GEN

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 00085 0344

GENEALOGY
974.401
ES7HO
v.1

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2015

https://archive.org/details/oldfamiliesofsal01hoyt

THE OLD FAMILIES

OF

SALISBURY AND AMESBURY,

MASSACHUSETTS,

With some Related Families of Newbury, Haverhill, Ipswich, and Hampton.

BY DAVID W. HOYT,

Author of "A Genealogical History of the Hoyt, Haight, and Hight Families."

V. 1

PROVIDENCE, R. I.
1897.

1518377

Snow & Farnham, Printers.

[CIRCULAR NO. 2.]

Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury.

The undersigned has prepared a genealogy of the "OLD FAMILIES OF SALISBURY AND AMESBURY, MASS., WITH SOME RELATED FAMILIES OF NEWBURY, HAVERHILL, IPSWICH, and HAMPTON." The volume which is now ready for publication brings the record down to about the year 1700, including the first three or four generations of the early settlers. It not only contains all births, marriages, and deaths to be found on the town records, but all Salisbury and Amesbury names, from all accessible sources, down to 1700, arranged in alphabetical order.

Nearly 5,000 persons are arranged in families, bearing about 235 surnames. The following list includes only about one-half of these names, omitting most of those borne by the smallest number of persons. Names printed in small capitals represent the largest families included in the work.

ALLEN	EASTMAN	HUBBARD	PIKE
AYER	EATON	Hunt	Pressey
Bagley	Elliot	HUNTINGTON	Quinby
BAILEY	Emery	ILSLEY	RING
BARNARD	Fellows	Jewell	Rolf
BARTLETT	Fitts	Jones	ROWELL
Batt	Flanders	Joy	Rowlandson
Beedle	Foot	KELLY	Sanders
BLAISDELL	FOWLER	KIMBALL	SARGENT
Boynton	FRENCH	Ladd	Severance
BRADBURY	Fuller	Lancaster	Singletary
BROWN	Gage	Long	Somes
Buswell	George	Lowell	Stanwood
CARR	Getchell	Macy	STEVENS
Carter	Gill	MARCH	Stowers
CHALLIS	Goodale	Martin	TRUE
CHASE	Goodwin	MERRILL	Tucker
CLEVENT	Gould	MOODY	Tuxbury
CLOUGH	Greely	MORRILL	WEBSTER
COLBY	GREENLEAF	MORSE	WEED
Collins	Griffin	Nichols	WELLS
Connor	Hadley	Norton	WHEELER
Cottle	Hadlock	Ormsby	Whittier
Cotton	Harvey	OSGOOD	Williams
CURRIER	Healey	PAGE	Winsley
DAVIS	Heard	Parker	WOODMAN
Dow	HEATH	Partridge	Worcester
Downer	Hooke	Peasley	Worthen
Dudley	HOYT	Perkins	Younglove

Many of the above are not properly early Salisbury and Amesbury names, and may be omitted if it is found necessay to abridge the volume.

The first portion of the work contains many ancient lists of names and other original documents, which are introductory to the genealogy proper. Specimen pages of both portions of the work are sent with this circular.

The number of subscriptions received in response to the circular issued two years ago is so small that the author can not engage to print the whole at so great an expense to himself. It is, therefore, proposed to issue the work in parts, at $1.00 each. Part I will be issued as soon as a sufficient number of subscriptions have been received to pay the cost of printing that part. The number of pages included in it will depend upon the number of subscribers.

If the whole work can not be printed without too great a loss, the manuscript will be deposited in the library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, in Boston.

"Those who are interested in genealogy are beginning to recognize the fact that they should reckon their descent from many other families as well as the male line whose surname they bear, the number doubling with each generation as one reckons backwards. Many persons belonging to old Amesbury and Salisbury families are descended from twenty to fifty of the first settlers of this country, and the number would be two or three times as great if the same names were not reached in different lines by inter-marriage. A genealogy of this kind should interest not only those who now live in Amesbury, Merrimac, Salisbury, and vicinity, but also great numbers of families which have migrated from those towns to New Hampshire, Maine, and all the New England states; to New York and all the middle and western states, and even to Canada."—*From Circular No. 1.*

The undersigned has now on hand fifty copies of the "Genealogical History of the Hoyt, Haight, and Hight Families," 686+xii pages, published in 1871. They will, for the present, be sent to any address on receipt of $6.25 per copy by mail, or $6.00 by express. When these are disposed of, no more can be obtained.

DAVID W. HOYT,

Providence, R. I.

July, 1897.

INTRODUCTION.

In gathering material for his "Genealogical History of the Hoyt, Haight, and Hight Families," and in tracing his own ancestry in other lines, the compiler of these records collected a mass of materials which it seemed desirable to preserve in some form more durable than manuscript notes. In order to give some degree of completeness to the work, he has attempted to include all Salisbury and Amesbury names that could be obtained from any accessible source, down to about the year 1700,—the first three or four generations of the early settlers.

It would be a comparatively easy task to copy and print the early town records of births, marriages, and deaths, down to 1700; but, while all these have been included, much more has been attempted, as will be seen in the records printed in this volume. After the town records, probate records and deeds are the main reliance, though other court records, church records, old journals and letters, are often of great importance in completing the account of some family.

The early families of Salisbury and Amesbury were so related to those of surrounding towns that it was found impossible to give anything like a full and connected outline of the former without including many early families of Newbury, Haverhill, Ipswich, and Hampton. The latter will therefore appear with the former, in alphabetic order.

One who has never attempted the task of preparing a genealogy has no idea of the amount of time and labor often required to prove the truth of a statement that may occupy but a single line. The genealogist must often ponder a problem for months, and even years, before the true solution is found; sometimes the miss-

ing fact turns up in the most unexpected way; sometimes it is never found, as the required records are wanting. It was at first intended to call attention to all errors found in printed genealogies of the families here given; but that plan was soon abandoned as impracticable in the space available. Only the most important have been noted. One source of errors in dates is the fact that persons unused to such researches often call the "1st month" of the old records January, instead of March, as it should be given. The fact that the year usually began March 25 instead of January 1, is another source of confusion. In every case of doubt, it has been the endeavor to consult and follow the original record, if possible. When, therefore, the records here given do not agree with those heretofore published, they should not be considered incorrect without consulting the originals. In many cases, errors have been found in official copies, some of them quite ancient. No one who has had experience in such matters would venture to say that there are no errors in this volume; but it is hoped that they will not be found numerous.

This work is not intended to be a complete history, even of the early generations of the families included. It proposes to give only the bare outline of essential facts. Other persons can build upon this foundation, and fill in the details of each family history, in separate volumes, where it has not already been done. One is strongly tempted to dwell upon the life of a first settler like Bailey; the forests; the first paths and roads; the fish weirs; the ship-building; the early churches and their pastors; the Indian conflicts and those persons who figured therein; the early mills of Osgood, Morrill, Currier, and others, prophetic of the later development along the Powow river; the witchcraft delusion with which the Martins, Bradburys, Morses, and Pike were concerned; the persecutions of Quakers, Baptists, and others that did not conform to the strict rules of the standing order, like Macy, Peasley, Goodale, and Pike; the places and persons immortalized by Whit-

tier's pen; — but both space and plan forbid. We can only remark that there lived in this region men of strong character and liberal sentiments, in advance of their time, as the records prove.

One who would write a correct and complete genealogy of the early Puritan families must endeavor to live among them, to learn their mode of thinking and acting, what removals they would be likely to make, or alliances by marriage, often so closely related to removals. The same impulse which caused them to leave their homes in Old England seems to have led many of them to change their residence in New England, and share in the founding of different settlements, like their descendants of this century in the West. This is illustrated in the history of William Sargent, and many others. The movement of the first generations was along the sea coast and up the Merrimac valley. Some of the next generations moved further along these lines into New Hampshire and Maine. There was, however, some movement towards the south and west. Salisbury was evidently the headquarters for the settlement of Nantucket; and some families from this region removed to Block Island, Hartford and other Connecticut towns, western Massachusetts, and New Jersey.

Often the introduction of a new surname into Amesbury or Salisbury was caused by the marriage of a young man from some other town to the daughter or granddaughter of one of the original settlers.

One is often surprised to find how constant and frequent was the intercourse between different towns of New England in those early days; and visits to Old England were not infrequent with the first generation, as in the case of John Wheelwright, William Hooke, Robert Pike, John Eaton, Robert Ring, and others. It is also a matter of surprise that so many of the first settlers, — Francis Dow, Thomas Dummer, Samuel Groom, John Hall, Samuel Hall, John Hodges, John Sanders, and others, — returned to England and spent the remainder of their days there.

The desire of different towns to secure the services of skilled artizans often led to removals. Towns sometimes made offers of grants of land and other privileges which were not accepted by the grantees, and therefore do not prove a residence in those towns. Thus John Hoyt, brickmaker, received conditional offers of clay pits, etc., from Haverhill and Ipswich; but we have no proof that John Hoyt of Salisbury and Amesbury ever lived in those towns. Job Clement, tanner, of Haverhill, was offered a freehold in Newbury, but did not comply with the conditions, and soon afterwards removed to Dover. William Osgood, millwright, after working in other towns, received special privileges in both Salisbury and Amesbury, because his services were so much in demand.

Records of births, marriages and deaths are often wanting; the registry of deeds and the probate records do not contain the names of all residents; hence it is important to supplement these with information from other sources. Before commencing the genealogy proper, we shall therefore print all the important early lists of names and other original documents that we have been able to obtain, and upon which the subsequent work will, to some extent, be based.

PROVIDENCE, R. I., August, 1897.

SETTLEMENT OF SALISBURY.

From the "Records of Massachusetts," we find that, on petition of "Mr. Bradstreete, Mr. Dudley Jr., Capt. Dennison, Mr. Clarke of Newbury, Mr. Woodbridge, Mr. Battye [Batt], Mr. Batter, Mr. Winsley, Hen: Bilye, Giles Firman, Richard Kent, and John Sanders,"* permission "to begin a plantation at Merrimack" was granted them, Sept. 6, 1638, with power to add to their number. The plantation was named "Colechester," Sept. 4, 1639; name changed to "Salsbury," Oct. 7, 1640.

On the Salisbury records is found the following entry:

"1639, the third month.

"At a meeting at merrimack of Mr Simone Bradstreet, Mr Samuell Dudly, Mr Danniell Dennisonn, Cristopher Batt, Samuell Winsley, John Sanders:

"It was ordered that there shall be 2 divisions of Meadow, the one nerrer, the other farther, the nerrest shall haue fower Acres to Each 100li[£], the other left to farther Consideration.

"It was further ordered that vpland for planting lotts shall be divided so as he that hath vnder 50li shall haue 4 Acres, and he that hath aboue 50li to 150li shall haue 6 Acres, and all aboue shall haue 4 Acres to Euerie 100li.

"Allso, it was ordered that all lotts granted to singlemen are on Condition that they shall inhabit here before the 6 of may next, and such as haue families that they shall inhabitt here before the last of october next."

The last clause strictly means October, 1639, though October of the next year may have been intended. The date of the "first division" of land is not given; but there are grants to four persons dated 1639, and many are dated 1640. The "first division"

---

* It will be seen that, of the twelve original petitioners and grantees, only five (Dudley, Batt, Winsley, Biley, and Sanders) received land and settled in Salisbury. Four of the twelve, Simon Bradstreet, Rev. Samuel Dudley, Daniel Denison, and Rev. John Woodbridge, belonged to the family of Gov. Thomas Dudley. Three of the others, Christopher Batt, Edmund Batter, and Henry Biley, were closely related, and all three came from Salisbury, Eng. Batter lived in Salem, Mass. Rev. Samuel Dudley afterwards married a sister of Henry Biley. Dr. John Clark, Rev. John Woodbridge, and Richard Kent, lived in Newbury, at that time. Giles Firman was of Boston, Ipswich, and Haverhill, returned to England about 1644, a physician and clergyman. Five or more of the twelve were from Wiltshire, Eng.—[N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., 1866 and 1871.]

was, therefore, in 1639, though some subsequent ones may have been recorded among the "first." The time of *recording* the grants, in their present form, is indicated by the vote, April 14, 1643, that all grants of land given by the "Towne of Salsbery" shall be recorded in the new book by the last of June next, allowing the clerk a penny for every grant so recorded, and 6d for the copy of every man's particular grants, together.

The following is a copy of a paper found in the Massachusetts archives, Boston, without date, but indexed under 1639. The use of the name "Colchester" places the date of the original record between September, 1639, and October, 1640, unless the new settlement used the name before it was authorized by the General Court. The Salisbury records have the name "Merrimack" in May, 1639. The Boston copy must have been made after October, 1640, as it uses the name "Salisbury":

"The names of those yt have lotts & proportions granted pr the Toune of Colchester in the first division

Mr Sam: Dudley	George Carr	John Stephens
Mr Willj. Hooke	Mr Tho. Bradbury	John Seuerans
Mr Willj. Worcester	Jno Harrison	Robert Pike
Mr Christopher Batt	Mr John Hodges	Robt Ring
Mr Sam: Winsley	Abra: Morrell	Richard Singleterry
Mr Henry Biley	* Jno Fullar	Tho Macy
John Sanders	Phili. Challis	Tho. Hauxwell
Mr Francis Doue	Luke Heard	Jno Clifford
Jno Rolfe	Josiah Cobbet	John Eyres
Mr Tho: Dummer	Jarret Haddon	Roger Eastman
Mr Henry Monday	Anthony Colby	Anthony Sadler
	John Bayly Sen	Fittz
		Rowell
		Widdow Browne

"This is A true copie of the originall list taken out of the old book of Records for Salisbury as Attests.*

"Vera copia Atest

THO. BRADBURY rec.
EDWARD RAWSON Secrety"

It is difficult to reconcile the above list with the following [p. 10], taken from the Salisbury records. On the Salisbury

* It is worthy of note that nearly one-third of the above received the title Mr. A letter or symbol of some kind is prefixed to "Jno Fullar."

records, Carr, Morrill, Macy, Fitts, wid. Christian Brown, and perhaps Rowell, are not mentioned as participating in the "first division,"* though they all received land in 1640, and Macy in 1639. On the other hand, Allen, John Bayly, Jr., Barnard, Barnes, Buswell, Carter, Clough, Dickison, French, Goodale, Greenleaf, S. Hall, Hoyt, Ilsley, Ladd, Moyce, North, Parker, Partridge, and Wells are all given on the Salisbury records as receiving land in the "first division." John Clifford appears on the earlier list of thirty-seven, but not on the later list of sixty-nine. Lewis Hulett does not appear on either list, though Merrill assigns him a house lot in 1639, and his name appears later.

There is, perhaps, a geographical significance in the Boston list of thirty-seven. By referring to Merrill's map, History of Amesbury, it will be seen that all these lots were located on the "circular road," except those of Fuller, Macy, Rowell, and Brown. The list looks as if Fitts, Rowell, and Brown were added later, and wid. Brown may have first had the lot of her son Henry Brown on the "circular road." Macy's lot is given on the "road to the neck." This leaves only Fuller's lot on the straight piece of "beach road," and that lot is represented as lying some distance to the north of the road. It seems probable that the first lots laid out were all on the "circular road," except, perhaps, those of Fuller and Macy, and they either located away from others, or afterwards exchanged lots for those represented on the map. Later, in the same year, perhaps, the straight "beach road" connecting the two branches of the "circular road" was laid out, and most of the new comers were located on that road. The exceptions were John Bayly, Jr., who located next to his father, I. Buswell (probably not W. Buswell, as Merrill gives it,), and Ladd on the "circular road;" French, Partridge and Wells on the "road to the neck," with Macy. All the above, over fifty persons, who probably received lots within a few weeks or months of each other, were placed on the new Salisbury book in 1643 as having part in the "first division."

---

* They all, doubtless, received land in the "first division," but may have failed to pay for recording their grants in the "new book."

First Settlers of Salisbury.

The following is an exact copy of the original entries on the first leaf of one of the town's books of ancient records. It is evidently designed for an index to the records of land grants, the numbers referring to the pages where such grants are recorded, one page being originally assigned to each person. The marks of reference and note are added by us.

"1	Mr: Sam: Dudly	
2	Mr: Willi Worcester	
3	Mr: Francis Doue	
4	Mr: Henry Bile*	
5	John Eaton sen:	
6	Edward French	
7	Richard Wells	
8	John Ralfe	
9	John Sanders	
10	Isack Buswell	
11	John Severance	
12	Tho: Bradbvry	
13	John Hodges	
14	Josiah Cob'itt*	
15	Jarrett Haddon	
16	John Bayly Sen	
17	Henry Browne	
18	Anthony Sadler	
19	Roger Eastman	
20	John Stevens	
21	Robert Fitts	
22	Mr: Sam: Hall	
23	John Hoyt	
24	Willi Holdred	
25	Robert Ringe	
26	Tho: Barnet	
27	John Elsly	
28	Willi: Allen	
29	Willi: Barnes	
30	Richard North	
31	Abraham Morrell	
32	Willi Osgood	
	Mr: Willi: Hooke	33
	Mr: John Hall	34
	Mr: Sam: Winslei	35
	Mr: Cristopher Batt	36
	Robert Pike	37
	Willi Patridg	38
	Mr: Tho: Dumer	39
	Mr: Henry Munday	40
	George Carr	41
	Samuell Fellowes	42
	Willi: Sargeant	43
	John Harison	44
	Phillip Challice	45
	Luke Heard	46
	Anthony Coleby	47
	John Bayly Jun	48
	Christian Browne	49
	Richard Singletary	50
	Tho: Hauxworth	51
	John Ayres Sen:	52
	Tho: Rowell	53
	John Dickison	54
	John Clough	55
	Daniell: Lad:	56
	John Fuller:	57
	Tho: Carter	58
	Enock Greneleif	59
	Richard Goodale	60
	Richard Currier	61
	Josepth Moyce	62
	Andrew Grelei	63
	Ralfe Blesdale	64
	Robert Codman	65
	John Wheler	66
	Tho: Macie	67
	Josepth Parker	68
	John Coles	69

Note. Nearly all of these received lots in the "first division," and all owned land in Salisbury previous to 1643. John Clifford and Lewis Hulett should be added, making 71 persons.

* Written *Bylie* and *Cobham* on the pages referred to.

Salisbury Commoners, 1650.

The following extract is also copied from the Salisbury records:

"3d: (12th) mo 1650 Also att ye same meeting it was ordered yt all whose names are here vnder written, shalbe accompted townesmen & Comoners, & none butt them, to this prsent, that is to say:

Mr Willi Worcester	Georg: Goldwyer	Jno: Eaton
Rob: Pike	Jno: Coles	Edward French
Willi Partridg	Jno: Ralfe	Mr Henry Monde
Rich: Wells	Jno Ilsley	Andrew Greely
Mr Cristopher Batt	Mr Saml: Winsley	Isack Buswell
Willi Buswell	Tho: Bradbury	Jno Severance
Jno: Gill	Saml: Getchell	Saml: Felloes
Rich Singletary	Stephen Flanders	Mary Hauxworth
Jno: Stevens	Rob: Fitts	Jno Clough
Jno: Dickison	Willi Browne	Henry Browne
Tho: Carter	Rodg: Eastman	Willi Allin
Richard: Goodale	Mr Saml: Hall	Willi Barnes
Richard North	Abraham: Morrill	Mr Willi: Hooke
Willi: Huntington	Mr Georg Carr	Jno Bayly Sen
Tho: Rowell	Jarrett Haddon	Vallent: Rowell
Tho: Macy	Jno Weed	Rich: Currier
Phillip Challice	Ant: Colebie	Willi: Sargent
Josiah Cobham	Tho: Barnett	Jno Hoyt
Mr Francis Doue	Georg Martin	Willi: Osgood
Josepth Moyce	Jno: Sanders*	Henry Ambrosse*
Richard Coy*	Rich: Ball	Ant: Newland
	Rich: Goodale Jvn	Widdow Blesdale†"
	Mr Saml: Groom	

Salisbury Rate, 1650.

"Mr Wosters rate for 30ls: the 25: of December 1650

	s	d		s	d
John Bayly	12	6	Rich: Currier	4	6
Willi: Huntington	3	5	Georg Martyn	3	6
Jarret Haddon	6	10	Jno: Hoyt	6	6
Tho: Rowell	6	8	Antony Colby	13	2
Josiah Cobham	8	5	Willi: Osgood	14	8
Willi: Sargent	7	4	Jno: Clough	9	5
Phillip Challis	7	6	Rodg: Eastman	8	3
Jno: Weed	4	6	Jno. Dickison	8	4
Vallentine Rowell	4	6	Henry Brown	7	4
Tho: Barnett	5	10	Willi: Allin	11	6
Tho: Macy	15	8	Georg Carr	16	6

* In the Hist. Gen. Register, Jan., 1849, p. 56, these three were marked as "disallowed for being townsmen and Comoners." The "Rates" for 1650 and 1652 are from that number of the Hist. Gen. Register.

† This name is added with different ink.

	£	s	d
Tho: Carter		8	6
Sam: Hall		17	2
Robt. Ring		1	11
Robt. Pike		10	8
Jno: Cole		8	6
Willi: Partridg		10	0
Willi: Barnes		12	6
Georg Golduyer		18	3
Jno. Eaton		7	8
Jno: Rolf	1	00	5
Mr. Moodey [Mondey]	1	9	4
Abrahã Morrill	0	19	2
Rich: North	0	10	4
Rich: Goodale	0	14	0
Edward French	1	2	0
Joseph Moys	00	4	0
Mr. Hooke	0	10	1
Jno: Illsley	0	11	10
Andrew Greely	0	6	0
Mr. Sam: Winsley	0	11	0

	£	s	d
Rich: Wells	0	10	0
Nathll: Winsley	0	4	11
Sam: Winsley	0	4	9
Mr. Tho: Bradbury	0	13	4
Isaac Buswell	0	10	6
Wm. Buswell	0	7	0
Sam: Buswell	0	6	0
Jno: Severans	0	8	2
Jno: Gill	0	06	5
Sam: Getchell		4	6
Sam: Felloes		9	0
Rich Singletary		7	6
Steven Flanders		3	9
Bell Willix		4	7
Jno: Stevens		11	5
Rob: Fitts		11	3
Widdow Sadler		2	8
Mr. Batt	1	03	0
He[nry] Blasdall		6	10"

Salisbury Rate, 1652.

"A rate made 18th 5th mo. 52 for his halfe year due 24:4:mo

	£	s	d
Edward French	1	00	04
Leift: Pike	1	10	00
Georg Goldwyer	0	15	03
Jno: Eaton	0	4	7
Wm: Partridg	0	19	8
Jno: Rolfe	0	17	3
Mr. Monday	1	03	08
Jno. Ilsly	0	08	05
Andrew Greely	0	07	03
Josiah Cobham	0	12	00
Sam: Winsley Senr	0	09	00
Isaac Buswell	0	11	00
Willi: Buswell	0	7	08
Mr. Bradbury	0	17	06
Jno: Severans	0	12	11
Jno: Gill	0	06	06
Sam: Felloes	0	07	07
Sam: Buswell	0	06	06
Rich: Wells	0	07	08
Rodg: Eastman	0	06	10
Jno: Stevens	0	06	09
Robt. Fitts	0	09	07
Jno. Clough	0	12	02
Jno. Dickson	0	08	07
Sam: Getchell	0	03	05
Steven Flanders	0	02	11
Willi: Brown	0	05	00

	£	s	d
Willi: Osgood	0	17	04
Willi: Allin	0	12	03
Henry Brown	0	6	09
Thomas Carter	0	05	10
Mr. Hall	1	02	02
Mr. Hooke	0	03	04
Rich: Goodale Senr.	0	10	02
Rich: Goodale Jr.	0	03	07
Rich: North	0	07	11
Rich: Ormsby	0	12	06
Mr. Carr	0	15	07
Mr. Coffyn	0	12	01
Jno: Coles	0	04	10
Mr. Rusels	0	01	06
Sam: Winsley Senr [Jr.]	0	05	04
Nathll Winsley	0	03	08
Barnabas Lams[on]	0	02	06
Joseph French	0	04	04
Robert Ring	0	04	09
Tho: Rolenson	0	02	10
Widow Hawxworth	0	04	06
Jo: Moys	0	04	06
Edmond Elliot	0	02	06
Jno: Wheler	0	01	06
Jno: Bayly	0	01	06
Jno: Maxfeild	0	02	06
Sum	23	01	10"

First Settlers of Amesbury.

On the Amesbury records we find, dated March 19, 1654–5, the following list of the "present inhabitanc and comenors heare in the new towne."

"Richard Currier	William Barnes
George Marting	Vallentine Rowel
John Hoyt	Thomas Barnard
Philip Chalice	Anthony Colby
Thomas Macy	John Weed
William Huntington	Jarret Haddon
John Bayly	Edward Cottle
Henry Blasdale	[Orlando Bagly]*
John Colby	William Sargent"

After the above date, but previous to 1663, the following individuals also received grants of land: Joseph Peasly, James George, Nathan Gold, Samuel Foot, Walter Tayler, Robert Quinby, Edmund Elliot, Samuel Colby, William Osgood, and John Hoyt, Jr.

On a petition of the inhabitants of Salisbury new town, May 19, 1658, [Court files, Boston], we find seventeen names, the same that were given in 1654–5, except that John Bayly and Orlando Bagly are omitted, and Nathan Gould is added.

Signatures to Articles of Agreement

Between the Inhabitants of the Old Town and those of the New Town, May 1, 1654.‡

Willi Allin†[A],	William Busswell,	Robbert Fits,
Thomas Barnard,	Tho: Carter†[T],	Steven Flanders,
William Barnes,†	Phillip Challis,	Edward French,
John Bayly,	Ant Collby,	Sam Gechel,†
Henry Blasdel,	Edward Cottle,†	Richard Goodale,
Tho. Bradbury,	Rich: Courrier,	Georg Gouldwyer,†
Henry Browne,	Rodger Eastman,†	Jarrett Hadden,†
William Browne,	John Eaton,	Jn° Hoyt†[H],
Isack Buswell,†	Saml. Fellowes,†	Willi: Huntington,†

* The name of Orlando Bagly is on the original "Macy book," but not on the official records, nor on any list of land grants.

‡ The date, March 14, 1654, is also given.

† Those thus designated made their marks, or initial letters. The others are apparently signatures on the original document, in the Massachusetts archives, Boston. The names are there appended without any attempt at

Tho: Macy,	Willi: Osgood†[WO],	John Severence,
George Martyn†[M],	Jn° Ralfe†[R],	Jn° Stevens†,
Henry Mondey,	Rob Ring,	John Weed,
Josepth Moyce,†	Vall Rowell†,	Sam Winsley, Siny[r]
Richard North,†	William Sargent,	[41 names.]

Division of Land, Salisbury, 1654.

Willi: Allen	Jno: Eaton	Tho: Macy
Tho: Barnerd	Edmond Elliott	George Martyn
Willi Barnes	Sam: Felloes	M[r]: Monde
Jno: Bayly	Abraham Fitts	Abra: Morrill
Hen: Blesdale	Rob: Fitts	Jos. Moyce
Mr. Tho: Bradbury	Steven Flanders	Rich: North
Hen: Brown	Edward French	Willi: Osgood
Willi: Browne	John French	Will: Partridg
Isaac Buswell	Josepth French	Leift: Pike
Will: Buswell	Sam: Getchell	Jno: Ralfe
M[r]: Carr	Jno Gill	Rob: Ring
Tho: Carter	Rich: Goodale Senr	Vall: Rowell
Phill: Challis	Rich: Goodale Jun	Willi: Sargeant
Jno: Clough	Georg Gouldwyer	Jno: Severans
Josi: Cobham	An: Greely	Jno: Stevens
Ant: Coleby	Jarrett Haddon	Jno: Weed
Jno: Coles	Sam: Hall	Rich: Wells
Edward Cottle	M[s]. Hooke	Widdow Willix
Richard Currier	Jno: Hoyt	Mr: Sam: Winsley
Jno. Dickison	Willi Huntington	M[r]: Worcester
Rodg. Eastman	Jno: Ilsley	(62 names)

Sixty names, the same as the above, omitting Abraham Fitts and John French, are found when the town divided the mowing of beach lots, March, 1653–4. The above spelling is mainly that of the beach lot list.

---

definite arrangement. The name of Tho. Bradbury stands first. We have arranged the names alphabetically. We fail to find among the signatures the names of the following: George Carr, John Clough, Josiah Cobham, John Cole. John Dickison, Edmund Elliot, John Gill, Andrew Greely, John Ilsley, Abraham Morrill, Robert Pike, Thomas Rowlandson, Dea. Richard Wells, Rev. William Worcester, and some younger men, all of whom we suppose to have been residents of Salisbury at that time, though three or four of them may possibly have been residing elsewhere in 1654. Samuel Hall was probably in England at that time. The Amesbury commoners all signed, except Orlando Bagly and John Colby, the latter a young man, whose father signed.

Additional Names, Salisbury, 1659.

Seventy-six names appear on the "Contry Rate" in 1659, including, besides most of those previously given, the following:

Sam. Buswell	Jno. Hoyt Jr.	Leif. Remington
Mr. Coffyn	Ben: Kimball	Sam. Robins
John Collby	Jno. Maxfield	Tho. Rolenson
Corne Conner	Rich. Ormsby	Morris Tucker
Jo: Fletcher	Joseph Peasley	Jno: Woodin
Nathan Gold	Jno. Pressie	Sam. Worcester
Ed. Gove	Rob. Quenby	

On lists of lots in Salisbury in 1661 are the following names of persons who were then probably dead or non-resident: Henry Ambros, John Ayer Sen., Christopher Batt, Josiah Cobham, Francis Doue, Mr. Dumer, Enoch Greenleaf, Goodman Harrison, John Hodges, Lewis Hulet, Joseph Parker, Daniel Peirce, and perhaps others. The case of Robert Ring against the town of Salisbury, involving the rights of non-resident commoners, was then pending in the courts.

Salisbury Petitions of 1658.

In the Massachusetts archives are found two petitions about church matters, both dated May 19, 1658, on which appear the following names of inhabitants of Salisbury:

Will: Allin	Jno Dickison	Tho: Macy
Will: Barnes	Roger Eastman*	Georg Marten
Tho: Barnett	Jno Eaton	Jno Maxfeild
Henry Blesdale	Ed: Elliott	Abraham Morrill
Tho: Bradbury*	Samuell Fellowes	Joseph Moyce
Henry Browne	Robert Fitts	Richard North
Will: Browne	Steven Flanders	Will: Osgood
Isack Buswell	Edward French	Robert Pike
Sam. Busswell	John French	Robert Ring
Wm. Buswell	Samuel French	Tho: Rolenson
Tho: Carter	Sam. Getchell	John Rolfe
Phillip Challis	Joh Gill	Valentine Rowell
John Clough	Richard Goodale Sen	John Severans
Tristram Coffin	Ed: Gone	Jno Stevens*
John Cole	Andrew Greely	Joseph Stevens
Anthony Colliby	Jarett Haddon	Richard Wells
Jno Coleby	Jno Hoyt	Sam. Winsley
Ed: Cottell	John Ilsly	Jno Woodin
	Benjamin Kimball	

* Names on both petitions.

Purchase of Mr. Hall's Farm.

Samuel Hall sold to the town of Salisbury, in 1657, his farm of 100 acres, "lying towards Hampton," which he bought of Samuel Dudley. On the Salisbury records, under date of 1665–6, and on the files of the Supreme Court, Boston, under date of 1674, we find lists of

"*Names of those that paid ye purchase of Mr. Hall's farm, with each man's proportion,*" and "*The no. of the lots in Mr. Hall's farm belonging to each person.*"

Lot No.			Lot No.		
48	Willi: Allin	01=18= 2	35	Edw: Goue	0=16= 4
20	Mr Bradbury	3=01= 6	44	Andrew Grele	1=00=10
	Tho: Bradbury Jun*		16	Phillip Griffin	0=03= 7
26	Henry Brown	1=02=11	37	Mr Hooke	1=06= 7
40	Wm: Brown	0=11= 8	14	Jn Ilsly	1=07= 6
11	Isac Buswell	2=00=10		Jno: Lewis	0=00= 6
15	Samll: Buswell	0=17= 1		Jno: Maxfeild	0=07=10
38	Wm. Buswell	1=13= 5		Abrahã: Morrill	1=04= 7
12	Mr: Carr	2=05= 7	24	Widow Morrill	
	Tho: Carter	1=00=11	30	Joseph Moys	0=03= 8
34	Jno: Clough	2=05=10	29	Rich: North	0=09= 3
2	Josiah Cobham	0=10= 2	28	Rich: Ormsby	0=07= 9
47	Jno: Cole	0=04=10	42	Wm Osgood	3=19= 4
25	Jno: Dickison	1=10= 0	3	Danll: Peirce Sen	1=00= 1
7	Rodger Eastman	1=13= 7	32	Lt. Robert Pike	3=11= 8
22	Jno: Eaton	1=03= 4	43	Robt: Ring	0=08= 9
13	Edmond Elliot	1=06= 8	18	Jno Rolfe	1=16= 5
46	Samll Felloes	1=08= 1	17	Jno: Severans	0=13=11
8	Robert Fitts	0=18= 3	9	Anthony Stanian	0=03= 2
31	Steven Flanders	0=08= 7	41	Jno: Stevens	1=18= 3
6	Edw: French	3=00= 0	45	Jno: Stevens Jun*	0=08=10
21	Joseph French	0=14=10	4	Henry True	0=05=10
5	Samll: Getchell	0=08= 6	33	Rich: Wells	1=03= 1
19	Jno: Gill	1=00= 0	23	Widdow Willix	0=07= 1
36	Geo. Goldwyer	1=04= 4	39	Mr Winsley	0=16= 2
10	Rich: Goodale Sen	1=03= 1		Jno: Woodin	0=00=10
27	Rich: Goodale jun	1=19= 8	1	Mr Worcester	1=10=03

* Tho. Bradbury Jun. and Jno. Stevens Jr. are connected by a brace, with a joint tax of 0=08=10. As Mr. Bradbury immediately precedes them, perhaps the brace should connect the two Bradburys, with a joint tax of 3=01=6.

There are two lists, the first containing 53 names, with the tax of each person; the second, 48 names, with the number of each person's lot. The order of names in the two is entirely different, except that Mr. Worcester heads both lists. The two are here combined, and the arrangement made alphabetic. Where the spelling of the two differs, the first, or tax list is followed. On the second, or lot list, are "John Coles," "*old* Moys," "*Capt.* Pike," "*Mr.* Stanian," and *Samll:* Winsley." The names "Capt. Pike" and "Widow Morrill" imply that the second list was written at a later date than the first. Abraham Morrill died in 1662, and his widow married Thomas Mudgett in 1665.

Separation of Amesbury from Salisbury.

According to the agreement of 1654, the new town was to be formally separated from the old when it could secure and maintain a minister. Unsuccessful efforts were made in 1660 to obtain Mr. Shubael Dummer, and in 1665 to obtain Mr. Showell, Mr. Woodbridge, and Capt. Robert Pike, to serve the new town as minister. In 1666 the new town was incorporated by the General Court. The town voted to adopt the name Amesbury in 1667, and the name was confirmed by the General Court in 1668. Mr. Benjamin Woodbridge served as minister for two or three years, 1666–69. Mr. Hubberd,* or Hoberd, of Kittery, was minister, 1669–72. Rev. Thomas Wells, the first settled pastor, began his pastorate of sixty-two years in 1672 or '3.

Between 1654 and the formal separation, the two towns were distinct in matters pertaining to land, and some other town affairs; but the inhabitants of Amesbury were expected to attend divine service in the old town, and support its minister. This they often declined to do, and held meetings of their own, under

* Perhaps Rev. Jeremiah Hobart, or Hubbard, b. ab. 1630 or '32, who grad. H. C. 1650, was called from Lynn to Wells in 1667, but remained there only a few months. He was the son of Rev. Peter Hobart of Hingham, and brother of Rev. Joshua Hobart. Rev. Jer. Hobart was ordained and settled in Topsfield, Mass., Oct., 1672; settled in Hempstead, L. I. in 1683, and in Haddam, Ct., in 1691. He d. in 1715.

the lead of Peasley, Macy, and others, for which they were fined.*

Amesbury Commoners in 1667–8.†

Feb. 18, 1667–8, four sets of lots, 25 in each set, were drawn by the following persons:

Thomas Barnard, Sen.	Richard Currier	Robert Jones
Thomas Barnard, Jr.	Edmund Elliott	George Martin
William Barnes	Samuel Foot	William Osgood
Henry Blaisdell	James George	Robert Quenby
Lt. Philip Challis	Nathan Gould	Widow Rowell
John Colby	Jerrard Hadden	William Sargent
Isaac Colby	John Hoyt, Sen	John Weed
Edward Cotteli	John Hoyt, Jr.	Goody Whitteridge
	William Huntington	

Salisbury seems to have had about twice as many inhabitants as Amesbury, soon after the formal separation, say in 1670.

---

* As early as 1642, the town of Salisbury ordered that thirty families should remove to the west side of the Powow river [Amesbury] before May, 1645. In 1649, the inhabitants of the new town were unsuccessful in their petition to the General Court for "exemption from rates to the ministry of the old town," that they might sustain the ministry among themselves; and in 1658 they were again refused when they petitioned that they might be a distinct town.

† Supreme Court files, Boston, and Amesbury records. There were a few other owners of land in Amesbury at that time, as will appear from the preceding and following paragraphs. John Bailey, Samuel Colby, Thomas Haynes, Thomas Macy, Joseph Peasley, and Walter Taylor had owned land in Amesbury, and some of them probably still retained ownership, even if non-resident. Thomas Currier, John Nash [Ash], William Hackett, and most of the young men named on the list of meeting-house seats, either owned land and town rights in 1667, or acquired them soon after that date.

Persons might own land, obtained by purchase, without being "commoners." The "commoners" were the owners of all common or undivided land, and entitled to shares in any new division of that land. This point seems to have been involved in the suit of Robert Ring against the town of Salisbury. The term "townsman" seems to have meant a legally recognized inhabitant, entitled to participate in town affairs. He was generally a "commoner," also. "Township" was sometimes used in Amesbury to indicate prospective rights. Fathers were granted "townships" for their minor sons, and for their daughters, if they had no sons, thus conferring rights on the future husbands of those daughters.

Amesbury Meeting-house Seats, July, 1667.

All the *men* in the above list of commoners* and the following:

Joh Barber	John Pressy	Goodwife Currier
Thomas Fowler	Thomas Rowell	" Gould
James Freese	Thomas Sargent	" Jones
Edward Goodwin	Ezekiel Worthen	" Martin
William Hoyt	Goodwife Barnard	" Osgood
John Huntington	" Barnes	" Weed
Thomas Nichols	" Challis	

Forty-two seats, as given by Merrill, and probably a few more, including all the principal men and a few women.

The list of thirty-six "voters and commoners" at the incorporation of Amesbury in 1666, as given in Merrill's History, is evidently intended to include all who had been voters from 1654 to 1666. Isaac Colby should perhaps be included, as he had not then removed to Haverhill. Samuel Colby was probably a resident of Haverhill in 1666. Anthony Colby had been dead six years, and his widow was the "Goody Whitteridge" mentioned among the lot-owners. Thomas Macy removed to Nantucket in 1659. Valentine Rowell died in 1662, and his widow is named among the lot-owners. Joseph Peasley Sen. died in 1660. Joseph Peasley Jr. was not of age in 1666. He was granted a "township" in Amesbury in 1660, but lived in Haverhill after he became of age. Thomas Currier was hardly of age, but was granted a "township" in 1666. The name Orlando Bagley does not appear on the list of seats or lots; nor have we seen it, on any original document, save one, as *of Amesbury*, prior to 1677. Probably Orlando[2] then took the oath of allegiance. John Bailey Sen. died in 1651, and his son John Jr. was a resident of Newbury in 1666. It is doubtful whether George Carr Jr. was a "voter and commoner" in Amesbury in 1666, though he was in 1670, or earlier. Thomas Haynes received grants of land in Amesbury in 1661, '63, and '75, and took the oath there in 1677, but his name is not on Merrill's list of "thirty-six," nor on the above lists of commoners and meeting-house seats.

---

*John Colby's name does not appear in Merrill's list of meeting-house seats, History of Amesbury; but he is probably one of the "few more," lost by the defacing of the original record.

The absence of Walter Taylor's name from the above lists of commoners and meeting-house seats is noticeable. He was made a "commoner" in 1659, received land in Amesbury in that year and in 1662, and was probably of Amesbury in 1680 and at his death, in 1686–7. His name appears somewhat frequently on the court records for "using cursing speeches" and other offences. He may have pursued his calling as a "shipwright" in various places. Edward Goodwin and William Hackett were granted common rights, and John Nash [Ash] and Thomas Nichols were made townsmen in Amesbury in 1667, and are properly excluded from Merrill's list of "thirty-six."

Salisbury Petition, 1677.*

In the Massachusetts archives, Boston, is found a petition of "members of the church and inhabitants of the town of Salisbury," which contains the following names:

"*Householders*" *of Salisbury.*

William Allen Sen	Benjamin Collens	George Hews
John Allen	Cornelius Conner	Thomas Hoyt
Benj. Allen†	Benja. Estman	Jacob Morrell
Abra Browne	Nath^{ll} Estman	Thomas Mugget
Ephra. Browne	Steven Flanders Sen.	William Osgood Senr
Nath^{ll} Browne	Steven Flanders Junr	Onesiphorus Page
Philip Browne	Joseph Flecher	Robt. Ring
William Carr	Andrew Grely	Joseph Treu
John Clough Sen	Nath^{ll} Griffen	Morris Tucker
John Clough Jr		

"*Brethren of ye Church.*"

Philip Chalis	Richard Currier	Samell French
William Barnes	William Browne	Thomas Rolenson
Jaret Hadn	Henry Browne	John Eaton
Thomas Barnerd	Henry Treu	Roger Estman

Note. We have made the order of names of householders alphabetic, for convenience of reference. Thomas "Mugget" heads the original. The church members are given in the original order. The first five were old men living in Amesbury; the other seven lived in Salisbury.

---

* It must be remembered that the absence of a name in the case of a petition proves nothing, except that the person did not sign. In tax lists the case is different, though errors and omissions are common, even there.

† Benj. Allen "not a householder, but free and pays rates."

Oath of Allegiance, Eamsbery,*

Dec. 20, 1677. Old Norfolk Co. Records, Salem.

John Ash
Orlando Bagly
Jn° Barnard
Tho: Barnard
Eben: Blasdall
Hen: Blasdall
John Collby
Saml^l Collby
Tho: Collby
Francis Davis
Saml^l Davis
Edmond Elliott
Jn°: Elliott
Jn°: Foot
Saml^l: Foot
Tho: Fowler
Tho: Frame
James Freez
James Georg
Josuah Goldsmith
Richd Goodwyn
Nathan Gould
Saml^l: Hadley
John Harvey
Tho: Harvey
Tho: Heynes
Jn°: Hoyt Jvn:
Willi: Hoyt
Edwd: Hunt
Will: Hvntington
Jn° Jemson
John Kimball
Jos: Lankaster
Joseph Large
George Martyn
Richard Martyn
Tho: Nicklls
Jn° Pressie
Jn° Prouse
Willi: Quenby
Robert Rawlins
Phillip Rowell
Tho: Rowell
Tho: Sargent
Wm Sargent
Will: Scammon
Tho: Stevens
Henry Teuxbery
Esekiel Wathen
Georg: Weed
Jn°: Weed S:
John Weed:I:
Saml^l Weed

Oath of Allegiance and Fidelity, Salisbury,*

Dec., 1677 — May, 1678. Old Norfolk Co. Records, Salem.

Jerimie Allin
John Allin
William Allin jun
Henry Ambross
Jn°: Bradbury
Mr William Bradbury
Abraham Brown
Henry Brown jun
Isaac Buswell jun
Mr Georg Carr Jun
James Carr
Richard Carr
John Carter
Cornelious Conner
John Clough Jun
Tho: Clough
John Dickison
Robt Downer
Benjamin Easman
John Easman
Joseph Easman
Nathl^l: Easman
Saml^l Easman
Joseph Eaton
Saml^l: Eaton
Tho: Eaton
Saml^l: Fellbes Jun
John French Jun
Joseph French J:
Symond French
Moses Gill
Saml^l: Gill
Richard Goodale
Isaac Green
Andrew Grele Jun
Joseph Grele
Phill: Grele
Jn° Griffyn
Mr Willi: Hooke
Tho Hoyt
Abraham Morrill
Jacob: Morrill
Joseph Norton
Abraham Noulton
Jn°: Osgood
Willi: Osgood
Onesiphorus Page
Moses Pike
Robt Pike jun
Richd Smith
Benjamin Stevens
M^r Jn°: Stockman
Joseph True
Morris Tucker
Nathl^l: Winsley

* The spelling of the names has been retained, but the order has been changed, to make the arrangement alphabetic.

Norfolk County Petition of 1680.

In the Massachusetts archives is a petition respecting Norfolk County, on which appear the following names:

Salisbury Names.

Beniaman Allin
William: Allen: Ser
Henry Ambrose
Tho: Bradbury
Ephram Brown
Henry Browne Senr
Philip Brown
Willm Browne
Will Carr
Samuell Carter
John Clough Senr
John Clough: Jun
Samll Clough:
Thomas Clough
Cornelius Connor
Robertt Downer
Beniamin Eastman
Nathl: Estman
Roger Estman
John Eaton Senr:
John Eaton Jur
Tho: Eaton
John Flanders
Philip Flanders
Steven Flanders: Senr:
Joseph Flecher
Samll Fowler Senr
Samll Gatchell: Senr:
John [Gemsene ?]
Samell Gill
Phillip Grelee
Nathanell Griffing
William Hackett
Thomas Hoyt
John Ilsley
Richard Long
Isack Morrell
Jacob Morell
John Osgood
Willm Osgood Senr
Moses: Pike
Robertt Pike Junr
Robart Ring
Tho Rowlenson
Richard Smith
Beniamen Steuens
John Steuens Senr
John Stevens J:
John Stockman
Henry True
Joseph True

Amesbury Names.

John Barnard
Thomas Barnrd
Will Barnes
Robrt Beetle
George Carre Juner
John Coleby
Richrd: Currir:
Thomas Currir:
Edmon Elliott
John Foot
Samll: Foot
Thomas Fowler
Thomas Freame
James George
Nathan Gold
Joshua Gouldsmith
Gerhard Hadden
Thomas Harvey
Thomas Haynes
John Hoyt Sen:
John Hoyt Junr
John Huntington
Will: Huntington
Robert Jones
Joseph Lankestr
George Martin
John Martinn
Richrd Martin
Thomas Nicols
Will: Osgood Senr
Philip Rowell
Thomas Rowell
Will Sammon
Thomas Sargent
Walter Taylor
Henry Tuxeberry
Ezekiell Wathen
John Weed Senr
Samll: Weed
Domingoe White

Will Osgood Sen. appears on both lists. John Jameson [Gimson] seems to have been living in Amesbury in 1680, but his name here appears to be with Salisbury men.

Amesbury Training Band

Petition to the General Court, May, 1680.

The Amesbury "Training band," being without "an officer to conduct & instruct them in military exercises," the following persons signed a petition that "our well respected and esteemed Friend Samll Foot, our late Sergeant & chieffe officer," "be or Lieftena'tt." They state that they consider him the most suitable person for the place, as they "have experienced or observed his faculty in Military discipline."

"Philip Watson Challis
Will Barns
Richrd Currier
Gerhard Hadden
John Hoyt Senr
Thos. Wells
} Freemen

John Weed Senr
Thomas Nicols
Thomas Sargeant
Thomas Rowell
Thomas Harvey
Richrd Martin
John Coleby
John Prowse
Ezekiel Wathen
Will Jones
Will Martinn
Joseph Lankester
Philip Rowell
Joseph Large
Will Sargentt
Joseph Lovejoy
John Foot
Samll Weed
John Harvey
Henry Blaisdell
Samll Mercer
Orlando Bagley
Robert Rawlins
John Kemball
Henry Tuxeberry
Joshua Gouldsmith
Ebenezer Blaisdell
Will Hoytt
John Weed
Thomas Stevens
Thomas Freame
John Elliott
John Hoyt Junr
Will: Sammon
John Pressee
Samll Hadley
Abell Pilsbury
Edwrd Huntt
John Gimson
Richrd Goodwin
Fraunciss Daviss
George Carr
Thomas Hayns
George Weed
Will. Challis
Will: Quinby
Henry Blaisdell Senr

Apprtaining to the
souldierye off ye
training band

Edmond Elliott

Dat: Amsbury: 10:
3: mo: 1680

"We do empower leftent. Georg. Browne to deliver this to the Cort and to prosecute

William Barnes
Philip Challis
Jaritt Haden

[See Note, p. 24.]

"Selectmen of the towne of Amesbury"

Members of the Salisbury Church, May 4, 1687,

*When Rev. James Allen, third Minister, was ordained.**

Males.	*Females.*
" Maj'r Robt. Pike	Mrs. Pike
Capt. Bradbury	Mrs. Bradbury
Lieut'nt Buswell	Mrs. Buswell
Serg't Price	Mrs. Stockman
Sam'll Fellows, Sen'r	XXMrs. Carr, Widdow
Rodger Easman	Mrs. Carr (William's wife)
Joseph French	Jane True
Jno. French	XXSusanna French
XSam'll French	Mary French
XSearg't Stevens, Sen'r	Abigail Brown
Henry Brown, Sen'r	Goodwife Sarah Easman, Sen'r
XJohn Gill	Mrs. Wheeler
William Brown	Mrs. Hubbard
Isaak Morrill	Nath'l Easman's wife
William Barnes	John Easman's wife
Serg't Hoit	Serg't Brown's wife
Garret Hadden	Jno. Steven's wife
	XX(Wm. Brown's wife)†
	Isaak Morrill's wife
	Mrs. Mudgett
	Goodman Gill's wife
	Widdow Eaton
	Mrs. Fletcher
	(Sam. French's wife)†
	Goodwife Currier
	Goodwife Blazedell
	Goodwife Challice
	Goodwife Huntington."

* From old church records, printed in Vol. 16, Hist. Coll. Essex Inst. It will be seen that the last three males, and the last four females, are Amesbury people.

† Cancelled in the original.

Note. The petition, p. 23, is from Hist. Gen. Reg., 1864, p. 76. The spelling has been changed in a few cases, only, where there are evidently errors in copying or printing that might prevent the recognition of the names.

The "Freemen," except Rev. Thomas Wells, were original settlers of both Salisbury and Amesbury, now old men, and doubtless "free" from training. Challis had been Lieutenant of the Salisbury company, and was appointed Lieutenant of the Amesbury company in June, 1680. John Hoyt, Sen., had been Sergeant.

Amesbury Snow-shoe Men of 1708.

"Almsburey desember ye 23! 1708!

"To:

Colanall Thomas noyes Sir in obedance to your warant baring dat ye 6! of this enstant desembere we have taken a vew of our armes amonison and snow hose [shoes] magsons and find them genralye well fixed sir I am your honars most humbl sarvt.

Tho: harvey Capt:

"*Ye snoshoe men of Almsbury*

"Joseph davesc	Robart hoyt	Samuell huntenton
william fowler	John hunt	Samuell Clough
Thos Sargnt	gorg wathen	Samuell goodwing
John martone	frances gorge	John Colbey
John Challes	Samuell Colbey	Richard Currier
william Currier	Ephram blasdell	nathaniel weed
John bagley	John nickels	Thomas weed—2
Ephram weed	henerey Rusell	Joseph Kimball
John Kimball	Joseph Sargnt	Thomas Chales
Tho. Colbey; iunr	henerey blasdell	Jeremiah fowler
[Benon]ey Tucker	william harvey	Jacob Rowell
[ ] Stevens	william presey	Thomas hoyt
[Tristr]am barnard	Tho: Colbey: senr	Samuell Silver—3
[Samue]ll gold	Isaac Colbey: iunr	Samuell hadley—4
Samuell barnard	Richard goodwing—1	Joseph prechet
Samuell Stevens	Joseph busall	John foot
Charls Sargnt	Ebenezerr blasdell	Tho: harvey"

From N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg. 1896, p. 341.

Letter Written in 1706,

*Relating to Indian Massacre in Amesbury.**

"Capt True Salesbury July 4 = 1706

"Sr about one of the clock the Indions killd natt wees [Weed's] wife and 3 chilldren one of them dead the other 2 mortalley wounded att the same time Robrt Hoyts wife killd a child missing and a boy of thoms hoyts killd John Ash killd. barnes prouce missing we fear killd all att one time as neer as wee Judg

yours

John Wadleigh Capt

"Sr pray send a party of men I think It a good way to go out this knight wee think to be 30 Indions"

The sheet, about 7½ by 6 inches, is folded to 3 by 1½ inches, with this written upon the outside:

"Hast to Cap True"

---

*An imperfect copy of this letter was published by the compiler of this volume in the *Amesbury Villager*, Jan. 26, 1882. Since that time he has

Salisbury Soldiers in 1710.

"A List of ye men imprest for her majesties seruice July ye 5th 1710 it being one half of ye Company of malitia of Salisbury in the field:

"Corpll Heñ True
Judah Hackett
John Steuens Jr
Amoss Page
John Stockman
John merrell
Abram: morrell
John Eaton
Ebeñ Hackett
Jerimy Quinby×
Jacob morrell
Nathll Osgood×
Willm Hackett
Joseph French
Willm Buswell
Willm Clarke×
Abram Watson
John yong×
Heñ yong×
John Grely
Ed French Ji
Jacob Hooke
Danll gill×
Ed French Sr
Sefrus Page [Onesiphorus]
Jonā Clough
Rubin Whicher
Benone Clough

an order to Lt: Steuens
or to Sergnt Bradbury
to giue notice to ye men
to march forthwith wth
Capt Eaton: by order of Colo
noyes
Juda hackett
John Eaton
Eben Hackett
Jery Quinby
Tim french
Hen Yong
Ben True
Danll gill
Jacob morrell
Caleb Clough

the aboue .. to go
with Capt Eaton
by order of Colo noyes
october 17th: 1710

"To Sergnt Tho Bradbury of Salisbury this is to desier & Impouer you to take the Care & Conduct of ye men aboue named & forthwith according to order to march them to Exeter to reli . . . the distressed who are at this time in danger by ye Enimy & be very Kerfull of your self & men in your march giuen vnder my hand in Salisbury this fifth day of July in ye Eight yere of her maiesstes reign Annoque Domini 1710

Henry True Cap"

Upon the back of the original paper, which has been preserved by the True family, is written:

"The men that went to Exeter 1710 July 5th."

---

received the original from P. A. True, of Salisbury. The only important error in the *Villager* copy is that Barnes Prowse is there incorrectly printed. Pike's Journal gives a brief account of the same massacre.

Early Records of Births, Marriages, and Deaths.

The early town records of Salisbury have been preserved, and are tolerably complete. The record of births properly begins in 1639, though there are two entries dated 1637, and one 1638. The record of deaths begins in 1641, and of marriages in 1660. A copy of all these, not indexed, is deposited in the office of the Town Clerk of the present town of Amesbury. Another modern copy, indexed for names to 1844, is kept in the office of the Town Clerk of the present town of Salisbury. The Old Norfolk County records, now in the office of the Registry of Deeds, at Salem, give Salisbury births from 1639 to 1671, deaths from 1641 to 1673, and marriages from 1641 to 1672, with a modern copy. It will be seen that the record of marriages from 1641 to 1659 is found only at Salem; but there are in existence two ancient and three modern copies of records of births 1639 to 1671, deaths 1641 to 1673, and marriages 1660 to 1672*. These five copies are substantially the same, for these dates, with but slight variations. Fortunately, however, one of the two ancient copies sometimes supplies what is lost or illegible on the other.†

The original records of births, marriages, and deaths in Amesbury commence with the year 1686; and the modern copy in the office of the Town Clerk of Amesbury is indexed for names and dates. From the first settlement down to about 1667, the births, marriages, and deaths of Amesbury families were recorded on the Salisbury books, no distinction being made between Salisbury and Amesbury families. From the incorporation of the town of Amesbury, separate records of vital statistics were probably kept for that town; but they are now missing, on the Amesbury records, for the eighteen years from 1668 to 1685, inclusive. This break is partially filled by a few entries of Amesbury births, marriages, and deaths on the Old Norfolk County records at Salem for 1668 and

* There are also some later records of Salisbury and Amesbury births, marriages, and deaths before 1700, in another building, among the County Court Records, at Salem, but they are mostly duplicates of those found on the town books.

† The account of Salisbury Families, published by A. W. Brown in N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., 1853 and '54, is reasonably accurate, though there are some mistakes and omissions, sometimes of whole families, as the Rowells.

1669, and others for 1670–1676 on an ancient Norfolk County book in the office of the Town Clerk of Salisbury, of which no modern official copy has yet been made.* The record for nine years, 1677–1685, is entirely lost, so far as now appears, besides a few entries, about the year 1668, which seem to have dropped out between the different record books. The town record has but two marriages from 1690 to 1697 inclusive, though there are ten Amesbury marriages for 1693 recorded at Salem. It is this deficiency of records which makes it so difficult to obtain a complete genealogy of early Amesbury families. Recourse must be had to probate records, deeds, and other authentic documents; and much material must often be collected before even a single line of ancestry can be carried back to the first settlement.

Unfortunately, the earliest records of the churches, in both Salisbury and Amesbury, have been lost.

So many errors were found in Coffin's History of Newbury, that the town records have been examined, and most of the Newbury dates, for families included in this book, are taken from those records, preference being given to the oldest copy.

The earliest records of births, marriages, and deaths in Haverhill were written in chronological order, down to about 1664. At that time a new record was commenced, arranged by families. Many of the old entries were copied into this book, and a few errors were made in copying. We have endeavored to follow the oldest copy in which the date appears.

The Ipswich dates are mostly taken from the town records, which, unfortunately, are missing for the earliest years of the settlement.

The Hampton dates are mostly from Dow's History of Hampton, which seems to be quite full and accurate.

---

* In the same book are records of similar dates for Haverhill, Hampton, and Exeter; but most of the book is filled with records of the town of Salisbury, of later date, and this is doubtless the reason it has remained at Salisbury.

Explanations and Abbreviations.

The letters in brackets after dates indicate the records from which the dates are taken.

The probate records are at Salem, unless otherwise specified. The first date given for a will is the date of the will itself, the second is the date of proof.

Under each surname, each individual is designated by a certain number. When the history of that person is resumed, the same number is repeated, in bold face figures; and when the same person is elsewhere referred to, the number is sometimes prefixed in parentheses, to identify the individual. The sign + indicates that the family record is continued in this volume.

Small figures after a Christian name designate the generation. Names in *italics*, placed in parentheses after a person's surname, indicate the ancestors of that person. The use of SMALL CAPITALS in printing a name in the record of a marriage shows that a further account of that person will be found in this volume, under that surname, in its proper place in the alphabetic arrangement.

The double date is given for the year, between January 1 and March 25, wherever it can be determined with any degree of certainty.

Inscriptions on Amesbury tombstones were printed in Essex Co. Hist. and Gen. Register, Ipswich, 1894.

The following abbreviations are used:

A., or Ames., Amesbury.
abt., about.
acct., account.
adm., administration, administrator, or admitted.
al., allegiance.
And., Andover.
A Nk S., Amesbury records, Old Norfolk County, at Salisbury. [See p. 28].
ap., appointed.
A Sm., Amesbury records at Salem.

b., born.
bef., before.
Bk., Brookfield.
bp., baptized.
Bd., Bradford.
bro., brother.
bur., buried.

Capt., Captain.
chil., children.
chk., church.
C Nb., Coffin's History of Newbury.
Co., County.
Coll., Collections.

d., died, or days.
dau., daughter.
Dea., Deacon.
decd., deceased.
D Hm., Dow's History of Hampton.
dism., dismissed.
div., division, or divided.

Eng., England.
Ens., Ensign.
Es., Essex.
est., estate.
exec., executor.

fam., family.
free., freedom, or freemen.
fid., fidelity.

Gen., Genealogical, or Genealogy.
G. R., New England Historical and Genealogical Register.
gr., granted.
grad., graduated.
guard., guardian.

H. C., Harvard College.
Hist., History, or Historical.
Hm., Hampton.
Hv., Haverhill.

Inst., Institute.
inv., inventory.
Ip., Ipswich.

Lieut., Lieutenant.
liv., living.

m., or mar., married, or marriage.
M. Ames., Merrill's History of Amesbury.
Maj., Major
ment., mentioned.
m., or mo., month.
mos., months.
Nb., Newbury.
N. E., New England.
Nk., Old Norfolk County.

ord., ordained.

p., or pp., page, or pages.
per., perhaps.
pr., proved.
prob., probably, or probate.
pub., published, entered intention of marriage.

rec., record, or recorded.
recd., received.
Reg., Register.
rem., removed.
rep., representative in General Court.
res., residence.
Rev., Reverend.
Rǫw., Rowley.

S., or Salis., Salisbury.
Serg., Sergeant.
set., settlement, or settled.
Sm., Salem.
S Sm., Salisbury records at Salem.
Sv., Savage's Genealogical Dictionary of New England.

unm., unmarried.

W Ch., Wyman's Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown.

wid., widow.

y., or yr., year.

GENEALOGY.

1 WILLIAM[1] ALLEN* [or ALLIN] of Salisbury, "house-carpenter," received land in S. in the "first division" and in 1640. His name appears on the list of "townsmen and commoners" in 1650, and later lists. He m. 1st, ANN[2] GOODALE (*Richard*[1]), who d. May, 1678[S]; 2d, ab. 1684, Alice —— [wid. of John Roper and of JOHN DICKISON]. He d. in S., June 18, 1686 [S]. Will, in Boston, April 16, 1674; codicil Nov. 7, 1676; proved July 22, 1686. Wid. Alice d. April 1, 1687[S]. Will of Alice Allen, of S., March 24, April 20, 1687.† Children:

2 I ABIGAIL,[2] b. Jan. 4, 1639-40[S]; m. ab. 1659, HENRY[2] WHEELER (*John*[1]). +

3 II HANNAH,[2] b. June 17, 1642[S]; m. Nov. 1, 1659 [Hv], PETER[2] AYER (*John*[1]). +

4 III MARY,[2] b. July 29, 1644[S]; m. GEORGE HEWES. +

5 IV MARTHA,[2] b. 1646[S]; m. ab. 1666, RICHARD HUBBARD. +

6 V JOHN,[2] b. Oct. 9, 1648[S]; m. Aug., 1674, Wid. MARY (PIKE) ANDROS. +

7 VI WILLIAM,[2] b. Oct. 2, 1650[S]; m. July 5, 1674, Mary Harris. +

8 VII BENJAMIN,[2] b. 1652[S]; m. Sept. 3, 1686, Wid. Rachel WHEELER. +

9 VIII JOSEPH,[2] b. Oct. 13, 1658[S]; living in 1678. Inv. est. of a Joseph Allen, June, 1682; wid. Bethia and children.

10 IX RICHARD,[2] b. Nov. 8, 1655[S]; res. S. [or Hv.?]; d. June 8, 1678[S], unm. Adm. est. gr. bro. Joseph Allen, Oct., 1678; verbal will. A Richard Allin, of Hv., served in King Philip's War, under Lieut. Benj. Swett, June, 1676.

11 X RUTH,[2] b. Feb. 19, 1657-8[S]; not in will, 1674.

12 XI JEREMIAH,[2] b. Feb. 17, 1658-9[S]; m. ab. 1686[S], ANN[3] BRADBURY, (*Wymond*,[2] *Thomas*[1]). Living in S. in 1708. Oath al. and fid., S., Dec., 1677; freeman, 1690, in S.

---

* There was another William Allen who was in Salem in 1626, and had children born 1632-49; also still another made his will in Boston, Dec., 1674, without children, or perhaps only one. A Wm. Allen took oath of freemen May 18, 1631. A John Allen had children rec. at Newbury, 1656-62. Walter Allen, chil. in Newbury, 1641-47. [C Nb.]

Edward Allen, of Ipswich, mar. Sarah Kimball, Nov. 24, 1658; had children born there 1659-78; rem. to Suffield. [Savage.]

We do not know that any of these were related to the Salisbury Allens.

† Her son, Ephraim Roper, presented the account. In the will she mentioned her daughter, "Ruth hains"; grand-daughter "Sary Adhams"; "Thomas Adham's wife and Samuel Adhams my two grandchildren"; "grandson Goodhew"; "those three of my children that are deceased and left children"; "the part which should be to my daughter [Courrer's?] children, to my grand-daughter Goodhew's child which she had by John."

6 JOHN[2] ALLEN, Capt., (*William*[1]), of Salisbury, "planter" and "vintner," b. 1648, m. Aug., 1674[S], MARY[3] PIKE (*Robert*,[2] *John*[1]) [wid. of JEDEDIAH ANDROS]. Oath al. and fid., Dec., 1677; freeman, 1690. Wife adm. S. chh. Jan. 29, 1687-8; d. April 28, 1695[S]. He d. Feb. 27, 1696-7[S]. Will June 30, 1691; Apr. 14, 1697. His wife's nephew, Wm. Carr, was to live with her till he was 18. John Allen's bro. Wm. Allen and Jarvis Ring were ap. adm. est. 1698.* Children:

13 I HOPESTILL,[3] b. Nov. 12, 1674[S]; d. May 26, 1680[S].
14 II SARAH,[3] b. Feb. 9, 1676-7[S]; bp. June 10, 1688; m. Dec. 23, 1697[S], John Gordon [or Goording] of Exeter. Perhaps m. 2d Benj. Wentworth, of Dover.
15 III HOPESTILL,[3] b. Jan. 1, 1680-1[S]; d. April 12, 1681[S].
16 IV MARY,[3] b. Dec. 27, 1681[S]; bp. June 10, 1688; living in 1701, a cripple, recd. two-thirds est.†
17 V HANNAH,[3] b. Oct. 22, 1686[S]; bp. June 10, 1688; living in 1698; prob. m. June 7, 1705[S], THOMAS[3] MORRILL (*Jacob*,[2] *Abraham*[1]).
18 VI ANN,[3] b. Nov. 4, 1689[S]; d. ab. 1691[S].

7 WILLIAM[2] ALLEN, Ens., (*William*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1650, m. July 5, 1674[S], Mary Harris [dau. of John of Rowley]. Oath al. & fid. Dec., 1677; freeman 1690. Wife adm. S. chh. July 24, 1687; he adm. Feb. 5, 1698-9. He d. May 10, 1700[S]. Wid. Mary adm. est. June 3, 1700; living in 1717, settlement est., d. Jan. 23, 1720-1[S]. Children:

An "Alce Makamb" is mentioned, who apparently could not have been a daughter. Benjamin Allen and Rachel Allen were witnesses.

Savage states that *John*[2] *Roper* of Dedham came in 1637, aged 26, with wife *Alice*, 23, and two children, *Alice* and *Elizabeth*. At D. they had *Rachel*, b. 1640, d. 1641; *Hannah*, b. 1642; *Ephraim* and *Benjamin* (or *Nathaniel*), twins, b. 1645. From the will it appears that she also had a dau. *Ruth* who m. —— Haynes; that a dau. m. —— [Courrers?]; and that either a dau. or a granddau. m. —— Goodhue. *Thomas Adams* of Charlestown m. *Alice Roper* [dau. of John[2] and Alice], Dec. 2, 1654. They had *Edith*, b. 1656; *Susanna*, b. 1661; *Sarah*, b. 1667; *Samuel*, b. 1669; *Abigail*, b. 1671. W. Ch. adds *Thomas*, *Rebecca*, b. 1657, and *Mary*, b. 1664, omits Edith, with mar. 1656.

* A John Allen served under Capt. Turner, April, 1676, King Philip's war. John Allen, of S., mariner, about to go on a voyage to sea, made his wife Mary his attorney, Sept., 1682. Lieut. John Allen was wounded by the French and Indians, July or Aug., 1691, at "Mequoit" [Pike's Journal]. John Allen was a witness in trial of Susanna Martin, 1692.

Maj. Robert Pike gave land in 1687 to his seven children, and in 1691 he deeded Mary's share to her husband, Lieut. John Allen.

† A Mary Allin m. JOHN MERRILL, both of S., Sept. 23, 1702[S]. Possibly (16) Mary, or dau. of (9) Joseph.

To be inserted at page 33.

[ALLEN FAMILY.]

"31 IV JEREMIAH,[3] b. March 25, 1693[S]; bp. May 14, 1693; m. Hannah ——; res. S. Will Feb. 14, Sep. 4, 1738; wife Han., no chil."

should read as follows:

31 IV JEREMIAH,[3] b. March 25, 1693[S]; bp. May 14, 1693; m. 1st, July 22, 1716, Rachel Millard; 2d, July 27, 1743, Anne Walker; res. Swansey and Rehoboth; 14 chil.

It was (12) JEREMIAH,[2] then 79 yrs. old, whose will, 1738, ment. wife Hannah; *Jeremiah*,[4] son of "cousin" [nephew] (27) JOHN[3] ALLEN of S.; also "kinsmen" [nephews] (31) JAMES[3] WHEELER and (34) NATHL.[3] WHEELER, etc. See p. 390.

19 I WILLIAM,[3] b. June 20, 1675[S]; d. young.
20 II STILLSON,[3] b. Jan. 29, 1676–7[S]; m. Margaret ——. +
21 III ANN,[3] b. May 3, 1678[S]; [m. Jan. 2, 1700–1[S], Jonathan Bill of Boston; adm. S. chh. March 5, 1698–9; dism. to 1st Boston chh. Nov. 21, 1701?] [Dead in 1717?]
22 IV WILLIAM,[3] b. June 14, 1680[S]; liv. in 1717, "2d son." Wm. Allen Jr. adm. S. chh. March 25, 1705. Res. Greenland in 1720–1.
23 V ABIGAIL,[3] b. July 2, 1683[S]; bp. Aug. 7, 1687; m. Jan. 9, 1711–2[S], JOSEPH WADLEIGH (*John*); adm. S. chh. June 11, 1710; liv. 1717.
24 VI JUDITH,[3] b. Jan. 17, 1686–7[S]; bp. Aug. 7, 1687; d. April 5, 1703[S].
25 VII DOROTHY,[3] b. Aug. 12, 1688[S]; bp. Sept. 30, 1688; prob. m. EPHRAIM HACKETT (*William*).
26 VIII MARY,[3] b. [Dec. 1, 1692[S]; bp. Sept. 25, 1692?]; d. April 6, 1703[S].
27 IX JOHN,[3] b. ——; liv. 1717.

8 BENJAMIN[2] ALLEN (*William*[1]), of Salisbury and Rehoboth, b. 1652; m. 1st, Sept. 3, 1686[S], Rachel ——,* [wid. of HENRY[3] WHEELER (*Henry*,[2] *John*[1])]; 2d, Nov. 13, 1695, Hopestill Leonard of Rehoboth or Taunton. Freeman 1690. Wife Rachel adm. S. chh. May 7, 1693; d. May 5, 1694. Children:

28 I ELIZABETH,[3] b. Sept. 6, 1687[S]; bp. May 14, 1693.
29 II BENJAMIN,[3] b. May 20, 1689[S]; bp. May 14, 1693.
30 III SQUIRE,[3] b. March 26, 1691[S]; bp. May 14, 1693.
31 IV JEREMIAH,[3] b. March 25, 1693[S]; bp. May 14, 1693; [m. Hannah ——; res. S. Will Feb. 14, Sept. 4, 1738; wife Han., no chil.†
Also 8 chil. of Benj.[2] by 2d wife, b. 1697–1711, in Rehoboth.‡

20 STILLSON[3] ALLEN (*William*,[2] *William*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1677; m. Margaret ——. Wife Marg. bp. and adm. S. chh. Dec. 11, 1698. He was living in 1717. Children:

32 I MARGARET,[4] b. Dec. 20, 1697[S]; bp. Jan. 1, 1698–9.
33 II JEREMIAH,[4] b. Nov. 24, 1699[S]; bp. Nov. 26, 1699.
34 III RUTH,[4] b. March 5, 1700–1[S]; bp. April 6, 1701; prob. m. Jan. 21, 1719–20[S], BENJ.[4] MORRILL (*Isaac*[3], *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]).
35 IV WILLIAM,[4] b. Nov. 23, 1702[S]; bp. May 9, 1703.
36 V MARY,[4] b. Oct. 20, 1706[S]; bp. Dec. 29, 1706.
37 VI ANN,[4] b. Feb. 11, 1708–9[S]; bp. Sept. 24, 1710.
38 VII ELISHA,[4] b. July 9, 1710[S]; bp. Sept. 24, 1710.
39 VIII STILLSON,[4] b. May 15, 1713[S]; bp. July 19, 1713.
40 IX ELINOR[4], b. ——; bp. June 12, 1715.

---

* Benj. Allen m. Wid. Rachel Wheeler of *Boston*, 1686[D Hm. rec.]. Benj. Allen m. Hopstill Lynard of Rehoboth (ab. Sep.) 1695[D Hm. rec.]

† He ment. "Jeremiah Allen, son of my cousin John Allen of Salis.," kinsmen James Wheeler of Swansey, Nathl. Wheeler of Boston, and Wm. Allen of Salis.

‡ Narragansett Hist. Reg., vol. 2, p. 284, and vol. 3, p. 92.

41 ROGER[1] ALLING, Dea. and Serg., of New Haven, Ct., as early as 1639; m. Mary Nash; d. there Sept. 27, 1674. He was treasurer of the colony in 1661 and after. Wid. Mary d. Aug. 16, 1683[Sv.] Children:

42 I MARY,[2] bp. Nov. 26, 1643[G. R.]*
43 II SAMUEL,[2] bp. Nov. 4, 1645[G. R.]
44 III JOHN,[2] bp. Oct. 2, 1647[G. R.]
45 IV SARAH,[2] bp. Nov. 12, 1649[G. R.]
46 V ELIZABETH,[2] d. young, not rec. [Sv.]
47 VI SUSANNA,[2] d. young, not rec. [Sv.]
48 VII JAMES,[2] b. June 24, 1657; bp. 1657[G. R.]; m. 1688, Elizabeth Cotton. +

48 JAMES[2] ALLEN [or ALLING], Rev., (*Roger*[1]), b. 1657; third pastor of the Salisbury church; m. 1688[S], Elizabeth[3] Cotton [dau. of Rev. John[2] of Plymouth]. He grad. H. C. 1679; was called from Boston in 1682, ord. May 4, 1687; d. March 4,† 1695-6[S]. Wid. Eliz. m. March 14, 1698-9[S], Rev. CALEB[3] CUSHING. She was guard. of the three chil. in 1699; made journey to New Haven in set. est. Children:

49 I JOANNA,[3] b. March 5, 1690-1[S]; bp. March 8;‡ m. Jan. 19, 1715[S], ELIAS[4] PIKE (*Moses*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *John*[1]), of S.
50 II MARY,[3] b. April 10, 1692[S]; bp. April 17;‡ m. Feb. 28, 1716-7[S], John Appleton, of Ipswich.
51 III ELIZABETH,[3] b. and bp. Sept. 2, 1694[S]; m. June 23, 1715[S], Rev. JOSHUA[4] MOODY (*Daniel*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Wm.*[1]) of Isles of Shoals.

1 HENRY[1] AMBROSE [or AMBROSS], "house-carpenter," b. ab. 1613; m. Susanna ——. He was of Hampton, 1640-49; freeman, May 18, 1642; bought land in Salisbury in 1649, and prob. removed there that year; of Charlestown in 1653; and of Boston in 1654, when he sold land in S. His name appears on the list of "townsmen and commoners" in S., 1650, but was marked "disallowed" in Hist. Gen. Reg., Jan., 1849. He d. in S., 1658. Inv. est., May 22, 1658. Wid. Susanna deposed in Boston, Nov. 19, 1658. She m. JOHN[1] SEVERANCE before 1664. Children:

---

* Hist. Gen. Register, 1855, p. 357.

† March 3, Pike's Journal.

‡ A Joanna Allin was adm. S. chh. Sep. 12, 1714; and a Mary Allin, Jan. 20, 1716-7.

15183377

2 I EBENEZER,[2] b. ab. 1640–2; liv. 1669.
3 II SAMUEL,[2] bp. July 25, 1641[D Hm.]; m. Hope ——. +
4 III HENRY,[2] b. June, 1649[S]; m. Oct., 1672[S], Wid. Susanna WORCESTER. +
5 IV ABIGAIL,[2] b. Dec. 28, 1654, Boston; m. Oct., 1672, WILLIAM[2] OSGOOD (*William*[1]). + [See will of Ebenezer Severance].

3 SAMUEL[2] AMBROSE (*Henry*[1]), of Salisbury and Amesbury, "mariner," b. ab. 1641; m. Hope ——.* Children:

6 I ABIGAIL,[3] b. Feb., 1665[S].
7 II MARGERITE,[3] b. Aug. 12, 1668[S].

4 HENRY[2] AMBROSE (*Henry*[1]), of Salisbury, "weaver," b. 1649; m. Oct., 1672[S], Susanna —— [wid. of TIMOTHY[2] WORCESTER (*Wm.*[1])]. Oath al. and fid. at S., 1677; living in 1680. Henry Ambross and wife Sus. adm. S. chh. Oct. 16, 1715. Chil.:

8 I DOROTHY,[3] b. Sept. 21, 1673[S].
9 II NATHANIEL,[3] b. Jan. 26, 1675–6[S]; d. soon.
10 III NATHANIEL,[3] b. Feb. 26, 1677–8[S]; pub. Dec. 8, 1697[S], to SARAH[3] EASTMAN, (prob. *Nathl.*,[2] *Roger*[1]). Chil., *Elizabeth*[4], b. Oct. 2, 1698[S]; *Henry*,[4] b. Aug., 1701[S]. He rem. to Chester, N. H.†

1 JEDEDIAH ANDROS [or ANDREWS],‡ perhaps of Dover in 1657, rem. to Salisbury; m. MARY[3] PIKE (*Robert*[2], *John*[1]). He d. ab. 1673. Wid. Mary ap. adm. est. Sept. 1, 1673. She m. (6) JOHN ALLEN, Aug., 1674. Child:

2 I JOSEPH, b. March 10, 1669–70[S]. Joseph Andrews deed to father-in-law John Allen of S., 1692. Son-in-law Joseph Andros is ment. in will of John Allen, 1691. In 1700 he had not been heard from for some time, and it was doubtful if he was living.

1 JOHN ASH [or NASH], of Salisbury and Amesbury, "laborer;" m. Aug. 14, 1667[S], MARY[3] BARTLETT (*Chris.*,[2] *Rich.*[1]) He was of Newbury in 1652;§ worked for Wm. Osgood

---

* In 1675–8 she [of "Jamico"] petitioned for divorce, children mentioned, no names. Wm. Timberley (age 32 in '78) and John Hunt, witnesses.

† We find Henry Ambross, "weaver," and wife Sus. of S., alias "Hampton," in 1707; Henry of S., 1703 and '09. Nathl. Ambross of S., 1724–5, speaks of his father, Henry A., deed.

‡ Robert, John, and Richard Andrews were in Ip. as early as 1635–1643; but we have been unable to trace any relationship to Jedediah, above.

§ Possibly the early records may refer to another John.

in 1654, in S.; was of S. 1658–64; of A. 1668. John Nash was made "townsman" in A. in 1667. Oath al. and fid. Dec., 1677. He d. in A. Jan. 5, 1694–5[A]. Will Feb. 8, 1689–90; Sept. 26, 1695; wife Mary named exec. Children:

2 I MARY, b. May 20, 1668[A Sm.]; m. Nov. 29, 1689[A] or '90[A Sm.], THOMAS[2] HOYT (*John*[1]).
3 II JOHN, b. Feb. 3, 1669–70[A Sm.]; m. Mary ——. +
4 III NATHANIEL, b. March 17, 1671–2[A Nk S.]; liv. 1690.
5 IV MARTHA, b. March 1, 1673–4[A Nk S.]; liv. 1690.
6 V BETHIA, b. Dec. 21, 1676[A Nk S.];* prob. m. Oct. 19, 1702[A], John Davis Jr.; liv. 1690.
7 VI SARAH, b. ——; liv. 1690.

3 JOHN ASH (*John*), of Amesbury, b. 1670; m. Mary ——. He was killed by Indians in A., July 4, 1706. Wid. Mary Ash Jr. of A. m. July 28, 1707[A], JOHN THOMPSON. Children:

8 I SARAH, b. Feb. 3, 1701–2[A].
9 II JUDITH, b. Nov. 20, 1703[A].
10 III NATHANIEL, b. Sept. 1, 1705[A].

1 JOHN[1] AYER [or AYERS]† received land in Salisbury in the "first division," in 1640 and '43; rem. to Haverhill ab. 1647, when he sold house, land and commonage to John Stevens. He m. Hannah ——; d. in Hv. March 31, 1657[Hv]. Will March 12, Oct. 6, 1657. Wid. Hannah d. Oct. 8, 1688[Hv]. Children:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. in Eng.; m. 1st, May 5, 1646[Hv], SARAH[2] WILLIAMS; 2d, March 26, 1663, Mary Wooddam. +
3 II ROBERT,[2] b. ab. 1625; m. Feb. 27, 1650[Hv], Elizabeth Palmer. +
4 III REBECCA,[2] b. ——; m. "about" Oct. 8, 1648[Nb], John Aslet; liv. 1657.
5 IV THOMAS,[2] b. ——; m. April 1, 1656[Hv], Elizabeth Hutchins. +
6 V PETER,[2] b. ab. 1633; m. Nov. 1, 1659[Hv], HANNAH ALLEN. +
7 VI MARY,[2] b. ab. 1634; liv. 1657; [also 1668, unm?]
8 VII OBADIAH,[2] b. ——; m. March 19, 1669–1[Hv], HANNAH PIKE. +
9 VIII HANNAH,[2] b. Dec. 21, 1644[S]; m. March 24, 1662–3[Hv], STEPHEN[2] WEBSTER (*John*[1]). +
10 IX NATHANIEL,[2] b. ——; m. May 10, 1670[Hv], Tamesin Turloar. +

2 JOHN[2] AYER (*John*[1]), of Haverhill and Ipswich; m. 1st, May 5, 1646[Hv], SARAH[2] WILLIAMS (*John*[1]); 2d, March 26,

---

* Bethia Nash, dau. of Goodwife Nash, was bp. March 4, 1676–7[Nb].

† Name variously spelled, Ayre, Ayres, Aires, Eyres, Eyre, Eyer, Eyers, Eire, Eires, etc.

1663[Hv], Mary Wooddam. Wife Sarah d. July 25, 1662[Hv]. John Eyer Sen. oath al. and fid. Hv., Nov., 1677. John Ayers and wife Mary, lately of Hv., were of Ip. in 1679.* He was of Ip. in 1683, '92† and '93–4. Children:

11 I JOHN,[3] b. March 18, 1647–8[Hv]; prob. d. unm. at Andover; father presented inv. est. Sept. 23, 1683. Jn° Eyer Jr. oath al. and fid. Hv. Nov., 1677.

12 II ZECHARIAH,[3] b. Oct. 24, 1650[Hv]; prob. m. June 27, 1678, ELIZABETH[2] CHASE (*Aquila*[1]) at And; liv. in Newbury in 1696. He served in King Philip's War, Jan., 1675–6, July and Aug. 1676.‡

13 III NATHANIEL,[3] b. March 13, 1654–5[Hv]; m. Aug. 31, 1682, Ann Swan. +

14 IV JOSEPH,[3] b. March 16, 1658–9[Hv]; prob. m. Nov. 24, 1686[Hv], SARAH CORLISS. +

15 V SARAH,[3] b. Jan. 17, 1661–2[Hv], (by 1st wife); m. Henry Collins of Lynn.

16 VI SAMUEL,[3] b. —— (by 2d wife); d. Sept. 5, 1670, at And. [G. R.]

3 ROBERT[2] AYER (*John*[1]),§ of Haverhill, "yeoman," b. ab. 1625; m. Feb. 27, 1650[Hv], Elizabeth Palmer, [dau. of Henry of Hv]; freeman's oath May, 1666, and Oct., 1667. Wife d. April 24, 1705[Hv]. Children:

17 I ELIZABETH,[3] b. Nov. 10, 1652[Hv].

18 II SAMUEL,[3] born Nov. 11, 1654[Hv]; m. Dec. 14, 1681[Hv], Mary Johnson. +

19 III MEHITABLE,[3] b. Sept. 14, 1656[Hv].

20 IV TIMOTHY,[3] b. Oct. 2, 1659[Hv]; m. Nov. 24, 1682[Hv], Ruth Johnson. +

21 V A DAUGHTER,[3] b. and d. July 9, 1662[Hv].

22 VI HANNAH,[3] b. Jan. 26, 1663–4[Hv]; d. March 10, 1675–6[Hv & S].

23 VII MARY,[3] b. Jan. 15, 1667–8[Hv]; d. April 14, 1668[Hv].

5 THOMAS[2] AYER (*John*[1]), of Haverhill; m. April 1, 1656[Hv], Elizabeth Hutchins; d. Nov. 9, 1686[Hv]; inv. est.

---

* The John admitted commoner at Ip. March, 1667, was prob. son of (30) John.

† John Ayer of Ip., Peter and Nathl. Ayer of Hv., all sons of John Ayer, decd., formerly of Salis., and Han. his wife, quit claimed land in S. to Abraham Clement, Dec., 1692. Robert Ayer had also deeded land to Abraham C. of Salis.

‡ On a list of proprietors of Andover, 1702 and before, is "Zechariah Ayer alias Robert Russell." Perhaps the latter bought Ayer's right.

§ Hannah Ayer, wid. of John Ayer. Sen., formerly of Salisbury, and lately of Haverhill," deeded common rights in S. to her son Robert, of Hv., in Feb., 1681.

Nov. 18, 1686, son John Aires made oath. A Thomas Ayer of Hv. oath of freemen May, 1666; Oct., 1667; April, 1669. He may have lived in Newbury in 1657. Children:

24 I JOHN,[3] b. May 12 [Nb] or 14[Hv], 1657; prob. in Newbury; m. Sept. 13, 1683, Hannah Travers. +
25 II ELIZABETH,[3] b. Dec. 23, 1659[Hv]; m. Oct. 28, 1684[Hv], Samuel Watts; she d. Oct. 26, 1695[Hv].
26 III MARY,[3] b. March 22, 1660–1[Hv].
27 IV LOVE,[3] b. April 15, 1663[Hv]; prob. m. April 2, 1679[Hv], Joseph Kingsbury.
28–9 V & VI TWO SONS,[3] b. Jan. 16, 1664–5[Hv]; both d. Jan. 20, 1664–5[Hv].
30 VII THOMAS,[3] b. June 9, 1666[Hv];* prob. m. 1st, Ruth Wilford; 2d, March 7, 1709–10[Hv], DOROTHY MARTIN [wid. of HENRY[3] BLAISDELL (*Henry*,[2] *Ralph*[1]), of A].
31 VIII SAMUEL,[3] b. July 11, 1671[Hv]; d. July 15, 1672[Hv].

6 PETER[2] AYER, Cornet, (*John*[1]), of Haverhill, b. ab. 1633; m. Nov. 1, 1659[Hv], HANNAH[2] ALLEN (*William*[1]). Freeman, May, 1666; rep. 1683, '85, '89, and '90; d. at Boston Jan. 2[Hv] or 3, 1698–9. Div. est. March 29, 1700, wid. Hannah mentioned. Children:

32 I RUTH,[3] b. Oct. 30, 1660[Hv].†
33 II HANNAH,[3] b. Aug. 21, 1662[Hv]; m. Oct. 17, 1681, John Osgood in And.
34 III ABIGAIL,[3] b. July 4, 1664[Hv].†
35 IV MARY,[3] b. Aug. 6, 1666[Hv].†
36 V MARTHA,[3] b. March 1, 1667–8[Hv]; m. May 19, 1690, Peter Osgood.
37 VI SAMUEL,[3] b. Sept. 28, 1669[Hv];‡ prob. m. Nov. 21, 1693[Hv], Elizabeth Tuttle [dau. of Simon]; liv. 1700; 8 or 10 chil., Hv. rec.
38 VII WILLIAM,[3] b. Sept. 23, 1673[Hv]; d. Nov. 20, 1675[Hv].
39 VIII RACHEL,[3] b. Oct. 18, 1675[Hv]; d. May 21, 1678, "of the pox" [Hv].
40 IX EBENEZER,[3] b. May 22, 1678[Hv]; d. Oct. 10, 1695[Hv].

8 OBADIAH[2] AYER (*John*[1]), of Haverhill; m. March 19, 1660–1[Hv], HANNAH[3] PIKE (*John*[2], *John*[1]). He rem. to Woodbridge, N. J., ab. 1669 or '70; d. Nov. 14, 1694. Wife d. May 31, 1689. Children:

---

* Deeds of Thomas[3] Ayer of Haverhill, "yeoman" 1695–6, 1701, 1712. Five chil., Hv. rec., b. 1695–1705. His first wife was prob. killed by Indians.

† The three daus. m. John Denison, Robert Lord, and Joseph Calef.

‡ Deeds of Sam. Ayer Jr. of Hv., son of Cornet Peter of Hv., 1694 & '96.

41 I JOHN[3], b. March 2, 1662–3[Hv & Nb].
42 II SARAH,[3] b. March 5, 1664–5[Hv]; d. Feb. 3, 1665–6[Hv].
43 III A SON,[3] b. Nov. 1, d. Nov. 14, 1666[Hv].
44 IV SAMUEL,[3] b. Sept. 13, d. Dec. 26, 1667[Hv].
45 V A SON,[3] b. Oct., 1670, in N. J.*
46 VI A SON,[3] b. April 4, 1674.*
47 VII THOMAS,[3] b. [Oct. 3, 1675; d. young?]
48 VIII MARY,[3] b. Feb. 16, 1680; d. Feb. 23, 1698–9.
49 IX SARAH,[3] b. April 13, 1683; d. Nov. 8, 1683.
50 X A DAUGHTER [SARAH ?], b. Sept. 7, 1685.

10 NATHANIEL[2] AYER (*John*[1]), of Haverhill; m. May 10, 1670[Hv], Tamesin Turloar. Oath al. and fid. Hv. Nov., 1677. Wife Tamesin d. Dec. 13, 1700[Hv]. He d. Nov. 17, 1717[Hv]. Children:

51 I HANNAH,[3] b. and d. June 2, 1671[Hv].
52 II HANNAH,[3] b. Dec. 19, 1672[Hv]; m. Feb. 25, 1690–1[Hv], Ebenezer Belknap. She d. Nov., 1779, almost 107 years old. [Hv.]
53 III ELIZABETH,[3] b. Aug. 19, 1674[Hv].
54 IV NATHANIEL,[3] b. Nov. 15, 1676[Hv].
55 V ABIA[3] (dau.), b. Feb. 5, 1678–9[Hv].
56 VI OBADIAH[3], b. Jan. 20, 1680–1[Hv]; d. April 6, 1681[Hv].
57 VII RUTH,[3] b. Dec. 30, 1681[Hv]; d. April 24, 1682[Hv].
58 VIII A CHILD,[3] b. Sept. 5, d. Sept. 9, 1683[Hv].
59 IX BENJAMIN,[3] b. Aug. 9, 1684[Hv]; d. June 17, 1685[Hv].
60 X MARY,[3] b. Sept. 9, 1687[Hv].
61 XI RUTH,[3] b. May 12, 1689[Hv].

13 NATHANIEL[3] AYER (*John*[2], *John*[1]), of Haverhill, b. 1654–5; m. Aug. 31, 1683[Hv], Ann Swan. A Nathl. Aires, ab. his age, took oath al. at Nb. 1678. Children:

62 I JOSEPH,[4] b. Aug. 25, 1684[Hv].
63 II SARAH,[4] b. Dec. 27, 1686[Hv].
64 III PETER,[4] b. June 10, 1689[Hv].
65 IV ELIZABETH,[4] b. April 26, 1691[Hv].
66 V HEPZIBAH,[4] b. July 9, 1694[Hv]; d. in Andover, July 12, 1697.

14 JOSEPH[3] AYER, (prob. *John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Haverhill, b. 1658–9; m. Nov. 24, 1686[Hv], SARAH[2] CORLISS (*George*[1]). A Joseph Eyer took oath al. and fid., Hv., Nov., 1677. Children:

---

* Whitmore, in Hist. Gen. Reg., 1863, and '65, p. 29, thinks V and VI were Obadiah and Joseph, who, with John, settled in Woodbridge.

67 I JOSEPH,[4] b. May 8, 1688[Hv]; d. May 30, 1688[Hv].
68 II SARAH,[4] b. Oct. 15, 1690[Hv].
69 III ABIGAIL,[4] b. Sept. 8, 1693[Hv].
70 IV JOSEPH,[4] b. Dec. 23, 1695[Hv].
71 V TIMOTHY,[4] b. March 25, 1698[Hv].

18 SAMUEL[3] AYER, Capt. and Dea., (*Robert*,[2] *John*[1]), of Haverhill, b. 1654; m. Dec. 14, 1681[Hv], Mary Johnson of Hampton. Oath al. and fid. Nov., 1677; freeman May, 1683. He was the chief selectman and killed by the French and Indians when they surprised the town, Aug. 29, 1708[Hv].* [See Chase's Hist. Hv., p. 229.] Adm. est. Oct. 18, 1708; est. div. 1715. Wid. Mary d. Jan. 8, 1744–5[Hv]. Her will Oct. 6, 1741; April 23, 1745. Children:

72 I PETER,[4] b. Dec. 21, 1682[Hv]; d. Feb. 11, 1682–3[Hv].
73 II MEHITABLE,[4] b. Feb. 5, 1683[Hv]; m. —— Little; liv. in 1741.
74 III JAMES,[4] b. Oct. 27, 1686[Hv]; liv. in 1741.
75 IV OBADIAH,[4] b. May 9, 1689[Hv]; grad. H. C. 1710; liv. in 1741.
76 V TIMOTHY,[4] b. April 9, 1692[Hv]; weaver, res. Hv.; d. April 20, 1745[Hv].
77 VI LYDIA,[4] b. Dec. 19, 1694[Hv]; m. —— Worth; d. bef. 1741.
78 VII HANNAH,[4] b. May 3, 1697[Hv]; m. —— White; d. bef. 1741.
79 VIII RUTH,[4] b. March 21, 1699–1700[Hv]; m. —— Davis; d. bef. 1741.
80 IX ABIGAIL,[4] b. April 7, 1702[Hv]; d. Sept. 24, 1726[Hv].
81 X JOHN,[4] b. April 7, 1705[Hv]; liv. in 1741.

20 TIMOTHY[3] AYER (*Robert*,[2] *John*[1]), of Haverhill, b. 1659; m. Nov. 24, 1682[Hv], Ruth Johnson, of Hampton. Oath al. and fid. Nov., 1677. Will Aug. 7, 1689;† Sept. 30, 1690. Wid. Ruth m. May 5, 1691[Hv], SAMUEL[3] DOW (prob. *Stephen*,[2] *Thomas*[1]). She d. July 25, 1751[Hv]. Children:

82 I HANNAH,[4] b. Dec. 7, 1683[Hv]; liv. 1689.
83 II RUTH,[4] b. April 3, 1686[Hv]; d. Jan. 27, 1686–7[Hv].
84 III MARY,[4] b. July 16, 1688[Hv]; liv. 1689.

24 JOHN[3] AYER (*Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), of Haverhill, b. 1657; m. Sept. 13, 1683[Hv], Hannah Travers, of Boston. Both living in Hv. in 1694. Children:

---

* Sam. Aires of Hv. served in King Philip's War, Aug., 1676, and under Lieut. Benj. Swett, June, 1676.

† In it he mentioned wife Ruth, grandfather Palmer, brother and sister Samuel and Mary Ayer. The Hv. rec. give date of death April 14, 1689; prob. should be 1690.

85 I HANNAH,[4] b. Aug. 7, 1685[Hv]; d. Aug. 26, 1685[Hv].
86 II HANNAH,[4] b. Aug. 10, 1686[Hv].
87 III JOHN,[4] b. April 18, 1688[Hv].
88 IV DANIEL,[4] b. June 15, 1691[Hv].
89 V DAVID,[4] b. May 23, 1693[Hv].

90 JOHN[1] AYRES,* Capt., of Ipswich and Brookfield, "husbandman;" m. Susanna Symonds [dau. of Mark of Ip]. He was in Ip. in 1648; rem. to Quabog or Brookfield, as one of its first settlers. He was of Ip. in 1669; but of Bk. Nov., 1672; was killed by Indians (at Squakeag or Northfield) when they destroyed Brookfield, Aug. 3, 1675. Inv. est. 1676; 7 sons and 1 dau. Wid. Sus. d. at Ip. Feb. 8, 1682-3[Ip]. Children:

91 I JOHN,[2] b. [ab. 1649?]; m. Mary ——. +
92 II SAMUEL,[2] b. ab. 1650; m. April 16, 1677, ABIGAIL FELLOWS. +
93 III THOMAS,[2] b. ——; m. March 21, 1677-8, Hannah Errington. +
94 IV JOSEPH,[2] b.——; m. June 9, 1684, Sarah Caldwell; res. Ip. and Bk.; 5 chil.
95 V SUSANNA,[2] b. ——; m. —— Day.
96 VI EDWARD,[2] b. Feb. 12, 1658-9[Ip]; res. Kittery or Portsmouth, 1717.
97 VII MARK,[2] b. Dec. 14, 1661[Ip]; res. Kittery or Portsmouth, 1717.
98 VIII NATHANIEL,[2] b. July 6, 1664[Ip]; res. Boston, 1717.

91 JOHN[2] AYRES (90 *John*[1]), of Ipswich, [b. ab. 1649?]; m. Mary ——. He perhaps rem. to Boston and d. Aug. 12, 1711, aged 62. Will of John Ayer of Boston, "barber," Aug. 12, Aug. 16, 1711; gave all property to wife Mary. [Boston Probate.] [See note, p. 37.] Children:

99 I [JOHN,[3] ?] b. Sept. 1677[Ip].
100 II ABIGAIL,[3] b. May 14, 1680[Ip].
101 III RUTH,[3] b. Nov. 22, 1685[Ip]; d. Dec. 24, 1685.

92 SAMUEL[2] AYRES (90 *John*[1]), of Ipswich, Newbury, and Rowley, b. ab. 1650; m. April 16, 1677[Ip], ABIGAIL[2] FELLOWS,

---

* Autograph *John Aires*, Feb., 1650-1. Also spelled in various other ways, as in the case of (1) John. This John Ayres was a tenant and "did improve the land" of Rev. John Norton of Ip. for several years. He had a "brother Edward Chapman," who m. a dau. of Mark Symonds; and a nephew Simon Chapman, who was 54 years old in 1698. Wid. Susanna Ayres of Ip., late of Quabog, "a great sufferer by the Indian wars," was to receive a portion of the money left by Sam. Hall, and distributed through John Hall. Her son Thomas Ayres, of Ip., acted for her, Oct., 1682. [Ip. deeds at Sm.] In 1661 John Ayres was called bro. to Wm. Lampson, decd., and wid. Sarah.

(*Wm.*[1]), perhaps his cousin. He d. prior to 1714. She was prob. living in 1712, and perhaps in 1722. Children:

102 I MARY,[3] b. Jan. 30, 1677-8[Ip].
103 II SAMUEL,[3] b. Jan. 30, 1677-8[Ip]; m. June 7, 1705, Eleanor Randall; res. Rw. and Ip.; liv. 1717.
104 III JOHN,[3] b. March 16, 1678-9[Ip]; res. Rw. 1705, and Bk.; liv. 1712.
105 IV WRY[3] or WILLIAM, b. Jan. 26, 1681-2[Ip]; res. Ip.
106 V EPHRAIM,[3] b. Feb. 13, 1686-7[Ip]; res. Ip.
107 VI STEPHEN,[3] b. March 13, 1688-9[Nb]; res. Nb. and Gloucester.
108 VII JABEZ,[3] b. Dec. 27, 1690[Nb]; m. Dec. 8, 1717[or '18], REBECCA[4] KIMBALL (*Henry*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Richard*[1]); res. Nb., Rw., and Bk.
109 VIII JOSEPH,[3] b. ——; res. Ip.
110 IX EBENEZER,[3] b. ——; m. Oct. 5, 1710[S], DORCAS[3] GETCHELL (*Sam.*,[2] *Sam.*[1]), of S.; res. Nb.
111 X EDWARD,[3] b. ——; m. Nov. 19, 1718, JEMIMA DAVIS (*Stephen?*); res. Bk.

93 THOMAS[2] AYRES (90 *John*[1]), of Ipswich, Newbury, and Portsmouth; m. March 21, 1677-8[Ip], Hannah Errington. He was of Ip. 1682, Portsm. 1717. Children:

112 I THOMAS,[3] b. Jan. 25, 1678-9[Ip]; res. Ip; liv. 1714.
113 II HANNAH,[3] b. Aug. 2, 1680[Ip].
114 III REBECCA,[3] b. May 27, 1682[Ip].
115 IV A DAUGHTER,[3] b. June, 1685[Ip].
116 V ABRAHAM,[3] b. June 18, 1688[Nb]; res. Ip; liv. 1714.
117 VI SAMUEL,[3] b. Aug. 29, 1690[Nb].
118 VII MEHITABLE,[3] b. April 5, 1693[C Nb].

119 SAMUEL[1] AYRES, of Ipswich, b. ab. 1623; commoner in Ip. 1678; d. Feb. 17, 1696-7. Will Feb. 13, March 29, 1697; wife ment., no name. He was a tenant of Mr. John Norton ab. 1656, as testified in 1698. [Ip. deeds.] Children:

120 I SUSAN,[2] b. ——; m. Nov. 21, 1677[Ip], Thomas Wait. She d. in. Ip. May 28, 1683[Ip]. Sam.[1] ment. grandchild Susanna Wait in will, 1697.
121 II SAMUEL,[2] b. Sept. 14, 1658[Ip]; prob. pub. June 23, 1721, to wid. Mary Fuller; res. Ip.; d. Oct. 21, 1743.*
122 III JOHN,[2] b. May, 1661[Ip]; "cordwinder" of Ip.; d. unm. Nov. 23, 1690, "in the Canada voyage." Bro. Joseph Ayre ment. inv. est.
123 IV JOSEPH,[2] b. Oct. 29, 1664[Ip]; m. Margery ——; "taylor," res. Ip.; d. March 4, 1730*, leaving chil. b. 1694-1705.
124 V MARY,[2] b. June 22, 1667[Ip]; liv. 1728, prob. unm.*

* Will of Sam.,[2] "advanced in years," March 21, 1738; Oct. 30, 1743. Mentions wife Mary; sister Mary Ayers; Joseph, eldest child of bro. Joseph, late

Unclassified Records.

1 Joanna, dau. of Abigail Abbey, bp. Jan. 5, 1706–7[S].
2 Wid. Martha Eyre, Boston, 1678. (Court files).
3 Mary Eires m. Ephraim Davis, March 19, 1687–8[And].
4 John Ayer m. Ruth Browne, Oct. 31, 1698[Nb]; child Edith b. April 8, 1702[C Nb].
5 Hannah Ayer m. John Shepherd, Feb. 15, 1704–5[Hv].
6 Ruth Ayer m. James "Corline," Nov. 5, 1706[Hv].
7 Thomas Ayers of Hv. m. Ruth Watson of S., Nov. 14. 1716[S].
8 Mary Ayer of Hv. m. Rev. Isaac Morrill, pub. June 27, 1741[S].
9 Adm. est. wid. Eliz. Ayres of Hv., May 22, 1710.
10 Robert Kimball of Bd. ap. adm. est. of his son-in-law Samuel Ayer of Hv., May 1, 1728. Sam. Ayer of Hv. ap. guard. of Sam. Ayer, 2 years old, son of Sam. Ayer of Hv., decd., March 3, 1728–9.
11 Adm. est. John Ayers of Nb., 1744.
12 Will of John Ayer of Hv., March 6, 1744; Jan., 1745. Wife Mary, chil. Timothy and Abigail.

1 ORLANDO BAGLEY [of Amesbury?];* m. March 6, 1653–4[S Sm], SARAH[2] COLBY (*Anthony*[1]). Both were living in 1662, [div. est. Anthony Colby]; but they may have died soon after. He was apparently not living in Amesbury in 1677 and 1680; and both were dead in 1700.† Children:

2 I ORLANDO, b. ——; m. Dec. 22, 1681[A Sm], SARAH[3] SARGENT. +
3 II SARAH, b. ——; m. April 5, 1681[S], JOHN MACK. +

---

of Ip., decd.; no chil. of his own. Whitmore, in "Ayres Family," states that he had Sam., b. 1722–3, and three other children, all d. young. The age of Sam. renders the statement somewhat improbable.

NOTE. The Ayer and Ayres families were published by W. H. Whitmore in Hist. Gen. Reg., 1862 and '65; also in a separate volume of the "Ayres Family," especially that of Capt. John of Ipswich and Brookfield. His spelling of the surname is here followed, to distinguish the families.

* We have found it difficult to obtain proof that (1) Orlando Bagley lived in Amesbury at all. [See pp. 13, 19.] We have found no trace of his ancestry. There was a John Bagley in Salem who had children b. 1681–86; but we have no proof that he was related to Orlando. There was an Alice Baggerly member of Salem chh. 1637.

† Orlando and Sarah were the only children of Sarah (Colby) Bagley living in 1700 [div. est. Susanna (Colby) Whittidge.] We do not find either *Sen.* or *Jun.* used in connection with Orlando Bagley before (4) Orlando became of age. In 1712, (2) Orlando Sen. deeded land to his sons (4) Orlando Jun. and John. We have found no Bagley probate or deeds prior to 1700: Orlando without suffix in 1706, 1709, and 1710; Orlando Sen. in 1707; Orlando Jun. in 1711; in addition to the above.

2 ORLANDO BAGLEY, Ens., (*Orlando*), of Amesbury, "yeoman;" m. 1st, Dec. 22, 1681[A Sm], SARAH[2] SARGENT (*Wm.*[1]); 2d, pub. March 25, 1704[A], to Sarah Annis of Nb. First wife Sarah d. Oct. 3, 1701[A]. Oath al., of A., Dec., 1677;* signed training band petition, 1680; freeman 1690; constable 1692. Will Feb. 12, 1723–4; Jan. 6, 1728–9; wife Sarah ment. Children:

4 I ORLANDO, b. Dec. 14, 1682[A Sm]; m. Feb. 13, 1705–6[A], DOROTHY HARVEY (*John*); res. A; both liv. 1721. He was liv. 1724.
5 II SARAH, b. Feb. 27, 1683–4[A Sm]; m. 1st, July 15, 1703[A], HENRY[3] LANCASTER (*Joseph,*[2] *Henry*[1] ?); 2d, pub. April 11, 1713[A], to ELISHA[3] WEED (*Ephraim,*[2] *John*[1] ?); liv. 1724.
6 III JOHN, b. Jan. 21, 1685–6[A Sm]; m. April 7, 1708[A], HANNAH[3] FOWLER (*Wm.,*[2] *Thomas*[2], *Philip*[1]); res. A.; d. March 9, 1727–8[A]; adm. est. April 15, 1728; 8 chil.
7 IV JACOB, b. Dec. 13, 1687[A], "3d son;" m. Jan. 21, 1712–3[A], HANNAH[3] STANWOOD (*Samuel,*[2] *Philip*[1]); res. A.; "blacksmith;" liv. 1724.
8 V JUDITH, b. Nov. 13, 1690[A], [by 1st wife]; m. April 25, 1711[A], JOHN[3] CARTER (*John,*[2] *Thomas*[1]); res. Kingstown, N. H.; liv. 1724.
9 VI JOSEPH, b. Jan. 26, 1704–5[A], [by 2d wife]; res. A.; liv. 1724.
10 VII BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 10, 1707[A]; liv. 1724.
11 VIII ANNE, b. Aug. 14, 1709[A]; liv. 1724.
12 IX HANNAH, b. March 29, 1712[A]; liv. 1724.

1 JOHN[1] BAILEY [or BAYLEY], of Salisbury and Newbury, "weaver," from Chippenham, Co. Wilts, Eng., came in the ship "Angel Gabriel," from Bristol, April, 1635, and was cast away at Pemaquid, now Bristol, Me., in the great storm of Aug. 15, 1635. John Bayly Sen. received land in the "first division," 1640, '42, and '43; held the grant for fishing on the "Pawaw" river in 1642; was a townsman and commoner and taxed in '50; rem. to Newbury in 1650; d. Nov. 2, 1651[Nb]. Will† Oct. 28, 1651; April 13, 1652; inv. est. Nov. 12, 1651. His wife never came to this country, and he was afraid to go back. The year he died, the court enjoined him "to return unto his wife by next summer, or send for his wife to come over to him." Children:

2 I ROBERT,[2] b. ——; remained in Eng.; liv. in 1651.
3 II A DAUGHTER,[2] } these, and perhaps others, remained in Eng.; liv. in
4 III ANOTHER DAU.,[2] } 1651.
5 IV JOHN,[2] b. ab. 1613; m. ELEANOR EMERY. +
6 V JOANNA,[2] b. ——; m. WILLIAM[1] HUNTINGTON, bef. Aug., 1643. +

---

* It is possible, though not probable, that this was the father.

† In it he ment. his wife in Eng.; chil. given above; and his "bro." John Emery Sen. of Nb.

5 JOHN[2] BAILEY (*John*[1]), of Salisbury and Newbury, "weaver" and "husbandman," b. ab. 1613; m. ELEANOR[2] EMERY (*John*[1]?).* He came with his father from Eng.; recd. land in the "first division," 1640, and '43; rem. to Nb. ab. 1644. John Bayly was taxed in S. in 1652; was there in 1653 and 4; was one of the original Amesbury "commoners" in 1654, and recd. land there in 1658; but his name is not on later lists at A. He was of Nb. in 1661; oath freeman Nb., Oct., 1669; oath al. at Nb. 1678. He d. March, 1691[Nb]. Will Dec. 30, 1690; March 31, 1691; wid. Eleanor d. 1700; adm. est. Dec. 23, 1700. Town of Scarboro' grant to Eleanor Bayley, 1670. Children:

i REBECCA,[3] b. Nov. 24, 1641[S]; m. Aug. 22, 1661[Nb], Isaac Brown; liv. 1700.

ii JOHN,[3] b. May 18, 1643[S]; d. June or July 22, 1663[Nb].

iii SARAH,[3] b. Aug. 17, 1644[C Nb]; m. Oct. 8, 1665[Nb], Daniel Cheney; liv. 1700.

iv JOSEPH,[3] b. April 4, 1648[Nb]; m. Priscilla ——; "2d son," Oct., 1651; "eldest son," 1700. +

v JAMES,[3] b. Sept. 12, 1650[Nb]; m. Sept. 17, 1672, MARY[2] CARR. +

vi JOSHUA,[3] b. Feb. 17, 1652–3[C Nb]; d. young.†

vii ISAAC,[3] b. July 22, 1654[Nb]; m. 1st, June 13, 1683, SARAH[3] EMERY; 2d, Sept. 5, 1700, REBECCA BARTLETT. +

viii JOSHUA,[3] b. April 20, 1657[Nb] m. Elizabeth ——, res. Nb.; recd. land in A. by father's will, 1690; adm. mother's est. 1700. Will June 15, Aug. 6, 1722; ment. wife Eliz. and several "cousins," some named Putnam, but no chil. Joshua Bayly, age 20, oath al. at Nb. 1678. Joshua Bayly of S., 1682. A Joshua Bayle, freeman 1690, at S.

ix RACHEL,[3] b. Oct. 19, 1662[Nb]; m. Feb. 16, 1679–80[Nb], Samuel Poore, Jr.; liv. 1700.

x JUDITH,[3] b. Aug. 13, 1665[Nb]; d. Sept. 20, 1668[Nb].

10 JOSEPH[3] BAILEY (*John*[2], *John*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1648; m. Priscilla ——. Oath al. and fid. at Nb., Feb. 1668–9. Ab. 1700 he rem. to Arundel, or Kennebunk, Me., left there in 1703, returned in 1714, and was killed by Indians, Oct., 1723. Children:

---

* Given "*sister* of John Emery, Sen.," by Coffin; but she was probably young enough to be sister of John Emery, *Jr.*, and *dau.* of John Emery, Sen. This relationship corresponds with the term "*bro.*," used in the will of John Bailey, Sen., meaning father of son's wife. Mrs. Christopher Batt was "sister of Abraham Toppan," in the same sense. Coffin has confounded the two John Emerys in the mar. to Wid. Webster.

† A Joshua Bailey d. April 7, 1652[Nb]; no age or relationship given. Perhaps "b. Feb. 17, 1652–3," is an error. In our copy of Nb. rec., the date of birth is blank, but prob. in 1652.

To be inserted at page 46.

[BAILEY FAMILY.]

"32 II JOSHUA,[4] b. Oct. 30, 1685[C Nb], Capt.; m. Elizabeth Johnson; res. Hv.; d. Feb. 7, 1752; 7 chil. Wid. Eliz. d. Oct. 21, 1773. [See etc.]"

should read as follows:

32 II JOSHUA,[4] b. Oct. 30, 1685[C Nb], m. Feb. 4, 1706, Sarah Coffin (Stephen); res. Nb.; d. Oct. 6, 1760; will June 7, 1757; Nov., 1762; wid. Sarah d. Nov. 7, 1768; 11 chil. Will ment. 6 sons. *Abner*,[5] *Enoch*,[5] *John*,[5] *Jacob*[5]. [at Hampstead, N. H.], *Stephen*,[5] *Joshua*;[5] daus.: *Sarah*[5] Tappan, *Judith*[5] and *Abigail*[5] Little.

See pp. 85, 386, for further particulars.

17 I REBECCA,[4] b. Oct. 21, 1675[Nb]; bp. May 12, 1678.
18 II PRISCILLA,[4] b. Oct. 20, 1676[Nb]; bp. May 12, 1678.
19 III JOHN[4], b. Sept. 16, 1678[Nb]; bp. Oct. 20, 1678; m. 1st, July, 1700[Nb], MARY[4] BARTLETT, (prob. *Chris.*,[3] *Chris.*,[2] *Rich.*[1]); res. Nb.; prob. m. 2d, Sarah ——, and d. in 1747; 8 chil., by will.
20 IV JOSEPH,[4] b. Jan. 28, 1680-1[Nb]; prob. m. Abigail ——; res. Nb.; d. ab. 1754; 8 chil., by will.
21 V HANNAH,[4] b. Sept. 9, 1683[C Nb].
22 VI DANIEL,[4] b. June 10, 1686[C Nb].
23 VII MARY,[4] b. June 9, 1688[C Nb].
24 VIII JUDITH,[4] b. Feb. 11, 1690[C Nb].
25 IX LYDIA,[4] b. Nov. 25, 1695[C Nb].
26 X SARAH,[4] b. Feb. 14, 1698[C Nb].

11 JAMES[3] BAILEY, Rev., (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Newbury and Salisbury, b. 1650; m. Sept. 17, 1672[Nb], MARY[2] CARR (*Geo.*[1]) He grad. H. C. 1669; oath freeman, May, 1673; was a preacher for some time in Salem village, now Danvers; d. in Roxbury, Jan. 17, 1707. A "Mrs. Bayly" adm. S. chh. July 20, 1690. Adm. est. James Bayley of Roxbury, Dec., 1710, wid. declined. Chil.:

27 I MARY,[4] b. July 5[S], July 6[Nb], 1673.
28 II SARAH[4], b. ——; bp. July 23, 1676[Nb].
29 III JOHN,[4] b. ——; bp. Nov. 9, 1677[Nb].*
30 IV ISAAC[4], b. Oct. 2, 1681[Nb]; grad. H. C. 1701. Adm. est. of an Isaac Bayley, of Nb., Oct. 20, 1743.

13 ISAAC[3] BAILEY (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Newbury, "yeoman," b. 1654;† m. 1st, June 13, 1683[Nb], SARAH[3] EMERY (*John*[2], *John*[1]); 2d, Sept. 5, 1700[Nb], REBECCA[3] BARTLETT (*Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]). Wife Sarah d. April 1, 1694[Nb]. Will Feb. 29, 1727-8;‡ May 5, 1740. Children:

31 I ISAAC,[4] b. Dec. 30, 1683[C Nb]; m. Sarah ——; res. Nb.; d. bef. 1727, leaving 8 chil. Wid. Sarah m. Richard Bartlett.
32 II JOSHUA,[4] b. Oct. 30, 1685[C Nb], Capt.; m. Elizabeth Johnson; res. Hv.; d. Feb. 7, 1752; 7 chil. Wid. Eliz. d. Oct. 21, 1773. [See Chase's Hist. Hv., pp. 275, 305, etc.]
33 III DAVID,[4] b. Dec. 12, 1687[C Nb]; m. Experience ——; d. bef. 1722, leaving wid. Exp. and 4 chil.
34 IV JUDITH,[4] b. Feb. 11, 1690[C Nb]; m. James Ordway; liv. 1728.
35 V SARAH,[4] b. Feb. 11, 1692[C Nb]; m. 1st, RICHARD[3] CARR (prob. *Rich.*,[2] *Geo.*[1]); 2d, ab. 1734, John Ordway.

---

* This baptism is given without naming parents. It is not certain, but seems probable, that he was son of Rev. James. There may have been other chil. recorded elsewhere.

† "Israel Bailey of Nb., age 24, oath al. 1678, prob. should be Isaac.

‡ Isaac[3] ment. "cousin" Hannah Kelly, wife of Richard Kelly.

36 JAMES[1] BAILEY* [or BAYLEY], of Rowley as early as 1643, b. ab. 1612, bro. of (61) Richard[1]; m. Lydia ——. Will Aug. 8, Sept. 25, 1677. He was bur. Aug. 10, 1677[Rw]. Wid. Lydia d. April 29, 1704. Children:

37 I JOHN,[2] b. Feb. 2, 1642; m. June 16 or 17, 1668[Rw], Mary Mighill. +
38 II LYDIA,[2] b. Nov., 1644; m. May 8, 1672[Rw], Abel Platts; liv. 1677.
39 III JONATHAN,[2] b. Sept., 1646[Rw]; bur. March 27, 1665[Rw].
40 IV DAMARIS,[2] b. Jan. 17, 1648[Rw]; m. May 8, 1672[Rw], Thomas Leaver; liv. 1677.
41 V JAMES,[2] b. Jan. 15, 1650[Rw]; m. May 12, 1689[Rw], Elizabeth Johnson. +
42 VI THOMAS,[2] b. Aug. 1, 1653[Rw]; not ment. father's will.
43 VII SAMUEL,[2] b. Aug. 10, 1655[Rw]; bur. Nov. 28, 1657.
44 VIII SAMUEL,[2] b. Nov. 6, 1658[Rw]; not. ment. father's will.

37 JOHN[2] BAILEY (*James*[1]), of Rowley, b. 1642, oath freeman 1669; m. June 16 or 17, 1668[Rw], Mary Mighill [dau. of Dea. Thomas and sister of Ezekiel] of Rw. He d. "comeing from Canady," Nov. 19, 1690. Wid. Mary d. bef. March 30, 1694. Children:

45 I JONATHAN,[3] b. Aug. 31, 1670[Rw]; m. 1st, Hannah ——; 2d, Jan. 30, 1707–8, Sarah Jewett; res. Rw. Wife Han. d. Dec. 9, 1702. Wife Sarah d. Sept. 28, 1730. He d. Nov. 23, 1733; 8 or 10 chil.
46 II ANN,[3] b. Feb. 24, 1672–3[Rw]; d. unm. Dec. 17, 1690.
47 III NATHANIEL,[3] bp. April 4, 1675; m. Jan. 2, 1700–1, Sarah Clark of Ip.; res. Rw. He d. July 21, 1722[Rw]; 7 chil. Wid. Sarah m. March 28, 1726–7, John Stewart.
48 IV THOMAS,[3] b. Oct. 7, 1677[Rw]; m. Dec. 8, 1700, Eunice Walker; res. Bd.
49 V JAMES,[3] bp. April 18, 1680; m. July 14, 1702, Hannah Wood; res. Bd.
50 VI MARY,[3] b. Feb. 1, 1682–3[Rw]; d. unm., prob. in Boston; adm. est. 1721–2.
51 VII ELIZABETH,[3] b. Nov. 15, 1685[Rw]; m. Jan. 2, 1721–2, in Nb., Daniel Tenney. She d. Jan. 26, 1780.
52 VIII LYDIA,[3] b. April 14, 1688[Rw]; m. Daniel Ritter, dism. from Rw. to Lunenburgh chh. in 1742.
53 IX JOHN,[3] b. Jan. 12, 1690–1[Rw]; res. Boston; d. bef. 1722, leaving chil.

---

* Spelled Baley, Balie, Bally and Bailey on some records. A fuller account of this branch of the family, by Geo. B. Blodgette, may be found in Hist. Coll. Essex Inst., vol. 19, pp. 299–304. The Rowley dates given in this volume are not taken directly from the town records, but from records at Salem and those published in earlier volumes of Hist. Coll. Essex Inst.

41 JAMES[2] BAILEY (*James*[1]), of Rowley, b. 1650; m. May 12, 1680, Elizabeth Johnson [dau. of Capt. John]. He d. March 20, 1714–5[Rw]. Will pr. May 2, 1715. Wid. Eliz. d. Sept. 12, 1743. Children:

54 I JAMES,[3] b. Aug. 3, 1681[Rw]; bur. Aug. 3, 1681.
55 II ELIZABETH,[3] b. Nov. 16, 1682[Rw]; bur. Dec. 6, 1682.
56 III JOHN,[3] b. Feb. 1, 1685–6[Rw]; d. Feb. 12 or 13, 1685–6.
57 IV ELIZABETH,[3] b. Jan. 7, 1687–8[Rw]; m. July 12, 1717, Samuel Scott.
58 V HANNAH,[3] b. Dec. 4, 1690[Rw]; m. ab. 1711, Moses Davis; d. Nov. 30, 1743.
59 VI JAMES,[3] b. May 12, 1694[Rw]; m. March 20, 1739–40[Rw], MERCY[4] BAYLEY [dau. of (47) NATHANIEL[3]].
60 VII SAMUEL,[3] b. Oct. 27, 1701[Rw]; d. unm. Feb. 14, 1754.

61 RICHARD[1] BAILEY,* of Rowley, bro. of (36) James[1]; m. Ednah [Holstead?] He is said to be one of the company that set up the first cloth mill in America; bur. Feb. 16, 1647–8. Will Feb. 15, March 28, 1647–8. Wid. Ednah m. Ezekiel Northend of Rw., 1649. Child:

62 I JOSEPH,[2] b. ab. 1635–46; m. Abigail ——. +

62 JOSEPH[2] BAILEY, Dea., (*Richard*[1]), rem. from Rowley to Bradford, now Groveland; m. Abigail ——. He d. Oct. 11, 1712. Will Aug. 19, 1712; March 9, 1712–3. Wid. Abigail d. Nov. 17, 1735. Joseph original member Bd. chh., 1682; wife Abigail dism. from Hv. chh. to Bd. chh., 1682. Children:

63 I ABIGAIL,[3] b. March 9, 1671–2[Bd Sm]; m. Samuel Tenney. She d. Nov. 28, 1689.
64 * II RICHARD,[3] b. Sept. 30, 1675[Bd]; m. Feb. 21, 1706, JOANNA[3] WEBSTER (*Nathan*,[2] *John*[1]); res. Bd.; liv. 1712; several chil.
65 III ANNE,[3] b. Sept. 24, 1678; m. Sept. 10, 1702, Jonas Platts.
66 IV ELIZABETH,[3] b. April 19, 1681; m. March 18, 1706, ROBERT HASTINGS (*Robert*).
67 V JOSEPH,[3] b. Feb. 13, 1683; m. Feb. 14, 1710–11, ABIGAIL[3] WEBSTER (*Nathan*,[2] *John*[1]); liv. 1712.
68 VI EDNAH,[3] b. June, 1686; m. May. 2, 1717, JOHN HASTINGS (*Robert?*).
69 VII JOHN,[3] b. Nov. 26, 1691; m. Susanna Tenney; liv. 1712.
70 VIII SARAH,[3] b. July 6, 1694; m. March 29, 1716, James Davis of Hv.

---

* "Richard Bayley 15, came in the Bevis, 1638," may be correct for the above, but it seems more probable that he was older.

This branch of the family may be found in Poore's Hist. and Gen. Researches, Merrimac Valley, Jan., 1858, pp. 77–161.

RICHARD BALL was one of the townsmen of Salisbury in 1650; but we find no other mention of him there. Savage says that he "rem. to Dover in 1668, yet perhaps only for a short time." Taxed in Cochecho, Dover, in 1668, prob. a trader. [Quint, G. R. 1851, p. 450.]

JOHN BARBER,* of Amesbury; m. "Sisly" ——. He had a seat assigned him in the meeting-house, 1667. Child:

ROBERT, b. March 4, 1669–70[A Nk S].

1 THOMAS[1] BARNARD [or BARNETT], of Salisbury and Amesbury, "planter" or "husbandman," b. ab. 1612, prob. bro. of (55) ROBERT[1]; received land in the "first division," 1640, and 1643; was one of the first settlers of Amesbury, received land there at various times, and a "township" for one of his sons in 1660. His name appears on nearly all the early lists, down to 1672.† He m. Helen or Eleanor ——. He was killed by Indians about 1677. Wid. Eleanor adm. est. Oct., 1677.‡ She m. July 19, 1681[Nb], George Little, of Newbury; and d. Nov. 27, 1694[A]. [See Macy.] Children:

2 I THOMAS,[2] b. May 10, 1641[S]; "eldest son" in 1679; m. SARAH[2] PEASLEY. +

3 II NATHANIEL,[2] b. Jan. 15, 1642–3[S]; m. [——[2] BARNARD?] +

4 III MARTHA,[2] b. Sept. 22, 1645[S]; m. 1st, Dec. 26, 1667[S], THOMAS HAYNES; 2d, ab. 1685 or 6, SAMUEL BUCKMAN. +

5 IV MARY,[2] b. Sept. 22, 1645[S] twin; m. 1st, Nov. 10, 1669[Nb], ANTHONY[2] MORSE (*Ant.*[1]); 2d, Aug. 22, 1678[Nb], PHILIP[2] EASTMAN (*Roger*[1]). +

---

* A John Barbour, late of Salem, sold land in Salem in 1653.

A Thomas Barbur m. Anne Chase, April 27, 1671[Nb].

† He was apparently a member of the *Salisbury* church in 1677, though it may possibly have been his son. [See p. 20.]

‡ Wid "Elenor Barnard," in settling her husband's estate, appeared in court with "four of her sons," in 1678. Probably one or more were sons-in-law. There were nine children when the estate was divided, in 1679.

John Hall, then in England, sent through his mother, Mrs. Rebecca Symonds of Ipswich, New England legacies of Samuel Hall. March 30, 1682, he wrote to her: "If any old Barnards of Salisbury New Towne children be poore by reason of their father's massacre, I leave their relief to your consideration."

6 v SARAH,[2] b. Sept. 28, 1647[S]; m. Jan. 31, 1666–7[S], WILLIAM HACKETT. +

7 vi HANNAH,[2] b. Nov. 24, 1649[S]; m. Oct. 28, 1673[S], BENJAMIN[2] STEVENS (*John*[1]). +

8 vii RUTH,[2] b. Oct. 16, 1651[S]; m. Jan. 21, 1671[A Nk S], JOSEPH[2] PEASLEY (*Joseph*[1]). +

9 viii JOHN,[2] b. Jan. 12, 1654–5[S]; m. Dec. 27, 1676[A Nk S], wid. FRANCES (HOYT) COLBY. +

10 ix ABIGAIL,[2] b. Jan. 20, 1656–7[S]; m. June 2, 1681[S], SAMUEL[2] FELLOWS (*Sam*[1]). +

2 THOMAS[2] BARNARD (*Thomas*[1]) of Amesbury, b. 1641; m. SARAH[2] PEASLEY (*Joseph*[1]). He received "children's land" in 1659, is prob. the son for whom a "township" was received in 1660, recd. land in 1666 and '68, seat in 1667, etc.; oath al. and fid. Dec., 1677, freeman 1690. A Thomas served under Capt. Turner, King Philip's war, June, 1676. Adm. est. Dec. 5, 1715; acct. est. Nov. 8, 1720, wid. ment. Sam. B. of A. ap. adm. est. mother Sarah B. of A., Sept. 14, 1736; inv. 1738. Children:

11 i SARAH,[3] b. Jan. 22, 1663–4[S]; m. SAMUEL JONES (*Robert?*); both. liv. 1720. +

12 ii JOSEPH,[3] b. ——; "eldest son" in 1720; m. Dec. 1, 1693 [A Sm], MARY JEWELL. +

13 iii THOMAS,[3] b. ——; m. Elizabeth ——. His father was "Sen." in 1693. +

14 iv HANNAH,[3] born April 15, 1671 [A Nk S]; m. Dec. 1, 1693 [A Sm], JACOB[4] ROWELL (*Philip*[3], *Valentine*[2], *Thomas*[1]); both liv. 1720. +

15 v SAMUEL,[3] b. Feb. 10, 1672–3 [A Nk S]; m. Oct. 22, 1696 [A & S] ANN[3] CURRIER. +

16 vi NATHANIEL,[3] b. June 3, 1675 [A Nk S]; prob. d. young, not ment. in 1720.

17 vii TRISTRAM,[3] b. ——; m. Ruth ——. +

3 NATHANIEL[2] BARNARD (*Thomas*[1]), b. 1643; rem. to Nantucket, and is supposed to be the ancestor of all the inhabitants of the island of this name. He was in A. April, 1665. His wife may have been (58) ——[2] BARNARD [Sv]. He died in Nant., May 3, 1718[Sv]. His wife died March 7, 1717–8[Sv]. Chil., born in Nant.:

18 i MARY,[3] b. Feb. 24, 1667, in Nant.[Sv].

19 ii HANNAH,[3] b. July 19, 1669[Sv].

20 iii JOHN,[3] b. Feb. 24, 1670–1[Sv].

21 iv NATHANIEL,[3] b. Nov. 24, 1672[Sv].

22 v STEPHEN,[3] b. Feb. 16, 1674–5[Sv].

23 vi SARAH,[3] b. March 23, 1676–7[Sv]; m. Sept. 19, 1709[A], THOMAS[3] CURRIER (*Thomas*,[2] *Richard*[1]). +

24 vii "ELINOR,"[3] b. June 18, 1679[Sv].

9 JOHN[2] BARNARD, Capt., (*Thomas*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1655; m. Dec. 27, 1676[A Nk S], FRANCES[2] HOYT (*John*[1]) [wid. of JOHN[2] COLBY (*Anthony*[1])]. Oath al. and fid. Dec., 1677; freeman 1690. He d. July 15, 1718[A]. Adm. est. Aug. 4, 1718; inv. and div. est. Sept. 3, 1718. Wid. Frances d. Jan. 2, 1720–1[A], about 85 yrs. old. Child:

25 I DOROTHY,[3] b. ab. 1677;* m. Aug. 29, 1695[S]; Capt. RICHARD[3] CURRIER (*Thomas*[2], *Richard*[1]); "only child" in 1718. +

12 JOSEPH[3] BARNARD (*Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Amesbury, m. Dec. 1, 1693[A Sm], MARY[3] JEWELL (*Thomas*[2] *Thomas*[1]?) He d. Oct. 24, 1706[A]. Adm. est. May 5, 1707. Wid. Mary m. Nov. 18, 1722, THOMAS[3] HOYT (*Thomas*[2], *John*[1]). Children:

26 I HANNAH,[4] b. Nov. 26, 1694[A].
27 II DOROTHY,[4] b. Nov. 28, 1697[A]; prob. m. Dec. 8, 1715[A], JOSEPH HARVEY (*John*).
28 III SARAH,[4] b. Sept. 18, 1700[A]; liv. 1717.
29 IV SUSANNA,[4] b. Sept. 18, 1700[A] twin; liv. 1717; prob. pub. Dec. 5, 1719[A], to Isaac Chandler, of S.
30 V MARY,[4] b. May 2, 1703[A]; liv. 1717.
31 VI RUTH,[4] b. Feb. 26, 1706–7[A]; living 1724; Thomas Hoyt, guard.

13 THOMAS[3] BARNARD (*Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Amesbury, m. Elizabeth ——. His father deeded him land in 1712. He died Dec. 21, 1723[A]. Inv. est. Jan. 25; adm. est. March 2, 1723–4; est. div. in 1724, wid. Elizabeth living. Children:

32 I NATHANIEL,[4] b. May 28, 1699[A], "1st son,"; liv. in 1725.
33 II JOHN,[4] b. July 31, 1703; † liv. 1725.
34 III MEHITABLE,[4] b. Jan. 19, 1704–5[A]; liv. 1725.
35 IV JOSEPH,[4] b. Dec. 20, 1706[A]; liv. 1725.
36 V ABIGAIL,[4] b. Dec. 30, 1709[A]; liv. 1725.
37 VI ELIZABETH,[4] b. April 23, 1713[A]; liv. 1725.
38 VII THOMAS,[4] b. Oct. 24, 1716[A]; liv. 1725.
39 VIII STEPHEN,[4] b. Nov. 17, 1719[A]; liv. 1725.

---

* Probably a mistake in her age on her tombstone [91st year in 1765, as printed].

† Capt. John d. Sept. 27, 1770, aged 67 y. 1 m. 27 d. [tombstone as printed]. The date of birth has been given Nov. 30, 1703; but the above seems more probable. Not found on the A. records.

15 SAMUEL[3] BARNARD (*Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1673; m. Oct. 22, 1696[A & S], ANNE[3] CURRIER (*Thomas*,[2] *Richard*[1]). He was liv. in 1740. Adm. est. Jan. 23, 1749. Children:

40 I MARY,[4] b, Dec. 10, 1697[A]; d. Jan. 24, 1702[A].
41 II ELEANOR,[4] b. Oct. 28, 1699[A]; d. March 25, 1703[A].
42 III JONATHAN,[4] b. July 8, 1702[A]; "1st son."*
43 IV MARY,[4] b. April 27, 1704[A].
44 V ELEANOR,[4] b. Feb. 9, 1706[A]; m. Jan. 3, 1728, JEDEDIAH[4] FLANDERS, (*Daniel*,[3] *Stephen*,[2] *Stephen*[1]).
45 VI HANNAH,[4] b. Feb. 18, 1708[A].
46 VII THOMAS,[4] b. Nov. 4, 1709[A].
47 VIII SAMUEL,[4] b. July 22, 1711[A].
48 IX HANNAH,[4] b. Jan. 8, 1719–20[A].
49 X SARAH,[4] b. June 2, 1723[A].

17 TRISTRAM[3] BARNARD (*Thomas*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Amesbury, m. Ruth ——. He was living in 1720. Will of a Tristram of A. May, 1759. Children:

50 I JUDITH,[4] b. Sept. 30, 1707[A].
51 II RACHEL,[4] b. April 26, 1709[A]; d. May 31, 1711[A].
52 III DINAH,[4] b. Feb. 26, 1709–10[A].
53 IV "MARIAM,"[4] b. Sept, 10, 1711[A]. A Merriam, pub. Dec. 8. 1730[A] to GEORGE[3] WORTHEN (*George*,[2] *Ezekiel*[1]).
54 V RACHEL,[4] b. July 25, 1713[A].

55 ROBERT[1] BARNARD [or BARNETT], [prob. bro. of (1) THOMAS[1]], "husbandman," lived in Salisbury,† Andover, and Nantucket. He m. Joanna ——; rem. to And. ab. 1644, and to Nant. ab. 1663; d. there, 1682. Wid. Joanna d. March 31, 1705[Sv]. In And. he had a house and lot near Mr. Simon Bradstreet's, as one of the first settlers; and he was one of the founders of the church there in 1645. [See Macy.] Children:

---

* Tabitha Barnard, wife of Capt. Jonathan, d. May 19, 1787, in her 83d yr. [tombstone].

† The only evidence of his residence in S. is the record of the birth of his son, John. He could not have been there long, and perhaps was only a visitor, as his name is not found on any land grant or list of names in S. In 1667, Robert Barnard and wife Joane, then of the Island of Nantucket, deeded to Simon Bradstreet house and lot in And., which he had from his "first coming to the town."

Adm. est. Robert[1] Barnard, Sen., late of And., yeoman, decd., intestate, was granted to his grandson, Robert[3] Barnard, Feb. 1, 1714–5. Stephen[2] Barnard

56 I HANNAH,[2] b. ——; m. June 13, 1662, JOHN[2] STEVENS (*John*[1]), And. [G. R., 1849, p. 65.]
57 II JOHN,[2] b. March 2, 1642-3[S]; m. Feb. 25, 1668-9, Bethia [dau. of Peter Folger], res. Nant. They were drowned, June 6, 1669[Sv].*
58 III [A DAUGHTER,[2] b. ——; m. (3) NATHANIEL BARNARD, ab. 1666, Sv. +?]
59 IV STEPHEN,[2] b. ab. 1649; m. May 1, 1671, Rebecca How, And. [G. R., 1849, p. 66.] +
60 V MARY,[2] b. April 8, 1658[And].

59 STEPHEN[2] BARNARD (*Robert*[1]), of Andover, "weaver," b. ab. 1649; m. May 1, 1671[And.], Rebecca How. Oath al. Feb., 1678; taxed south end of town, 1692; liv. in 1714; d. ab. 1722. Wife Reb. liv. in 1689. Children:

61 I JOHN,[3] b. March 25, 1674[And.]; liv. in And. 1708, and prob. in 1714.
62 II HANNAH,[3] b. March 7, 1678[And.]. A Hannah m. April 23, 1695[And.], Joseph Marble.
63 III NATHANIEL,[3] b. Nov. 31,? 1682 [And.].
64 IV JAMES,[3] b. Dec. 28, 1686[And.]; liv. in And. in 1714.†
65 V ROBERT,[3] b. March 28, 1689[And.]; m. Rebecca ——; liv. in And. 1715.
66 VI [STEPHEN,[3] b. ——?] A Stephen, Jr. was living in And. in 1713 and 14.

Unclassified Records.

1 Hannah Barnet m. Joshua Boynton, April 9, 1678[Nb].
2 Adm. est. Samuel Barnett of Nb., 1734.
3 Adm. est. John Barnard of A. gr. bro. Nathaniel, Oct. 24, 1748.
4 Rev. John Barnard d. in Marblehead, Jan. 24, 1770, aged 89 [Es. Co. Hist. Gen. Reg.]

---

signed a statement that he was incapable of acting, by reason of age, and asking that his son Robert[3] be appointed. James Bridges and a Stephen Barnard were witnesses. Robert,[1] Sen., had then been dead more than thirty years. The inventory, May 13, 1716, contained only a four acre division of land in And., "which was laid out to the ancient right of Robert Barnard of And. decd." Robert[3] adm. est. of his grandfather, Robert[1] Barnard, "formerly of And.", "desest," had a lawsuit with the proprietors of And., 1715-20.

According to Savage, Rev. Thomas Barnard, grad. H. C. 1679, of And., ord. 1682, who was married three times, 1686-1704, was son of Francis of Hartford and Hadley.

* According to Abbot's And., John[2] was prob. the first child bp. in And.; but the statement that he left a son, John[3], and grandson, John[4], must be incorrect.

† Will of a James Barnard, And., S. parish, Oct. 27, Jan. 17, 1730-1. Wife Abigail, chil. *Stephen, James, Abigail, Hannah, Mehitable*, all under 21 yrs. of age.

1 WILLIAM[1] BARNES, "house-carpenter," of Salisbury and Amesbury, m. Rachel ——. Free. 1641. He recd. land in S. in the "first division," 1640, and 1643; was one of the first settlers of A., recd. land there at various times, "children's land" for a dau. in 1659, a "township" for one of his daus. in 1660, etc. His name occurs on most of the early lists.* Wife Rachel d. Feb. 9, 1685-6[A]. He d. March 14, 1697-8[A]. Will April 7, 1696; Sept. 28, 1698. [See M. Ames, p. 141.] Children:

2 I MARY,[2] b. ——; m. June 23, 1659[S Sm], JOHN[2] HOYT (*John*[1]). +
3 II WILLIAM,[2] b. ——; d. June 11, 1648[S].
4 III HANNAH,[2] b. Jan. 25, 1643-4[S]; m. JOHN PROWSE. +
5 IV DEBORAH,[2] b. April 1, 1646[S]; m. Dec. 17[Hv], or 19[S], 1663, SAMUEL[2] DAVIS (*James*[1]). +
6 V JONATHAN,[2] b. April 1, 1648[S]; d. young.
7 VI RACHEL,[2] b. April 30, 1649[S]; m. March 2, 1667-8[S], THOMAS[2] SARGENT (*Wm.*[1]). +
8 VII SARAH,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, Sept. 8, 1670[A NkS), THOMAS[3] ROWELL (*Valentine.*[2] *Thomas*[1]); 2d, JOHN HARVEY. +
9 VIII REBECCA,[2] b. ——; m. MOSES[2] MORRILL (*Abraham*[1]). She recd. her father's homestead. +

1 RICHARD[1] BARTLETT, "shoemaker," [b. ab. 1575?], prob. came to Newbury in 1635 or '37. He d. there May 25, 1647[Nb]; will May 21, 1647. He bought a "Breeches Bible" in 1612, which has been preserved, and is described in G. R., 1886, p. 203. In this are given the following dates of births. Children:

2 I JOANE,[2] or JOANNA,[2] b. Jan. 26, 1610; m. bef. 1640† William Titcomb. She was liv. in 1647, but dead in 1654, when he m. ELIZABETH STEVENS [prob. wid of WM.[1]].
3 II JOHN,[2] b. Nov. 9, 1613; m. Joan ——. +
4 III THOMAS,[2] b. Jan. 22, 1615; prob. d. in Eng.
5 IV RICHARD,[2] b. Oct. 31, 1621; m. Abigail ——. +
6 V CHRISTOPHER,[2] b. Feb. 25, 1623-4; m. 1st., April 17, 1645, Mary ——; 2d, Dec., 1663, MARY[2] HOYT. +
7 VI ANNE,[2] b. Feb. 26, 1625; prob. d. in Eng.

---

* For some reason, William Barnes, Serg't Hoit, Garret Hadden, Goodwife Currier, Goodwife Blazedell, Goodwife Challice, and Goodwife Huntington were members of the Salisbury Church in 1687, also Barnes and Hadden in 1677, though they had long been residents of Amesbury. [See pp. 20, 24, and Pitts.]

† Their dau. *Sarah*, b. 1640, m. —— Tredwell. Wm. Titcomb was living in 1670, exec. will of Chris. Bartlett.

3 JOHN[2] BARTLETT* (*Richard*[1]), "shoemaker," of Newbury, b. 1613, came with his father; m. Joan ——. Freeman's oath May, 1637. [C Nb. p. 23.] He d. Feb. 5, 1678–9[Nb]; will Jan. 31, March 24, 1678–9. Wife Joan died April 13, 1678[Nb]. Children:

i JANE,[3] b. ——; m. Jan. 16, 1654–5[Nb], William Bolton. She d. Sept. 6, 1659[C Nb].
ii JOHN,[3] b. ab. 1639†; m. March 6, 1659–60, Sarah Knight. +

5 RICHARD[2] BARTLETT (*Richard*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1621; m. Abigail ——. She d. March 1, 1686–7[Nb]. He died in 1698; will April 19, 1695; July 18, 1698. Oath al. at Nb. 1678. Rep. Nb. 1679 and later.‡ Children:

i SAMUEL,[3] b. Feb. 20, 1645–6[Nb]; m. May 23, 1671, Elizabeth Titcomb. +
ii RICHARD,[3] b. Feb. 21, 1648–9[Nb]; m. Nov. 18, 1673, HANNAH EMERY. +
iii THOMAS,[3] b. Sept. 7, 1650[Nb]; m. Nov., 1685, Tirzah Titcomb. +
iv ABIGAIL,[3] b. March 14, 1652–3[Nb]; m. May 27, 1700[Nb],§ JOHN[3] EMERY (*John*,[2] *John*[1]); liv. 1712.
v JOHN,[3] b. June 22, 1655[Nb]; m. Sept. 29, 1680, Mary Rust. +
vi HANNAH,[3] b. Dec. 18, 1657[Nb]; liv. 1695§; prob. not liv. 1712.
vii REBECCA,[3] b. May 23, 1661[Nb]; m. Sept. 5, 1700[Nb],§ (13) ISAAC[3] BAILEY.

6 CHRISTOPHER[2] BARTLETT (*Richard*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1624; m. 1st, April 17, 1645[Nb], Mary ——; 2d, Dec. 17[Nb], or 19[S], 1663, MARY[2] HOYT (*John*[1]). First wife Mary d. Dec. 24, 1669[Nb]. He died March 15, 1669–70[Nb]; will March 14, March 29, 1669–70, wife Mary ment. Wid. Mary m. RICHARD[2] MARTIN (*Geo.*[1]). Children:

---

* Savage says John came in 1633–4, in the "Mary and John," from London, was of Co. Kent: but G. R. says he was from Wiltshire.

† John Bartlett, Sen., oath al. at Nb. 1678, age 39.

‡ A Richard Bartlett, in 1678, made a proposition to the town of Hv. about land in A., near or lying upon Hv. line. He is called of A. in that year, but of Nb. in his will, and in 1668, when he bought land in "Jemaica" [West Amesbury].

§ All three named Bartlett in 1695.

17 I MARY,[3] b. Oct. 15, 1647[Nb]; m. Aug. 14, 1667[S], JOHN ASH [or NASH]. +

18 II ANNE,[3] b. Sept. 28, 1650[Nb]; m. 1st, Oct. 28, 1673[Nb], Edward Richardson; [2d, JOHN[2] WEED (*John*[1]) +?]†

19 III MARTHA,[3] b. March 7, 1652–3[Nb]; m. April 15, 1670[Nb], THOMAS STEVENS. +

20 IV CHRISTOPHER,[3] b. June 11, 1655[Nb]; m. DEBORAH WEED, Nov. 29, 1677. +

21 V JONATHAN,[3] b. July 5, 1657[Nb]; died Dec. 7, 1659[Nb].

22 VI JOHN,[3] b. Sept. 13, 1665[Nb] [by 2d wife]; died Dec. 28, 1665[Nb].

23 VII FRANCIS,[3] b. ——; son Francis named in will, 1670; res. A.; bro. Chris. of Hv. ap. adm. est. July 31, 1710.*

9 JOHN[3] BARTLETT (*John*,[2] *Richard*[1]), "cordwainer," of Newbury, b. ab. 1639; m. March 6, 1659–60[Nb], Sarah Knight.‡ John, Jr., oath free. May, 1669, oath fid. at Nb. Oct., 1669. He d. ab. 1708; adm. est. Feb. 7, 1708–9. Wid. Sarah living in 1709. Est. div. 1709–13 among heirs of Joanna,[2] Richard,[2] Christopher.[2] Child:

24 I GIDEON,[4] b. Dec. 18, 1660[Nb]; prob. d. young.

10 SAMUEL[3] BARTLETT (*Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), "cordwainer," of Newbury, b. 1646; m. May 23, 1671[Nb], Elizabeth Titcomb [dau. of Wm.]. Oath free. May, 1673; oath al. at Nb., 1678.§ Wife Eliz. d. Aug. 26, 1690[Nb]. He d. May 15, 1732[C Nb]; will Aug. 9, 1720; May 22, 1732. He recd. land in A. by his father's will. Children:

25 I ELIZABETH,[4] b. May 13, 1672[Nb]; m. Joshua Brown, liv. in 1720.

26 II ABIGAIL,[4] b. April 14, 1674[Nb]; pub. Oct. 7, 1696[Nb], to ABRAHAM[3] MERRILL, (*Abraham*,[2] *Nathl.*[1]); liv. 1720. +

27 III SAMUEL,[4] b. March 28, 1676[Nb]; bp. April 30, 1676; prob. m. Feb. 6, 1704–5[A], ABIGAIL[3] WELLS (*Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]); liv. 1720.

28 IV SARAH,[4] b. July 7, 1678[Nb]; bp. Aug. 11, 1678; unm. in 1720.

29 V RICHARD,[4] b. Feb. 23, 1679–80[Nb]; liv. 1720.

30 VI THOMAS,[4] b. Aug. 13, 1681[Nb]; m. Feb. 14, 1710[S], SARAH[4] WEBSTER (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), of S.; liv. 1720.

31 VII TIRZAH,[4] b. Jan. 20, 1683–4[Nb]; m. Josiah Sawyer; liv. 1720.

32 VIII LYDIA,[4] b. Nov. 5, 1687[C Nb]; unm. in 1720.

---

* His mother, Mary Martin, was first ap. adm. of his est., Nov. 13, 1695, with Richard Martin and Samuel Weed as sureties. The probate records read *Frances*, but the original paper uses the pronoun *his*.

† Anne Weed seems to have been among the heirs of (9) John Bartlett in 1712.

‡ Dau. of John Knight, Sen., of Nb.

§ Sam Bartlett [Jr.?] of Nb., oath al. and fid. May, 1669. [G. R. 1852, p. 201.]

11 RICHARD[3] BARTLETT (*Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1649; m. Nov. 18, 1673[Nb], HANNAH[3] EMERY (*John*,[2] *John*[1]). Oath. al. at Nb. 1678. He was living in 1695, and prob. in 1712. A Richard Bartlett, widower, of Nb. m. Nov. 11, 1718[A], ABIGAIL PROWSE (*John*) [wid. of ISRAEL DIAMOND]. Children:

23 I HANNAH,[4] b. Nov. 8, 1674[Nb]; prob. d. June 17, 1676[Nb].*
24 II RICHARD,[4] b. Oct. 20, 1676[Nb]; bp. Feb. 4, 1676–7; m. April 12, 1699[Nb], MARGARET[3] WOODMAN (*Edward*,[2] *Edward*[1]); chil. b. 1700 and later.†
25 III JOHN,[4] b, Sept 23, 1678[Nb]; bp. Oct. 27, 1678; prob. m. Nov. 18, 1702[Nb], Mary Ordway; res. Nb.; chil. b. 1703–12.‡
26 IV SAMUEL,[4] b. July 8, 1680[Nb]; d. Nov. 7, 1685[Nb].
27 V DANIEL,[4] b. Aug. 8, 1682[Nb].
28 VI JOSEPH,[4] b. Nov. 18, 1686 [C Nb].§ He wrote a narrative of his captivity among the Indians, 1708–12. [C Nb. p. 331.]
29 VII SAMUEL,[4] b. May 2, 1689[C Nb].
30 VIII STEPHEN,[4] b. April 21, 1691[C Nb]; m. Dec. 18, 1712[S], HANNAH[4] WEBSTER (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]); res. A.; Dea. 1st A. chh.†
41 IX THOMAS,[4] b. July 14, 1695[C Nb].
42 X MARY,[4] b. Sept. 15, 1697[C Nb].

12 THOMAS[3] BARTLETT (*Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1650; m. Nov. 21 or 24, 1685[Nb], Tirzah Titcomb. Oath al. at Nb. 1678. He d. April 6, 1689[Nb]; adm. est. March 25, 1690. Wid. Tirzah m. James Ordway, and d. bef. Oct., 1699. Children:

43 I ELIZABETH,[4] b. Aug. 7, 1683[C Nb]; d. Oct. 15, 1689[Nb].
44 II TIRZAH,[4] b. March 29, 1689[C Nb]; m. bef. Feb. 8, 1708–9, Hathorn Coker; "only child" in 1699; liv. in 1712.

---

* The "Bartlett Family" gives Hannah m. John Ordway. There may have been another Hannah, b. 1684 or 1693.

† Savage states that (34) Richard[4] "was grandfather of Richard of Pembroke, N. H., whose grandson Richard was late Sec. State;" also that (40) Stephen,[4] "seventh son," was father of Gov. Josiah, b. at A. Nov., 1729, signer of the declaration of independence.

‡ He was called John "tertius," or "3d," from 1700 to the death of (9) John in 1708; after that, John "2d," or "Jr."

§ A Joseph Bartlett m. Dec. 5, 1717[A Sm], ELIZABETH TUXBURY (prob. *John*, *Henry*). Elizabeth Bartlett, wife of Joseph, d. Oct. 6, 1718[A]. A Joseph Bartlett m. April 27, 1721[A], SARAH[4] HOYT (*Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]).

14 JOHN[3] BARTLETT (*Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), "tanner," of Newbury, b. 1655; m. Sept. 29, 1680[Nb], Mary Rust. John, Jr., oath al. at Nb. 1678, free. May, 1684. He d. May 24, 1736[C Nb]; will April 11, 1733; June 7, 1736. Children:

45 I MARY,[4] b. Oct, 17, 1681[Nb]; d. March 29, 1682[Nb].
46 II JOHN,[4] b. Jan. 24, 1682-3[Nb]; prob. m. Nov. 25, 1702[Nb], PRUDENCE[3] MERRILL (prob. *Abraham*,[2] *Nathaniel*[1]); liv. 1733.*
47 III MARY,[4] b. April 27, 1684[Nb]; m. —— Jacobs; d. bef. 1733, leaving a son, Richard Jacobs.†
48 IV NATHANIEL,[4] b. April 18, 1685[C Nb]; liv. 1733.
49 V DOROTHY,[4] b. Aug. 23, 1686[C Nb]; prob. m.—— Ropes, or Roops; liv. 1733.
50 VI SARAH,[4] b. Nov. 27, 1687[C Nb]; pub. Nov., 1707, to JOSEPH[4] FOWLER (*Philip*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Philip*[1]), of Ip.; liv. 1733.
51 VII HANNAH,[4] b. March 13, 1689[C Nb]; prob. m. —— Brown; liv. 1733.
52 VIII NATHAN,[4] b. Dec. 23, 1691[C Nb]; liv. 1733.
53 IX ABIGAIL,[4] b. Aug. 12, 1693[C Nb]; prob. m. —— Goodhue; liv. 1733.
54 X ALICE,[4] b. March 18, 1695[C Nb]; perhaps d. young.†
55 XI SETH,[4] b. ——; liv. 1733.
56 XII GIDEON,[4] b. ——; liv. 1733.
57 XIII ELIZABETH,[4] b. ——; name Bartlett, prob. unm., in 1733.
58 [XIV REBECCA,[4] b. ——; m. —— Coffin; liv. in 1733?]

20 CHRISTOPHER[3] BARTLETT (*Christopher*,[2] *Richard*[1]), of Newbury and Haverhill, b. 1655; m. Nov. 29, 1677[Nb and Hv], DEBORAH[2] WEED (*John*[1]). Oath al. at Nb. 1678. He d. April 14, 1711[Hv]; will June 8, 1703; Nov. 13, 1713; wife Deb. ment. She m. in 1715, Serg. JOHN[3] KIMBALL (*Henry*[2], *Rich.*[1]), of A. Children:

59 I CHRISTOPHER,[4] b. Feb. 26, 1678-9[Nb]; bp. July 13, 1679; m. 1st, Sept. 9, 1703, Susanna Griffing; 2d, Feb. 11, 1717-8, Mary Clement; res. Hv.
60 II DEBORAH,[4] b. June 23, 1680[Nb]; liv. 1703; m. 1st, July 9, 1703[A], EPHRAIM[4] BLAISDELL (*Ebenezer*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Ralph*[1]), of A.; [2d, ab. 1754, —— Worthen?]

---

* He was John "4th" while living in Nb.; rem. to A.; chil. there 1704-6, etc. A John Bartlett of A., pub. June 18, 1720[A], to Frances Kindrick of Nb., granddau. of Samuel Burnham of Strathan, N. H.

† Mary Bailey, Dorothy Roops, Sarah Fowler, Hannah Brown, Abigail Goodhue, Elizabeth Bartlett, and Rebecca Coffin, are named in will, 1733, as daughters, or "representatives in their room who are descended from" them. Mary Bailey may have been a daughter of Mary Jacobs.

41 III MARY,[4] b. April 17, 1682[Nb]; liv. 1703; prob. m. July, 1700, (19) JOHN[4] BAILEY.*
42 IV ANNE,[4] b. March 29, 1684[Nb]; liv. 1703.*
43 V MARTHA,[4] b. ——; liv. 1703; pub. May 7, 1709[A], to HENRY[4] BLAISDELL (*Henry*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Ralph*[1]).
44 VI LYDIA,[4] b. April 19, 1688[Hv]; liv. 1703.
45 VII HANNAH,[4] b. Nov. 2, 1689[Hv]; d. Aug. 30, 1690[Hv].
46 VIII SARAH,[4] b. Oct. 23, 1691[Hv]; d. April 5, 1693[Hv].
47 IX A CHILD,[4] b. Sept. 20, 1694[Hv]; d. Sept. 21, 1694[Hv].
48 X ABIGAIL,[4] b. Nov. 7, 1695[Hv]; liv. 1703.
49 XI SAMUEL,[4] b. May 16, 1698[Hv]; liv. 1703.
50 XII A CHILD,[4] b. and d. Aug. 3, 1699[Hv].
51 XIII A CHILD,[4] b. and d. April, 1700[Hv].
52 XIV MEHITABLE,[4] b. Oct. 18, 1701[Hv]; liv. 1703.

Unclassified Records.

1 We find no James and Mary, chil. of Nathl. Bartlett, b. Dec., 1679, as given in C Nb.

2 Will of Richard Bartlett of Nb., Sept., 1747; Feb., 1749; ment. wife Susanna, sons Richard, Josiah, and Christopher, chil. of dau. Hannah Merrill decd., daus. Mary Hale, Judith Chase, Elizabeth Chase, and Margaret Platts.

3 Div. est. Richard Bartlett of Nb., Jan., 1754; chil. Enos, Benj., Nathl., Edmund Bayley and wife Abigail, Nathl. Cheney and wife Lydia, and Sarah Bartlett.

4 Will of Josiah Bartlett, "weaver," of Nb., Oct., 1745; Sept., 1746; wife Elizabeth; "3d chh. in Nb. to which I belong;" kinswoman Hannah Chase, wife of James Chase, "cordwainer," and her dau.; "my bros. and sisters, and chil. of them that are decd."

1. CHRISTOPHER[1] BATT, Mr., (*Thomas*), b. 1601-3, "tanner" and "gent.;" m. Oct. 12, 1629, Anne Bayton, in Eng. He was of Salisbury, Eng.;† freeman, 1639; first came to Newbury, but was one of the twelve original grantees of Salisbury; recd.

---

* An Anne Bartlet of A. m. Nov. 22, 1704[A], JOSEPH[4] COLBY (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *Anthony*[1]), of A. A Mary Bartlett m. May 30, 1700[Hv], John Stevens, Jr., 2d wife.

† The record states that he embarked at Southampton, 1638, aged 37, with wife Ann, 32, sister Dorothy, 20, and five children under 10 years old. This would give his birth 1601, and hers 1606; but the marriage record makes them both 26 in 1629. [G. R., 1893, p. 135]. Her age given in her will also makes her birth in 1603. The wife of Christopher Batt has been given "Ann Toppan, sister of Abraham Toppan." This error probably arose from the fact that Abraham Toppan's son mar. Ann Batt's daughter.

From the Biley will [p. 62], and other documents, it is evident that Christopher Batt and Henry Biley of both Salisburys were cousins. Thomas Batt,

land there in the "first division," 1640, and 1642; was of S. in 1650, when he sold house and lot to Isaac and William Buswell; rem. to Boston in 1654, where he was accidentally shot by his own son, Aug. 10, 1661. Will 1656; Sept. 19, 1661; wife Ann and chil. ment., the latter not by name. Wid. Ann, b. 1603–6, was living in Boston in 1672; will March 14, May 21, 1678–9. He represented S. in the Gen. Court in 1640, '41, '43, and '50. Children: *

2 I CHRISTOPHER,[2] b. ab. 1630; of Dover, 1662; "eldest son" in 1679.
3 II ANN,[2] b. ab. 1631; m. June 12, 1657, Edmund Angier; liv. 1679.
4 III JANE,[2] b. ab. 1632; m. April 3, 1661[Nb], Dr. PETER[2] TOPPAN (*Abraham*[1]), of Nb.; liv. 1679.
5 IV SAMUEL,[2] b. ——; a "clergyman" in England in 1679, had son *Samuel*.[3]
6 V THOMAS,[2] b. ——; a "tanner" in Boston; d. bef. 1679, leaving wife and dau. [at Watertown?]; adm. est. Feb. 20, 1678–9.
7 VI TIMOTHY,[2] b. ——; a "tailor" in Boston; d. bef. 1679, leaving chil.;† adm. est. April 29, 1679.
8 VII JOHN,[2] b. March 4, 1641[S]; not ment. in mother's will.
9 VIII PAUL,[2] b. Feb. 18, 1642–3[S]; m. Sarah ——; a "glazier" in Boston. Will July 8, July 26, 1678; wife Sarah, chil. *Paul*,[3]† and *Sarah*.[3]
10 IX BARNABAS,[2] [twin], b. Feb. 18, 1642–3[S]; adm. est. 1671, Boston.
11 X SARAH,[2] b. ——; liv. 1679, name Batt.
12 XI ABIGAIL,[2] b. ——; d. bef. 1679; inv. est. 1679.
13 XII ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; d. July 6, 1652[Nb].
14 XIII EBENEZER,[2] b. ——; d. Aug. 16, 1685[C Nb]. An Ebenezer was ment. in Ann Batt's will, 1678–9.

---

gent., mar. —— Biley, daughter of Henry Biley, the testator of 1633. Thomas Batt was dead in 1633. He left children: *Christopher*, b. 1601–3, as above. *Thomas*, b. ——, m. Margaret Swayne, dau. of Bennett Swayne of New Sarum, and sister of Rebecca, wife of Henry Biley, the emigrant. *Alice*, b. ab. 1605; m. 1st, Rev. Peter Thacher in 1635; 2d, Francis Dove in 1641 [possibly Francis Dow of S. and Eng. ?]. *Elizabeth*, b. ——; m. Richard Alwood, Jan., 1640–1. *Margery*. *Mary*. *Dorothy*, b. ab. 1618; came with her brother to America.

It appears that Nicholas Batt, an early settler of Nb., who had 3 daus., was not a bro. of Christopher.

John Hall, of London, in 1664–5, speaks of receiving a letter from Mrs. Batt, prob. wid. of Chris.; and in 1669 of "cosen Thomas Batt," perhaps the one in Eng.

* The order is uncertain for the births of some of the chil. Five seem to have been b. 1630–38.

† Ann Batt ment. her grandsons, Paul Batt and Timothy Batt in will, 1679.

1 ROBERT[2] BEEDLE [or BEDELL]* (*Robert*[1]?),† of Salisbury, Newbury, and Amesbury, b. ab. 1642;‡ m. Martha ——. He seems to have rem. from S. to Nb. ab. 1667; oath al. at Nb. 1678, age 36; but was of A. in 1680, also Dec. 6, 1683, inv. est. which wid. Martha presented Sept. 30, 1684. He bought land in A. in 1668. Children:

2 I MARY,[3] b. July 31, 1665[S]; m. April 6, 1689[A], WILLIAM[3] SARGENT, JR., (*Wm.*,[2] *Wm.*[1]).
3 II THOMAS,[3] b. April 30, 1668[Nb]; m. Elizabeth ——. +
4 III ELIZABETH,[3] b. Nov. 22, 1669[Nb].§
5 IV JUDITH,[3] b. March 29, 1671[Nb]; d. July 10, 1673[Nb].
6 V HANNAH,[3] b. April 29, 1673[Nb]; d. Nov. 13, 1678[Nb].
7 VI ROBERT,[3] b. Jan. 5, 1674–5[Nb]; m. Nov. 11, 1702, ANNA CARR. +
8 VII JUDITH,[3] b. March 18, 1675–6[Nb]; bp. April 30, 1676; d. March 22, 1676–7[Nb].
9 VIII JOHN,[3] b. April 23, 1678[Nb]; bp. May 26, 1678.
10 IX A CHILD,[3] b. ——; d. Jan. 4, 1678–9[Nb]. Perhaps John, above.
11 [X ISABEL,[3] b. —— ?§.]

3 THOMAS[3] BEEDLE (*Robert*,[2] *Robert*[1]?), of Amesbury, b. 1668, m. Elizabeth ——. Will Feb. 10, March 17, 1734–5, wife Eliz. ment. Children:

12 I HANNAH,[4] b. Feb. 19, 1698–9[A]; liv. 1734.
13 II ELIZABETH,[4] b. Sept. 25, 1700[A]; liv. 1734.
14 III THOMAS,[4] b. March 11, 1702–3[A]; liv. 1734.

7 ROBERT[3] BEEDLE (*Robert*,[2] *Robert*[1]?), of Amesbury, b. 1675, m. Nov. 11, 1702[A], ANNA CARR, of A., (possibly *Geo.*[2] *Geo.*[1]). Children:

15 I MARTHA,[4] b. Nov. 10, 1703[A].
16 II JOHN,[4] b. Nov. 2, 1705[A]; d, July 20, 1706[A].
17 III ANNE,[4] b. May 13, 1707[A].
18 IV JACOB,[4] b. May 29, 1709[A].
19 V MARY,[4] b. Nov. 21, 1711[A].
20 VI ROBERT,[4] b. Nov, 2, 1714[A].
21 VII JUDITH,[4] b. Sept. 30, 1718[A].
22 VIII JOHN,[4] b. May 1, 1721[A].
23 IX TIMOTHY,[4] b. July 21, 1724[A].

---

* Also spelled Beadle, Beetle, and Bettel.

† Savage says Robert[2] was prob. son of Robert of Wethersfield and New London, who may have removed to Newbury in 1650. There were Beadles in Salem quite early, but we have found no Robert there.

‡ Statements of his age at different times give 1633, 1636, 1642, and 1645 as the year of his birth.

§ "Esbel Bettel" of A. m. Geo. Martin of A., April 25, 1706[A]. Elizabeth "Beetle" of Nb. m. John Davis, Jr., of A., June 28, 1708[A].

AGNES BENDESART, wid., d. Nov. 24, 1682[S].

SAMUEL BICKFORD [or BECKFORD], of Amesbury, b. ab. 1648, m. MARY[2] [COTTLE (*Edward*[1]) ? Sv].* They appear to have been living in "Jamaica" [West Amesbury], in 1668 and '70, and he was of A. in 1667.† Savage states that he rem. to Nantucket, where he purchased a half share in 1678. Children:

MARY, b. Nov. 18, 1668[A Sm].
ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 16, 1672[Sv], prob. in Nant.
DEBORAH, b. Feb. 5, 1674[Sv], prob. in Nant.

1 HENRY[1] BILEY,‡ Mr., of Salisbury, "tanner," b. ab. 1612; was one of the twelve who obtained the original grant in 1638, and recd. land in the "first division." He came from Sarum, or Salisbury, Wilts, Eng., in 1638, with a sister Mary, aged 22, and John Biley, aged 20, in the "Bevis." [See Dudley.] He m. Rebecca Swayne [dau. of Bennett Swayne], also of Sarum, and d. ab. 1640. Wid. Reb., b. ab. 1616, m. 2d, April 3, 1641[S Sm], Mr. John Hall of S.; 3d, July 22, 1650[S Sm], Rev. Wm. Worcester of S.; 4th, 1663, Dep. Gov. Samuel Symonds of Ipswich. She d. July 21, 1695, in Ip., where her gravestone may still be seen. Her son, Mr. John Hall, wrote to her the "Madame Rebekah Symonds" Letters, preserved in the collections of the American Antiquarian Society of Worcester, extracts from which were published in "Antiquarian Papers," Ipswich, Mass., 1883. [See Eaton.] Children:

---

* She would be only 15 yrs. old in 1668.

† Savage gives John Bickford of Dover [Oyster River, now Durham], in 1647; had sons John, Joseph, and Thomas. It is possible that Samuel was also a son of the first John; but we have found no proof of such relationship. Savage also states that the second John m. Temperance, and Thomas of Durham m. Bridget, both daus. of Wm. Furber. He gives 3 chil. of John and Temperance, b. 1660–1672; but at Exeter is a will of John Bickford, *Sen.*, of Oyster River, Feb. 12, 1685; Oct. 7, 1697; which ment. wife Temperance, but no chil.; also a will of Thomas Bickford, 1706, which ment. wife Bridget and several chil.

‡ Variously spelled, Bylie, Byley, Bile, Bilye, etc.; and sometimes, incorrectly, Bailey or Bayley.

NOTE. By the will of "Henry Biley the elder," of New Sarum [Salisbury], Wilts, Eng., Oct., 1633, June, 1634, we learn that he had a son Henry Biley. grandchil. Henry, John, and Mary Biley; also grandchil. Edward, Elizabeth,

2 I HENRY[2], b. ab. 1640, or earlier; was at Barbadoes in 1664 and '67, in London in 1666, in Ip. in 1668; [d. unm.?] A Henry Byley m. Oct. 1656, Mary Eletrope, [Rowley, Sm].

3 II REBECCA,[2] b. 1640 or earlier; m. Dec. 15, 1664, Rev. John Hale of Beverly [son of Dea. Robert of Charlestown]. She d. before 1684; had a dau. *Rebecca*, and a son *Robert*.

1 WILLIAM BINGLEY, of Newbury as early as 1659, m. Feb. 27, 1659-60[Nb], Elizabeth Preston. Children:

2 I [ELIZABETH, b. ——; m. May 23, 1677[Nb], JOHN[2] CHASE (*Aquila*[1]) + ?].

3 II WILLIAM, b. Feb. 24, 1661-2[C Nb].

1 RALPH[1] BLAISDELL [BLASDALE or BLESDALE], "tailor," of Salisbury, recd. land there in 1640, '41, '44, and '45; bought rights of John Harrison in 1642-3; liv. in 1648, but dead in 1650. He was in York, Me., 1637-40. He m. Elizabeth ——, who was adm. his est. She d. Aug., 1667[S]; inv. est. Oct. 8, 1667, Jos. Stowers adm. (6) Ebenezer[3] was adm. est. of Ralph[1] in 1698. Children:

2 I HENRY,[2] b. ab. 1632; m. MARY[2] HADDON. +

3 II SARAH,[2] b. ——; d. Jan. 17, 1646-7[S].

4 III MARY,[2] b. March 5, 1641-2[S]; m. 1st, JOSEPH[2] STOWERS (*Nicholas*[1]); 2d, Dec. 19, 1676[Hv], WM. STERLING [or STARLING], of Hv. +

5 IV RALPH,[2] b. ab. 1642-3; d. ab. 1667; prob. unm.

2 HENRY[2] BLAISDELL (*Ralph*[1]), one of the first settlers of Amesbury, where he recd. various grants of land; "tailor;" b. ab. 1632; oath al. and fid. in A. Dec., 1677; freeman, 1690; m. 1st, ab. 1656, MARY[2] HADDON (*Jarrett*[1]); 2d, Elizabeth ——. Wife Mary d. Dec. 12, 1691[A], or 1690[Sm]. [See note, p. 54.] He was liv. in 1702, but dead in 1707. Adm. est. March 11, 1708. Children:

---

and William Biley; also grandchil. Christopher, Thomas, Alice, Elizabeth, Margery, Mary, and Dorothy Batt, chil. of Thomas Batt, gent., decd; greatgrandchil. Christopher, Anne, and Jane Batt, chil. of said grandson Christopher Batt; greatgranddau. Elizabeth Batt, dau. of grandson Thomas Batt. Christopher Batt was one of the overseers. [G. R., 1888, p. 308; 1893, p. 137.]

Richard Alwood, bro. in law of Peter Thacher, calls Christopher Batt and Edmund Batter his bros. The latter came in the "James," April, 1635, with wife Sarah; res. Salem, Mass.; was an original grantee of Salisbury, Mass.

Will of Bennett Swayne of New Sarum, Dec., Jan., 1630-1, ment. wife Bridgett; dau. Margaret Batt, wife of Thomas Batt; dau. Rebecca Swayne, and other chil. [See Batt.]

6 I EBENEZER,[3] b. Oct. 17, 1657[S]; m. SARAH[3] COLBY. +
7 II MARY,[3] b. May 29, 1660[S]; m. ROBERT RAWLINS. +
8 III HENRY,[3] b. May 28, 1663[S]; m. 1st, Mary ——; 2d, wid. HANNAH (ROWELL) COLBY; 3d, Oct. 27, 1707, DOROTHY MARTIN. +
9 IV ELIZABETH,[3] b. ab. 1665; d. young.
10 V RALPH,[3] b. ab. 1667; d. unm. Jan. 11, 1691[A]; bro. John adm. est. 1692.
11 VI JOHN,[3] b. May 27, 1668[A Sm]; m. Jan. 6, 1692-3, wid. ELIZABETH (CHALLIS) HOYT. +
12 VII SARAH,[3] b. Nov. 11, 1671[A Nk S]; m. June 20, 1706[A], STEPHEN[3] FLANDERS (*Stephen*,[2] *Stephen*[1]). +
13 VIII JONATHAN,[3] b. Oct. 11, 1676[A Nk S]; m. HANNAH JAMESON. +
14 IX SAMUEL,[3] b. ——; "6th son;" d. Oct. 3, 1683[A].

6 EBENEZER[3] BLAISDELL (*Henry*,[2] *Ralph*[1]), of Amesbury, "husbandman," b. 1657; oath al. and fid. Dec., 1677; m. ab. 1680, SARAH[3] COLBY (*John*,[2] *Anthony*[1]). He d. Aug. 10, 1710[A]. Wid. Sarah d. March 14, 1711[A]. He recd. "children's land" in 1659, and his father recd. a "township" for him in 1660.

15 I EPHRAIM,[4] b. ab. 1682; pub. July 9, 1703[A], to (60) DEBORAH[4] BARTLETT; "cooper;" res. A.; 8 chil.
16 II THOMAS,[4] b. ——; [living in 1703?], but dead in 1712.
17 III EBENEZER,[4] b. Dec. 29, 1686[A], "3d son;" pub. 1st, Feb. 5, 1708-9[A], to SARAH[3] CHASE (*Daniel*,[2], *Aquila*[1]); m. 2d, Abigail Ingersol; "cooper;" rem. from A. to York, Me., ab. 1712.
18 IV ELEANOR,[4] b. Nov. 30, 1688[A]; "1st dau.;" d. Jan. 19, 1688-9[A].
19 V MARY,[4] b. ——; d. young.
20 VI RALPH,[4] b. April 21, 1692[A]; m. MARY[3] DAVIS (*Jeremiah*,[2], *John*[1]); "cooper;" liv. 1713, in A.; rem. to Kingston, N. H.
21 VII SARAH,[4] b. July 27, 1694[A]; unm. in 1712.

8 HENRY[3] BLAISDELL (*Henry*,[2] *Ralph*[1]), of Amesbury; b. 1663, training band, 1680; free. 1690; m. 1st, Mary ——; 2d, ab. 1691, HANNAH[3] ROWELL* (*Valentine*,[2] *Thomas*[1]) [wid. of THOMAS[2] COLBY (*Anthony*[1])]; 3d, Oct. 27, 1707[A], DOROTHY[3] MARTIN* (*Richard*,[2] *Geo.*[1]?) He d. bef. March 11, 1707-8, when his eldest son Henry was ap. adm. est; wid. Dorothy ment. Children:

---

* A Hannah Blaisdell dism. from S. to A. chh. Feb., 1699-1700. Hannah Blaisdell d. Aug. 9, 1707[A]. Wid. Dorothy Blaisdell, of A, m. March 7, 1709-10[Hv], (30) Thomas[3] Ayers, "widower," of Hv.

22 I HENRY,[4] b. ——; "eldest son" in 1708; pub. May 7, 1709[A], to MARTHA[4] BARTLETT (*Christopher*,[3] *Chris.*[2], *Rich.*[1]); m. 2d, Lydia Parker of Chelmsford; a physician; rem. to Chelmsford; son *Henry*[5], b. April, 11, 1710[A].

23 II A SON,[4] b.——; [d. young?]

24 III MARY,[4] b.——; m. Dec. 12, 1706[A], SAM.[3] CLOUGH (*Sam*[2]., *John*[1]); rem. to Salem.

25 IV JOHN,[4] b. Feb. 4, 1686–7[A], "3d son;" m. Jan. 11, 1710–1[A], EBENEZAR STEVENS (*Thomas*). Adm. est. of a John, *Jr.*, Jan. 3, 1743.

11 JOHN[3] BLAISDELL (*Henry*,[2] *Ralph*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1668, m. Jan. 6, 1692–3[A Sm], ELIZABETH[2] CHALLIS (*Philip*[1]) [wid. of JOHN[3] HOYT (*John*[2], *John*[1])]. He d. May, 1733; adm. est. June 25, 1733. Est. div. 1755, no wid. ment.; she was liv. 1744. Children:

26 I MARY,[4] b. Nov. 3, 1693[A]; m. Nov. 14, 1717[A Sm], ABNER[4] HOYT (*Wm.*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]); rem. to Concord, N. H.; she was liv. in 1755.

27 II ELIZABETH,[4] b. Nov. 24, 1695[A]; m. Nov. 25, 1718[A], DAVID[3] CLOUGH (prob. *Sam.*,[2] *John*[1]); liv. 1755, res. A.

28 III RALPH,[4] b. April 10, 1698; "eldest son" in 1755; m. April 10, 1718[A], MARY NICHOLS (*Thomas*); res. E. Kingston.

29 IV PHILIP,[4] b. Aug. 9, 1700; m. 1727, Elizabeth Goodwin; res. A.; "2d son" in 1755; [d. 1756?]

30 V JACOB,[4] b. Feb. 9, 1703[A]; m. Sept. 30, 1727, JEMIMA[4] HOOK (*Humphrey*,[3] *Wm.*,[2] *Wm.*[1]); "3d son" in 1755.

13 JONATHAN[3] BLAISDELL (*Henry*,[2] *Ralph*[1]), "blacksmith," of Amesbury; b. 1676; m. HANNAH JAMESON (*John*). Adm. est. Nov. 28, 1748, real est. div. 1750; no wid. ment. Children:

31 I MARY,[4] b. Nov. 21, 1699[A]; m. Jan. 3, 1723, GIDEON[4] LOWELL (prob. *Gideon*,[3] *Percival*,[2] *Richard*[1]); "eldest dau." in 1750.

32 II DANIEL,[4] b. March 5, 1701–2[A]; m. NAOMI TUXBURY (*Henry*, *Henry*); "eldest son," dead in 1750.

33 III ANNE,[4] b. Oct. 23, 1704[A]; m. Dec. 29, 1729, PHILIP QUINBY (*Joseph*, *Robert*); "2d dau." in 1750.

34 IV ELIJAH,[4] b. Nov. 19, 1706[A]; m. March 13, 1728–9, Mary Holmes of Rowley; res. Rw.; adm. est. March 6, 1739.

35 V JONATHAN,[4] b. Aug. 15, 1709[A]; m. Aug. 5, 1731, HANNAH JONES, (*John*, *Robert?*); liv. 1750.

36 VI DAVID,[4] b. Feb. 5, 1712; m. Nov. 16, 1733, ABIGAIL[4] COLBY (*Sam.*,[3] *Sam.*,[2] *Anthony*[1]); a "clockmaker"; d. Aug. 27, 1756, in the army, near Lake George. Wid. Ab. m. Oct. 15, 1760, TITUS[4] WELLS (*Titus*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]).

37 VII ENOCH,[4] b. July 9, 1714; m. Mary Slaterly; "5th son" in 1750.

38 VIII SAMUEL,[4] b. ——; "youngest son" in 1750. This may be the Sam. who m. 1st, ab. 1736, Dorothy Barnard; 2d, after 1756, Judith Osgood [wid. of Nehemiah French].

39 IX HANNAH,[4] b. Jan. 8, 1720; m. GIDEON[3] CHALLIS (*John*,[2] *Philip*[1]); "3d dau." in 1750.

40 X ELIZABETH,[4] b. ——; m. March 23, 1741-2, ABRAHAM[4] COLBY (*Thomas*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Anthony*[1]); "youngest dau." in 1750.

41 XI HENRY,[4] b. April 12, 1726; d. 1730.

1 JONATHAN BLODGETT [or BLODGHEAD]*, of Salisbury; m. Feb. 7, 1687-8 [S & A], MARY[3] ROWLANDSON (*Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]). She was adm. S. chh. Aug. 20, 1693. Children:

2 I HANNAH, b. June 15, 1689[S]; bp. Sept. 3, 1693.
3 II DANIEL, b. Sept. 12, 1691[S]; d. Sept. 18, 1691[S].
4 III MARY, b. Oct. 11, 1692[S]; bp. Sept. 3, 1693.
5 IV JOSEPH, b. Aug. 12, 1694[S]; d. Nov. 15, 1696[S].
6 V A DAUGHTER, b. ——; bp. Sept. 30, 1694. †
7 VI SARAH, b. ——; bp. Dec. 17, 1699.

1 JOHN[1] BOND, of Newbury as early as 1642, m. Aug. 15 or 25, 1649[Nb], Esther Blakeley. He rem. to Rowley after 1660, thence to Haverhill as early as 1667; d. Dec. 3, 1674. Will Oct. 31, 1674. Wid. Esther m. May 5, 1675[Hv], JOHN[2] WILLIAMS (*John*[1]) of Hv. Children:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. June 10, 1650[Nb]; not in will, 1674.
3 II THOMAS,[2] b. March 29, 1652[Nb]; d. May 23, 1652[Nb].
4 III JOSEPH,[2] b. April 14, 1653[Nb]; m. Nov. 26, 1679, SARAH[3] WILLIAMS. +
5 IV ESTHER,[2] b. Sept. 25, 1655[Nb]; m. ab. 1673, AQUILA[2] CHASE (*Aquila*[1]). +
6 V MARY,[2] b. Dec. 16, 1657[Nb]; liv. 1674.
7 VI ABIGAIL,[2] b. Nov. 6, 1660[Nb]; m. March 2, 1675-6[Hv], Ezra Rolfe. He was taken by the Indians Oct. 17th, d. Oct. 20, 1689. 5 chil. Hv. rec.

NOTE. Some of the facts and dates not otherwise credited, with a MSS. genealogy of later generations of the Blaisdell family, were furnished by John Harper Blaisdell, of Haverhill, Mass.

* Also spelled Blodged, Blogget, and Blocked. Will of Thomas Blogget of Cambridge, 1641-2, mentions wife Susanna, chil. Daniel, Samuel, Susanna, all under 21. Jonathan may have been a grandson of Thomas, but we do not find his name. [See Sv. and G. R. 1848, p. 185].

† Possibly this should be *son* Joseph.

4 JOSEPH[2] BOND (*John*[1]), of Haverhill, b. 1653; oath al. a
fid. Nov. 1677; m. Nov. 26, 1679[Hv], SARAH[3] WILLIAMS (*Joh*
John[1]); served in King Philip's War, under Lieut. Benj. Swe
June, Aug., 1676; d. Feb. 26, 1724–5[Hv]; will Dec. 7th, Mar
22, 1724–5. Children:

8 I ABIGAIL,[3] b. Feb. 22, 1680[Hv]; m. —— Emerson; liv. 1724.
9 II ESTHER,[3] b. April 22, 1683[Hv]; d. June 19, 1683[Hv].
10 III JOHN,[3] b. Oct. 12, 1688[Hv]; adm. est. John Bond of Hv., June 5, 17
not in will, 1724.
11 IV SARAH,[3] b. June 15, 1691[Hv]; d. May 10, 1693[Hv].
12 V JOSEPH,[3] b. April 6, 1694[Hv]; liv. 1724, recd. rights in Nb.
13 VI HANNAH,[3] b. Nov. 9, 1696[Hv]; m. —— Atwood; liv. 1724.
14 VII SARAH,[3] b. Jan. 16, 1699–1700[Hv]; m. —— Bishop; liv. 1724.
15 VIII MERCY,[3] b. June 3, 1702[Hv]; liv. unm. 1724.
16 IX LYDIA,[3] b. ——; liv. unm. 1724.
17 X REBECCA,[3] b. ——; m. —— Hardy; liv. 1724.*

18 NICHOLAS BOND,† "cooper," of Salisbury; m. Dec.
1684[S], SARAH[3] ROWLANDSON (*Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]). He w
killed by Indians at Hampton, Aug. 17, 1703. Wid. Sarah livi
in 1706. Children:

19 I THOMAS, b. Oct. 10, 1688[S].
20 II WILLIAM, b. June 13, 1696[S]; bp. Dec. 11, 1698.
21 III JOSEPH, b. April 1, 1700[S]; bp. April 7, 1700.

SARAH BOWDEN of A; m. Nov. 7, 1693[A Sm], Benj. T
of Hm.

1 WILLIAM[1] BOYNTON [or BOYINGTON],‡ "tailor" and "pla
ter," b. ab. 1606, bro. of (14) JOHN[1]; free. May, 1640; of Rowl
as early as 1643, where he was schoolmaster for many years, a
Feb. 1656–7; may have lived a short time in Ipswich; owned la
in various parts of Essex Co.; d. Dec. 8, 1686. He m. Eli
beth ——, who d. in Salis. in 1687[S]. Children:

---

* Not on Hv. rec.; but the order in the will suggests that she might h
been b. ab. 1685. Could she have been wid. of John?

† Savage suggests that Nicholas may have been son of John of Plymou
who d. in 1661; but a Nicholas of York was freeman in 1652, who may ha
been father of Nicholas of S. Rec. of chil. of (18) Nicholas may be incompl

‡ See fuller account of this branch of Boyntons in Hist. Coll. Es. Inst., v
30, pp. 63–72, from which a large portion of this is taken.

2 I JOHN,[2] b. Dec. 19, 1640; bur. March 26, 1665.
3 II ELIZABETH,[2] b. Dec. 11, 1642; m. Nov. 9, 1664, John Simons.
4 III ZACHARY,[2] b. Oct. 11, 1644; bur. Aug. 4, 1660.
5 IV JOSHUA,[2] b. Aug. 10, 1646; m. 1st, Hannah Barnet; 2d, wid. Mary Syle; 3d, wid. MARY BOYNTON. +
6 V MARY,[2] b. July 23, 1648; m. Nov. 5, 1670[S], JOHN[2] EASTMAN (*Roger*[1]) of S. +
7 VI CALEB,[2] b. April 7, 1650; m. June 24, 1672[Nb], Mary Moore; res. Ip., near Rw. line; 7 chil., *Wm.*,[3] b. July 24, 1673[Nb]; others at Ip., 1679 and later.
8 VII SARAH,[2] b. Dec. 1, 1652; bur. Aug. 28, 1654.

5 JOSHUA[2] BOYNTON (*William*[1]), "carpenter," b. 1646, of Newbury, afterwards of Rowley, 1725, Bradford, 1729, and Haverhill, 1733; soldier under Maj. Appleton in King Philip's "warrs at Narragansett," 1676; oath al. at Nb., 1678. He m. 1st, April 9, 1678[Nb], Hannah Barnet*; 2d, Nov. 29, 1725, Mary —— [wid. of Robert Greenough Sen, and of Richard Syle]; 3d, Oct. 30, 1727, Mary —— [wid of (16) JOHN[2] BOYNTON] in Hv. First wife d. Jan. 12, 1722-3 in Nb.; 2d wife d. July 28, 1727, in Rw. Will Dec. 20, 1729; Nov. 12, 1736. Chil. bp. in Rw.:

9 I JOSHUA,[3] b. May 4, 1679[Nb]; bp. July 6, '79; m. in 1708, Mary Dole of Nb; res. Nb; d. Oct. 29, 1770[C Nb].
10 II JOHN,[3] b. July 15, 1683[Nb]; bp. Oct. 28, '83; m. in 1717, Jemima Worcester of Bd.; a "cooper"; res. Nb.
11 III ZACHARY,[3] b. ——; bp. July 20, 1690; m. Nov. 15, 1715, Sarah Wicom, in Nb. He was of Coventry, Windham Co., Conn., in 1733.
12 IV WILLIAM,[3] b. May 26, 1690[Nb]; bp. July 20, '90; m. Nov., 1713[S], JOANNA[4] STEVENS (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]) of S; res. Nb., but of S. after 1719.
13 V HANNAH,[3] b. ——; bp. April 5, 1696; m. April 2, 1724, John Dresser, in Nb.

14 JOHN[1] BOYNTON, "tailor," b. ab. 1614, bro. of (1) WM.;[1] of Rowley as early as 1643; bur. there Feb. 18, 1670-1. Will Feb. 8, 1670; March 28, 1671. He m. Ellen Pell, of Boston. Wid. Ellen m. Aug. 30, 1671, Dea. Maximilian Jewett. Children:

---

* Joshua Boynton m. April 7, 1678[Nb], Sarah Browne, is undoubtedly an error; not found on the *original* records.

15 I JOSEPH,[2] Capt., b. ab. 1645; m. May 13, 1669, Sarah Swan (*Richard*); 2d, March 11, 1719–20, Elizabeth Wood. He was town clerk and rep. for Rw. many years; 10 chil.

16 II JOHN,[2] b. Sept. 17, 1647; m. 1st, March 8, 1675, Hannah Keyes (*Solomon*); 2d, Mary ——. A "weaver"; res. Rw. and Bd.*; 4 chil. Wid. Mary m. Oct. 30, 1727, (5) JOSHUA[2] BOYNTON.

17 III CALEB,[2] Serg., b. ab. 1649; m. May 26, 1674, Hannah Harriman; "blacksmith"; res. Rw., free. 1684; 5 chil. Will May 17, 1706; Nov. 1, 1708.

18 IV MERCY,[2] b. Dec. 5, 1651; m. 1st, Dec. 14, 1670[Ip], Josiah Clarke of Ip.; 2d, —— Hovey. She d. in Rw., Dec. 22, 1730.

19 V HANNAH,[2] b. March 26, 1654; m. Nov. 24, 1673, Nathaniel Warner of Ip.

20 VI SARAH,[2] b. April 19, 1658; liv. 1670.

21 VII SAMUEL,[2] b. ab. 1660; m. Feb. 17, 1686, Hannah Switcher; rem. from Rw. to Groton ab. 1719; 14 chil.

1 THOMAS[1] BRADBURY,† Capt. and Mr., of Salisbury, bp. Feb. 1610–11, at Wicken-Bonant, Essex Co., Eng.; free. May, 1640; recd. land in the "first division," 1640 and 1641; one of the most prominent citizens of S.—town clerk, schoolmaster, justice of the peace, rep. in General Court seven years, 1651–'66, county recorder, associate judge, etc. Most of the ancient records of S., and many of the county, were written by him. He was of York, Me., 1634; m. ab. 1636, MARY[2] PERKINS (*John*[1]) of Ipswich. Capt. and Mrs. Bradbury were second on list of S. chh. members, 1687. He d. March 16, 1694–5[S]; will, Feb. 14, 1694. Wid. Mary d. Dec. 20, 1700[S]. She was tried for witchcraft in 1692, ably and courageously defended by Maj. Robert Pike, convicted, but not executed. The papers pertaining to the case are of deep interest, and show the high estimation in which she was held. [See Carr; Pike; "The New Puritan," New York, 1879, pp. 189–194; Upham's "Salem Witchcraft," Boston, 1867, vol. 2, pp. 224–238, 324.] Children:

---

* John was an original member Bd. chh., 1682, wife Han. dism. from Rw. to Bd. chh., 1682; dau. *Hannah*,[3] b. and bp. there 1682–3, etc. He d. Dec. 22, 1749, in Bd.

† For a fuller account of the Bradbury family, both in Eng. and this country, see the "Bradbury Memorial," Portland, 1890, from which some records, not otherwise credited, are taken. Also see G. R. 1869, p. 263.

2 I WYMOND,[2] b. April 1, 1637[S]; m. May 7, 1661, SARAH[3] PIKE. +
3 II JUDITH,[2] b. Oct. 2, 1638[S]; m. Oct. 9[S], or Nov. 9[Nb], 1665, CALEB[2] MOODY (*Wm*[1]) of Nb. +
4 III THOMAS,[2] b. Jan. 28, 1640-1[S]; liv. 1662, but prob. d. unm. A Mr. Thomas Bradbury, oath free., 1663. Thomas Jr., taxed for Mr. Hall's farm, ab. 1665 [p. 16].
5 IV MARY,[2] b. March 17, 1642-3[S]; m. Dec. 17, 1663[S], JOHN[2] STANYAN (*Anthony*[1]), of Hm.
6 V JANE,[2] b. May 11, 1645[S]; m. March 15, 1668[S], HENRY[2] TRUE (*Henry*[1]). +
7 VI JACOB,[2] b. June 17, 1647[S]; d. at Barbadoes, unm., 1669.
8 VII WILLIAM,[2] b. Sept. 15, 1649[S]; m. March 12, 1671-2[S], wid. REBECCA (WHEELWRIGHT) Maverick. +
9 VIII ELIZABETH,[2] b. Nov. 7, 1651[S]; m. May 12, 1673[S], John Buss, of Durham, N. H.
10 IX JOHN,[2] b. April 20, 1654[S]; d. unm. Nov. 24, 1678[S]; oath al. and fid. 1677.
11 X ANN,[2] b. April 16, 1656[S]; d. 1659[S].
12 XI JABEZ,[2] b. June 27, 1658[S]; d. April 28, 1677[S].

2 WYMOND[2] BRADBURY (*Thomas*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1637; m. May 7, 1661[S], SARAH[3] PIKE (*Robert*[2] *John*[1]). He d. April 7, 1669, on the island of Nevis, West Indies. Wid. Sarah m. May 10, 1671[S], JOHN STOCKMAN. Children:

13 I SARAH,[3] b. Feb. 26, 1661-2[S]; m. ab. 1688[S], ABRAHAM[2] MORRILL (*Abraham*[1]). Uncle Rev. John Pike, ap. her guard. 1677. +
14 II ANN,[3] b. Nov. 21, 1666[S]; m. ab. 1686[S], JEREMY[2] ALLEN (*Wm*[1]).
15 III WYMOND,[3] b. May 13, 1669[S]; m. Maria Cotton. +

8 WILLIAM[2] BRADBURY, Mr., (*Thomas*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1649; m. March 12, 1671-2[S], REBECCA[2] WHEELWRIGHT (Rev. *John*[1]), [wid. of Samuel Maverick, Jr.]; oath al. and fid. 1677; d. Dec. 4, 1678; adm. est. April, 1679. Wid. Rebecca d. Dec. 20, 1678[S]. Children:

16 I WILLIAM,[3] b. Oct. 16, 1672[S]; m. Sarah Cotton. +
17 II THOMAS,[3] b. Dec. 24, 1674[S]; m. 1st, Oct. 30, 1700, JEMIMA TRUE; 2d, Oct. 14, 1702, Mary Hilton. +
18 III JACOB,[3] b. Sept. 1, 1677[S]; m. July 6, 1698[S], ELIZABETH STOCKMAN. +

15 WYMOND[3] BRADBURY (*Wymond*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Salisbury and York, b. 1669; m. Maria[3] Cotton [dau. of Rev. John[2] of Plymouth]. She was adm. S. chh., Nov. 5, 1693. He rem. to York, Me., ab. 1718; d. there, April 17, 1734. Wid. Maria m. John Heard, of Kittery. Children:

19 I JABEZ,[4] b. Jan. 26, 1692-3[S]; bp. Nov. 12, 1693; res. Boston; d. unm., Jan. 13, 1781.
20 II WYMOND,[4] b. Aug. 18, 1695[S]; bp. same day; m. 1st, Phebe Young; 2d, Mary Donnell.
21 III JOHN,[4] b. Sept. 9, 1697[S]; m. Abigail Young; res. York, Me.
22 IV ROWLAND,[4] b. Dec. 15, 1699[S]; bp. Dec. 17; m. 1st, Nov. 15, 1723, MARY[4] GREENLEAF (*Edmund*,[3] *Stephen*,[2] *Edmund*[1]); 2d, Elizabeth Oliver.
23 V ANN,[4] b. March 9[2?], 1701-2[S]; bp. March 8; m. 1743, Jabez Fox of Falmouth.
24 VI JOSIAH,[4] b. July 25, 1704[S]; bp. July 30; m. March 6, 1738, Anna Stevens.
25 VII THEOPHILUS,[4] b. July 8, 1706; bp. July 14; m. 1st, Aug. 4, 1730, Ann Woodman; 2d, March 28, 1744, Judith Moody; res. Nb.
26 VIII MARIA,[4] b. 1708; bp. Aug. 29; m. Samuel Service of Boston.
27 IX JERUSHA,[4] b. July 5, 1711; m. John Pulling of Salem.

16 WILLIAM[3] BRADBURY, Dea., (*Wm.*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1672; pub. March 16, 1695-6[S]* to Sarah[3] Cotton [dau. of Rev. John[2] of Plymouth]. He was adm. S. chh. Dec. 11, 1698; elected dea., Oct. 13, 1721; d. April 20, 1756. Wife Sarah, d. Feb. 21, 1733. Children:

28 I SAMUEL,[4] } twins, b. March 23, 1697-8[S]; d. young,
29 II A CHILD,[4] }
30 III WILLIAM,[4] b. June 30, 1699; bp. July 2, 1699; d. young.
31 IV JOHN,[4] twin, b. June 30, 1699; bp. July 2, 1699; m. Hannah Greely.
32 V JAMES,[4] b. May 9, 1701[S]; bp. May 11; m. June 16, 1726, Elizabeth Sanders.
33 VI REBECCA,[4] b. Jan. 17, 1702-3[S]; bp. Jan. 31.
34 VII JACOB,[4] b. Aug. 21, 1704[S]; bp. Aug 27.
35 VIII JOANNA,[4] b. June 7, 1706; bp. June 9.
36 IX MARY,[4] b. March 18, 1708; bp. May 21.
37 X SARAH,[4] b. Jan 10, 1709-10; bp. Jan. 22.
38 XI CRISP,[4] b. April 21, 1712; m. Dec. 22, 1737, Mary Paine.
39 XII BENJAMIN,[4] b. Jan. 24, 1714; m. Feb. 10, 1749, Jemima True.
40 XIII BARNABAS,[4] b. April 14, 1716; m. Jan 26, 1743, Miriam Morse; res. A.

17 THOMAS[3] BRADBURY, Ens., (*Wm.*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1674; m. 1st, Oct. 30, 1700[S], JEMIMA[3] TRUE (*Henry*,[2] *Henry*[1]); 2d, Oct. 14, 1702, Mary Hilton. Wife Jemima d. Dec. 5, 1700[S]. He d. March 10, 1718-9[S]. Wid. Mary d. June 15, 1723[S]. He owned covenant, Nov. 18, 1705. A wid. Mary adm. S. chh. June 7, 1719. Children:

---

* The "Bradbury Memorial" has m. March 16, 1697, [96-7.]

41 I JEMIMA,[4] b. Jan. 25, 1704-5[S]; bp. Nov. 18, 1705; m. May 22, 1725, Wm. Chandler, of Woodstock, Conn.
42 II A CHILD,[4] b. June 11, 1707.

18 JACOB[3] BRADBURY (*Wm.*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1677; m. July 6, 1698[S], ELIZABETH STOCKMAN (*John*). He was adm. S. chh. Feb. 1, 1707-8; wid. Eliz. adm. Aug. 30, 1719. He d. May 4, 1718[S]. Children:

43 I THOMAS,[4] b. Aug. 16, 1699[S]; bp. Feb. 22, 1707-8; m. April 16, 1724, Sarah Merrill of S.
44 II ANN,[4] b. Sept. 23, 1701[S]; d. Oct. 16, 1701[S].
45 III ANNA,[4] b. Sept. 3, 1702[S]; bp. Feb. 22, 1707-8; m. 1721, Capt. Wm. True.
46 IV ELIZABETH,[4] b. Feb. 25, 1706; bp. Feb. 22, 1707-8; d. Oct. 14, 1723, at Ipswich.
47 V DOROTHY,[4] b. May, 1708; bp. May 9, 1708; m. Rev. Ammi Ruhamah Cutter, of N. Yarmouth.
48 VI JACOB,[4] b. Oct. 6, 1710; bp. Dec. 3, 1710; m. 1733, Abigail Eaton.
49 VII SARAH,[4] b. April 15, 1713; m. June 4, 1730, ELISHA ALLEN, prob. (38) ELISHA.[4]
50 VIII MOSES,[4] b. Nov. 3, 1715; m. Abigail Fogg; res. N. Yarmouth.
51 IX JANE,[4] b. 1718; m. ab. 1737, Barnabas Soule, of N. Yarmouth.

1 CHRISTIAN BROWNE, widow, recd. land in Salisbury in the "first division," 1640, and 1641. She was probably the mother of (2) HENRY,[1] (45) WILLIAM,[1] and (58) GEORGE.[1]* She d. Dec. 28, 1641[S].

2 HENRY[1] BROWN [or BROWNE], Dea., of Salisbury, "shoemaker," bro. of (45) WILLIAM[1] and (58) GEORGE,[1] b. ab. 1615; recd. land in S. in 1640, '41, and '42, free. 1649; commoner in 1650; memb. S. chh. 1677; and his name is on most of the early S. lists. He m. Abigail ——. Henry Brown, Sen., and Abigail Brown were memb. S. chh. in 1687. He d. Aug. 6, 1701[S]; wid. Abigail d. Aug. 23, 1702[S]. Children:

---

* John Brown of Hampton. Thomas and Richard of Newbury, were in this country in 1635, and left numerous descendants. There were also Browns on the Ip. rec. as early as 1660. We have found no relationship between any of these and the earliest Salis. Browns. Richard could not have been a bro. of the above Henry, William, and George, as he had a brother George who died in 1642.

3 I NATHANIEL,[2] b. June 30, 1642[S]; m. Oct., 1666, HANNAH[2] FELLOWS. +
4 II ABIGAIL,[2] b. Feb. 23, 1643-4[S]; m. June 1, 1664[S], SAMUEL[2] FRENCH (*Edward*[1]). +
5 III JONATHAN,[2] b. Nov. 25, 1646[S]; prob. d. young.
6 IV PHILIP,[2] b. Dec. 1646('48?)[S]; m. June 24, 1669, MARY[2] BUSWELL. +
7 V ABRAHAM,[2] b. Jan. 1, 1649-50[S]; m. June 15, 1675, Elizabeth Shepherd. +
8 VI SARAH,[2] b. Dec. 6, 1654[S]; m. June 12, 1673[S], ANDREW[2] GREELY (*Andrew*[1]). +
9 VII HENRY,[2] b. Feb. 8, 1658-9[S]; m. May 17, 1682[S], Hannah Putnam. +

3 NATHANIEL[2] BROWN, Capt. and Dea., (*Henry*[1]), of Salisbury [Hampton a short time], b. 1642; m. Oct. 16[S Sm] or 18[S] 1666, HANNAH[2] FELLOWS (*Samuel*[1]). He was free. 1690; town clerk* of S.; adm. S. chh. Feb. 5, 1698-9; elected dea. July 25, 1700; d. Oct. 5, 1723[S]; will June 30, 1721; Nov. 4, 1723. "Serg't Brown's wife," member of S. chh. 1687. Wid. Han. d. March 23, 1727. Children:

10 I HANNAH,[3] b. April 3, 1668[S]; m. Sept. 30, 1683, THOMAS EVANS; liv. 1721. +
11 II ABIGAIL,[3] b. Feb. 1, 1674-5[S]; m. May 30, 1696[S], ISAAC[3] MORRILL (*Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]); liv. 1721. +
12 III ABRA,[3] b. Nov. 20, 1680[S]; m. May 24, 1704[S], Col. Paul Wentworth of Dover; res. Salmon Falls; liv. 1721.
13 IV RUTH,[3] b. Aug. 9, 1685[S]; bp. May 29, 1687; m. Jan. 15, 1707-8[S], WILLIAM[3] CARR (prob. *Wm.*,[2] *Geo.*[1]) A Ruth Brown adm. S. chh. Sept. 16, 1705.
14 V NATHANIEL,[3] b. July 24, 1689[S]; bp. Sept. 8, '89; m. Nov. 3, 1713[S], Elizabeth Wentworth of Dover. She d. March 23, 1727; he d. Aug. 5, 1747. A Nathl. Brown adm. S. chh., July 13, 1714.

6 PHILIP[2] BROWN (*Henry*[1]), "tailor," of Salisbury, b. ab. 1648; m. June 24, 1669[S], MARY[2] BUSWELL (*Isaac*[1]). She d. Nov. 27, 1683[S]. He was adm. S. chh. June 10, 1688; d. July 21, 1729. Will March 30, 1726; Aug. 4, 1729. Children:

15 I A SON,[3] b. Feb. 13, 1669-70[S]; d. Feb. 21, 1669-70[S].
16 II SUSANNA,[3] b. March 8, 1670-1[S]; pub. Sept. 17, 1695[S], to JOHN GRIFFIN (*Philip*). She d. ab. 1705, leaving chil. +
17 III MARY,[3] b. Feb. 23, 1671-2[S]; d. May 14, 1672[S].
18 IV A SON,[3] b. April 1, 1673[S]; d. April 4, 1673[S].

---

* On the Supreme Court Files, Boston, is a paper bearing date 1655, signed by Nathl. Brown, town clerk of Salis.; but it was copied from the records 10, 20, or more years later, for it is an exact duplicate, both in date and subject matter, of one signed by Thos. Bradbury, town clerk of S.

19 v ABIGAIL,[3] b. June 4, 1675[S]; m. Dec. 20, 1699[S], JOSEPH[3] FRENCH (*Sam*,[2] *Edward*[1]?); liv. 1726.

20 vi MARY,[3] b. ——; m. John Ring; liv. 1726.

21 vii SARAH,[3] b. March 18, 1677-8[S]; m. July 8, 1702[S], (59) EPHRAIM BROWN; liv. 1726. +

22 viii GEORGE,[3] b. July 1, 1680[S]; pub. April 10, 1705, to ELIZABETH[3] EASTMAN (*John*,[2] *Roger*[1]); res. S.; 9 chil. in will, 1740-1752.

23 ix PHEBE,[3] b. Oct. 2, 1681[S]; bp. June 12, 1687; d. Dec. 4, 1700[S].

24 x HANNAH,[3] b. Feb. 5, 1683[S]; bp. June 12, 1687; m. Jan. 12, 1702-3[S], James Thorn. She d. March 16, 1740-1.

7 ABRAHAM[2] BROWN (*Henry*[1]) "yeoman," of Salisbury, b. 1650; m. June 15, 1675[S], Elizabeth Shepherd; oath al. and fid. 1677; soldier, 1689; free. 1690; d. March 26, 1733. Will Feb. 16, April 16, 1732-3; wife Eliz. ment.* Children:

25 i A SON,[3] b. Jan. 10, 1675-6[S]; d. Jan. 17, 1675-6[S].

26 ii SARAH,[3] b. Jan. 25, 1676-7[S]; m. May 23, 1696[Hv], JOHN[3] DOW (*Stephen*,[2] *Thomas*[1]?).

27 iii ANN,[3] b. Nov. 19, 1679[S]; m. —— Smith. She d. bef. 1732, leaving chil, *Wm.*[4] and *Abraham.*[4]

28 iv ELIZABETH,[3] b. March 29, 1682[S]; m. Oct. 5, 1704[S & A], WM. SHEPHERD.

29 v BETHIA,[3] b. [July?] 1684[S]; pub. Aug. 7, 1705, to JOB[4] ROWELL (*Philip*,[3] *Valentine*,[2] *Thomas*[1]).

30 vi HANNAH,[3] b. Nov. 7, 1686[S]; m. Jan. 24, 1711-2[S], Caleb Swain. She d. at Hampton Falls, April 30, 1767. Han. Brown, adult, bp. S., April 10, 1709.

31 vii ABRAHAM,[3] b. March 16, 1689-90[S]; m. 1st, Dec. 21, 1714[A], HANNAH[3] MORRILL (*Moses*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), who d. April 16, 1754; 2d, Dec. 24, 1755, wid. Hannah Morrill; res. S. Ab. Brown, adult, bp. S. Aug. 5, 1711; d. March 27, 1758, at S. Hampton.

32 viii SAMUEL,[3] b. Nov. 16, 1694[S]; m. 1st, Jan. 29, 1718-9, Mary Morrill; 2d, Sarah ——. Sam. Brown, adult, bp. S. June 29, 1718. Inv. est. Aug. 12, 1776.

9 HENRY[2] BROWN (*Henry*[1]) of Salisbury, b. 1659; oath al. and fid. 1677; m. May, 17, 1682[S], Hannah Putnam of Salem. She was adm. S chh. March 18, 1693-4. He rem. to Salem ab. 1693-1700; d. April 25, 1708[*Salis.*] Will of wid. Han. at Salem, May 9, 1730. Children:

---

* Eliz. Brown, wife of Ab., bp. Nov. 5, 1710. An Eliz. Brown adm. S. chh., Dec. 3, 1710.

33 I JOHN,[3] b. April 15, 1683[S]; bp. March 25, 1695; m. May 27, 1708, Mary Elva; liv. 1730.
34 II REBECCA,[3] b. Oct. 1, 1684[S]; bp. March 25, 1695; unm. in 1730.
35 III ABRAHAM,[3] b. July 4, 1686[S]; bp. March 25, 1695; liv. 1730.
36 IV HANNAH,[3] b. March 20, 1688–9[S]; d. young.
37 V ELEAZER,[3] b. Feb. 16, 1690–1[S]; bp. March 25, 1695; m. Dec. 7, 1716, Sarah Putnam; liv. 1730.
38 VI HENRY,[3] b. June 17, 1693[S]; bp. March 25, 1695; m. Sarah ——; d. bef. 1730, leaving son *Henry*.[4]
39 VII BENJAMIN,[3] b. June 25, 1695[S]; liv. 1730.
40[VIII HANNAH,[3] b. June 25, 1695; d. young ?]*
41 IX MEHITABLE,[3] b. Sept. 20, 1698[S]; m. June 17, 1718, John Little; not in will, 1730.
42 X NATHANIEL,[3] b. Dec. 21, 1700[S]. A Nathl. Brown grad. H. C. 1722; d. Nov. 31(?), 1729, in his 30th yr. [A. cemetery.]
43 XI JOSEPH,[3] b. ——; bp. Sept. 18, 1703; liv. 1730.
44 XII HANNAH,[3] b. ——; bp. June 9, 1705; m. Zerubbabel Rea; liv. 1730.

45 WILLIAM[1] BROWN [or BROWNE], of Salisbury, "planter," bro. of (2) HENRY[1] and (58) GEORGE,[1] b. ab. 1622; m. June 25, 1645,† Elizabeth Murford.‡ He was an inhabitant of S. as early as 1642; taxed 1652; dism. from training April, 1666; member S. chh. 1677 and 1687; d. Aug. 24, 1706[S]. Children:

46 I MARY,[2] b. June 17, 1647[S]; m. ab. 1667, THOMAS[2] HOYT (*John*[1]) +
47 II WILLIAM,[2] b. Feb. 24, 1648–9[S]; d. Nov. 11, 1669. [A Sm.]
48 III EPHRAIM,[2] b. June 24, 1650[S]; m. Sarah ——. +
49 IV MARTHA,[2] b. July 5, 1654[S].
50 V ELIZABETH,[2] b. Aug. 6, 1656[S]; m. Aug. 3, 1679[S], SAMUEL[2] CLOUGH (*John*[1]) +
51 VI SARAH,[2] b. April 12, 1658[S]; m. 1679, Benjamin Brown [son of John Brown of Hm.] She d. ab. 1730. [See D Hm.]

---

* G. R., 1853, p. 314, from which some records of the Brown family have been taken.

† Without date on the S. Nk. rec. at Salem, but next after the mar. of his bro. Geo., of that date, and just before one of Aug., 1646.

‡ "Wm. Brown's wife" is canceled on the church list of 1687. She was insane for more than 30 years. According to the testimony of Wm. Brown at the witchcraft trial in 1692, Susanna Martin was, ab. 1660, accused of bewitching Brown's wife. "The church appointed a day of humiliation, to seek God in her behalf; and thereupon her trouble ceased . . . for which the church, instead of the day of humiliation, gave thanks for her deliverance. She came to meeting and went about her business as before." In April, ab. 1661, she and "goodwife Osgood" were summoned "to give their evidences concerning the said Martin . . . before the grand jury." Elizabeth Brown told her

48 EPHRAIM[2] BROWN (*William*[1]), of Salisbury, "planter," b. 1650; m. ab. 1675–6, Sarah ——. A soldier ab. 1688; free. 1690; d. June 7, 1693[S]. Wid. Sarah pub. April 3, 1703 to SAMUEL[2] CARTER (*Thomas*[1]); m. 3d, Oct. 5, 1719, BENJAMIN[2] EASTMAN (*Roger*[1]). Children:

52 I EPHRAIM,[3] b. Sept. 3, 1680[S]; m. 1st, Nov. 28, 1701[S], LYDIA[3] EASTMAN (*Nathl.*,[2] *Roger*[1]?); 2d, Nov. 8, 1723, ANN[3] MORRILL (*Moses*,[2] *Abraham*[1]?); res. S.; was Eph. *Jr.*, in 1705. Wife Lydia d. June 8, 1722 [S]. He d. March 9, 1751–2. Will, 1751, ment. 12 chil. Wid. Ann d. March 4, 1767.

53 II WILLIAM,[3] b. March 25, 1684; m. Eleanor ——; a "blacksmith," in S.; d. Jan. 26, 1718–9[S]. Will, 1718, ment. 4 chil. A Wm. Brown, adult, bp. in S. June 29, 1718. Wid. Eleanor m. June 17, 1720, CORNELIUS[3] CONNER (prob. *John*,[2] *Cornelius*[1]).

54 III SARAH,[3] b. March 5, 1686–7[S]; m. Dec. 9, 1708[S & A], JOSEPH[3] CURRIER (*Thomas*,[2] *Rich.*[1])

55 IV MARY,[3] b. Jan. 22, 1688–9[S]; m. Dec. 11, 1707, PHILIP[3] MORSE (*Benj.*,[2] *Anthony*[1]?). She d. Nov. 28, 1748, at Newbury.

56 V ABNER,[3] b. Feb. 28, 1690–1[S]; m. Sept. 23, 1713, MARY[3] MORSE (*Benj.*,[2] *Anthony*[1]?).

57 VI JACOB,[3] b. June 2, 1693[S]; m. Sept. 25, 1717, MARY[4] WOODMAN (*Archelaus*,[3] *Edward*,[2] *Edw.*[1]) of Nb.

58 GEORGE[1] BROWN [or BROWNE], Capt., of Salisbury and Haverhill, bro. of (2) HENRY[1] and (45) WM.,[1] b. ab. 1623; m. 1st, June 25, 1645[S Sm], ANN[2] EATON (*John*[1]); 2d, March 17, 1683–4[Hv], wid. Hannah Hazen of Rowley. Wife Ann d. Dec. 16, 1683[Hv]. He d. Oct. 31, 1699[Hv]; will June 26, Nov. 6, 1699.* Wid. Han. d Feb., 1715–6[Hv]. He recd. land in Salis.

---

husband that Susanna Martin said "she would make her the miserablest creature for defaming her name at the court." About two months after this, Brown says, his wife "would not own him," "and from that time to this very day [30 years or more] she has been under a strange kind of distemper and frenzy, incapable of any rational action, though strong and healthy of body." On the strength of this and other evidence, Susanna Martin was convicted and executed as a witch. [See "The New Puritan," pp. 173–5].

* In it he ment. his "elder bro." Henry Brown of S., his bro. Wm. Brown of S., and some of their chil. and grandchil. Also his wife Han., her son Richard Hazen, adopted by him, and her dau. Sarah, wife of Daniel Wicomb, Jr., of Rw.

There was another George Brown, of Nb., who had a wife, but no child when his will was written, May 26, 1642; pr. March 28, 1643. The date of his death given in C Nb. is evidently wrong. He ment. his bro. Richard of Nb.;

in 1642; was of S. June, 1645, sold house and land in S. and prob. rem. to Hv. that year. His name is not on the S. list of 1650, and he was certainly in Hv. in 1659. Soldier in King Philip's War, under Capt. Gilman, June–Aug., 1676. Rep. for Hv. 1672, '75, '80, and '92. No children.

59 EPHRAIM BROWN, of Salisbury, b. bef. 1680;* m. July 8, 1702[S], (21) SARAH[3] BROWN. Both were adm. S. chh. Sept. 16, 1705. Children:

60 I JUDITH, b. Sept. 27, 1703[S]; d. Oct. 24, 1703[S].
61 II JUDITH, b. Oct. 27, 1704; bp. Aug. 26, 1705.

62 THOMAS[1] BROWN [or BROWNE], of Newbury, "weaver," b. ab. 1607; came from Malford, Eng., to Nb., in 1635. Wife Mary d. June 2, 1655[C Nb]. He d. Jan. 8, 1687. Children:

63 I FRANCIS,[2] b. ab. 1632; m. Nov. 21, 1653, Mary Johnson. +
64 II ISAAC,[2] b. ——; m. Aug. 22, 1661, (7) REBECCA[3] BAILEY. +
65 III MARY,[2] b. 1635(C Nb).

63 FRANCIS[2] BROWN (*Thomas*[1]), of Newbury, b. ab. 1632; m. Nov. 21, 1653[C Nb], Mary Johnson. [2d, Dec. 31, 1679 [C Nb].——?]. Francis and wife Mary members Nb. chh. 1674; wife of Francis adm. 1682. He d. 1691; will Jan. 19, March 31, 1690–1; wife not ment. Children:

66 I ELIZABETH,[3] b. Oct. 17, 1654[C Nb]; m. —— Perkins; liv. 1691.
67 II MARY,[3] b. April 15, 1657[C Nb]; [d. April 4, 1659[C Nb]?].
68 III HANNAH,[3] b. 1659[C Nb]; d. 1659[C Nb].
69 IV MARY,[3] b. ——; m. —— Eliott; liv. 1691.
70 V SARAH,[3] b. May 10, 1663[C Nb]; m. June 17, 1685[C Nb], HUGH PIKE; perhaps dead in 1691, grandchil. Hugh Pike and Joseph Pike ment. in will, but not *Sarah*.[3]
71 VI JOHN,[3] b. May 13, 1665[C Nb]; m. Aug. 20, 1683[C Nb], Ruth Huse; "eldest son" in 1691.
72 VII THOMAS,[3] b. July 1, 1667[C Nb]; d. March 2, 1689[C Nb].

---

his father and bro. Michael, "if they come over"; his "two nephews," Margery and Joshua; "all my brethren and sisters"; his friends Richard Knight and Thomas Macy. He gave to Joseph Brown, son of his bro. Richard, share in mill at Salis. A Geo. and a Rich. Brown came in the "Mary and John," 1633.

* (52) Ephraim,[3] b. 1680, was *Jr.* in 1705. A. W. Brown, in G. R. 1853, p. 314, suggests that (59) Ephraim may have been son of Josiah and Mary of Reading, b. Oct. 6, 1677. Sv. gives Josiah of Marblehead, m. Mary Fellows in 1663; prob. son of Nicholas of Lynn and Reading, who d. in 1673.

To be inserted at page 78.

[BROWN FAMILY.]

"73 VIII JOSEPH,[3] b. Sep. 28, 1670[C Nb]; m. Sarah ——. + " 1st line, should read as follows:

73 VIII JOSEPH,[3] b. Sep. 28, 1670[C Nb]; pub. May 23, 1696[Nb], to (19) LYDIA[3] EMERY.

"73 JOSEPH[3] BROWN, Dea., (*Francis*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Newbury," etc., 13th line, should read as follows:

107 JOSEPH[3] BROWN, Dea., (*Joshua*,[2] *Richard*[1]), of Newbury, etc.

The family to which he belongs will be found on pp. 386-7.

73 VIII JOSEPH,[3] b. Sept. 28, 1670[C Nb]; m. Sarah ——. +
74 IX FRANCIS,[3] b. March 17, 1674[C Nb]; liv. 1691; prob. d. ab. 1701.
75 X[BENJAMIN,[3] b. April 22, 1681[C Nb]; prob. d. young?]; not in will, 1691.
76 XI ABIGAIL,[3] b. after 1673; liv. 1691, unm.

64 ISAAC[2] BROWN (*Thomas*[1]), of Newbury; m. Aug. 22, 1661[Nb], (7) REBECCA[3] BAILEY. He d. May 13, 1674[C Nb], leaving wid. Reb., son, and *four daus.* Children:

77 I RUTH,[3] b. May, 23, 1662[C Nb]; prob. liv. 1674.
78 II THOMAS,[3] b. Sept. 15, 1664[C Nb]; m. Elizabeth ——. +
79 III REBECCA,[3] b. March 15, 1667[C Nb]; prob. liv. 1674.
80 & 81 TWO DAUGHTERS,[3] b. ——; liv. 1674.

73 JOSEPH[3] BROWN, Dea., (*Francis*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Newbury and Amesbury, "shopkeeper," b. 1670; m. Sarah ——. He d. Oct. 18, 1732; will June 30, 1729; Oct. 30, 1732; wife Sarah ment. He rem. to A. after 1700. Children:

82 I ABIGAIL,[4] b. April 6, 1695[C Nb]; m. BENJAMIN[3] CURRIER (*Thomas*[2] *Richard*[1]); liv. 1729.
83 II NATHAN,[4] b. June 18, 1697[C Nb]; prob. d. young, not in will.
84 III SARAH,[4] b. June 22, 1698[C Nb]; m. Dec. 12, 1717[A Sm], DANIEL[3] CURRIER (*Thomas*,[2] *Richard*[1]); wid. in 1729.
85 IV NATHANIEL,[4] b. Aug. 1, 1700[C Nb]; liv. 1729.
86 V JOSHUA,[4] b. ——; liv. 1729.
87 VI SIMEON,[4] b. ——; liv. 1729.

78 THOMAS[3] BROWN (*Isaac*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Newbury and Salisbury, "husbandman," b. 1664; m. Elizabeth ——. Will March 15, July 16, 1738–9; wife Eliz. ment. Children:

88 I ISAAC,[4] b. June, 1696[C Nb]; d. same month.
89 II SARAH,[4] b. April 26, 1697[C Nb]; m. —— Allen; liv. 1739.
90 III MARY,[4] b. Feb. 14, 1699[C Nb]; liv. 1739.
91 IV HANNAH,[4] b. June 29, 1700[C Nb]; liv. 1739.
92 V THOMAS,[4] b. ——; liv. 1739.
93 VI ISAAC,[4] b. ——; liv. 1739.
94 VII RUTH,[4] b. ——; m. —— Davis; liv. 1739.
95 VIII DOROTHY,[4] b. ——; m. —— Sawyer; liv. 1739.
96 IX LYDIA,[4] b. ——; m. ——; liv. 1739.
97 X ELIZABETH,[4] b. ——; liv. 1739.

1 SAMUEL BUCKMAN [or BUCKNUM], of Amesbury, "feltmaker"; m. ab. 1685 or '6, (4) MARTHA[2] BARNARD [wid. of THOMAS HAYNES]. He was of Nb. in 1697. Children:

2 I SAMUEL, b. Sept. 16, 1687[A]; d. Oct. 21, 1687[A]; "1st son."
3 II SAMUEL, b. Nov. 10, 1688[A]; d. Nov. 28, 1688[A].
4 III SARAH, b. Nov. 25, 1689[A].

1 GEORGE BURROUGHS* [BURROUGH or BURROWS], Rev., grad. H. C. 1670; had three wives. In 1680 his wife's name was Hannah; wife d. Sept., 1681, in Salem village. The mother of his younger chil. was Sarah, dau. of Thomas† Ruck and sister of Samuel Ruck, of Salem. Mr. Burroughs was adm. Roxbury chh. April 12, 1674; preached at Falmouth [Portland] in 1676, when the town was destroyed by Indians; was preaching in Salisbury in 1680; in Danvers [Salem village] in 1681 and '82; again at Falmouth in 1683; afterwards at Wells, 1690. He was tried at Salem for witchcraft, Aug. 3 or 5, and executed Aug. 19, 1692. One of the strongest points in the evidence against him was his *great strength*. [See Upham's "Salem Witchcraft," vol. 1, pp. 255–268, vol. 2, pp. 149–163, 296–304.] In the prob. office at Salem are some papers pertaining to his est., 1693 and 1701. Children:

2 I REBECCA, b. ——; bp. April 12, 1674, at R.; m. —— Tolman of Boston.
3 II GEORGE, b. ——; bp. Nov. 21, 1675, at R.; d. young.
4 III MARY, b. ——; m. ——; res. Attleboro.
5 IV HANNAH, b. April 27, 1680[S]; m. —— Fox of Boston.
6 V ELIZABETH, b. ——; bp. June 4, 1682, at D.; m. Peter Thomas of Boston.
7 VI CHARLES,‡ b. 1680–'87; liv. 1710; prob. m. March 11, 1712[W Ch], Rebecca Townsend, in Marlboro.
8 VII GEORGE, b. 1680–'87; liv. 1701; res. Ip.
9 VIII JEREMIAH, b. 1680–'87; liv. 1701; insane.
10 IX JOSIAH, b. 1680–'87; liv. 1701.

---

*Sv. thinks he was son of wid. Burrows, who came from Virginia to New Eng., and united with the Roxbury chh.

Some of the statements respecting the chil. of Geo. Burroughs, taken from Sv., are based on tradition. He states that Geo. and Thomas Burroughs, of Newburyport in 1774, were descendants of Rev. Geo. Burroughs. Upham speaks of descendants bearing the names Newman, Fowle, and Holbrook, as well as Fox, Thomas, and Burroughs.

† W Ch. says dau. of *John* Ruck and wid. of Wm. Hathorn, Jr.

‡ Charles, George, Jeremiah, and Josiah chose their uncle Sam. Ruck as guardian, in 1701. (3) George could not have been the son of Sarah Ruck.

1 ISAAC[1] BUSWELL [or BUZZELL], "weaver," of Salisbury, b. ab. 1592; free. Oct., 1640; recd. land in the "first division" and in 1640; townsman in 1650, etc.; m. 1st, Margaret ——; 2d, ab. 1644, Susanna ——. Wife Margaret d. Sept. 29, 1642[S]; wife Susanna d. March 21, 1676–7[S]. He d. July 8, 1683[S]; will April 9, 168[0?]; Sept. 25, 1683. Children:

2 I WILLIAM,[2] b. ——; m. Sarah ——. +
3 II PHEBE,[2] b. ——; m. May 2, 1645[S Sm]. JOHN[2] GILL. +
4 III SAMUEL,[2] b. ab. 1628; m. July, 1656, Sarah Keyes. +
5 IV MARY,[2] b. Aug. 29, 1645[S]; m. June 24, 1669[S], (6) PHILIP[2] BROWN. +
6 V ISAAC,[2] b. July 29, 1650[S. rec. child of "*Mary*," prob. wrong]; m. 1st, Oct. 11, 1671, Mary Easto; 2d, May 19, 1673, Susanna Perkins. +

2 WILLIAM[2] BUSWELL, Capt., (*Isaac*[1]), of Salisbury, oath free. April, 1651; m. Sarah ——, who survived him. He was townsman in 1650; rep. 1679; called "weaver" in 1653 and '62, "planter" in 1663, "gent." in 1694. Lieut. and Mrs. Buswell were third on S. chh. list, 1687. He d. June 21, 1699[S]; will June 8, 1698; July 18, 1699; no chil. ment. A wid. Sarah d. March 5, 1708–9[S]. [See (10) William.[3]]

4 SAMUEL[2] BUSWELL (*Isaac*[1]), "planter" or "husbandman," of Salisbury and Bradford, b. ab. 1628; m. July, 1656[S Sm], Sarah Keyes. He was of S. in 1662 and prob. in 1669, but of [Andover?] in 1696, and of Bd. at the time of his death. Savage says he may have lived in Marblehead a short time in 1668. Will April 9, ——; proved July 27, 1704, wife Sarah ment.; bro.-in-law Solomon Keyes, of Chelmsford, and John Boynton, of Bd., overseers. Children:

7 I ISAAC,[3] b. Aug. 6, 1657[S]; m. ab. 1690, Anna Ordway. +
8 II JOHN,[3] b. Oct. 7, 1659[S]; liv. 1704.
9 III SAMUEL,[3] b. May 25, 1662[S]; living in 1696, had land in A.; not in will, perhaps dead, 1704. A Jane Buswell, wife of Sam., adm. Bd. chh. 1691. A Sam. and Jane Buswell had dau. *Jane*, b. Oct. 24, 1702[A].
10 IV WILLIAM,[3] b. Aug. 5, 1664[S]; liv. in S. with William[2] in 1698, and inherited most of his property; liv. 1704, in S. A Wm. Buswell, soldier in S., 1710, m. April 7, 1715[S], Martha Hook; she d. Jan. 26, 1715–6[S].
11 V ROBERT,[3] b. Feb. 3, 1666–7[S]; m. Dec. 9, 1697[Sv], Hannah Tyler; res. And.; liv. 1704.
12 VI JAMES,[3] b. March 20, 1668–9[S]; "5th son" in 1704.
13 VII MARY,[3] b. ——; "only dau." in 1704; prob. unm.
14 VIII JOSEPH,[3] b. ——; "youngest son" in 1704; prob. m. May 15, 1707[A], Mary Harvey. +

4 SAMUEL[2] BUSWELL (*Isaac*[1]) was of Boxford, 1670-7; of Topsfield in 1683, when he bought land in Bradford; of Andover in 1697; of Bradford from 1699 till his death, July 7, 1704. *Original* will dated April 9, 1700. Children as on p. 80, and

15 VII SARAH,[3] b. ——; bp. April 28, 1672, in Rowley; prob. d. young.
14 VIII JOSEPH,[3] b. Aug. 20, 1674, in Boxford; m. MARY HARVEY. +
13 IX MARY,[3] b. June 1, 1677, in Boxford; adm. Bradford chh., 1698.

6 ISAAC[2] BUSWELL (*Isaac*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1650; oath al. & fid. Dec., 1677; m. 1st, Oct. 11, 1671[S], Mary Easto [or Esto];* 2d, May 19, 1673[S], Susanna Perkins (Isaac of Hm.). He d. bef. April, 1679, when wid. Sus. was ap. adm. est.; she m. June 29,† 1680[DHm], Wm. Fuller, Jr., of Hm. Children:‡

16 I MARIA,[3] b. Feb. 7, 1673-4[S]; d. March, 1674[S].
17 II SARAH,[3] b. Nov. 29, 1676[S]; prob. m. Nov. 29, 1700, William Foss [Hm. Falls rec.]
18 III MARY,[3] b. Dec. 20, 1678[S].

7 ISAAC[3] BUSWELL (*Samuel*,[2] *Isaac*[1]), "weaver," of Salisbury, b. 1657; free. 1690; m. ab. 1690, Anna Ordway. He d. July 6, 1709[S]; adm. est. Aug. 1, 1709; est. div. 1718; wid. Anna mont. Wid. Anna adm. S. chh. Oct. 25, 1719; m. Feb. 21, 1722-3, Wm. Baker of Ipswich. Children:

19 I ISAAC,[4] b. Jan. 5, 1691-2[S]; d. 1778.
20 II DANIEL,[4] b. May 20, 1694[S]; d. 1756 in Bd.
21 III WILLIAM,[4] b. April 3, 1697[S]; d. Jan. 1, 1778, in Kingston.
22 IV JOHN,[4] b. April 21, 1699; bp. Aug. 12, 1705; res. S.; d. Dec. 28, 1783.
23 V SAMUEL,[4] b. June 14, 1702[S]; bp. Aug. 12, 1705; res. S. in 1724; d. 1795 in Kingston. His son *Samuel*[5] Buswell, Jr., m. Jan. 3, 1726-7[S], Mary Worthen, both of S.
24 VI JAMES,[4] b. July 14, 1705[S]; bp. Aug. 12, 1705; liv. 1718.
25 VII HANNAH,[4] b. Dec. 5, 1707[S]; bp. Feb. 1, 1707-8; m. John Fitts; liv. 1743.

---

* "Esto," 1672, at Sm.; "Easto," 1671, at S. Possibly dau. of Isaac Esty of Topsfield, but not named in his will, 1709, written more than 30 years after her death. Isaac Esty's wife was hanged as a witch in 1692. Mary Easto could not have been dau. of Wm. Eastow of Newbury and Hampton, who d. in Hm. Nov. 23, 1655, and whose will gives chil. *Sarah*, m. Morris Hobbs bef. 1643; *Mary*, m. Thomas Marston bef. 1650 and d. in 1708.

† Rev. H. L. Buzzell gives June 22.

‡ Isaac,[1] in will, speaks of "the *three* chil. left by my son Isaac." There may, therefore, have been another child, perhaps by first wife.

9 SAMUEL[3] BUSWELL (*Samuel*,[2] *Isaac*[1]), b. 1662; m. Jane ——; lived in Boxford, Bradford, Amesbury, Salisbury, and Kingston, and d. in K. ab. 1746, though not ment. in his father's will, April 9, 1700, where James[3] is called "5th son," and John[3] "2d son."* Wife Jane d. Aug. 15, 1731, in S. Children:

26 I JANE,[4] b. May 7, 1690[Bd]; d. young.
27 II WILLIAM,[4] b. July 23, 1692[Bd]; d. Feb. 21, 1779, in Kingston, N. H.
28 III MEHITABLE,[4] b. Jan. 15, 1694-5[Bd].
29 IV JANE,[4] b. Aug. 11, 1697[Bd]; d. Aug. 18, 1699.
30 V JOSEPH,[4] b. March 17, 1699-1700[Bd].
31 VI JANE,[4] b. Oct. 24, 1702[A].
32 VII SAMUEL,[4] b. Dec. 18, 1705[S]; bp. Oct. 13, 1706; d. Aug. 5, 1757, in Kingston; unm.
33 VIII SIMMONS,[4] [or SYMONS], b. Nov. 22, 1709[S]; bp. April 16, 1710.
34 IX NATHANIEL,[4] b. Nov. 6, 1712[S].

14 JOSEPH[3] BUSWELL (*Samuel*,[2] *Isaac*[1]), of Amesbury; b. 1674; m. May 15, 1707[A], MARY HARVEY (*Thomas*); "snowshoe man" in 1708. Adm. est. Oct. 6, 1718. Children:

35 I ELIAS,[4] b. Feb. 3, 1707-8[A].
36 II LYDIA,[4] b. May 1, 1709[A].
37 III JOSEPH,[4] b. Dec. 31, 1710[A].
38 IV THOMAS,[4] b. July 29, 1712[A]. A Thomas Buswell d. Nov. 20, 1729[A].
39 V A DAUGHTER,[4] no date[A].
40 VI WILLIAM,[4] b. April 17, 1718[A].

Unclassified Records.

1 Thomas Busley d. Feb. 16, 1643[S].
2 Matthias Button m. Mary Neff of Hv., Nov. 24, 1686[A].
3 Thomas Baker, soldier in S., June, 1697. [See Carr, p. 85.]
4 Elizabeth Brown m. Joseph Norton, Jr., both of S., Nov. 16, 1699[S].
5 Mary Brown m. Jonathan Merrill bef. 1702[Hv].

---

* The original will of (4) Samuel,[2] 1700, has a significant blank space between the mention of Robert[2] and that of William,[3] enough for one or two lines across the page, more space than Robert's single line. James is not called "5th son" where he is first mentioned, in the early part of the will. The person who wrote the will probably used that expression, based upon the will as it appears, James being the fifth son mentioned, with blank unfilled. Sam.[3] and his father were prob. both living in Bradford in 1700; but Sam.[3] was of Ames. in 1701.

Additions under Letters A and B.

(8) BENJAMIN[2] ALLEN d. after 1720 and bef. 1729. A Benj. Allen served in King Philip's War, Dec., 1675, Aug., 1676.

(9) JOSEPH[2] ALLEN, Capt., "blacksmith," m. Rose ——; was of S. in 1674, when he bought land in A.; rem. to Gloucester bef. 1705, where he lived many years. Will June 24, Oct. 20, 1724, mentions wife Rose; chil. *Joseph*[3] "mariner," *Rachel*,[3] *Thomas*,[3] *John*,[3] *Anne*,[3] *Rose*[3] (unm.), *Samuel*[3] and *Zerubbabel*[3] (two youngest sons); grandchild Jeremiah. The Joseph who left wid. Bethia and chil., 1682, but whose residence is not given, must belong to another family.

(73) MEHITABLE[4] AYER m. 1st, bef. 1705, JOB CLEMENT; 2d —— Little.

(7) JACOB BAGLEY m. 2d, KEZIAH COLBY [wid. of DAVID CURRIER].

(9) JOSEPH BAGLEY d. Feb. 9, 1772, aged 67 y. 3 d. [Salis. Plain Cemetery.] This allows 11 days for change of Old Style to New Style in 1752.

(35) SARAH[4] BAILEY m. 1st, 1718, BENJ.[3] CHASE; 2d, June 13, 1720, RICHARD[3] CARR; 3d, 1734, or later, John Ordway.

RICHARD BALL of Cape Porpoise [Kennebunk Port], sometimes of Winter Harbor [Saco], sold land [ab. 1655?]. [Bradbury's Hist. of K.]

(17) TRISTRAM[3] BARNARD m. RUTH[3] MARTIN (*John*,[2] *Geo.*[1])

(33) JOHN[4] BARNARD, and note, p. 51. It was Capt. JONATHAN who d. in 1779, not John, as in one printed copy of inscription in A. cemetery. This makes date of birth [July 31, N. S., or July 20, O. S.] of (33) John incorrect. (13) JONATHAN[4] may be the person; but, if so, there is an error of 1 y. 11 or 12 d., somewhere, after allowing for change of style. Probably he was 68 instead of 67 years old. The error of 11 days might have arisen from using July 19, N. S., for date of birth, and then, thinking it O. S., another 11 days might have been added, making it July 30.

(9) REBECCA[2] BARNES, b. ab. 1655; m. MOSES[2] MORRILL; d. April 3, 1727, in her 73d yr. [Ames. Union Cemetery.]

The Hist. Gen. Reg., Jan., 1898, has an article, continued from 1897, upon the "English Ancestry of the Families of Batt and Byley," including the pedigree of Nicholas Batt of Nb. Mr. HENRY BYLEY m. Rebecca Swayne in England, Jan. 21, 1632; chil.: WILLIAM, bp. Aug., 1633, [not given on p. 63]; REBECCA, bp. Dec. 8, 1636; HENRY, bp. Aug. 26, 1638. These articles also give dates of bp. of the chil. of CHRISTOPHER BATT who were b. in Eng.: ANNE, bp. Aug. 1, 1630; JANE, bp. Dec., 1631; CHRISTOPHER, bp. Sept. 22, 1633; THOMAS, bp. July, 1635; ELIZABETH, bp. Nov. 1, 1636; the first two at St. Edmund's, the last three at St. Martin's, Salis., Eng.

Another article in G. R., Jan., 1898, mentions TIMOTHY BATT, son of Timothy of Boston decd., and legacy left him by his grandmother Bayes of Martha's Vineyard, in March, 1696.

(3) THOMAS[3] BEEDLE m. ELIZABETH GOULD (*Nathan*).

(9) ELIZABETH[3] BLAISDELL may not have d. young. She may have been the wife of JOHN HUNTINGTON ment. in will of JARRETT HADDON, 1686-7. It has been assumed that she was Haddon's *dau.*; but neither the original will nor

any official record mentions the relationship. The language is, "Elizabeth wife of John Huntington of A., in addition to what she hath already had of me." She is ment. just after the Blaisdell grandchildren, and just before Haddon's dau., Mary Blaisdell, their mother. Elizabeth Huntington had a child b. in 1687, and was apparently too young to be Haddon's dau.

Somerby found that GEORGE BROWN d. in Salisbury, Eng., in 1633, leaving wid. CHRISTIAN and sons HENRY, WILLIAM, GEORGE, and Abraham [A. W. Brown]. [See pp. 72, 75, 76.]

(2) WILLIAM[2] BUSWELL b. ab. 1626.*

(8) JOHN[3] BUSWELL was of Boxford in 1699; m. July 8, 1700, Elizabeth Stiles (Robert) of Boxford; and he is reported to have d. in Topsfield ab. 1740. 3 chil.

(10) WILLIAM[3] BUSWELL d. Feb. 8, 1742-3, in S.; dau. *Martha*,[4] b. 1716. A Wm. Buswell pub. Jan. 14, 1712, to Sarah Gill[S].

(11) ROBERT[3] BUSWELL m. 1st, Hannah Tyler; 2d, Jan. 22, 1721-2, wid. Mary Cleveland of Canterbury; d. June, 1731, in Canterbury, Conn. 7 chil. b. in Andover and C.

(12) JAMES[3] BUSWELL, prob. never mar.

1 RICHARD[1] CARR, of Salisbury, brother of (2) GEORGE,[1] d. in S., May 17, 1689[S]. Elizabeth Carr, wid. of Geo., in 1682, speaks of "My husband's brother, Richard Carr, being ancient." Richard prob. left no chil., and per. never mar.†

2 GEORGE[1] CARR, Mr., of Salisbury, "shipwright," received land in the "first division," in 1640, '41, and '44; and his name appears on most of the early lists. The town granted him "Carr's Island" in 1640, and he established a ferry there in 1641. In 1662 he was to have a common right in A. when any of his sons came to live there, and he recd. land in A. in 1668. Mr. Geo. Carr was to keep the ferry at Ames., at Goodwin's Landing, April, 1670. It is said that he was in Ipswich in 1633, and

---

* Buswell additions furnished by Rev. H. L. Buzzell of New Ulm, Minn., formerly of Fairhaven, Mass., genealogist of the family.

† Richard Carre, aged 29 yrs., came to this country in the "Abigail," in 1635; "received a grant of land in Hampton, June 30, 1640. Oct. 8, notice was sent him that if he did not come within three weeks, his lot would 'be disposed of to another.' He was at Ipswich, 1678." [D Hm., which is incorrect as to the death of his wid. Eliz.] See Joanna Carr, p. 95, possibly a dau. of Richard.

had house lot there in 1635. He m. Elizabeth [Oliver?]* of Boston. He d. April 4, 1682[S].† Wid. Eliz. was member of the S. chh. in 1687; d. May 6, 1691[S]; her will, March 18, 1683–4; June 30, 1691. Children:

3 I ELIZABETH,[2] b. April 21, 1642[S]; bp. Sep. 8, 1650, at Boston; m. May 1, 1662, John Woodmancy of Boston. She d. 1665 or '6, leaving an only son, *James* Woodmancy, b. Dec. 7, 1665.

4 II GEORGE,[2] b. April 15, 1644[S]; m. Nov. 8, 1677[S], ANN[3] COTTON (*Seaborn*,[2] *John*[1]). Oath al. and fid. at S., 1677. In set. est. of Geo.[1] in 1682–3, Geo.[2] was to have the A. ferry. He was of A. in 1670, '80, and '84; but was liv. in Portsmouth in 1697. Sv. says his wid. m. —— Johnson, and d. in 1702, at Boston. An *Anna* Carr, possibly his dau., m. Nov. 11, 1702[A], (7) ROBERT[3] BEEDLE, both of A.

5 III RICHARD[2], b. March 15, 1646[S]; d. April 25, 1649[S].

6 IV WILLIAM,[2] b. March 15, 1648[S]; m. Aug. 20, 1672, ELIZABETH[3] PIKE. +

7 V JAMES,[2] b. April 28, 1650[S]; m. Nov. 14, 1677, Mary Sears. +

8 VI MARY,[2] b. Feb. 24, 1651-2[S]; m. Sep. 17, 1672[Nb], Rev. (11) JAMES[3] BAILEY. She d. Oct. 28, 1688; he d. Jan. 17, 1706.‡ +

9 VII SARAH,[2] b. Dec. 17, 1654[S]; m. Thomas Baker. He was a "blacksmith;" liv. in Boston, 1696. [See p. 82.]*

10 VIII JOHN,[2] b. Nov. 14, 1656[S]; res. S.; d. Sep. 26, 1689[Probate Sm] unm.; will Nov. 23, 1683; Nov. 26, 1689.§

---

* James Oliver, aged ab. 64 in 1682, was "bro.-in-law" of Geo. Carr. A James Oliver of Boston, Capt. in King Philip's war, d. in 1682 without wife or chil. He was son of Elder Thomas Oliver of Boston, who had several other chil.; but whose imperfect will in 1653 and '56 makes no mention of any Elizabeth, though what is apparently the name of one dau. is illegible.

Exec. est. deeded house and lot of Elder Thomas Oliver, in Boston, to a Thomas Baker, of Boston, "blacksmith," in 1660–1.

† Two or three pages of papers pertaining to the est. of Geo. Carr, his family, the island and ferry, are printed in Hist. Coll. Ess. Inst., vol. 3, pp. 190-2. James and Richard were to have "the great ferry on both sides of the island and bridge."

‡ He was in Salem village ab. 7 years, 1673-80; afterwards minister of Killingworth, Ct.; but a physician at Roxbury when he died, a second wife Mary surviving him. F. L. Bailey, of Boston, gives the following chil.: *Mary*[4], b. 1673 in Nb.; d. 1683, in K.; *James*[4], b. April 12, 1675, in Sm., d. 1715; *John*,[4] b. Sep. 29, 1676, d. 1677, in Sm.; *John*,[4] b. May 10, 1678, in Sm., d. ab. 1750, in K.; *Samuel*,[4] b. March 28, 1680, in Sm.; *Isaac*[4], b. Oct. 2, 1681, d. 1711; *Sarah*,[4] b. Sep. 3, d. Sep. 25, 1683, in K.; *Joshua*,[4] b. 1685. The Isaac, adm. est. 1743, p. 46, prob. was not (30) Isaac,[4] if he d. 1711, as above. (28) Sarah,[4] bp. 1676, child of "Mr. James" Bailey, possibly should be James, instead of Sarah.

§ John Carr is the one whom the aged Mrs. Bradbury, in 1692, was convicted of bewitching, so that he became crazed and prematurely died. The testimony of his brother, Wm. Carr, at the trial, shows that the proposed match of John Carr and Jemima True [not *Jane* True] was broken off by his father, and

11 IX RICHARD,[2] b. April 2, 1659[S]; m. 1st, Dorothy ——; 2d, Feb. 26, 1701-2, Sarah Healey; 3d, Aug. 10, 1727, Sarah Greeley. +

12 X ANN,[2] b. June 15, 1661[S]; m. Nov. 25, 1678, Thomas Putnam, Jr., of Salem Village [Danvers]. Their dau. Ann testified against Rev. Geo. Burroughs and others, in 1692.*

6 WILLIAM[2] CARR (*George*[1]), of Salisbury, "shipwright," b. 1648; m. Aug. 20, 1672[S], ELIZABETH[3] PIKE (*Robert*,[2] *John*[1]). He was made townsman of A. in 1670; but was of S. in 1677 and '80. Wife Eliz. memb. S. chh. 1687. He was liv. in 1695, and prob. in 1715. Eliz. Carr, wife of Wm., Sen., d. May 2, 1715[S]. Children:

13 I SANDERS,[3] b. May 13, 1674[S]; of S. in 1705; of "Hm. *alias* S., husbandman," in 1708; liv. 1714. Mary, wife of Sanders Carr, bp. Sep. 22, 1723, at S.

14 II WILLIAM,[3] b. Feb. 2, 1677-8[S]; d. March 8, 1677-8[S].

15 III WILLIAM,[3] b. March 4, 1678-9[S]; prob. m. Jan. 15, 1707-8[S], RUTH[3] BROWN (*Nathl.*,[2] *Henry*[1]). Wm. son. of Wm. bp. Sep. 25, 1709, at S. [See Allen, p. 32.]

16 IV SARAH,[3] b. Aug. 13, 1681[S]; bp. July 3, 1692; prob. m. Dec. 30, 1700[S], Wm. Hukley of Hm.

17 V MARY,[3] b. ——; bp. July 3, 1692; per. m. July 20, 1710[S], Stephen Merrill of S.

18 VI ROBERT,[3] b. Sep. 28, 1685[S]; bp. July 3, 1692; prob. m. Dec. 4, 1712[S], SUSAN[4] FRENCH (*Simon*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Edward*[1]?).

19 VII SILVANUS,[3] b. June 15, 1688[S]; bp. July 3, 1692.

7 JAMES[2] CARR (*George*[1]), of Newbury and Salisbury, "shipwright," b. 1650; m. Nov. 14, 1677[Nb], Mary Sears. Oath al. and fid. at S., 1678; of S. 1684 and '95; freeman at S. 1690; liv. at the Carr ferry in 1696. A Mary Carr adm. Nb. chh. 1682. He d. Aug. 5, 1726[S]; adm. est. Oct. 23, 1726, "husbandman," of S. James Carr served in King Philip's War, Sep., 1676. Children:

John became melancholy, and at times insane. [See Bradb. Memorial, Pike's "New Puritan," etc.]

* The Carr family seem to furnish the connection between Salem Village [Danvers] and Salisbury, in the witchcraft delusion of 1692. Mary Carr was the wife of the first Danvers minister. Her youngest sister, Ann, visited her and married Thomas Putnam, Jr., of Danvers. Both Ann Putnam and her husband were prominent in the witchcraft trials,—especially in that of Mrs. Bradbury, where other Carrs testified,—and both died in 1699. Their daughter Ann was one of the most active of the "afflicted children," or "accusing girls." She never married, and, when she was received to communion, in 1706, made a confession which is printed in Upham's "Salem Witchcraft," vol. 2, p. 510. Richard Carr and James Carr testified against Mrs. Bradbury; but William Carr testified in her favor. [Upham, vol. 2, pp. 229-237.]

20 I MARY,[3] b. Dec. 15, 1678[Nb]. A —— Carr was pub. July 25, 1696[S] to JOHN FREESE.

21 II HANNAH,[3] b. Oct. 17, 1680[Nb].

22 III SARAH,[3] b. May 8, 1682[Nb].

23 IV JAMES,[3] b. Aug. 26, 1684[Nb];* d. young?.

24 V CATHERINE,[3] b. Nov. 24, 1686[Nb].

25 VI JAMES,[3] b. April 3, 1689[Nb]; prob. m. April 25, 1712, Ruth Moody, at Nb.

26 VII HEPZIBAH,[3] b. April 24, 1692[Nb]; prob. m. July 15, 1714, CHARLES[3] CHASE (*John*,[2] *Aq.*[1]).

27 VIII ELIZABETH,[3] b. March 24, 1694[Nb]; prob. m. Nov. 17, 1715[A], JOSEPH[3] SARGENT (*Thomas*,[2] *Wm.*[1]) of A.

11 RICHARD[2] CARR, Capt., (*George*[1]), of Amesbury and Salisbury, "shipwright," b. 1659; m. 1st Dorothy ——; 2d, Feb. 26, 1701-2[S], Sarah Healey; 3d, Aug. 10, 1727[S], Sarah Greeley. Oath al. and fid. at S. 1678. Wife Dorothy d. Aug. 3, 1694[S]; wife Sarah d. Jan. 8, 1726-7[S]. He d. Sep. 11, 1727[S]; adm. est. Sep. 27, 1727; est. div. 1731. Children:

28 I SAMUEL,[3] b. June 16, 1686[A],† "1st son;" prob. m. Aug. 24, 1709[S], Sarah Healey. She d. June 14, 1710[S]. Child *Sarah*,[4] b. June 12, 1710[S]; d. Aug. 25, 1711[S]. Sam. Carr, adult, bp. April 13, 1718, in S. He liv. 1731.

29 II DOROTHY,[3] b. July 20, 1688[A],† "1st dau;" bp., adult, Oct. 26, 1712; per. d. bef. 1731.

30 III ELIZABETH,[3] b. June 9, 1691[S];‡ bp., adult, May 18, 1712; m. —— Kimball; liv. 1731.

31 IV RICHARD,[3] b. Jan. 3, 1693-4[S], by 1st wife; bp., adult, May 18, 1712; m. 1st, Nov. 18, 1715, Lydia[4] Coffin (Stephen,[3] Tristram,[2] Tristram[1]); 2d, June 13, 1720, (35) SARAH[4] BAILEY [wid. of BENJ.[3] CHASE (*Aquila*,[2] *Aquila*[1])]. He was drowned at his ferry, Carr's Island, March 4, 1733-4[S]; adm. est. April 1, 1734. 8 chil. Wid. Sarah m., 1734 or later, John Ordway of S. Hampton.

32 V JAMES,[3] b. Nov. 30, 1702[S], by 2d wife; liv. 1731.

33 VI JOHN,[3] b. Aug., 1706[S]; liv. 1731.

1 THOMAS[1] CARTER, of Salisbury, "planter," received land in the "first division" and in 1640, townsman and commoner in

---

* C Nb. gives *John*, but Nb. rec. read *James*. A John Carr m. Dec. 14, 1708, (71) ELIZABETH[3] CHASE, and they had 11 chil. rec. at Nb., b. 1711-34; one, *Moses*,[4] b. 1715, physician and judge in Somersworth, N. H. It seems prob. that John was son of either James[2] or Wm.,[2] unless Geo.[2] left a son.

† The fact that these two births read *Currier* on the *copy* of the town records has led to much confusion. The *original* is plainly *Carr*.

‡ The record, dau. of Rich. and *Elizabeth* is prob. an error—should be *Dorothy*

1650, taxed then and in 1652, etc.; perhaps of Ipswich first.* He m. Mary ——. Will Oct. 30, Nov. 14, 1676, wife Mary ment. Children:

2 I MARY,[2] b. Oct. 6, 1641[S]; m. JOSEPH[2] LANCASTER (*Henry*[1]); liv. 1676. +
3 II THOMAS,[2] b. 1643[S]; d. Aug. 14, 1669[S].
4 III MARTHA,[2] b. Feb., 1645[S]; d. young.
5 IV MARTHA,[2] b. March, 1647[S]; liv. 1676.
6 V ELIZABETH,[2] b. April, 1649[S]; m. ——; liv. 1676; per. dead, but left chil., in 1718.
7 VI JOHN,[2] b. May 18, 1650[S]; m. Martha ——. +
8 VII ABIGAIL,[2] b. Feb., 1652-3[S]; m. Dec. 28, 1670[S], STEPHEN[2] FLANDERS (*Stephen*[1]). +
9 VIII SAMUEL,[2] b. Oct. 25, 1656[S]; res. S.; pub. April 3, 1703, to SARAH ——, [wid. of (48) EPHRAIM[2] BROWN]. He d. Oct. 25, 1718[S]; will Oct. 13, Dec. 1, 1718, Martha Tuxbury and various relatives ment., but no chil. Wid. Sarah m. 3d, Oct. 5, 1719, BENJ.[2] EASTMAN (*Roger*[1]).
10 IX SARAH,[2] b. ——; m. April 8, 1681[Nb], JOHN[2] DAVIS (*John*[1]); liv. 1718.

7 JOHN[2] CARTER (*Thomas*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1650, m. Martha ——. Oath al. and fid. Dec. 1677, at S. A soldier sent to Marlborough, ab. 1689; liv. 1718. Wife Martha d March 10, 1717-8[S]. Children:

11 I MARY,[3] b. April, 1681[S]; d. April 23, 1691[S].
12 II THOMAS,[3] b. March 9, 1682-3[S]; m. Dec. 25, 1706[A], ANNE[3] MARTIN (*Rich.*,[2] *Geo.*[1]). He d. Jan. 27, 1709-10[S], leaving wid. Ann and son *Thomas.*[4] A wid. Ann Carter bp. Aug. 5, 1711, Salis.
13 III ABIGAIL,[3] b. March 7, 1685-6[S]; prob. m. Dec. 26, 1704[A], EZEKIEL[2] WORTHEN (*Ezekiel*[1]).
14 IV JOHN,[3] b. June 8, 1688[S]; m. April 25, 1711[A], (8) JUDITH BAGLEY; res. S.; liv. 1718.
15 V SAMUEL,[3] b. April 7, 1691[S]; d. Dec. 30, 1716[S]; bro. John adm. est. Feb. 4, 1716-7.
16 VI MARY,[3] b. April 7, 1691[S], twin.
17 VII EPHRAIM,[3] b. Nov. 2, 1693[S]; m. Martha ——; liv. 1718.

---

* A Thomas Carter free. May 2, 1638; also another March 9, 1636-7, and a Thomas, Jr., May 26, 1647. In March, 1638-9, the General Court granted a lot to Thomas Carter, his master testifying to his good service. No place named. [Mass. Col. Records.]

A Joseph Carter in Newbury, 1636[C Nb].

1 PHILIP[1]* CHALLIS, Lieut.,† [CHALLICE or CHELLIS], of Salisbury and Amesbury, "planter," b. ab. 1617; received land in the "first division," in 1640 and '44; was earlier at Ipswich, where he had house lot in 1637. His name is on most of the early S. and A. lists; rep. in 1662.‡ An original settler of Amesbury, where he recd. land in 1654, '58, '59 and later, "children's land" for his son in 1659, and a "township" for one of his sons in 1660; but he seems to have been a member of the S. chh. in 1677, as was his wid. in 1687. He m. ab. 1652,§ MARY[2] SARGENT (*William*[1]); d. in A. ab. 1681; inv. est. presented April 22, 1691. Wid. Mary d. Sep. 27, 1716[A]. Children:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. July 9, 1653[S]; d. young.
3 II JOHN,[2] b. June 26, 1655[S]; d. bef. 1677.
4 III WILLIAM,[2] b. ——; d. Dec. 19, 1657[S].
5 IV PHILIP WATSON,[2] b. Dec. 19, 1658[S]; d. young.‖

---

* He was called either "Philip Challis" or "Philip Watson Challis." His own signature was "Philip Challis" in 1671, and his name was thus given in deeds, 1650, '53, '59, '69, '73, etc.; but "Philip Watson Challis" was used in 1659. [See p. 23.] In the record of births, both forms are used. His widow styled herself "Mary Challis, widow of Lieut. Philip Watson Challis," in 1681 and 1683, "administratrix by order of the court." She sometimes apparently used "Watson-Challis" as a surname. In a deed, 1688, we find "Mary Challis *alias* Watson Challis, wid. and adm. est. Philip Challis, *alias* Watson Challis; and William Challis, *alias* Watson Challis, eldest son and heir of said Philip Watson Challis, both of A." Also "William Challis, *alias* Watson Challis," in 1690.

† He was chosen Lieut. of the foot company of S. in 1658, as certified by Serg. Hoyt and Serg. Stephens, in document in Mass. Archives. In June, 1680, he was discharged from the "foot company" of S., and ap. "leftenant to the military company at A."

‡ When the inhabitants of Salisbury, Hampton, Newbury, Haverhill, and Andover, petitioned the General Court to revoke the sentence against Robert Pike, the Court resented the matter so deeply that most of the signers apologized. Samuel Hall, Philip Challis, Joseph Fletcher, Andrew Greeley, and George Martin, of Salis.; John Emery, Sen., of Nb., and nine others, who insisted on the right of petition, had "not given satisfaction," and were, in 1654, required to give bonds and "answers for their offense before the County Courts." ["The New Puritan" prints "Hollis" and "Morton," which are evidently mistakes, and doubtless should be Hall and Martin, as here given.]

§ This may have been a second mar., but we have no record of another wife or chil. Richard Goodale, Sen., ment. his "bro." Philip Challis in 1660.

‖ (10) Philip may be the same as (5), b. 1658; but most of the records can be better harmonized by supposing that there were two Philips of that gener-

6 v ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, ab. 1685, JOHN[3] HOYT (*John*,[2] *John*[1]); 2d, Jan. 6, 1692-3[ASm], (11) JOHN[3] BLAISDELL. +

7 vi WILLIAM,[2] b. May 18, 1663[S]; m. Jan. 2, 1698-9, MARGARET[3] FOWLER; "eldest son" in 1688. +

8 vii LYDIA,[2] b. May 31, 1665[S]; m. Dec. 21, 1687[S Sm], JOHN[2] CHASE (*Aquila*[1]). +

9 viii MARY,[2] b. Aug. 27, 1668[ASm]; m. May 25, 1687[A], JOSEPH[3] DOW (*Joseph*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Hm. +

10 ix PHILIP WATSON,[2] or PHILIP,[2] b. ab. 1670; prob. d. between 1681 and 1693. See Note.

11 x THOMAS,[2] b. June 22, 1673[A Nk S]; m. bef. Sep. 3, 1696, MARY[3] COLBY. +

12 xi HANNAH,[2] b. Sep. 20, 1675[A Nk S]; liv. 1681.

13 xii JOHN,[2]* b. ab. 1677?; m. Jan. 26, 1698-9, SARAH FRAME. +

7 WILLIAM[2] CHALLIS (*Philip*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1663; "training band" 1680; m. Jan. 2, 1698-9[A], MARGARET[3] FOWLER (*Thomas*,[2] *Philip*[1]); d. ab. 1726, wife Marg. surviving him. Will Jan. 16, 1724-5; May 2, 1726. Children:

14 i SARAH,[3] b. April 15, 1699[A]; m. Feb. 15, 1721-2, TIMOTHY[4] HOYT (*Thomas*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]).

15 ii ELIZABETH,[3] b. Jan. 25, 1701-2[A]; liv. 1725.

16 iii LYDIA,[3] b. Feb. 8, 1703-4[A]; liv. 1725.

17 iv JOSEPH,[3] b. July 16, 1707[A]; m. Mary ——; d. June 6, 1737, wid. Mary adm. est.

18 v WILLIAM,[3] b. April 26, 1710[A]; d. April 30, 1710[A].

19 vi WILLIAM,[3] b. July 6, 1711[A]; prob. m. Mary ——; liv. 1725.

11 THOMAS[2] CHALLIS (*Philip*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1673; m. 1st, bef. Sep. 3, 1696, MARY[3] COLBY (*John*,[2] *Anthony*[1]); "snowshoe man" in 1708. Children:

20 i PHILIP,[3] b. Nov. 16, 1697[A].

21 ii ANN,[3] b. Aug. 11, 1700[A].

22 iii JUDITH,[3] b. Aug. 22, 1704[A].

23 iv MARY,[3] b. Jan. 20, 1707-8[A].

24 v THOMAS,[3] b. Dec. 18, 1709[A]; prob. m. Sep. 22, 1727, SARAH[3] WEED (*Geo.*,[2] *John*[1]). Will Jan. 8, 1750; April 6, 1752; 6 chil.

---

ation. The will of Wm.[1] Sargent, 1670, ment. all his Challis grandchil. then liv., with Philip Watson last. The Challis est., 1681, gives sons Wm., Philip, Thomas, and John. (3) John and (5) Philip were certainly dead in 1688, when (7) Wm. was the eldest son.

* The claim of Philip Challis, late of A., to ¼ right of saw mill, sold by Wm. Osgood to his dau. Mary Currier, was released by wid. Mary Challis, William Challis, Thomas Challis, and John Challis, in 1698.

13 JOHN[2] CHALLIS (*Philip*[1]), of Amesbury, b. ab. 1677?; m. Jan. 26, 1698-9[A], SARAH FRAME (prob. *Thomas*), "snow-shoe man" in 1708; d. 1741-2. Will March 23, 1741; Feb. 21, 1742. Wid. Sarah liv. 1751, div. est. Children:

25 I MARY,[3] b. Aug. 14, 1699[A]; liv. 1741. A Mary Challis, Jr., m. Jan. 16, 1718-9[A], Jonathan Nichols.
26 II JACOB,[3] b. Sep. 3, 1702[A]; d. Oct. 21, 1705[A].
27 III HANNAH,[3] b. March 17, 1703-4[A]; liv. 1741.
28 IV SUSANNA,[3] b. Dec. 15, 1705[A]; liv. 1741.
29 V JOHN,[3] b. Nov. 12, 1707[A]; prob. m. Nov. 14, 1728, Ann Sargent; res. A.; liv. 1741.
30 VI JACOB,[3] b. Aug. 25, 1709[A]; liv. 1741.
31 VII SARAH,[3] b. March 15, 1710[A]; liv. 1741.
32 VIII ELEANOR,[3] b. Sep. 5, 1712[A]; liv. 1741.
33 IX LYDIA,[3] b. Jan. 8, 1714[A]; liv. 1741.
34 X GIDEON,[3] b. Sep. 16, 1716[A]; m. (39) HANNAH[4] BLAISDELL; liv. 1741.
35 XI PHILIP,[3] b. Dec. 15, 1718[A]; res. A.; liv. 1741.
36 XII THOMAS,[3] b. Oct. 15, 1720[A]; prob. m. Rhoda ——; liv. 1741.

1 THOMAS[1] CHASE [bro. of (13) AQUILA[1]],* b. bef. 1618; m. Elizabeth Philbrick (Thomas). He was in Hampton as early as 1640; d. there, 1652; wid. Eliz. adm. est. She m. 2d, Oct 26, 1654, John Garland; 3d, Jan. [or Feb.] 19, 1674, Henry Roby; she d. Feb. 11, 1677. Children:

2 I THOMAS,[2] b. 1643; d. unm., Oct. 23, 1714; brought before the court in 1670, for being "absent from the ordinances."
3 II JOSEPH,[2] b. 1645; m. Jan. 31, 1671-2, RACHEL[2] PARTRIDGE. +
4 III JAMES,[2] b. 1649; m. Nov. 2, 1675, Elizabeth Green (Henry); res. Hm.; 4 daus., one of whom, *Abigail*,[3] b. Aug. 27, 1681, m. (47) JOHN[3] CHASE.
5 IV ISAAC,[2] b. April 1, 1650; m. 1st, Feb. 20, 1673, Mary Perkins (Isaac);† 2d, Oct. 5, 1675, Mary Tilton. He chose his bro. Thomas guard. in 1667; res. Hm.; 12 chil., b. 1677-1703. He d. May 19, 1727, in Edgartown.
6 V ABRAHAM,[2] b. Aug. 6, 1652; unm.; "slain in ye warres," est. div. among his bros., bro. Thomas adm. est. 1675-6.

---

* The "Chase Family," by Geo. B. Chase, Boston, 1869, gives Aquila Chase, bp. Aug. 14, 1580, and Thomas, bp. July 18, 1585, in Chesham, Bucks, Eng., children of Richard Chase. Aquila had children, Thomas, b. ——, and Aquila, b. 1618, prob. not in Chesham.

For descendants of (1) Thomas,[1] see records of Wm. A. Eardeley-Thomas, (5000 Woodland Ave., Phila., Penn.), in the 1897-8 Conn. School Journal. He and G. R. 1847, p. 68, give Isaac b. 1647, Abraham b. 1651, etc.; but the above, with full dates, are from D Hm., from which most of the Hm. dates are taken.

† For this Perkins family, as well as later generations of this branch of the Chase family, see D Hm.

3 JOSEPH[2] CHASE (*Thomas*[1]), of Hampton, b. 1643, m. Jan. 31, 1671-2,* RACHEL[2] PARTRIDGE (*William*[1]). He d. Jan. 12, 1717-8. She d. Oct. 27, 1718. A Joseph Chase was taken captive by the Indians, at Dover, June 28, 1689. [Pike's Jour.] Children:

7 I HANNAH,[3] b. June 5, 1672; d. June 10, 1674.
8 II ELIZABETH,[3] b. March 11, 1673-4;† d. Sep. 8, 1675.
9 III JONATHAN,[3] b. Mar. 14, 1675-6; drowned Feb. 1, 1696, with SAM'L HEALEY.
10 IV ANN,[3] b. Jan. 9, 1677-8; m. 1st, Aug. 25, 1697, Bradstreet Wiggin; 2d, —— Sinclair.
11 V ELIZABETH,[3] b. Feb. 14, 1684-5; m. 1st, April 3, 1706, Benj. Hilliard; 2d, Capt. Joseph Tilton.
12 VI RACHEL,[3] b. April 27, 1687; m. 1st, 1710, Jacob Freese, of Hm.; 2d, Jan. 4, 1737, Andrew Wiggin.

13 AQUILA[1] CHASE [bro. of (1) THOMAS[1]], "mariner," b. ab. 1618; m. ANNE[2] WHEELER (*John*[1]). He was in Hampton in 1640, rem. to Newbury in 1646, where he d. Dec. 27, 1670[Nb]. Wid. Anne m. June 14, 1672[Nb], Daniel Massiloway,‡ and d. April 21, 1687[C Nb]. [See G. R. 1847, p. 68; C Nb. pp. 47, 297, 323-5.] Children:

14 I SARAH,[2] b. ——; m. May 15, 1666[Nb]. [Curmac *alias*] Charles Annis.
15 II ANNE,[2] b. July 6, 1647[Nb]; m. April 27, 1671[Nb], Thomas Barber. *John* [Allen§], son of Anne Chase, b. Dec. 23, 1669[Nb].
16 III PRISCILLA,[2] b. March 14, 1648-9[Nb]; m. Feb. 10, 1670-1[Nb], ABEL[2] MERRILL (*Nathl.*[1]) +
17 IV MARY,[2] b. Feb. 3, 1650-1[Nb]; m. March 9, 1669-70[Nb], JOHN[2] STEVENS (*Wm.*[1]) +
18 V AQUILA,[2] b. Sep. 27, 1652[Nb]; m., ab. 1673, ESTHER[2] BOND. +
19 VI THOMAS,[2] b. July 25, 1654[Nb]; m. 1st, Nov. 22, 1677, Rebecca Follansbee; 2d, Aug. 2, 1713, Elizabeth Mooers. +
20 VII JOHN,[2] b. Nov. 2, 1655[Nb]; m. 1st, May 23, 1677, ELIZABETH BINGLEY; 2d, Dec. 21, 1687, LYDIA[2] CHALLIS. +
21 VIII ELIZABETH,[2] b. Sep. 13, 1657[Nb]; prob. m. June 27, 1678, at And., (12) ZECHARIAH[3] AYER.
22 IX RUTH,[2] b. March 18, 1659-60[Nb]; d. May 30, 1676[Nb].
23 X DANIEL,[2] b. Dec. 9, 1661[Nb], [Nov. 15, Sm]; m. Aug. 25, 1683, MARTHA[3] KIMBALL. +
24 XI MOSES,[2] b. Dec. 24, 1663[Nb]; m. 1st, Nov. 10, 1684, Anne Follansbee; 2d, Dec. 13, 1713, Sarah Jacobs. +

---

*Dec. 31, 1671, in "Chase Family."

† Most of the above dates, 1672-77, as given in Hm. Nk. rec. at S., agree with D Hm., except this, which is April 23, 1674, instead of March 11, 1674[D Hm].

‡ An Irishman, name now Silloway. He took oath al. at Nb. 1673, age 33. If so, he was young enough to be her son. He had chil. by a second wife. b. 1688-93; and he d. 1711. § "Allen" inserted in ancient *copy* Nb. rec.

18 AQUILA[2] CHASE (*Aquila*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1652; m. ab. 1673, (5) ESTHER[2] BOND; oath al. at Nb. 1678. Wid. Esther and son Jonathan ap. adm. est. Sep. 1720. Children:

25 I ESTHER,[3] b. Nov. 18, 1674[Nb]; m. DANIEL,[3] MERRILL (*Daniel*,[2] *Nathl.*[1]?) of Nb.; liv. 1723.

26 II JOSEPH,[3] b. March 25, 1677[Nb]; m. Nov. 8, 1699[Nb], Abigail Thurston; liv. in Nb. 1723, but rem. to Littleton, Mass., ab. 1726; 9 chil.; son *Nathan*[4] b. at Salis., Aug. 2, 1700[Nb].

27 III ANNE,[3] b. June 4, 1681[Nb]; m. Oct. 27, 1703, Abraham Foulsham; liv. 1720.

28 IV PRISCILLA,[3] b. Oct. 15, 1682?[Nb]; m. Joseph Hills, of Nb.; liv. 1720.

29 V JONATHAN,[3] b. ——; liv. 1720. [See (36) Jonathan.[3]]

30 VI BENJAMIN,[3] b. ——; pub. April 5, 1718[Nb], to (35) SARAH[4] BAILEY; res. Nb.; dead in Aug., 1718; inv. est. Jan. 28, 1718-9. Wid. Sarah m. June 13, 1720, (31) RICHARD[3] CARR.

31 VII HANNAH,[3] b. ——; m. Dec. 22, 1707, JOSEPH[3] HOYT (*Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]).

32 VIII ABIGAIL,[3] b. ——; m. Oct., 1710, Joseph Robinson. He was dead in 1720, leaving chil. *Jemima* and *Eliza*.

33 IX JEMIMA,[3] b. ——; name Chase in 1720; m. Sep., 1721, Peter Ordway.

34 X REBECCA,[3] b. ——; m. Dec. 5, 1716, Jonathan Moulton; a wid. in 1720: prob. m. Robert Savery bef. 1723.

19 THOMAS[2] CHASE (*Aquila*[1]), of Newbury; b. 1654; m. 1st, Nov. 22, 1677[Nb], Rebecca Follansbee; 2d, Aug. 2, 1713, Elizabeth Mooers; oath al. at Nb., 1678. Will Aug. 3, 1732; Feb. 25, 1733, wife Eliz. ment., and grandson Edward Chase. Children:

35 I THOMAS,[3] b. Sep. 15, 1680[Nb]; m. Sarah ——; liv. 1732; res. Nb.; 8 or 9 chil., one, Rev. *Josiah*[4], b. 1713, grad. H. C. 1738.

36 II JONATHAN,[3] b. Jan. 13, 1682-3[Nb]; liv. 1732. A Jonathan m., ab. 1703, Joanna Palmer, of Bradford [C Nb]; res. Nb.; either (36) or (29).

37 III JAMES,[3] b. Sep. 15, 1685[Nb]; m. 1st, ab. 1706, Lydia ——; 2d, Dec. 17, 1707, Martha Rolfe; [3d Elizabeth ——?]; res. Nb., liv. 1732.

38 IV AQUILA,[3] b. July 15, 1688[Nb]; pub. May 31, 1712, to Mary Smith (Thomas); res. Ipswich. He d. March 17, 1713-4; wid. Mary adm. est. May, 1714. He left one child, who d. ab. 1 yr. old, bef. May, 1715.

39 V RUTH,[3] b. Feb. 28, 1690-1[Nb]; m. May 29, 1716, Nathaniel Miller, of Rehoboth; liv. 1732.

40 VI MARY,[3] b. Jan. 15, 1694-5[Nb]; m. —— Horton; liv. 1732.

41 VII JOSIAH,[3] b. July 15, 1697[Nb]; prob. d. young.

42 VIII REBECCA,[3] b. April 26, 1700[Nb]; m. Dec. 14, 1721, Stephen Moulton; liv. 1732.

43 IX NATHAN,[3] b. ab. 1702; m. 1st, Nov. 29, 1723, Judith Sawyer; 2d, Dec. 30, 1740, Joanna Cheney; 3d, June 9, 1763, Ruth Davis.
44 X JUDITH,[3] b. ——; m. ab. 1722, David Horton, Rehoboth; liv. 1732.
45 XI ELIZABETH,[3] b. July 9, 1715, by 2d wife; m. Aug. 17, 1732, Benjamin Rogers.

20 JOHN[2] CHASE (*Aquila*[1]), of Newbury; b. 1655; m. 1st, May 23, 1677[Nb], (2) ELIZABETH BINGLEY; 2d, Dec. 21, 1687[S Sm], (8) LYDIA[2] CHALLIS. Oath al. at Nb. 1678. He served under Capt. Turner in the "Falls Fight," May 18, 1676, King Philip's War; liv. 1736. Will Oct. 22, 1730; March 17, 1739; wife Lydia ment. Children:

46 I WILLIAM,[3] b. Jan. 20, 1678-9[Nb]; not in will, 1730.
47 II JOHN,[3] b. ab. 1680; m. ABIGAIL[3] CHASE [(4) *James*[2]]; res. Hampton; 6 chil., b. 1698–1711.*
48 III PHILIP,[3] b. Sep. 23, 1688[Nb], by 2d wife; m. April 17, 1712, Mary Follansbee; liv. 1730.
49 IV CHARLES,[3] b. Jan. 12, 1689-90[Nb]; m. July 15, 1714, (26) HEPZIBAH[3] CARR; liv. 1730.
50 V JACOB,[3] b. ——; m. Aug. 24, 1716, Joanna Davis; res. Nb. and Hv.; liv. 1730; 7 chil.
51 VI ABRAHAM,[3] b. ——; m. 1st, Nov. 16, 1716, Ruth Morse; 2d, Abigail ——: liv. 1730.
52 VII PHEBE,[3] b. ——; m. Aug. 25, 1726, Nathaniel Tucker; liv. 1730.
53 VIII MARY,[3] b. ——; m. July 30, 1728, Joseph Safford; liv. 1730.
54 IX LYDIA,[3] b. ——; m. Nov. 5, 1724, Wm. Blay; liv. 1730.
55 X ELIZABETH,[3] b. ——; liv. 1730.
56 XI DAVID,[3] b. Oct. 20, 1710[Nb]; m. Nov. 24, 1729, Sarah Emery; liv. 1730.

23 DANIEL[2] CHASE (*Aquila*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1661; m. Aug. 25, 1683[Nb], MARTHA[3] KIMBALL (*Henry*,[2] *Richard*[1]); oath al. at Nb. 1678. He d. Feb. 8, 1707; est. div. in 1713. Wid. Martha m. 1713, JOSIAH[2] HEATH (*Bartholomew*[1]*?*), of Hv. Children:

57 I MARTHA,[3] b. Aug. 18, 1684[Nb]; m. Aug. 3, 1716, David Lawson.
58 II SARAH,[3] b. July 18, 1686[Nb], [rec. also at A., b. July 14, 2d dau. of Daniel and Martha]; pub. Feb. 5, 1708-9[A] to (17) EBENEZER[4] BLAISDELL.†
59 III DOROTHY,[3] b. Jan. 24, 1688-9[Nb]; liv. 1713.
60 IV ISAAC,[3] b. Jan. 19, 1690-1[Nb]; m. Oct. 29, 1710, Hannah Berry.
61 V LYDIA,[3] b. Jan. 19, 1692-3[Nb]; m. Jan. 30, 1716, Wm. Evans.

---

* It has been suggested that the John Chase who m. Abigail Chase was son of (15) Anne;[2] but (20) John,[2] in his will, 1730, speaks of "grandson John Chase of Hm., son of my son John."

† G. R. 1847, pp. 68-70, from which some of these marriages are taken, makes (58) Sarah[3] m. Francis Danford, Nov. 17, 1714.

62 VI MEHITABLE,[3] b. Jan. 19, 1694-5[Nb]; m. Nov. 19, 1715, TIMOTHY[4] OSGOOD (*Wm.*,[3] *John*,[2] *Wm.*[1]), of S.

63 VII JUDITH,[3] b. Feb. 19, 1696-7[Nb]; m. 1713, or '14, John Tuttle, of Lebanon.

64 VIII ABNER,[3] b. Oct. 15, 1699[Nb]; m. Nov. 24, 1721, Elizabeth Whittier.

65 IX DANIEL,[3] b. Oct. 15, 1702[Nb]; m. 1st, Jan. 3, 1723, Mary Carpenter; 2d, Feb. 12, 1725-6, Elizabeth Collins, of S.

66 X ENOCH.[3] b ——; m. Jan. 25, 1726-7, JUDITH[4] COLBY (*Thomas*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Anthony*[1]); res. A.

24 MOSES[2] CHASE, Ens., (*Aquila*[1]), of Newbury; b. 1663; m. 1st, Nov. 10, 1684[Nb], Anne Follansbee; 2d, Dec. 13, 1713, Sarah Jacobs, of Ipswich. An Ann Chase adm. Nb. chh. 1698. Will July 3, 1740; Sep. 19, 1743; grandson *Seth*[4] Chase ment., but no wife. Children:

67 I MOSES,[3] b. Sep. 20, 1685[Nb]; d. young.

68 II DANIEL,[3] b. Sep. 20, 1685[Nb]; twin; m. Jan. 2, 1706, SARAH[3] MARCH (*Hugh*,[2] *Hugh*[1]), liv. 1740.

69 III MOSES,[3] b. Jan. 20, 1687-8[Nb]; m. Oct. 12, 1709, ELIZABETH[3] WELLS (Rev. *Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]); liv. 1740.

70 IV SAMUEL,[3] b. May 13, 1690[Nb]; m. Dec. 8, 1713, Hannah Emery; liv. 1740.

71 V ELIZABETH,[3] b. Sep. 25, 1693[Nb]; m. Dec. 14, 1708[Nb], JOHN CARR; liv. 1740.

72 VI STEPHEN,[3] b. Aug. 29, 1696[Nb]; m. Dec., 1717, Sarah Hale; liv. 1749.

73 VII HANNAH,[3] b. Sep. 13, 1699[Nb]; m. April 9, 1723, Timothy Jackman; liv. 1740. One printed genealogy gives m. 1719, Green Whittier.

74 VIII JOSEPH,[3] b. Sep. 9, 1703[Nb]; m. Sep. 7, 1724, Mary Morse; liv. 1740.

75 IX BENONI,[3] b. April 5, 1708[Nb]; m. Sep. 4, 1728, Mary Rogers; liv. 1740.

Unclassified Records.

1 Inv. est. John Chase of A., Feb. 9, 1732.

2 Robert Clemens m. April 2, 1667, Joanna Carr [G. R. 1853, p. 117. Early Rec. of N. H. Families]. It would seem prob. that Robert was son of (2) Job,[2] but we do not find him in will, 1682, nor on Hv. rec. He may have been a grandchild of (1) Robert,[1] but not a son. See p. 84, Carr.

1 ROBERT[1] CLEMENT [or CLEMENCE], of Haverhill; b. ab. 1590. He came from Eng., was in Hv. in 1642, rep. 1647-53. [Chase's Hist. Hv., pp. 48-9.] He m. ——; d. Sep. 29, 1658[Hv]; will Sep. 6, Oct. 11, 1658, a wife living. Children:*

---

* Possibly there may have been other chil. in Eng.,[2] not ment. in will. He speaks of "my children's children that are in New England."

John Clement m. Sep. 28, 1688, Elizabeth Richardson [Savage]; prob. should be John *Clifford*, 1658.

2 I JOB,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, Dec. 25, 1644, MARGARET[2] DUMMER; 2d, Lydia ——; 3d, wid. Joanna Leighton. +
3 II JOHN,[2] b. ——; m. June 1, 1648, SARAH[2] OSGOOD. +
4 III ROBERT,[2] b. ——; m. Dec. 8, 1652, ELIZABETH[2] FAWNE. +
5 IV ABRAHAM,[2] b. ——; liv. 1658. An Ab. oath al. Nov., 1677, at Hv.
6 V DANIEL,[2] b. ——; liv. 1658; [oath al. Nov., 1677, at Hv.; per. (19) Daniel[3]?]
7 VI SARAH,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, June 10, 1645[S Sm], ABRAHAM[1] MORRILL, of S.; 2d, Oct. 8, 1665[S], THOMAS MUDGETT. +
8 VII LYDIA,[2] b. ——; m. bef. 1658, Moses Pengrew, or Pingrin.
9 VIII MARY,[2] b. ab. 1637; m. Nov. 15, 1653[Sv], JOHN[2] OSGOOD (*John*[1]), of And. She was the youngest dau., who came from Coventry, Warwickshire, Eng., ab. 1652 or 3. [G. R. 1859, pp. 118, 272.] She was indicted for witchcraft in 1692; liv. 1695.

2 JOB[2] CLEMENT (*Robert*[1]), of Haverhill and Dover, "tanner," m. 1st, Dec. 25, 1644[Hv], MARGARET[2] DUMMER (*Thomas*[1]); 2d, bef. 1658, Lydia ——; 3d, July 16, 1673, Joanna ——, [wid. of Thomas Leighton]. He is supposed to have come from Ip. to Hv. in 1640; freeman, 1647; the first tanner in Hv.;* rem. to Dover bef. 1655; counsellor of the Province in 1682; d. that year. Will at Exeter, Sep. 4, Nov. 9, 1682. Wid. Joanna d. Jan. 15, 1704. Children:

10 I A CHILD,[3] b. Nov. 17, 1645[Hv]; stillborn.
11 II JOHN,[3] b. Nov. 17, 1646[Hv]; d. Nov. or Dec., 1646[Hv].
12 III JOB,[3] b. April 17, 1648[Hv]. Will, at Exeter, of Job Clemons, Sen., of Dover, Oct. 8, Dec. 3, 1716, ment. wife Abigail, chil. *Job*[4] (eldest son), *James*,[4] *John*,[4] *Daniel*,[4] and *Margaret*.[4]
13 IV MARY,[3] b. Dec. 12, 1651[Hv]; m. Dec. 25, 1670, Joseph Canny (Thomas). Will of Job[2] ment. grandchild Jane Kerney.

3 JOHN[2] CLEMENT (*Robert*[1]), of Haverhill, "farmer," m. June 1, 1648[Hv], SARAH[2] OSGOOD (*John*[1]). He was in Hv. as early as 1641 or 2, selectman in 1648, oath free. 1649, rep. in 1654; was cast away and drowned on a voyage to England, July 21, 1659. Inv. est. Sep. 27, 1659. Children:

14 I SARAH,[3] b. March 24, 1649-50[Hv]. [Given "Bakah" by Sv.]
15 II LYDIA,[3] b. April 23, 1651[Hv]. [See (25) Lydia.[3]]
16 III MARY,[3] b. July 17, 1653[Hv].
17 IV HANNAH,[3] b. Nov. 4, 1655[Hv].

---

* Chase's Hist. Hv., pp. 38, 57. He was offered a freehold in Nb. in 1649, if he would exercise his trade there; but he did not comply with the conditions. He had a servant Benj. Long, in 1651.

4 ROBERT[2] CLEMENT (*Robert*[1]), of Haverhill, "cooper," m. Dec. 8, 1652[Hv], ELIZABETH[2] FAWNE (*John*[1]). The first cooper in Hv.; oath al. there Nov., 1677; held several town offices; liv. in Hv. 1692. Wife Eliz. d. March 27, 1715[Hv]. Children:

18 I JOHN,[3] b. Sep. 16, 1653[Hv]; m. Feb. 22, 1676, ELIZABETH AYER. +
19 II DANIEL,[3] b. July 3, 1655[Hv]; d. Jan. 10, 1679-80[Hv], at New Jersey. [See (6) Daniel[2]].
20 III ABRAHAM,[3] b. July 14, 1657[Hv]; m. May 10, 1683, HANNAH GOVE. +
21 IV HANNAH,[3] b. Oct. 2, 1660[Hv].
22 V FAWNE,[3] b. March 2, 1661-2[Hv]; m. Nov. 21, 1688, SARAH[3] HOYT. +
23 VI NATHANIEL,[3] b. Sep. 6, 1663[Hv]; d. at Saco, April, 1689[Hv], or May 4, 1689, [probate]; inv. est. March 19, 1689-90.
24 VII ROBERT,[3] b. March 29, 1665[Hv]; m. Dec. 18, 1690, Deliverance Oddihorn. +
25 VIII LYDIA,[3] b. Dec. 14, 1668[Hv]. A Lydia m., Feb. 19, 1688-9[Hv], John Johnson, Jr., 2d wife. [Per. (15) Lydia[3].]
26 IX MARY,[3] b. June 8, 1670[Hv]; d. July 1, 1670[Hv].
27 X MARY,[3] b. July 24, 1673[Hv]; d. Feb. 11, 1678[Hv].
28 XI JONATHAN,[3] b. ——[Hv].

18 JOHN[3] CLEMENT (*Robert*,[2] *Robert*[1]), of Haverhill, b. 1653; m. Feb. 22, 1676[Hv], (17?) ELIZABETH[3] AYER. He served in King Philip's War, under Lieut. Benj. Swett, June, 1676. Oath al. Nov., 1677[Hv]. He d. May 16, 1692[Hv]; inv. est. June 10, 1692.* Children:

29 I SAMUEL,[4] b. Nov. 2, 1677[Hv]; m. July 11, 1705[Hv], RUTH[5] PEASLEY (*Joseph*,[2] *Joseph*[1]). He d. Oct. 3, 1754[Hv]; nine chil., rec. at Hv., b. 1706-30.
30 II JOB,[4] b. Feb. 20, 1679[Hv]; m. (73) MEHITABLE[4] AYER; 8 chil. rec. at Hv., b. 1702-22. He d. Dec. 23, 1732[Hv]; will Feb. 21, 1729-30; May 10, 1733. Wid. Mehit. m. 2d, bef. 1741, —— Little.
31 III MARY,[4] b. Feb. 20, 1681[Hv]. A Mary m. Feb. 11, 1717-8[Hv], (59) CHRISTOPHER[4] BARTLETT, 2d wife.
32 IV ELIZABETH,[4] b. April 9, 1684[Hv]. An Eliz. m. May 16, 1706[Hv], Isaac Bradley.
33 V JOHN,[4] b. July 18, 1686[Hv]; m. 1st, ELIZABETH[4] KIMBALL (*Henry*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Rich.*[1]); 2d, Feb. 25, 1735, wid. Mary Kimball; seven chil. rec. at Hv., b. 1708-26. Will of a John C. of Hv., Nov. 16, 1761; Dec. 6, 1762; ment. 3 chil. and wife Mary.
34 VI NATHANIEL,[4] b. June, 1689[Hv]; m. Sarah Morrill; 9 chil. rec. at Hv., 1715-34.
35 VII HANNAH,[4] b. Sep. 11, 1691[Hv]; d. Sep. 15, 1691[Hv].
36 VIII ABIAH,[4] b. Sep. 12, 1692[Hv].

* An Elizabeth Clement m. April 27, 1698[Hv], Samuel Watts, his 2d wife.

20 ABRAHAM[3] CLEMENT (*Robert*,[2] *Robert*[1]), b. 1657, m. May 10, 1683[Nb], HANNAH[3] GOVE (*Edward*,[2] *John*[1]). He was an apprentice of Thomas Wells in Newbury, in 1675, lived there 1683 and '4; rem. to Hampton; was of Salisbury, 1692. D Hm. states that he was living in New Bristol, Pa., in 1703. Adm. est. Abraham C., "carpenter," of Salis., granted son Jeremiah C., Dec. 31, 1716. Children:

37 I EDMUND,[4] b. March 3, 1683-4[Nb].
38 II ELIZABETH,[4] b. July 12, 1687[D Hm].
39 III NATHANIEL,[4] b. Aug. 27, 1689[D Hm].
40 IV JEREMIAH,[4] b. April 22, 1692[S].*
41 V JEREMIAH,[4] b. April 15, 1693[D Hm].*
42 VI EZEKIEL,[4] b. Feb. 1, 1695-6[S].
43 VII LYDIA,[4] b. Aug. 11, 1698[D Hm].
44 VIII HANNAH,[4] b. Nov. 17, 1700[D Hm].

22 FAWNE[3] CLEMENT (*Robert*,[2] *Robert*[1]), of Salisbury and Newbury, b. 1662, "shipwright," m. 1st, Nov. 21, 1688[A], SARAH[3] HOYT (*John*,[2] *John*[1]); 2d, Dorothy ——. He was of S. in 1688, also in 1692; but of Nb. 1696, 1713, and 1732. Will Sep. 23, 1732; May 12, 1740; wife Dorothy ment. Children:

45 I TIMOTHY,[4] b. ——; a physician in Beverly; d. ab. 1731, leaving 3 chil.
46 II SARAH,[4] b. ——; m. Richard Hazzen of Hv.; liv. 1732.
47 III JONATHAN,[4] b. Jan. 1, 1695-6[Nb]; liv. 1732. He may be the Jonathan of A. whose will, Nov. 7, 1761; Jan. 11, 1772, ment. wife Mary and 5 chil.
48 IV JOSEPH,[4] b. April 1, 1701[Nb]; liv. 1732.

24 ROBERT[3] CLEMENT (*Robert*,[2] *Robert*[1]), of Haverhill, b. 1665; m. Dec. 18, 1690[Hv], Deliverance Oddihorn, "at Grt. Island." He d. Sep. 3, 1741[Hv]. Wife Deliv. d. March 3, 1741[Hv]. Children:

49 I DORCAS,[4] b. Oct. 3, 1693[Hv].
50 II NATHANIEL,[4] b. Jan. 14, 1696-7[Hv].

---

* As the two dates differ by 1 yr. less 1 week, one may be incorrect, and both may refer to the same person.

1 JOHN CLIFFORD (*George*),* "planter," b. ab. 1614, recd. land in Salisbury in the "first division," as his name is on the earlier list of thirty-seven, though not on the later list of sixty-nine. He rem. to Hampton bef. March 1, 1641-2, when he sold his house lot in S. to Thomas Hauxworth, whose lot adjoined his. He m. 1st, Sarah ——; 2d, Sep. 28, 1658, Elizabeth Richardson, who d. Dec. 1, 1667; 3d, Feb. 6, 1672, Bridget —— [wid. of John Huggins]. He d. Oct. 17, 1694. Children:

2 I JOHN, b. 1645; bp. May 10, 1646; m. Aug. 18, 1670, Sarah Godfrey (Dea. Wm.); res. Hm.; oath al. 1678; 8 chil., D Hm., one, Mehetabel, b. 1677; d. Jan. 30, 1677-8[Hm Nk S].
3 II ISRAEL, b. ——; m. March 15, 1680, Ann Smith; res. Hm.; oath al. 1678; 7 chil. D Hm.
4 III HANNAH, b. April 15, 1649; m. Nov. 20, 1677, Luke Maloon [or Malone] of Dover.
5 IV ELIZABETH, b. April 4, 1650; d. young.
6 V MEHITABLE, b. ——.
7 VI ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 31, 1659, by 2d wife.
8 VII ESTHER, b. Feb. 24, 1662.
9 VIII ISAAC, b. Feb. 14, 1664; d. May 2, 1694.
10 IX MARY, b. Feb. 8, 1666; d. Oct. 31, 1669.

1 JOHN[1] CLOUGH [or CLUFF], of Salisbury,† "house carpenter," b. ab. 1613; prob. came in the "Elizabeth," 1635; recd. land in the "first division" and in 1640; oath fid. 1650; commoner and tax 1650, and other early lists. He m. 1st, Jane ——, who d. Jan. 16, 1679-80[S]; 2d, Jan. 15, 1686, Martha Cilley [or Sibley]. He d. July 26, 1691[S]; will July 3, Nov. 3, 1691. Wid. Martha liv. 1692. Children:

2 I ELIZABETH,[2] b. Dec. 16, 1642[S]; m. —— Horne; liv. 1691.
3 II MARY,[2] b. July 30, 1644[S]; not in will, 1691.
4 III SARAH,[2] b. June 28, 1646[S]; m. May 14, 1667[Nb], DANIEL[2] MERRILL (*Nath'l*). +
5 IV JOHN,[2] b. March 9, 1648-9[S]: m. Nov. 13, 1674, MERCY[2] PAGE; "eldest son" in 1691. +

---

* Dow states that Geo. was in Boston in 1644, but rem. to Hm.

† Savage and Bond say he was a tailor, of Watertown, freeman May 18, 1642; rem. to Salis. and had a wife Susanna; — prob. a different person.

In March, 1638-9, the General Court granted a lot to John Cluffe, with his master's consent, he having served four years already; no place named. [Mass. Col. Records.]

6 v THOMAS,[2] b. May 29, 1651[S]; m. 1st, March 10, 1680, HANNAH[2] GILE; 2d, 1687, RUTH[2] CONNOR. +

7 vi MARTHA,[2] b. March 22, 1654[S]; m. Nov. 13, 1674[Hv], CORNELIUS[2] PAGE (*John*[1]). +

8 vii SAMUEL,[2] b. Feb. 20, 1656-7[S]; m. Aug. 3, 1679, ELIZABETH[2] BROWN. +

5 JOHN[2] CLOUGH (*John*[1]), of Salisbury, "yeoman," b. 1649; oath al. and fid. 1677; free. 1690; m. Nov. 13, 1674[S], MERCY[2] PAGE (*John*[1]). She was adm. S. chh. Sep. 6, 1691. He d. April 19, 1718[S]; will April, 1715; May 19, 1718. Wid. Mercy d. Jan. 25, 1718-9[S]; will May 22, 1718; May, 1719. Children:

9 i BENONI,[3] b. May 23, 1675[S]; m. Hannah ——; "eldest son" in 1715. +

10 ii MARY,[3] b. April 8, 1677[S]; m. —— Merrill; liv. 1715.

11 iii JOHN,[3] b. June 30, 1678[S]; m. March 5, 1700-1[S], ELIZABETH[2] LONG (*Richard*[1]); res. S.; both owned cov. chh. 1705; liv. 1715. Chil.: *Ann*,[4] b. Dec. 25, 1701[S]; *Tabitha*,[4] d. 1703; *Ann*,[4] and *Susanna*,[4] bp. 1705: *Lydia*,[4] bp. 1706, d. 1713; *Sarah*,[4] bp. 1706; *John*,[4] bp. 1708; *Elizabeth*,[4] bp. 1710; per. others.

12 iv CORNELIUS,[3] b. May 7, 1680[S]; liv. 1715. A Cornelius m. Jan. 13, 1714, Joanna Sanborn [D Hm].

13 v CALEB,[3] b. Oct. 26, 1682[S]; liv. 1715.

14 vi JOSEPH,[3] b. Oct. 14, 1684[S]; liv. 1715.

15 vii SARAH,[3] b. April 5, 1686[S]; name Clough in 1715. A "Sarah Clough, maid," adm. S. chh. Feb. 11, 1710-1.

16 viii JONATHAN,[3] b. April 11, 1688[S]; liv. 1715. A Jonathan and wife Hannah adm. S. chh. July 3, 1715.

17 ix MERCY,[3] b. March 17, 1690-1[S]; bp. Sep. 20, 1691; m. ab. 1710, JACOB[2] FLANDERS (*John*,[2] *Stephen*[1]); liv. 1715.

18 x MOSES,[3] b. March 26, 1693[S]; bp. May 7, 1693; liv. 1715. Hannah Clough, wife of Moses, d. March 1, 1725-6[S].

19 xi AARON,[3] b. Dec. 16, 1695[S]; bp. Aug. 4, 1700; wife Abigail d. Jan. 26, 1743, age 46. He d. Jan. 20, 1781. [S. Pl. Cemetery.]

20 xii TABITHA,[3] b. Feb. 12, 1697-8[S]; d. Aug. 20, 1698[S].

6 THOMAS[2] CLOUGH (*John*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1651; oath al. and fid. 1677; m. 1st, March 10, 1680[S], HANNAH[2] GILE (*Samuel*[1]), who d. Dec. 22 [or Jan. 22], 1683[S]; 2d, 1687[S]. RUTH[2] CONNOR (*Cornelius*[1]). A soldier, "New Puritan," p. 106. Thomas and wife Ruth adm. S. chh. July 27, 1718. He was prob. liv. 1738; "yeoman," 1730. Children:

21 i SAMUEL,[3] b. Dec. 5, 1680[S]; m. Sarah ——. He d. bef. 1723; wife Sarah adm. est. Chil.: *Theophilus*,[4] b. 1703; *Eliphalet*,[4] d. 1706; *Sa*-

NOTE. —— Clough m. ANNE EVANS (*Thomas*), b. 1687; liv. 1736.

uel,[4] res. S.; *Daniel*,[4] b. 1716; *Anna*,[4] m. ABRAHAM[4] MORRILL; *Abigail*,[4] m. Benjamin Morrill, of Kingston; *Sarah*,[4] m. Daniel Marston, of Hm.; *Mehitable*;[4] *Miriam*;[4] all liv. 1728 but Eliph.

22 II THOMAS,[3] b. Dec. 9, 1681[S], by 1st wife; liv. in S. in 1738; "cordwainer." A Thomas m. Jan. 15, 1705-6, MARY[3] GILE (*Ephraim*,[2] *Sam.*[1]) in Hv. *Ephraim*,[4] son of Thomas and Mary, b. Nov. 12, 1706[Hv]; d. May 11, 1710[S]. *Jeremiah*,[4] son of Thomas, Jr., bp. May 28, 1710. Adm. est. of a Thomas, Nov. 13, 1749.

23 III JEREMIAH,[3] b. June 21, 1688[S], by 2d wife. A Jer. d. Dec. 6, 1709[S].

24 IV EBENEZER,[3] b. July 5, 1690[S]; d. young.

25 V EBENEZER,[3] b. April 27, 1691[S].

26 VI ZACCHEUS,[3] b. Feb. 17, 1691-2[S]; bp. Aug. 5, 1711; prob. m. Jan. 21, 1713-4[S], SARAH[4] PAGE (*Jos.*,[3] *Ones.*,[2] *John*[1]).

27 VII ISAAC,[3] b. Jan. 24, 1693-4[S]; bp. June 29, 1718, "adult."

28 VIII REBECCA,[3] b. June 3, 1696[S]; bp. Aug., 1716, "adult."

29 IX HANNAH,[3] b. Sep. 25, 1698[S]; d. Feb. 13, 1715[S].

30 X JUDITH,[3] b. Oct. 1, 1700[S]; bp. June 29, 1718, "adult."

31 XI MARTHA,[3] b. Feb. 23, 1702[S]; bp. June 29, 1718, "adult."

8 SAMUEL[2] CLOUGH (*John*[1]), of Amesbury, "blacksmith," b. 1657; m. Aug. 3, 1679[S], (50) ELIZABETH[2] BROWN; "snowshoe man" in 1708. Will Dec. 3, 1709; March 8, 1709-10; wife Eliz. ment. Children:

32 I SARAH,[3] b. Feb. 28, 1679-80[S]; d. March 29, 1679-80[S].

33 II JEMIMA,[3] b. May 28, 1681[S]; m. Dec. 31, 1707[A], SAMUEL[4] FOWLER, Jr. (*Sam.*,[3] *Sam.*,[2] *Philip*[1]?), of S.; 5 chil.

34 III HANNAH,[3] b. ——; "2d dau.;" m. Dec. 5, 1705[A], JOHN HUNT (*Edward*).

35 IV SAMUEL,[3] b. Feb. 14, 1686-7[A], "1st son;" m. Dec. 12, 1706[A], (24) MARY[4] BLAISDELL; rem. to Salem. Chil., *Peter*[4] and others, b. in A., 1707-10.

36 V EBENEZER,[3] b. Jan. 19, 1689[A]; liv. 1709.

37 VI ELIZABETH,[3] b. April 23, 1693[A]; liv. 1709; prob. m. Oct. 7, 1714[A], SAMUEL HUNT (*Edward*).

38 VII DAVID,[3] Eds., b. May 17, 1696[A]; m. 1st, Nov. 25, 1718[A], (27) ELIZABETH[4] BLAISDELL; 2d, June 1, 1743[A], wid. Mehit. (Gould) Worthen. He d. in A., May 8, 1757.

39 VIII RACHEL,[3] b. Jan. 26, 1699-1700[A]; liv. 1709.

40 IX JACOB,[3] b. Jan. 26, 1699-1700[A], twin; not in will.

9 BENONI[3] CLOUGH (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1675; m. Hannah ——; d. Feb. 22, 1757, at Kensington. Children:

41 I BENJAMIN,[4] b. Sep. 25, 1694[S].

42 II ICHABOD,[4] b. June 29, 1697[S].

43 III NATHAN,[4] b. Feb. 1, 1699-1700[S]; m. Oct. 25, 1722, Rachel Brown (Wm. of Hm). He d. July 23, 1752.*
44 IV EZEKIEL,[4] b. May 24, 1702;* m. May 19, 1725, Sarah Brown (Wm. of Hm.); d. soon after.*
45 V LYDIA,[4] b. ——; d. Aug. 16, or 28, 1706[S].

1 JOSIAH[1] COBHAM [or COBBETT],† b. ab. 1614; recd. land in Salisbury in the "first division," in 1640 and '41. He m. MARY HAFFIELD (*Richard*‡). His name is on the lists of 1650; taxed 1652; commissioner of S. in 1653, sold land to Edward Cottle that year, and sold right of commonage in 1657; rem. to Boston ab. 1657, and was a "clothier" or "webster" there, though called "planter" in 1653 and '57. Wife Mary liv. 1657. Children:

2 I MARY,[2] b. Aug. 25, 1640[S].
3 II JOSIAH,[2] b. April 12, 1642[S]. Sv. gives Josiah, Jr., Boston, "clothier," 1666.
4 III MARTHA,[2] b. July 3, 1643[S].
5 IV MOSES,[2] b. Nov. 3, 1645[S].
6 V SARAH,[2] b. Nov. 25, 1646[S].
7 VI JOSHUA,[2] b. March 15, 1648[S].
8 VII MARAH,[2] b. May 21, 1652[S]
9 VIII RUTH,[2] b. Aug. 6, 1657, in Boston.

1 ROBERT[1] CODMAN, "seaman," Salem 1637, recd. land in Salisbury in 1641; rem. to Hartford, Ct., ab. 1650; to Saybrook in 1654; afterwards to Edgartown, where he d. 1678[Sv]. He ap. Samuel Hall of S. his attorney or agent in 1650. Children:

2 I BENJAMIN,[2] bp. Nov. 14, 1641, Salem; per. d. bef. 1678.
3 II JAMES,[2] b. April 15, 1644[S]; per. d. bef. 1678.
4 III JOSEPH,[2] b. ——; dead in Dec., 1678.
5 IV STEPHEN,[2] b. ——; liv. in Roxbury, "mariner," in 1678; possibly of Charlestown ab. 1680, where chil. are rec. [See Sv.]

---

* Gen. Reg., 1854, p. 79.

† Josiah Cobbett of Cambridge came in the "Elizabeth and Ann," 1635, ›ged 21; rem. to Hingham, 1637; Salis. 1640; freeman, Oct. 7, 1640[Sv].

‡ RICHARD HAFFIELD [HAYFIELD or HAFFELL], of Ipswich, "currier," b. ›b. 1581, was from Sudbury, Eng. He m. 1st, Judith ——; 2d, Martha ——, b. ab. 593. He d. ab. 1639, leaving daus.: MARY, b. ab. 1618, m. JOSIAH COBHAM; ARAH, b. ab. 1621, m. JOHN ILSLEY; by 1st wife; also *Martha*, b. ab. 1627; *achel*, b. ab. 1629; *Ruth*, b. ab. 1630; by 2d wife. His will, Feb. 17, 1638-9; ›p. 29, 1668, printed in G. R. 1849, p. 156. Martha Haffield was dead in 1669; ›mes White adm. her est.

1 TRISTRAM[1] COFFIN [or COFFYN], Mr., son of Peter and Joanna, b. ab. 1605 or '9, in Brixham [or Brixton] parish, Plymouth, Devon, Eng.; m. Dionis Stevens. He came to this country in 1642, with his mother, who d. May, 1661, aged 77; his two sisters, Eunice* and Mary;* his wife and five children. C Nb. states that he first came to Salisbury, thence to Haverhill the same year, thence to Newbury ab. 1648, thence in 1654 or '5 to S. again, where he signed his name "Commissioner of S." He was taxed in S. in 1652 and '59. In 1659, a company formed in Salis. purchased Nantucket,† to which island he rem. in 1660, with his wife, mother, and four chil. He died Oct. 2, 1681. Children:

2 I PETER,[2] Hon., b. ab. 1630 or '31; m. Abigail Starbuck; res. Dover, N. H.; d. in Exeter, March 21, 1715. 9 chil. [G. R. 1854, p. 129, and 1870, p. 150.]

3 II TRISTRAM,[2] b. ab. 1632; m. March 2, 1652-3[Nb], JUDITH[2] GREENLEAF (*Edmund*[1]), [wid. of Henry Somerby]; res. Newbury. He. d. Feb. 4, 1704. Wid. Judith d. Dec. 15, 1705. 10 chil.

4 III ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; m. Nov. 13, 1651[Nb], STEPHEN[2] GREENLEAF (*Edmund*[1]). +

5 IV JAMES,[2] b. Aug. 12, 1640, in Eng.; m. Dec. 3, 1663[S], MARY[2] SEVERANCE (*John*[1]); rem. to Nantucket; d. July 28, 1720. 14 chil.

6 V JOHN,[2] b. ——; d. Oct. 30, 1642, in Hv.

7 VI DEBORAH,[2] b. Nov. 15, 1642, in Hv.; d. Dec. 8, 1642.

8 VII MARY,[2] b. Feb. 20, 1645, in Hv.; m. Nathaniel Starbuck of Nant. [G. R. 1854, p. 129, and 1870, p. 150.]

9 VIII JOHN,[2] b. Oct. 13 or 30, 1647, in Hv.; m. Deborah Austin; res. Nant.; d. 1711, in Edgartown. 7 chil.

10 IX STEPHEN,[2] b. May 11, 1652[Nb]; m. Mary Bunker; res. Nant.; d. May 18, 1734. 10 chil.

1 ANTHONY[1] COLBY [or COLEBIE], of Salisbury and Amesbury, "planter," recd. land in the "first division," in 1640 and '43; was one of the first commoners of A., where he recd. land in 1654‡ and '58, and his wid., in his right, in '62 and '64. Sv. says

---

* Eunice m. Wm. Butler; Mary m. Alexander Adams of Boston.

† In the summer of 1659, Tristram Coffin and others are said to have visited the island of Nantucket, with Peter Folger of Martha's Vineyard as an interpreter between them and the Indians. Peter Folger, in 1644, mar. Mary Morrill, who is said to have been an inmate of the family of Hugh Peters. Folger became a Baptist and removed to Nantucket. [G. R. 1862, p. 269.] [See Macy.]

‡ In 1654, Thomas Macy sold to Anthony Colby the house west of the Powow river, where wid. Susanna, the mother of John Colby, was living in 1664.

he was in Boston in 1630, a church member, prob. came with Winthrop; may have been at Cambridge in 1632; freeman's oath May 14, 1634; at Ipswich in 1637; sometimes printed "Arthur." He d. Feb. 11, 1660-1[S]; inv. and div. est. 1662 and '3. His wid. Susanna m. WILLIAM WHITRIDGE [or WHITRED] in 1663 or '4; was again a wid. in 1669; d. July 8, 1689, "or thereabout."* Children:

2 I JOHN,[2] bp. Sep. 8, 1633, at Boston, the same day as Seaborn Cotton; m. Jan. 14, 1655-6, FRANCES[2] HOYT. +
3 II SARAH,[2] b. ——; m. March 6, 1653-4[S Sm], (1) ORLANDO BAGLEY. +
4 III [A CHILD,[2] b. ——; d. young†?].
5 IV SAMUEL,[2] b. ab. 1638; m. bef. 1668, ELIZABETH[2] SARGENT. +
6 V ISAAC,[2] b. July 6, 1640[S]; m. Martha Jewett. +
7 VI REBECCA,[2] b. March 11, 1643[S]; m. Sep. 9, 1661[Hv], JOHN[2] WILLIAMS (*John*[1]); she d. bef. 1675. +
8 VII MARY,[2] b. Sep. 19, 1647[S]; m. Sep. 23, 1668[A Sm], WILLIAM[2] SARGENT (*Wm.*[1]). +
9 VIII THOMAS,[2] b. March 8, 1650-1[S]; m. Sep. 16, 1674, HANNAH[3] ROWELL. +

2 JOHN[2] COLBY (*Anthony*[1]), of Amesbury, "planter," b. ab. 1633; m. Jan. 14, 1655-6[S Sm], FRANCES[2] HOYT (*John*[1]). He was an original commoner of A. in 1654, and recd. land there in '58, '59, '62, '66, and '68.‡ He d. Feb. 11, 1673-4; will Jan. 22, April 24, 1674. Wid. Frances m. Dec. 27, 1676[A Nk S], (9) JOHN[2] BARNARD. Children:

10 I JOHN,[3] b. Nov. 19, 1656[S]; m. 1st, Dec. 27, 1675, Sarah Eldridge; 2d, [SARAH[2] OSGOOD; 3d?] Feb. 8, 1714-5, wid. Ruth Ring. +
11 II SARAH,[3] b. July 17, 1658[S]; m. ab. 1680, (6) EBENEZER[3] BLAISDELL. +
12 III ELIZABETH,[3] b. ——; m. ab. 1690, EPHRAIM[2] WEED (*John*[1]); liv. 1700. +

---

* Her eldest living son, Sam. Colby, was adm. est. In the record of settlement, 1697 and 1700, is a list, nearly complete, of her children and grandchildren. She gave "her son, Thomas Whitridge," some property in her lifetime (prob. step-son).

† Sv. Says there were 4 chil. older than Isaac; but there were only 7 chil. in 1663.

‡ (2) John[2] Colby entered a suit against the town of Salisbury, in the Nk. Co. Court, claiming that he was possessor of the estate of Mr. Samuel Groom in S., purchased by his father, Anthony Colby, decd.; and that he (John[2]) was entitled to a townsman's rights on account of Groom. As John[2] had been admitted a townsman 8 or 10 years before, the case was decided in favor of the town, Oct., 1663.

13 IV FRANCES,[3] b. Dec. 10, 1662[S]; m. JOSEPH[2] PRICHETT (*Wm.*[1]); liv. 1700. +
14 V ANTHONY,[3] b. May 10, 1665[S]; not in will, 1674.
15 VI SUSANNA,[3] b. May 10, 1665[S], twin; not in will, 1674.
16 VII THOMAS,[3] b. ab. 1667; m. Nov. 21, 1688, MARY[4] ROWELL. +
17 VIII MARY,[3] b. ——; m. bef. Sep. 3, 1696, (11) THOMAS[2] CHALLIS. [See Griffin.] +
18 IX HANNAH,[3] b. bef. 1674; m. June 8, 1693[A Sm], WILLIAM[2] OSGOOD (*John*,[2] *Wm.*[1]); liv. 1700. +

5 SAMUEL[2] COLBY (*Anthony*[1]), of Amesbury and Haverhill, "planter" and "innholder," b. ab. 1638; m. bef. 1668, ELIZABETH[2] SARGENT (*Wm.*[1]). He recd. land in A. in 1659 and '62; townsman of A. in 1660; liv. in Hv. in 1668, '72, '74, and prob. in '67; in A. in 1676; oath al. and fid. in A., Dec. 1677; rep. from A. in 1689. He was a soldier in King Philip's War; was in the "Falls Fight" under Capt. Turner, March 18, 1676. Sen. after 1692. Will March 6, July 2, 1716. Wid. Eliz. d. in A. Feb. 5, 1736-7. Children:

19 I DOROTHY,[3] b. ab. 1668; m. Jan. 12, 1687-8[A], WILLIAM[3] HOYT (*John*,[2] *John*[1]). +
20 II ELIZABETH,[3] b. June 1, 1670[Sv]; not in will, 1716.
21 III SAMUEL,[3] b. March 9, 1671[A], "1st son;" m. Dorothy ——. +
22 IV A DAUGHTER,[3] b. April 3, 1672, in Hv.; not in will, 1716.
23 V PHILIP,[3] b. ——; pub. May 1, 1703, to ANNE[4] WEBSTER. +

6 ISAAC[2] COLBY (*Anthony*[1]), of Haverhill and Rowley, b. 1640; m. Martha Jewett [sister of Dea. Ezekiel Jewett]. He was called a "planter" of Salis. in 1663; meeting house seat in A., 1667; of A. 1668. He d. 1684; will March 29, April 15, 1684; est. div. in 1725. Wid. Martha d. in Ames., July 13, 1730[A]. Children:

24 I ANTHONY,[3] b. Jan. 24, 1669-70[Sv]; m. 1st, Oct. 23, 1701, MARY[3] CURRIER; 2d, Dec. 4, 1721, Elizabeth West. +
25 II ELIZABETH,[3] b. Oct. 30, 1671, in Hv.; m. April 11, 1692[Hv], HENRY[3] DOW (*Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]?); liv. 1700. +
26 III MARTHA,[3] b. Feb. 7, 1672-3[Hv Nk S]; prob. d. young.
27 IV SARAH,[3] b. Jan. 28, 1674-5, in Hv.; m. Samuel Silver; dism. from Rw. to A. chh. in 1714; liv. 1725.
28 V REBECCA,[3] b. bef. 1684; m. Jan. 6, 1706-7[A], JEREMIAH[3] FOWLER (*Thomas*,[2] *Philip*[1]); dism. from Rw. to A. chh. in 1714; liv. 1725.

29 VI DOROTHY,[3] b. June 15, 1677, in Rw.; m. Jan. 20, 1703-4[A], SAMUEL,[3] HADLEY (*Sam.*,[2] *Geo.*[1]); dism. from Rw. to A. chh. in 1714; liv. 1725.
30 VII ISAAC,[3] b. July 15, 1680, in Rw.; m. Sep. 23, 1706, MARY[3] FOWLER. +
31 VIII ABRAHAM,[3] b. Oct. 7, 1683, in Rw.; m. ab. 1713, SARAH BUCKMAN. +

9 THOMAS[2] COLBY (*Anthony*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1651; m. Sep. 16, 1674[A Nk S], HANNAH[3] ROWELL (*Valentine*,[2] *Thomas*[1]). Oath al. and fid. Dec., 1677. He d. bef. March 30, 1691. Wid. Han. m. bef. Nov., 1697, prob. ab. 1691, (8) HENRY[3] BLAISDELL. Children:

32 I THOMAS,[3] b. July 1, 1675[A Nk S]; m. Frances ——; liv. 1700. +
33 II HANNAH,[3] b. ——; liv. 1700.
34 III ISAAC,[3] b. ab. 1679, "2d son;" m. Dec. 5, 1701, HANNAH[3] GETCHELL. +
35 IV ABRAHAM,[3] b. after 1679, "3d son;" liv. 1700.
36 V JACOB,[3] b. April 13, 1688[A], "4th son;" m. 1st, April 9, 1711, HANNAH HUNT; 2d, Nov. 11, 1724, ELIZABETH[3] ELLIOT. +

10 JOHN[3] COLBY, Serg., (*John*,[2] *Anthony*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1656; m. 1st, Dec. 27, 1675[A Nk S], Sarah Eldridge; 2d, [bef. 1700, SARAH[2] OSGOOD* (*Wm.*[1]); 3d?], Feb. 8, 1714-5[A]. Ruth ——, [wid. of ROBERT[2] RING (*Robert*[1])]. He recd. "children's land" in 1659, and a "township" in 1660. He was a soldier in King Philip's War, in the Falls Fight, under Capt. Turner, May 18, 1676. Oath al. and fid. Dec., 1677; "training band," 1680. He d. April 6, 1719[A]; adm. est. gr. Joseph Colby, only surviving son, April 21, 1719. Robert Ring, son of wid. Ruth Colby, adm. her est. May, 1748. Children:

37 I JOHN,[4] b. ——, "oldest son;" m. Dec. 2, 1702[A], MARY FRAME (*Thomas*); res. A.; John Jr. d. Feb. 3, 1717-8[A]; wid. Mary Colby liv. 1720. 9 chil. b. 1703-17. A wid. Mary Colby m. Dec. 9, 1725, Wm. Huntington, of A.

---

* It is certain from deeds that Sarah Osgood, b. 1652-3, was in 1700 and 1708 wife of (10) John[3] Colby, and that she was dead in 1716. The only doubt is whether Sarah Eldridge and Sarah Osgood were the same person. The records may be reconciled in three ways: 1. Perhaps *Eldridge* should read *Osgood*. 2. Perhaps Sarah Osgood m. 1st, —— Eldridge, of whom we have no other record, and 2d, John Colby. 3. The two may be distinct persons, as given above, which seems most probable, though we have no trace of the family of Sarah Eldridge. Wm. and Anne Eldred, or Eldredge, of Yarmouth, had dau. Sarah b. Oct. 10, 1650; but she was 6 yrs. older than John Colby, and we know of no intercourse between Salis. and Yarmouth. There was a John Eldred of Hampton in 1640, who apparently soon died or moved away.

38 II JOSEPH,[4] b. ——, "youngest son," in 1700; m. 1st, Nov. 22, 1704[A], (62) ANNE[4] BARTLETT; 2d, Aug. 1, 1722, wid. Mary Johnson of Hv. Wife Anne d. Oct. 24, 1721[A]; res. A.; 13 chil. b. 1705-31, per. others.

39 III SARAH,[4] b. ——; m. Daniel Flanders. He signed receipt for wife in 1720.

40 IV A SON,[4] b. Feb. 12, 1686-7[A]; stillborn.

41 V A SON,[4] b. Feb. 29, 1687-8[A]; stillborn.

42 VI A SON,[4] b. Feb. 29, 1687-8[A]; d. March 1, 1687-8[A].

43 VII JUDITH,[4] b. April 23, 1690[A]; d. March 2, 1702-3[A].

44 VIII HANNAH,[4] b. July 3, 1692[A]; d. March 7, 1702-3[A].

16 THOMAS[3] COLBY (*John*,[2] *Anthony*[1]), of Amesbury, "yeoman;" b. ab. 1667; m. Nov. 21, 1688[A], MARY[4] ROWELL (*Thomas*,[3] *Valentine*,[2] *Thomas*[1]). "Thomas Colby, Sen.," 1690-1738; freemen's oath, Dec., 1690; "snowshoe man," 1708. Joint will of Thomas and Mary Colby, Nov. 15, 1737; Feb. 21, 1742. Thomas,[4] Jr., ap. adm. est. of father, Jan. 8, 1738-9, and exec. joint will, 1742; will prob. proved after death of wid., who was ment. in 1740. Children:

45 I THEOPHILUS,[4] b. Nov. 22, 1689[A]; m. Dec. 8, 1710[A], ELIZABETH[3] HARVEY (*Thomas*,[2] *Wm.*[1]); res. A.; d. ab. 1724; bro. Tim. adm. est. Four chil., b. 1711-20.

46 II JUDITH,[4] b. April 23, 1690[A Sm], [91?]; not in will, 1737.

47 III DOROTHY,[4] b. June 9, 1694[A]; m. Jan. 29, 1711-2[A], SAMUEL[4] FOOT (*John*,[3] *Sam.*,[2] *Pasco*[1]); liv. 1737.

48 IV ELIAS,[4] b. April 19, 1696[A]; m. Nov. 4, 1714[A], HANNAH[3] PRESSEY (prob. *Wm.*,[2] *John*[1]); res. A.; liv. 1737.

49 V TIMOTHY,[4] b. April 19, 1698[A]; m. July 4, 1718[A], HANNAH HEATH; res. A.; liv. 1737. 7 chil.

50 VI MARY,[4] b. Nov. 17, 1702[A]; not in will, 1737.

51 VII THOMAS,[4] b. April 23, 1706[A]; liv. 1742; recd. homestead; prob. the "Thomas 3d" who m. July 20, 1728[A], SARAH PRESSEY (*Wm.*,[2] *John*[1]?). Chil. b. in A. 1730. Thomas Jr., after 1738.

21 SAMUEL[3] COLBY (*Samuel*,[2] *Anthony*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1671; m. Dorothy ——. He was Sam. Jr., bef. 1716, and Sen. after that. Wid. Dorothy ap. adm. est. Sep. 29, 1746; est. div. 1748-50. Children:

52 I ELIZABETH,[4] b. Dec. 4, 1694[A]; m. March 2, 1714-5[A], JOHN[4] ROWELL (prob. *Philip*,[3] *Val.*,[2] *Thomas*[1]); liv. 1748.

53 II KEZIAH,[4] b. May 11, 1696[A]; m. 1st, Dec. 11, 1718[A], DAVID[4] CURRIER (*Rich.*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Rich.*[1]); 2d, (7) JACOB BAGLEY. She d. Nov. 3, 1754.

54 III SAMUEL,[4] b. April 19, 1698[A], "oldest son." "Sam., Jr.," m. Oct. 23, 1718[A], ANNA NICHOLS (*Thomas*); res. A.; liv. 1748.

55 IV AMBROSE,[4] b. May 11, 1700[A]; liv. 1748.

56 V ENOCH,[4] b. Nov. 7, 1702[A]; living in Chester, N. H., in 1749; prob. m. Dec. 16, 1725[D Hm], Abial Sanborn.

57 VI SUSANNA,[4] b. Aug. 15, 1705[A]; m. MICAH[4] HOYT (*Thomas*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]); liv. 1748.

58 VII OBADIAH,[4] b. July 15, 1706[A]; liv. 1748.

59 VIII DOROTHY,[4] b. May 25, 1708[A]; pub. Nov. 5, 1727, to Samuel Watts of Hv.; liv. 1748.

60 IX HEZEKIAH,[4] b. March 25, 1710[A]; liv. 1748.

61 X RUGGLES,[4] b. June 10, 1711[A]; m. Mary ——; res. A., E. Parish; liv. 1748.

62 XI ABIGAIL,[4] b. April 29, 1713[A]; m. 1st. Nov. 16, 1733, (36) DAVID[4] BLAISDELL; 2d, Oct. 15, 1760[A], TITUS[4] WELLS (*Titus*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]).

23 PHILIP[3] COLBY (*Samuel*,[2] *Anthony*[1]), of Amesbury; pub. May 1, 1703[A and S], to ANNE[4] WEBSTER (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]). He d. bef. May, 1715; wid. Anne adm. est. Children:

63 I ICHABOD,[4] b. June 4, 1704[A]; m. Jan. 24, 1723-4, ESTHER NICHOLS (*Thomas*); "innholder;" res. A., E. Parish; will Dec. 9, 1748; March 27, 1749; wife Esther ment.

64 II TABITHA,[4] b. Sept. 20, 1705[A].

65 III PHILIP,[4] b. May 2, 1707[A]; prob. m. Sep. 4, 1729, Tabitha Weed of A. Chil. bp. A., E. Parish.

66 IV NICHOLAS,[4] b. Oct. 2, 1709[A].

67 V STEPHEN,[4] b. June 16, 1712[A].

68 VI SAMUEL,[4] b. July 12, 1714[A]; a son *Ichabod*.[5]

24 ANTHONY[3] COLBY (*Isaac*,[2] *Anthony*[1]), of Haverhill; b. 1670; m. 1st, Oct. 23, 1701[Hv], MARY[3] CURRIER (*Sam*,[2] *Rich.*[1]?); 2d, Dec. 4, 1721, Elizabeth West,* [Thomas of Bd]. Wife Mary d. April 8, 1719[Hv]. Wife Eliz, d. June 25, 1738[Hv]. He was liv. 1734, and prob. later. Children:

69 I ANTHONY,[4] b. Nov. 1, 1704[Hv].

70 II ELIJAH,[4] b. Sep. 14, 1707[Hv].

---

* Eliz. West had a sister Mary and a sister Phebe Eastman, who had a son Wm. Eastman, of Salis., in 1734.

71 III RICHARD,[4] b. Jan. 18, 1709-10[Hv]; m. 1st, HANNAH[4] DAVIS (*Ephraim*[3]); 2d, Tabitha Ela. See Runnels' Hist. Sanbornton, N. H., vol. 2, p. 162.

72 IV ISAAC,[4] b. March 23, 1711-2[Hv]; m. 1st, April 25, 1734[Hv], SARAH[4] DAVIS (*Wm.*,[3] *Sam.*,[2] *James*[1]?); 2d, April, 1757, Hannah Colby of A. See Hist. Sanbornton.

30 ISAAC[3] COLBY, Jr., (*Isaac*,[2] *Anthony*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1680; m. Sep. 23, 1706[A], MARY[3] FOWLER (*Thomas*,[2] *Philip*[1]); liv. 1725. Wife Mary d. May 29, 1712[A]. Children:

73 I SARAH,[4] b. Aug. 20, 1707[A].

74 II ISAAC,[4] b. Sep. 28, 1709[A]; d. Sep. 16, 1710[A].

75 III JEMIMA,[4] b. June, 1711[A].

31 ABRAHAM[3] COLBY (*Isaac*,[2] *Anthony*[1]), of Amesbury, "yeoman," b. 1683; m. ab. 1713, (4) SARAH BUCKMAN. His mother deeded him house and land in Rowley in 1710, which he sold in 1722; dism. from Rw. chh. to A. chh. in 1714. He bought rights in Penacook, afterwards called Rumford, and now Concord, N. H., in 1729 and '30; was living there 1729-33, but returned to A., and d. there, Jan. 30, 1739-40. Son Ab. ap. adm. est. March 17. Wid. Sarah liv. 1741. Children:

76 I ABRAHAM,[4] b. Oct. 10, 1714[A], "1st son;" m. Feb. 6, 1738-9, Phebe Coleman, of Kingston, N. H. Res. Concord, 1735-8; but of A. in 1739 and '41. Births of 3 chil. and death of another rec. in C., 1741-6.

77 II LOT,[4] b. Oct. 10, 1714[A], twin; d. Nov. 26, 1714[A].

78 III LOT,[4] b. Oct. 25, 1717[A]; m. Ann ——; was in Concord as early as 1741; d. there 1790. Seven chil. rec. there, b. 1740-67.

79 IV MARTHA,[4] b. Sep. 17, 1719[A], "1st dau.;" m. Timothy Walker; both liv. in C. in 1741.

80 V SAMSON,[4] b. Jan. 14, 1722-3[A]; m. Betty ——; son rec. at C., b. 1745.

81 VI ZERUBBABEL,[4] b. Nov. 17, 1724[A]; d. Dec. 18, 1741, in C.

82 VII JOB,[4] b. ——; d. July 9, 1730.

32 THOMAS[3] COLBY (*Thomas*,[2] *Anthony*[1]), of Amesbury, E. Parish, b. 1675; m. Frances ——. Thomas, Jr., 1696-1738; "snowshoe man," 1708. He d. June 4, 1741; est. div. 1742; wid. Frances liv. 1748. Children:

83 I EZEKIEL,[4] b. April 12, 1699[A]; m. Dec. 24, 1724, MARY[3] ELLIOT (*John*,[2] *Edmund*[1]). Will May 18, 1756; May 4, 1761; wife Mary ment. 5 chil.

84 II SARAH,[4] b. Dec. 23, 1700[A]; m. Dec. 20, 1721, JOHN[3] ELLIOT (*John*,[2] *Edmund*[1]), of S. Hampton. She d. bef. 1743, leaving chil. Sarah Nichols, Mary Bartlett, and Francis Bartlett, in 1746.

85 III JUDITH,[4] b. May 22, 1703[A]; m. Jan. 25, 1726-7, (66) ENOCH[3] CHASE, of A.; liv. 1742.

86 IV ORLANDO,[4] b. Feb. 3, 1705-6[A]; m. Sep. 12, 1728, KEZIAH[5] ROWELL (*Job*,[4] *Philip*,[3] *Val.*,[2] *Thomas*[1]); "blacksmith;" adm. father's est. 1741; liv. in Chester, N. H., 1743.

87 V THOMAS,[4] b. July 16, 1708[A]; liv. 1748; prob. the "Thomas 4th" who m. Mary ——, chil. b. in A. 1734 and later.

88 VI FRANCES,[4] b. Nov. 17, 1710[A]; pub. June 6, 1730, to MOSES[4] LOWELL (*Gideon*,[3] *Percival*,[2] *Rich.*[1]?); liv. 1748.

89 VII HANNAH,[4] b. ab. 1714; m. ab. 1736, THEODORE[4] HOYT (*Robert*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]); liv. 1748.

90 VIII NATHANIEL,[4] b. Jan. 10, 1715-6[A]; liv. 1748.

91 IX ANNE,[4] b. March 28, 1718[A]; prob. d. bef. 1742.

92 X ABRAHAM,[4] b. ab. 1720; bp. Jan. 25, 1735-6; m. March 23, 1741-2, (40) ELIZABETH[4] BLAISDELL; res. A., E. Parish; liv. 1751.

93 XI WILLEBEE[4] [or WILLOUGHBY], b. Sep. 23, 1723[A]; bp. Jan. 25, 1735-6; dead in June, 1748, leaving a wid.; prob. also a posthumous child., d. in infancy. Bro. Ezekiel adm. est.; div. among bros. and sisters, wid., and mother Frances.

34 ISAAC[3] COLBY, Sen., (*Thomas*,[2] *Anthony*[1]), of Amesbury, E. Parish, b. ab. 1679; m. Dec. 5, 1701[A], HANNAH[3] GETCHELL (*Sam.*,[2] *Sam.*[1]). Adm. est. June 18, 1733; wife Han. ment.; div. 1734-7. Children:

94 I DANIEL,[4] b. Dec. 9, 1702[A]; d. bef. 1734.

95 II ISAAC,[4] b. Aug. 10, 1707[A]; pub. ["Isaac 3d"], Nov. 11, 1727, to MARY[4] MARTIN 3d [*John*,[3] *Rich.*,[2] *Geo.*[1]); "eldest son" in 1733.

96 III HANNAH,[4] b. Aug. 20, 1709[A]; name Colby in 1733; [per. m. bef. July, 1736,* John Elliot?]

97 IV DAVID,[4] b. Oct. 15, 1711[A]; "youngest son" in 1733.

98 V JUDITH,[4] b. July 2, 1725[A]; bp. July 4, 1736,* sister Hannah her guard. in 1733.

36 JACOB[3] COLBY (*Thomas*,[2] *Anthony*[1]), of Amesbury, E. Parish, b. 1688; m. 1st, April 9, 1711[A], HANNAH HUNT (*Edward*); 2d, Nov. 11, 1724[A], ELIZABETH[3] ELLIOT (*John*,[2] *Edmund*[1]†). A Mrs. Eliz. Colby d. Feb. 5, 1736-7[A]. Children:

99 I ZEKIUS,[4] b. Jan. 1, 1711-2[A].

100 II JACOB,[4] b. May 20, 1714[A].

101 III EDMUND,[4] b. Dec. 8, 1725[A]; bp. June 13, 1736.

102 IV VALENTINE,[4] b. May 29, 1728[A]; bp. June 13, 1736.

103 V THOMAS ELLIOT,[4] b. ——; bp. June 13, 1736.

---

* Also bp. July 4, 1736, "John, son to Hannah Coleby, now the wife of John Eliot;" perhaps a wid. Hannah Colby.

† We have found no positive proof that the Jacob who m. Han. Hunt and the one who m. Eliz. Elliot are the same.

1 JOHN COLE [or COLES], of Salisbury, prob. b. ab. 1598;* recd. land in 1640 and '54; commoner in 1650; taxed in 1650 and '52; signed petition of 1658, etc.† He lived in Andover a short time, 1643-49. [See Martin and Maxfield.] He d. 1682[S]; adm. est. gr. Maj. Robert Pike, Sept. 27, 1695.‡

2 PHILIP COLE,§ of Amesbury, m. Mary ——. Children:

3 I MARY, b. Feb. 18, 1698[A].
4 II SOLOMON, b. Feb. 12, 1699-1700[A].
5 III JOHN, b. April 12, 1702[A].
6 IV SAMUEL, b. Aug. 29, 1704[A].
7 V SARAH, b. June 24, 1710[A].
8 VI ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 27, 1712[A].

1 ROBERT COLLINS, of Ipswich and Haverhill, m. HESTER[2] FOWLER (*Philip*[1]), [wid. of Jathnell Bird and of [Ezra?] Rolfe.‖] A commoner in Ip. in 1678; rem. to Hv. 1679-80; d. there June 17, 1688[Hv]. Children [per. others b. earlier]:

2 I PHILIP, b. ——; d. April 7, 1659[Ip].
3 II HESTER, b. April 18, 1658[Ip]; d. Jan. 19, 1662-3[Ip].

---

* John Cole, aged 40, came in the "Confidence" with John Sanders, Sarah Sanders, John Roaff [Rolfe], Wm. Cottle, Roger Easman, Robert King [Ring], and Thomas Whittle [Whittier]. [G. R., 1860, pp. 334-5.] Sarah Sanders, who m. Maj. Robert Pike, was doubtless the *sister* of John Sanders (not wife), and *niece* of John Cole.

† In a deposition of John Cole, 1653 or '4, about the drowning and property of Anthony Sadler, he states that some one said wid. Sadler would make a good wife for him. Cole was, therefore, unmarried, 1650-4, and perhaps never married.

‡ In a deed, 1703, Maj. Pike spoke of "my uncle John Cole, of S., decd." Cole was bro. of the mother of Pike's first wife.

§ Parentage unknown. Wm. Cole, of Hm., husband of Eunice Cole, the reputed witch, d. in 1662, aged 88[D Hm]; but his will mentions no chil., bro., or sister. There were also Richard, Abraham, and Isaac Cole in Hm. and Exeter, 1642-1670; but we have found no son Philip.

Philip Call, of A., m. Jan. 20, 1706-7[A], Sarah Trussell; chil. b. there, 1707-28. The records sometimes use the spelling Cole for a later generation of this Call family. The name Philip Call occurs in Ip., 1662[Sv].

‖ The Hv. rec. states that Robert Collins m. wid. Esther Rolfe. Ezra and Daniel Roff, or Rolfe, called Robert Collins "father" in 1667. Daniel was killed in King Philip's War; bro. Ezra ap. adm. his est. March 28, 1676, at Ip.; prob. the Daniel Rolfe of Nb. killed Dec. 19, 1675, at the battle of Narragansett Fort. [Drake's Hist. Boston.] Ezra m. (7) ABIGAIL[2] BOND.

4 III ROBERT, b. March 15, 1659-60[Ip]. A Robert d. in S., 1718[S].
5 IV NATHANIEL, b. June 18, 1662[Ip].
6 V ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 16, 1664-5[Ip].

7 BENJAMIN COLLINS,* of Salisbury, m. Nov. 5, 1668[S], MARTHA[3] EATON (*John*,[2] *John*[1]) He was a householder of S. in 1677; d. Dec. 10, 1683[S]; inv. est. Jan. 3, adm. est. March 25, 1684. Wid. Martha m. Nov. 4, 1686[S Sm], PHILIP[2] FLANDERS (*Stephen*[1]). Children:

8 I MARY, b. Jan. 8, 1669[S].
9 II JOHN, b. 1673[S]; m. Elizabeth ——; a Friend; res. S. Chil.: *Jonathan*, b. Oct. 11, 1695[S]; *dau.*, b. Oct., d. Nov. 8, 1697[S].
10 III SAMUEL, b. Jan. 18, 1676[S]; m. March 16, 1698-9['89 S rec.], Sarah White; res. S.; soldier at Wells, 1696, at Hv. '97-8. Chil.: *Benj.*, b. Dec. 5, 1699[S]; *Joseph*, b. June 27, 1702[S]; *John*, b. Oct. 7, 1704[S]; *Merriam*, b. May 23, 1706[S]; *John*, b. Nov. 26, 1708[S]; *Hannah*, b. Oct. 26, 1710[S].
11 IV ANNA, b. April 1, 1679[S].
12 V BENJAMIN, b. May 29, 1681[S]; bp. June 4, 1699.
13 VI EPHRAIM, b. Sep. 30, 1683[S]; bp. June 4, 1699; soldier for S., 1703.

Unclassified Records.

1 Frances Collins m. Thomas Averill, Dec. 8, 1657[Ip].
2 Robert Collins passenger for New England in the "Arabella," 1671. [G. R., 1848, p. 407.]
3 James Collings m. Hannah Dutch, Dec. 22, 1674[Ip].
4 Sarah Collings m. Richard Littlehole, Oct. 23, 1675[Ip].
5 Adm. est. Timothy Collins of Nb., March 25, 1690; inv. est. April 22, 1691.
6 Elizabeth Collins m. Henry French, Nov. 7, 1695[S].
7 Samuel, son of John Collins and wife Elizabeth, b. Dec. 2, 1712[D Hm]; perhaps (9) John.
8 Adm. est. Benjamin Collins of S., July 2, 1744.
9 Mary Chanler, widow, d. Aug. 31, 1706[S].

---

* Benjamin Collins may have been a bro. of Robert, or his son, per. by a previous mar.

HENRY[1] COLLINS, of Lynn, b. ab. 1606, came in the "Abigail," 1635, with wife ANN and 3 chil.; d. Feb., 1687[Sv]. Will of wid. Ann, "very aged," Sep. 8, 1690; Nov. 24, 1691. Chil.: *Henry*,[2] b. ab. 1630, "eldest son," liv. 1694; *John*,[2] b. ab. 1632, liv. 1687, dead 1690, leaving chil.; *Margery*,[2] b. ab. 1633; *Joseph*,[2] liv. 1694, 7 chil. b. 1669-80; *Benjamin*,[2] liv. 1694, dau. *Susanna*[3] in 1690; per. others. Benj. of Salis. was prob. not of this family; but the Henry who m. (15) SARAH[3] AYER was prob. a grandchild of Henry.[1] [See G. R., 1851, p. 95.]

NOTE.—JOSEPH COLLIER [or COLLYOR], of Hartford, who had chil. b. 1668-'87, prob. never lived in Salis. Sv. evidently copied from G. R., 1854, p. 84, without Brown's mark of doubt. It was Mary, dau. of Joseph *Fletcher*, not *Collyor*, who was b. April 9, 1662.

1 CORNELIUS CONNOR [or CONNER], of Salisbury, "husbandman," b. ab. 1637; m. Sarah ——. He was in Exeter quite early; but in S. as early as 1659,* a "householder" there. Oath al. and fid., 1677. Will Aug. 21, 1684; May 24, 1687; wife Sarah ment. Children:

2 I SARAH, b. Aug. 23, 1659[S]; liv. 1684.
3 II JOHN, b. Dec. 8, 1660[S]; m. Elizabeth ——. +
4 III SAMUEL, b. Feb. 12, 1661-2[S]; liv. 1684.
5 IV MARY, b. Dec. 27, 1663[S]; liv. 1684.
6 V ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 26, 1664-5[S]; liv. 1684.
7 VI REBECCA, b. April 10, 1668[S]; liv. 1684.
8 VII RUTH, b. May 16, 1670[S]; m. 1687, (6) THOMAS[3] CLOUGH. +
9 VIII JEREMIAH, b. Nov. 6, 1671[S]; m. July 3, 1696, ANN[3] GOVE (*Edward*,[2] *John*[1]?); res. Exeter.
10 IX HUSSY [or HUSLY], [dau.], b. Aug. 10, 1673[S]; liv. 1684.
11 X CORNELIUS, b. Aug. 12, 1675[S]; liv. 1684. See (14).
12 XI DOROTHY, b. Nov. 1, 1676[S]; d. Dec. 22, 1683[S].

3 JOHN CONNOR (*Cornelius*), of Salisbury, b. 1660; m. Elizabeth ——, who survived him. He d. May 1, 1718[S]; est. set. 1723. Children.

13 I JOSEPH, b. Sep. 1, 1691[S]; liv. 1723.
14 II CORNELIUS, b. July 25, 1693[S]; liv. 1723; prob. m. June 17, 1720, ELEANOR —— [wid. of (53) WM. BROWN]. A Cornelius Connor d. July 1, 1724[S]; per. (11).
15 III DOROTHY, b. May 25, 1696[S]; m. Jeremiah Green; both liv. 1723.
16 IV GEORGE, b. Oct. 16, 1699[S]; liv. 1723.
17 V GIDEON, b. ——; liv. 1723.

1 GEORGE[1] CORLISS [or CORLES], of Haverhill, W. Parish, "farmer," b. ab. 1617; came to this country in 1639; may have been in Newbury first; settled in Hv. as early as 1645; selectman in 1648. He m., Oct. 26, 1645[Hv], JOANNA[2] DAVIS† (*Thomas*[1]). He d. Oct. 19, 1686[Hv]. Will Oct. 18, Nov. 23, 1686; wid. Joanna liv. [See Chase's Hist. Hv., pp. 60, 627, etc.] Children:

2 I MARY,[2] b. Sep. 8, 1646[Hv]; m. Jan. 23, 1665(Hv], Wm. Neff. He rem. from Nb. to Hv.; "went after the army and d. at Pemaquid, Feb.,

* "Formerly servant to Richard Goodale," 1666.

† The Corliss Genealogy, A. W. Corliss, 1875, says *sister* of Thomas Davis For proof that she was *dau.*, see Note, Thomas Davis, p. 124.

1688-9." She was taken by the Indians with Mrs. Hannah Dustin, in 1697, and remained with her through the whole captivity. She d. Oct. 22, 1722[Hv].

3 II JOHN,[2] b. March 4, 1647-8[Hv]; m. Dec. 17, 1684. Mary Wilford. +

4 III JOANNA,[2] b. April 28, 1650[Hv]; m. Dec. 29, 1669[Hv Sm], Joseph Hunkins or Hutchins. She d. Oct. 29, 1734.

5 IV MARTHA,[2] b. June 2, 1652[Hv]; m. Dec. 1, 1674[Hv], SAMUEL[2] LADD (*Daniel*[1]). +

6 V DEBORAH,[2] b. June 6, 1655[Hv]; m. THOMAS[2] EASTMAN (*Roger*[1]). +

7 VI ANN,[2] b. Nov. 8, 1657[Hv]; m. Nov. 1, 1677[Hv], John Robie; she d. June, 1691.

8 VII HULDAH,[2] b. Nov. 18, 1661[Hv]; m. Nov. 5, 1679[Hv], Samuel Kingsbury.

9 VIII SARAH,[2] b. Feb. 23, 1663-4[Hv]; unm. Oct., 1686; m. Nov. 24, 1686[Hv and A], (14) JOSEPH[3] AYER. +

3 JOHN[2] CORLISS (*George*[1]), of Haverhill, "farmer" and soldier, b. 1648; m. Dec. 17, 1684[Hv], Mary Wilford [Gilbert of Hv]. He worked for his uncle, Joseph Davis, before the latter's death, in 1671. [Court rec., 1673.] He served in King Philip's War, under Lieut. Benj. Swett, June, 1676, also Aug., 1676. Oath al. Nov., 1677. He d. Feb. 17, 1697-8. Adm. est. Aug. 1, 1698. Wid. Mary m. Jan. 23, 1702-3, Wm. Whittaker. Children:

10 I JOHN,[3] b. March 4, 1685-6; m. 1711, Ruth Haynes of Hv.; 13 chil.

11 II MARY,[3] b. Feb. 25, 1687-8.

12 III THOMAS,[3] b. March 2, 1689-90; m. Dec. 4, 1717, Rebecca George of Hv. He d. 1784; several chil.

13 IV HANNAH,[3] b. 1691-2; [per. m. John Hinds, Jr., of Brookfield?]; d. Sep 8, 1764.

14 V TIMOTHY,[3] b. Dec. 13, 1693; d. 1783; [m. —— Hutchins? G. R., 1867. p. 60.]

15 VI JONATHAN,[3] b. July 16, 1695; d. March 22, 1787.

16 VII MEHITABLE,[3] b. May 15, 1698.

1 EDWARD[1] COTTLE* [or COTTILL], of Amesbury and Nantucket, "husbandman" or "planter," b. ab. 1617;† m. Judith ——. He was made a townsman of Salis. in 1652; bought land in S. of Josiah Cobham in 1653; an original commoner of A. in 1654-5; etc. His servant ment. in 1665. His house in "Jamacia" [W. Ames.] was burned by Indians, and he rem. to Nantucket, ab.

* Given Cobble by Sv. in one place and Cottle in another.

† He was living in Chilmark, "aged," in 1710. [Deed Sm.] It seems somewhat probable that he may have been born some years later than 1617.

1668-70. He sold house and lot in 1667, but was given of A. in 1668. Children:

2 I EDWARD,[2] b. Jan. 17, 1651-2[S]; d. June 15, 1653[S].
3 II MARY,[2] b. Nov. 1, 1653[S]; prob. m. SAMUEL BICKFORD.+ [See p. 62.]
4 III BENJAMIN,[2] b. March 2, 1655[S]; d. bef. 1710. He recd. "children's land" in 1659, and a "township" in 1660.
5 IV SARAH,[2] b. March, 1657[S].
6 V JUDITH,[2] b. March 5, 1659[S]; prob. d. young.
7 VI ELIZABETH,[2] b. April 19, 1663[S]. In 1670 she was to live with Thomas Barnett, Sen., of A., till 18 yrs. old.
8 VII EDWARD,[2] b. Sep. 28, 1666[S], in Salis.; "eldest son," liv. in Edgartown, in 1710. He had a son-in-law, Benj. Luce, in 1740. [Deeds Sm.]
9[VIII EZRA,[2] b. ——; m. July 6, 1695[Nb], Mary Woodbridge. +?]*
10 IX JUDITH,[2] b. April 13, 1670[Sv], in Nant.
11 X LYDIA,[2] b. May 17, 1672[Sv], in Nant.
12 XI ANN,[2] b. March 3, 1672-3[Sv], in Nant.
13 XII JOHN,[2] b. Sep. 7, 1675[Sv], in Nant.
14 XIII JAMES,[2] b. ——; liv. in Chilmark in 1709. [Deed Sm.]

9 EZRA[2] COTTLE (*Edward*[1]?), of Newbury, "shipwright," [b. ab. 1668?]; m. July 6, 1695[Nb], Mary[3] Woodbridge (Thomas,[2] John[1]). Will May 17, 1748; Dec. 25, 1749. Children:

15 I WILLIAM,[3] b. July 27, 1696[Nb]; not in will.
16 II MARY,[3] b. March 31, 1698[Nb]; m. —— Stevens; liv. 1748.
17 III EDMUND,[3] b. Feb. 15, 1699-1700[Nb]; "shipwright" of Nb. in 1739 and '46; liv. 1748.
18 IV THOMAS,[3] b. April 2, 1702[Nb]; "shipwright" of A. in 1739, of Hv. in 1746; liv. 1748.
19 V JOANNA,[3] b. Aug. 16, 1707[Nb]; liv. 1748.
20 VI JOSEPH,[3] b. May 3, 1709[Nb]; liv. 1748.
21 VII SARAH,[3] b. Jan. 5, 1711[Nb]; liv. 1748.
22 VIII ANNE,[3] b. May 17, 1714[Nb]; not in will, but grandson Samuel Law . . . . ment.

23 WILLIAM[1] COTTLE [or COTTELL†], of Newbury, b. ab. 1626, m. SARAH [RING, dau. of RICHARD RING, and granddau. of

---

* We have found no proof that Ezra was son of Edward; but there seems to be no other place in which to put him. There was a break in the S.-A. records in 1668. A Dorothy Cottle d. in Nantucket, Oct. 1, 1681[Sv].

† Sv. states that he was son of Edward of the city of Salis., Wilts, Eng., who d. June 15, 1653; but this is the exact date of the death of Edward, infant son of Edward of Salis., New Eng. The statement, "Wm., son of Edward of Salis., came to Nb."[C Nb], if it refers to Salis., Mass., is entirely unreliable, as much so as that Ezra was son of Wm.

JOHN ROLFE?].* He came with John Rolfe in the "Confidence," 1638, aged 12, as servant of John Sanders, who m. Rolfe's dau. Hester. In the same ship were Robert Ring and several other S. and Nb. settlers. [See p. 111.] He d. April 30, 1668[Nb]; inv. est., Sep. 29, 1668. Wid. Sarah m. ab. 1673, John[2] Hale (Thomas[1]) of Nb., his 3d wife.† She d. ab. 1698. Children:

24 I SARAH,[2] b. May 5, 1662[Nb]; m. May 15, 1683[Nb], William Titcomb, of Nb.‡

25 II ANN,[2] b. July 12, 1663[Nb].‡

26 III SUSANNA[2] [or JOANNA], b. Aug. 7, 1665[Nb]: liv. 1688.

27 IV WILLIAM,[2] b. Nov. 23, 1668[Nb], posthumous; liv. 1688.

---

* Documents at Salem prove that when John Rolfe of Salis. and Nb. came to this country, he left a dau. in Eng., who was wife of Richard Ring of Marlborough, Wilts. Rolfe's will, 1663-4, 2d item, refers to his dau. Hester Sanders, wife of John Sanders and her chil.; 3d, to Sarah Cottell, wife of William Cottell and her two children, Sarah C. and Ann C. [the only ones then born], to be improved by Wm. Cottl for their benefit, "in addition to what I have given her before;" 4th, to four Ring grandchil. then liv. in Eng. The will of Robert Ring, 1688, gave property to "Will. Cottle, son to Sarah, now wife of John Hale of Nb., and Joanna, dau. to said Sarah."

It has been assumed that Sarah Cottle was dau. of John Rolfe; but her age and other circumstances render it much more probable that she was his grand-dau. If she was the Sarah Hale, aged 33, who testified in the Caleb Powell case, in 1679-80[C Nb], she was b. ab. 1646 (or possibly a little earlier, as that would make her only 16 on the birth of her first child). The "Hale Genealogy," 1889, says she was prob. b. 1636. She was, therefore, 10 to 20 years younger than her husband. She was, also, probably the "Goody Hale" named in Wm. Morse's evidence in his wife's case, 1681[C Nb].

In view of all these facts, we venture to suggest that she may have been Sarah Ring, born in Eng., perhaps after the Rolfes came to this country, that Robert Ring (perhaps her uncle) brought the child over when he came to this country the second time, ab. 1652, where she was brought up in either the Rolfe-Sanders family or the Ring family. Her mother was evidently dead in 1663, and perhaps d. soon after her birth. C Nb. gives John Hale's third wife, Sarah *Symonds;* but the record is without date, and evidently not official. It has been suggested that she might have mar. and bur. a Symonds in the brief interval between 1668 and 1673; but it seems more probable that the Symonds story is an error, arising from the fact that a step-daughter of Deputy Gov. Samuel Symonds m. another John Hale.

† By John Hale she had 3 chil.: Joseph, b. Nov. 24, 1674, m. Mary Moody, 1699; Benj., b. Aug. 11, 1676, d. Aug. 31, 1677; and Moses, b. July 10, 1678, m. twice.

‡ One Nb. record says Wm. Titcomb m. *Sarah*, another says *Ann* Cottle. Some or all the chil., b. 1684-1702, are given as chil. of Ann. Possibly he m. both sisters.

1 SEABORN[2] COTTON, Rev., (Rev. *John*[1]), of Hampton, b. Aug. 12, 1633, at sea; m. 1st, June 14, 1654, Dorothy Bradstreet (Gov. Simon); 2d, July 9, 1673, Prudence Wade (Jonathan of Ip.), [wid. of Dr. Anthony Crosby of Rw.] He grad. H. C. 1651, preached at Weathersfield or Windsor, Ct., in 1655; ord. fourth minister of Hampton, N. H., in 1658; d. there April 20, 1686. Wife Dorothy d. Feb. 26, 1671-2. Children:*

2 I A CHILD,[3] stillborn, Nov. 21, 1655.
3 II DOROTHY,[3] b. Nov. 11, 1656; m. Col. Joseph Smith, of Hm.
4 III JOHN,[3] Rev., b. May 8, 1658; m. Aug. 17, 1686, Anne Lake. +
5 IV SARAH,[3] b. Feb. 22, 1659-60; d. April 1, 1660.
6 V ANNE,[3] b. Aug. 22, 1661; m. 1st, Nov. 8, 1677[S], (4) GEORGE[2] CARR; 2d, —— Johnson.
7 VI SARAH,[3] b. July 2, 1663; m. Aug. 27, 1680[D Hm], Richard Pearce of Boston.
8 VII ELIZABETH,[3] b. Aug. 13, 1665; m. Rev. William Williams, of Hatfield, Mass.
9 VIII MERCY,[3] b. Nov. 2, 1666; m. Capt. Peter Tufts, of Medford, Mass.
10 IX ABIAH,[3] b. April 5, 1669; d. May 11, 1669.
11 X MARIA,[3] b. April 22, 1670; m. 1st, —— Atwater; 2d, Samuel Partridge.
12 XI ROWLAND,[3] b. Aug. 29, 1674, by 2d wife; grad. H. C. 1696; a physician.
13 XII WADE,[3] b. Oct. 6, 1676; bur. Oct. 11, 1676.

4 JOHN[3] COTTON, Rev., (*Seaborn*,[2] *John*[1]), of Hampton, b. 1658; m. Aug. 17, 1686, Anne Lake. He grad. H. C. 1678; began to preach in Hm. after the death of his father in 1686; ord. fifth minister, 1696; d. there March 27, 1710. Wid. Anne m. Rev. Increase Mather of Boston, his second wife. Children:

14 I JOHN,[4] b. Sep. 5, 1687; d. Sep. 8, 1689.
15 II MARY,[4] b. Nov. 5, 1689; m. Rev. John Whiting, of Concord, Mass.
16 III DOROTHY,[4] b. July 16, 1693[D Hm]; bp. Sep. 10, 1693, Salis.;† m. Dec. 21, 1710, Rev. Nathaniel Gookin, of Hm.
17 IV THOMAS,[4] b. Oct. 28, 1695[D Hm]; res. Brookline.
18 V ANNA,[4] b. Nov. 13, 1697[D Hm].
19 VI SIMON,[4] b. Dec. 21, 1701; bp. Dec. 28, 1701[D Hm]; d. Jan. 2, 1710 [D Hm].
20 VII LYDIA,[4] b. Jan. 14, d. Feb. 17, 1705[D Hm].
21 VIII SAMUEL,[4] b. ——; d. young.

---

* Births and some other dates from G. R., 1879, p. 55. See also G. R., 1847, p. 164. Rev. John Cotton of Plymouth was a bro. of Rev. Seaborn Cotton and uncle of Rev. John Cotton of Hm.

† On the Salis chh. rec. this is evidently intended to be under the heading, "Children of those yt are in full communion of another town."

RICHARD COY (or COYE), b. ab. 1625, was one of the townsmen of Salisbury in 1650; "disallowed," p. 11. Coffin says that Richard Coye came over with his bro. Matthew in 1638, the former 13, the latter 15 yrs. old; and their sister Mary, b. ab. 1612, mar. John Lake of Boston. Savage locates Richard Coy at Boston some years before and after 1650; gives his wife as Martha ——; was of Brookfield in 1673; killed there by Indians, Aug. 2, 1675. Child:

CALEB, b. Aug. 15, 1666, Boston.

1 RICHARD[1] CURRIER, of Salisbury and Amesbury, "planter" and "millwright," b. ab. 1616; m. 1st, Ann ——; 2d, Oct. 26, 1676[A Nk S], Joanna Pindor [wid. of VALENTINE[2] ROWELL and of WM.[1] SARGENT]. He recd. land in S. in 1641 and '2; a commoner and taxed in 1650. His name heads one list of the first commoners of Ames., 1654-5, where he was town clerk after Macy, and received land in 1654, '58, '59, '62, '64, and '68. He and Macy were authorized to build a saw mill in 1656, and he owned a saw mill right in 1675. In the seating of the Ames. meeting house, 1667, his name stands first, "to set at the tabell;" but he was apparently a member of the S. chh. in 1677[p. 20]. He was evidently one of the most prominent men in the new town.* [M. Ames., pp. 108, 114.] Wife Ann d. after 1662,

* Richard Currier's name appears very frequently on the records of deeds, for he owned much real estate during his life. One deed of his, conveying real estate, was written in 1685, acknowledged the day of his death, and not recorded till 1709. His last days were spent at the house of his wife's son, Philip Rowell. So thoroughly had he given away his property, that there was no administration of his estate till about 25 years after his death. His grandson, Richard Currier, was ap. adm. Nov. 6, 1710; bond dated April 1, 1711; inv. and acct. March 26 and 28, 1712. Only one lot of land and his "common right" in Amesbury are entered.

A Richard Currier, prob. Rich.[1], though he was then nearly 60 yrs. old, was in the Narragansett war. His descendants drew land in Narragansett township No. 1, now Buxton, York Co., Me., on his original right, as a Nar. soldier. Feb., 1675, the constables of Marlboro', Sudbury, etc., were to care for billeting the Plymouth forces passing through the towns; and the constables of Lynn, etc., were to care for billeting the three Norfolk soldiers, Jno. Dickison, Richard Currier, and Tho. Mudgett for Abram Morrill, till they come to Salis. their home. [Mass. Archives.]

Richard Currier, John Weed, Sen., and Samuel Foot, trustees for the town

prob. after 1667, as Goodwife Currier was then assigned a seat in the A. meeting house. He d. Feb. 22, 1686-7[A]* Wid. Joanna d. Oct., 1690. A Goodwife Currier member S. chh. in 1687 [p. 24]. Children:

2 [I SAMUEL,[2] b. ab. 1636; m. Mary Hardy† +?].
3 II HANNAH,[2] b. July 8, 1643[S]; m. June 23, 1659[S Sm], SAMUEL[2] FOOT (*Pasco*[1]?); "only dau." in 1691.‡ +
4 III THOMAS,[2] b. March 8, 1646[S]; m. Dec. 9, 1668, MARY[2] OSGOOD.§ +

2 SAMUEL[2] CURRIER (*Richard*[1]?), of Haverhill, "weaver" and "millwright," b. ab. 1636; m. Mary Hardy (Thomas‖). He was in Hv. as early as 1665; oath al. there 1677; had right in corn mill in Hv. He d. March 14, 1712-3[Hv]. Will March 9, April 6, 1713, wife Mary ment. Children:

5 I SARAH,[3] b. —— in Bradford; m. 1st, Jan. 13, 1689-90[Hv], Ichabod Rogers; 2d, AMOS[2] SINGLETARY (*Richard*[1]); liv. 1713.
6 II ANN,[3] b. —— in Bd.; d. Oct. 22, 1696[Hv].
7 III SAMUEL,[3] b. Feb. 26, 1669[Hv]; d. same day.
8 IV RICHARD,[3] b. Dec. 24, 1670[Hv]; d. April 6, 1689[Hv].
9 V JOHN,[3] b. April 22, 1673[Hv]; m. Feb. 7, 1705-6, Grace Hall. +

---

of A., sold to Wm. Osgood, Sen., 1683-4, house and land bought of John Hoyt, Jr., for the use of the ministry.

* Brown and Savage incorrectly give "Richard Currier, Sen., d. May 17, 1689." It was Richard *Carr*, Sen., of *Salisbury*, who died at that time, not Richard Currier of Amesbury. The latter was not called "Sen."

† The resemblance of family names, residence, and other circumstances, have suggested to many that Samuel[2] was either son or younger bro. of Richard[1]; but diligent search has so far brought to light no record which proves relationship.

‡ Sv. is evidently wrong in giving a dau. Sarah who m. Sam. Fogg of Hm. The date given for m. *Fogg* is the same as that for *Foot*. See D Hm. for Fogg family.

§ The impression that there was a Richard,[2] son of Richard,[1] is based largely upon an error in copying *Currier* for *Carr* on the A. rec. [See p. 87.] There is no mention or intimation of a Richard, Jr., in A. Possibly (101) Richard of the Isles of Shoals may have been a son of Richard[1]; but there is no proof, and little probability, that such was the case.

‖ Will of Thomas Hardee, Sen., of "Merrimack near Haverill" [Bradford], Dec. 12, 1677; March 26, 1678, mentions wife; eldest son Thomas; other sons John, Joseph, William, and Jacob; son-in-law Wm. Hutchins; "my daughter Mary and her children, besides what she has received." Thomas Hardy and wife Ann deeded land to dau. Mary, wife of Samuel Currier, in 1670.

10 VI MARY,[3] b. Jan. 28, 1675[Hv]; m. Oct. 23, 1701, (24) ANTHONY[3] COLB liv. 1713.
11 VII ALICE,[3] b. Aug. 9, 1678[Hv]; m. Dec. 16, 1701[Hv], ROBERT[3] PEASLE (*Joseph*,[2] *Joseph*[1]); liv. 1713.
12 VIII ELIZABETH,[3] b. Feb. 21, 1680[Hv]; liv. in Hv. 1717, name Currier.
13 IX HANNAH,[3] b. Jan. 24, 1682[Hv]; d. Feb. 4, 1682[Hv].
14 X SAMUEL,[3] b. Feb. 14, 1685[Hv]; m. ABIGAIL[3] KELLY (*John*,[2] *John*[1]) liv. in 1713; no chil. then. +

4 THOMAS[2] CURRIER, Dea., (*Richard*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1646; recd. "township" in 1666; oath fid. 1670; m. Dec. 9, 1668 (A Sm), MARY[2] OSGOOD (*Wm.*[1]). Her father deeded to her, in 1697, one-fourth of his saw mill in Salis; She d. Nov. 2, 1705[A]. He was town clerk 1674 and later; d. Sep. 27, 1712[A]. Will Aug. 25, 1708; Nov. 3, 1712. Children:

15 I HANNAH,[3] b. March 28, 1670[A Nk S]; m. May 18, 1687[Hv], JOHN[3] STEVENS (*John*,[2] *John*,[1] of And. and Hv.?); she d. bef. 1700. +
16 II THOMAS,[3] b. Nov. 28, 1671[A Nk S]; m. Sep. 19, 1700, SARAH[3] BARNARD. +
17 III RICHARD,[3] b. April 12, 1673[A Nk S]; m. Aug. 29, 1695, DOROTHY,[3] BARNARD. +
18 IV SAMUEL,[3] b. Jan. 3, 1674-5[A Nk S]; m. DOROTHY FOOT. +
19 V MARY,[3] b. Nov. 28, 1676[A Nk S]; m. March 17, 1706-7, ROBERT[3] HOYT (*John*,[2] *John*[1]). +
20 VI ANNE,[3] b. ——; m. Oct. 22, 1696[A and S], (15) SAMUEL[3] BARNARD. +
21 VII WILLIAM,[3] b. ——; m. Dec. 14, 1704, RACHEL[3] SARGENT. +
22 VIII JOHN,[3] b. ——; m. Nov. 29, 1705, JUDITH[3] STEVENS. +
23 IX JOSEPH,[3] b. ——; m. Dec. 9, 1708, SARAH[3] BROWN. +
24 X BENJAMIN,[3] b. March 27, 1688[A], "7th son;" m. ABIGAIL[4] BROWN. +
25 XI EBENEZER,[3] b. Aug. 22, 1690[A]; m. Dec. 8, 1713[S], JUDITH[4] OSGOOD (*Wm.*,[3] *John*,[2] *Wm.*[1]); res. A. Will Sep. 18, 1745; March 5, 174[illegible]; ment. wife Judith; chil. *Enoch*;[4] *Elijah*;[4] *Ebenezer*;[4] *Ruth*;[4] m. Stephen Bartlett. An Ebenezer and Judith had chil. rec. in A., *Ebenezer*, b. 1723; *Mehitable*, b. 1726; and *Theophilus*, b. 1732.
26 XII DANIEL,[3] b. May 31, 1692[A]; m. Dec. 12, 1717, SARAH[4] BROWN. +

9 JOHN[3] CURRIER (*Samuel*,[2] *Richard*[1]?), of Haverhill,* b. 1673; m. Feb. 7, 1705-6[Hv], Grace Hall; d. July 25, 1722[Hv]; est. div. in 1729. Wid. Grace d. May 20, 1761[Hv]. Children:

---

* In 1698, Samuel[2] Currier and Joseph Greeley took John[3] Currier, son of Samuel,[2] as partner in corn mill right granted by town of Hv., and covenanted to build a corn mill for Hv. John[3] Currier is also ment. in 1713 as having grist mill right from his father.

27 I REUBEN,[4] b. May 6, 1707[Hv]; liv. 1729.
28 II JOHN,[4] b. Nov. 23, 1708[Hv]; liv. 1729.
29 III ABIGAIL,[4] b. Nov. 28, 1710[Hv]; m. —— Carleton; liv. 1729.
30 IV SAMUEL,[4] b. Dec. 10, 1712[Hv]; liv. 1729.
31 V CALEB,[4] b. June 10, 1715[Hv]; liv. 1729.

14 SAMUEL[3] CURRIER (*Samuel*,[2] *Richard*[1]?), of Haverhill, b. 1685; m. ABIGAIL[3] KELLY (*John*,[2] *John*[1]). She d. May 20, 1734. Children:

32 I JONATHAN,[4] b. May 4, 1715[Hv].
33 II SAMUEL,[4] b. Feb. 4, 1716-7[Hv].
34 III RICHARD,[4] b. Nov. 13, 1718[Hv].
35 IV ABIGAIL,[4] b. Feb. 20, 1720-1[Hv].
36 V ALICE,[4] b. March 28, 1723[Hv].
37 VI WILLIAM,[4] b. May 31, 1725[Hv].
38 VII JOHN,[4] b. May 22, 1728[Hv].
39 VIII AMOS,[4] b. Sep. 12, 1730[Hv].
40 IX ASA,[4] b. May 12, 1734[Hv]; m. March 22, 1759, Rebecca Plummer, of Hampstead, N. H.; was at Bunker Hill; d. at West Point, 1781. [See Hist. Sanbornton, N. H.]

16 THOMAS[3] CURRIER (*Thomas*,[2] *Richard*[1]), of Amesbury, "yeoman," b. 1671; m. Sep. 19, 1700[A], (23) SARAH[3] BARNARD. Will Feb. 8, 1749; April 30, 1750; no wife ment. A Thomas was dism. from the S. to the A. chh., Feb. 8, 1699-1700. Children:

41 I NATHANIEL,[4] b. Oct. 1, 1701[A]; [d. young?]
42 II TIMOTHY,[4] b. July 17, 1704[A]; m. Judith ——; d. March 1, 1753, bur. in A.
43 III EZEKIEL,[4] b. April 29, 1707[A]; liv. 1749. An Ezekiel m. Jan. 15, 1732-3[S], Mehitable Morrill.
44 IV ELEANOR,[4] b. Sep. 30, 1709[A]; m. Cornelius Johnson; liv. 1749.
45 V WILLIAM,[4] b. Feb. 24, 1711-2[A]; d. June 25, 1735, bur. in A.
46 VI DANIEL,[4] b. Jan. 5, 1714-5[A]; m. Electa ——, b. ab. 1719. He d. Aug. 19, 1801; she d. Sep. 16, 1786; both bur. in A.
47 VII THOMAS,[4] b. May 10, 1717[A]; liv. 1749.

17 RICHARD[3] CURRIER, Capt., (*Thomas*,[2] *Richard*[1]), of Amesbury, "yeoman," b. 1673; m. Aug. 29, 1695[S], (25) DOROTHY[3] BARNARD. He d. Feb. 8, 1747-8. Will June 6, 1744; April 18, 1748. Wid. Dorothy d. March 2, 1765, "in her 91st year."? [See p. 51.] Children:

22 JOHN[3] CURRIER (*Thomas*,[2] *Richard*[1]), of Amesbury, m. Nov. 29, 1705[A], JUDITH[3] STEVENS (*John*,[2] *John*,[1] of S.). Wife Judith d. Jan. 4, 1736. His will March 18, April 12, 1742. Children:

73 I JEREMIAH,[4] b. Aug. 8, 1706[A]; liv. in Kingston, N. H., in 1742.
74 II ANNE,[4] b. March 3, 1708[A]; m. Daniel Rowell; liv. 1742.
75 III JOHN,[4] b. June 16, 1713[A]; liv. in Kingston, N. H., in 1742.
76 IV JUDITH,[4] b. Nov. 11, 1715[A]; m. Samuel Sheppard; liv. 1742.
77 V ELIPHALET,[4] b. Aug. 14, 1717[A]; liv. 1742.
78 VI ELIZABETH,[4] b. June 12, 1719[A]; m. Eliphalet Swett; liv. 1742.
79 VII HANNAH,[4] b. Aug. 20, 1721[A]; m. Elijah Currier; liv. 1742.
80 VIII MOSES,[4] b. March 2, 1727[A]; liv. 1742.

23 JOSEPH[3] CURRIER (*Thomas*,[2] *Richard*[1]), of Amesbury, "yeoman," m. Dec. 9, 1708[S and A], (54) SARAH[3] BROWN. Will July 21, Dec. 5, 1748, wife Sarah ment. Children:

81 I NATHAN,[4] b. Nov. 16, 1710[A]; liv. 1748.
82 II JOSEPH,[4] b. Oct. 22, 1712[A]; not in will 1748.
83 III EPHRAIM,[4] b. Oct. 12, 1714[A]; liv. 1748.
84 IV ABNER,[4] b. Oct. 25, 1716[A]; liv. 1748.
85 V SARAH,[4] b. Nov. 13, 1718[A]; m. Jonathan Badger; liv. 1748.
86 VI HANNAH,[4] b. Dec. 3, 1720[A]; m. —— Philbrick. She d. bef. 1748.
87 VII ANNE,[4] b. April 3, 1723[A]; m. Peter Sargent; liv. 1748.
88 VIII MARY,[4] b. July 17, 1725[A]; m. Jonathan Clark, Jr.; liv. 1748.
89 IX MERRIAM,[4] b. May 4, 1728[A]; m. John Hoyt, Jr.; liv. 1748.

24 BENJAMIN[3] CURRIER (*Thomas*,[2] *Richard*[1]), of Amesbury, "yeoman," b. 1688; m. (82) ABIGAIL[4] BROWN. Will July 16, Sep. 12, 1748; wife Abigail ment. Children:

90 I GIDEON,[4] b. Feb. 21, 1712[A]; m. Mary ——; settled in Chester, N. H.; liv. 1748.
91 II BETTY,[4] b. May 23, 1716[A]; m. Paul Sanborn of Kingston; liv. 1748.
92 III ABIGAIL,[4] b. Nov. 20, 1722[A]; liv. 1748.
93 IV BENJAMIN,[4] b. Feb. 21, 1725[A]; not in will, 1748.
94 V SARAH,[4] b. June 15, 1728[A]; liv. 1748.
95 VI ELEANOR,[4] b. Nov. 2, 1731[A]; not in will, 1748.
96 VII MARY,[4] b. ——; name Currier in 1748.
97 VIII HANNAH,[4] b. ——; name Currier in 1748.

26 DANIEL[3] CURRIER (*Thomas*,[2] *Richard*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1692; m. Dec. 12, 1717[A Sm], (84) SARAH[4] BROWN. He d. Sep. 24, 1727[S]. Will May 22, Oct. 17, 1727, wife Sarah ment. Chil.:

98 I JOSEPH,[4] b. Jan. 7, 1719[S]; liv. 1736.*
99 II. BENJAMIN,[4] b. Feb. 7. 1721-2[S]; liv. 1736.*

* Joseph Sargent was ap. their guard. in 1732, and Sarah Sargent in 1736.

22 JOHN[3] CURRIER (*Thomas*,[2] *Richard*[1]), of Amesbury, m. Nov. 29, 1705[A], JUDITH[3] STEVENS (*John*,[2] *John*,[1] of S.). Wife Judith d. Jan. 4, 1736. His will March 18, April 12, 1742. Children:

73 I JEREMIAH,[4] b. Aug. 8, 1706[A]; liv. in Kingston, N. H., in 1742.
74 II ANNE,[4] b. March 3, 1708[A]; m. Daniel Rowell; liv. 1742.
75 III JOHN,[4] b. June 16, 1713[A]; liv. in Kingston, N. H., in 1742.
76 IV JUDITH,[4] b. Nov. 11, 1715[A]; m. Samuel Sheppard; liv. 1742.
77 V ELIPHALET,[4] b. Aug. 14, 1717[A]; liv. 1742.
78 VI ELIZABETH,[4] b. June 12, 1719[A]; m. Eliphalet Swett; liv. 1742.
79 VII HANNAH,[4] b. Aug. 20, 1721[A]; m. Elijah Currier; liv. 1742.
80 VIII MOSES,[4] b. March 2, 1727[A]; liv. 1742.

23 JOSEPH[3] CURRIER (*Thomas*,[2] *Richard*[1]), of Amesbury, "yeoman," m. Dec. 9, 1708[S and A], (54) SARAH[3] BROWN. Will July 21, Dec. 5, 1748, wife Sarah ment. Children:

81 I NATHAN,[4] b. Nov. 16, 1710[A]; liv. 1748.
82 II JOSEPH,[4] b. Oct. 22, 1712[A]; not in will 1748.
83 III EPHRAIM,[4] b. Oct. 12, 1714[A]; liv. 1748.
84 IV ABNER,[4] b. Oct. 25, 1716[A]; liv. 1748.
85 V SARAH,[4] b. Nov. 13, 1718[A]; m. Jonathan Badger; liv. 1748.
86 VI HANNAH,[4] b. Dec. 3, 1720[A]; m. —— Philbrick. She d. bef. 1748.
87 VII ANNE,[4] b. April 3, 1723[A]; m. Peter Sargent; liv. 1748.
88 VIII MARY,[4] b. July 17, 1725[A]; m. Jonathan Clark, Jr.; liv. 1748.
89 IX MERRIAM,[4] b. May 4, 1728[A]; m. John Hoyt, Jr.; liv. 1748.

24 BENJAMIN[3] CURRIER (*Thomas*,[2] *Richard*[1]), of Amesbury, "yeoman," b. 1688; m. (82) ABIGAIL[4] BROWN. Will July 16, Sep. 12, 1748; wife Abigail ment. Children:

90 I GIDEON,[4] b. Feb. 21, 1712[A]; m. Mary ——; settled in Chester, N. H.; liv. 1748.
91 II BETTY,[4] b. May 23, 1716[A]; m. Paul Sanborn of Kingston; liv. 1748.
92 III ABIGAIL,[4] b. Nov. 20, 1722[A]; liv. 1748.
93 IV BENJAMIN,[4] b. Feb. 21, 1725[A]; not in will, 1748.
94 V SARAH,[4] b. June 15, 1728[A]; liv. 1748.
95 VI ELEANOR,[4] b. Nov. 2, 1731[A]; not in will, 1748.
96 VII MARY,[4] b. ——; name Currier in 1748.
97 VIII HANNAH,[4] b. ——; name Currier in 1748.

26 DANIEL[3] CURRIER (*Thomas*,[2] *Richard*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1692; m. Dec. 12, 1717[A Sm], (84) SARAH[4] BROWN. He d. Sep. 24, 1727[S]. Will May 22, Oct. 17, 1727, wife Sarah ment. Chil.:

98 I JOSEPH,[4] b. Jan. 7, 1719[S]; liv. 1736.*
99 II. BENJAMIN,[4] b. Feb. 7. 1721-2[S]; liv. 1736.*

* Joseph Sargent was ap. their guard. in 1732, and Sarah Sargent in 1736.

100 GEOFFREY [or JAFFREY] CURRIER, b. ab. 1635, was living on Hog Island (now Appledore), Isles of Shoals, in 1669. [J. B. Currier, of Lowell.]

101 RICHARD CURRIER, of Isles of Shoals, m. Elizabeth ——. He d. bef. Oct. 13, 1708, when wid. Eliz. was ap. adm. est. She m. Nathaniel Lord, and they were ap. guardians of the chil. in 1708[Exeter]. Children:

102 I DIAMOND, b. after 1687; liv. 1708.
103 II WEYMOUTH, b. after 1687; liv. 1708.

1 CALEB[3] CUSHING, Rev., (*John*,[2] *Matthew*[1]), b. Jan. 6, 1672-3, in Hingham, Mass.; fourth pastor of the first Salisbury chh.; m. March 14, 1698-9[S], ELIZABETH[3] COTTON (*John*, *John*[1]), [wid. of Rev. (48) JAMES[2] ALLEN]. He grad. H. C. 1692; was from Scituate, Mass., May, 1696; ord. Nov. 9, 1698; d. Jan. 25, 1752. Mr. Cushing's garrison is ment. Nov., 1702, in Capt. True's order book. [For ancestors, see G. R., 1865, p. 39; also see G. R., 1854, p. 42; 1856, pp. 79, 173.] Children:

2 I CALEB,[4] b. Oct. 10, 1703[S]; bp. same day; state counsellor; d. 1798.
3 II JAMES,[4] Rev., b. Nov. 20, 1705; bp. Nov. 25, 1705; grad. H. C. 1725; res. Plaistow.
4 III JOHN,[4] Rev., b. April 10, 1709; bp. same day; grad. H. C. 1729; res. Boxford.

1 THOMAS[1] DAVIS, of Haverhill, "mason," b. ab. 1603; m. Christian ——, who d. April 7, 1668[Hv]. Coffin calls him a "sawyer," from Marlboro, Eng.; but in a deed, 1664, he is called a "mason." He came to Newbury in 1641, but settled in Hv. in 1642; selectman in 1646 and '48. He d. July 27, 1683[Hv]. He may have been a bro. of (4) James[1] of Hv. Children:

2 I JOANNA,[2] b. ——; m. Oct. 26, 1645[Hv],* (1) GEORGE[1] CORLISS. +
3 II JOSEPH,[2] b. bef. 1632; d. Sep. 15, 1671[Hv]; res. Hv.; father was adm. est. in 1673.

NOTE.—A Richard Carrier and wife Alice were in Andover early. Martha Carrier, sometimes written Currier, of And., was executed for witchcraft, Aug. 19, 1692, at the same time with Rev. Geo. Burroughs.

* At Salem is inv. est. Thomas Davis of Hv., dated Oct. 30, 1683; Wm. Neff adm., March 25, 1684, bond 1718. Adm. again granted to his great grandson, John Corliss of Hv., 1723, and another inv. 1728-9. Joanna Davis was therefore *dau.* of Thomas, not sister, as given in Corliss Genealogy. We do not know of any descendants of Joseph[2]. He seems to have had a house in Hv. in 1639.

4 JAMES[1] DAVIS, of Haverhill, b. ab. 1583-8; m. "Cicely" or "Sissilla" ——, who. d. May 28, 1673[Hv]. He was one of the first settlers of Hv., having rem. there from Nb. ab. 1640;* one of the first selectmen, 1646;† per. bro. of (1) Thomas[1]. He d. Jan. 29, 1678-9[Hv]; will March 17, 1675-6; codicil July 22, 1678; proved 1680. Children:

5 I JAMES,[2] b. ——, "eldest son" in 1675; m. 1st, Dec. 1, 1648, ELIZABETH[2] EATON; 2d, Mary ——. +

6 II JOHN,[2] b. ab. 1623; m. 1st, Dec. 10, 1646, JANE[2] PEASLEY; 2d, Mary ——. +

7 III JUDITH,[2] b. ——; m. Sep. 1, 1647[Hv], SAMUEL[1] GILE. +

8 IV EPHRAIM,[2] b. ——; m. Dec. 31, 1659, Mary Johnson.† +

9 V SAMUEL,[2] b. ——; m. Dec., 1663, DEBORAH[2] BARNES. +

10 VI SARAH,[2] b. ——; m. June 18, 1663[Hv], JOHN[2] PAGE (*John*[1]). +

5 JAMES[2] DAVIS (*James*[1]), of Haverhill, m. 1st, Dec. 1, 1648[Hv], ELIZABETH[2] EATON (*John*[1]), who d. Jan. 21, 1683[Hv]; 2d, Mary ——. Free. 1666; oath al. and fid. 1677. He d. July 18, 1694[Hv]; will dated same day, wife Mary ment. Children:

11 I HANNAH,[3] b. June 19, 1650[Hv]; d. July 8, 1650[Hv].

12 II ESTHER,[3] b. Oct. 8, 1651[Hv]; liv. 1668; not in will, 1694.

13 III ELIZABETH,[3] b. March 11, 1653-4[Hv]; m. Oct. 31, 1676[Hv], ROBERT HASTINGS. +

14 IV ANN,[3] b. Feb. 12, 1655[Hv]; m. James Pecker, Jr.; both liv. 1694; 7 chil. b. in Hv., 1682-'98.

15 V SARAH,[3] b. Aug. 5, 1658[Hv]; m. May 2, 1693[A Sm], Thomas Litchfield; both liv. 1694.

16 VI JAMES,[3] b. Oct. 3, 1660[Hv];‡ m. Aug. 16, 1693[Hv], Sarah ——, [wid. of James Wiggin], "late of Blue Point, now of Nb." Res. Hv.; will March 17, May 31, 1708; wife Sarah; chil., *Enoch*,[4] *Hannah*,[4] and *Mehitable*.[4]

17 VII JOHN,[3] b. June 30, 1664[Hv]; a soldier, slain in Canada, ab. Oct., 1690.§ Will Aug. 1, 1690; March 31, 1691; bro. James adm.

18 VIII DANIEL,[3] b. Sep. 19, 1666[Hv]; prob. d. "at Pemaquid, April, 1689."

19 IX ELISHA,[3] b. Aug. 30, 1670[Hv]; m. June 14, 1694[Hv], Grace Shaw. Res. Hv.; 7 chil. rec. there. Will Jan. 15, Feb. 19, 1738-9; chil.

---

* There was a James Davis in Hampton, 1639-46; prob. another person.

† James Davis, Sen., and his son Ephraim Davis, signed a paper presented to the Ipswich Court, Feb., 1658-9, against John Godfrey, accusing him of witchcraft.

‡ A James, age 29, oath al. at Nb., 1678.

§ Wm. Sargent of A. and Geo. "Euenson," aged ab. 23, were his fellow soldiers.

James;[4] *Daniel;*[4] *John;*[4] *Moses;*[4] *Elizabeth*[4] m. Caleb Dalton; *Esther*[4] Ford; *Susanna*[4] Black; *Abigail*[4] Hubbard, of Kingston, d. bef. 1738; a *dau.*[4] m. —— Wilson, d. bef. 1738. Will of wid. Grace. Aug. 18, Sep. 21, 1741; James[4] and Daniel[4] not ment.

20 x CONSTANCE,[3] b. March 9, 1673-4[Hv]; m. Joseph Barney; both liv. 1694.

6 JOHN[2] DAVIS (*James*[1]), of Haverhill and Dover, b. ab. 1623; m. 1st, Dec. 10, 1646[Hv], JANE[2] PEASLEY (*Joseph*[1]); 2d, Mary ——. He rem. to Oyster River, Dover, ab. 1652; adm. freeman there, 1666. Will April 1, 1685; May 25, 1686. [G. R., 1852, p. 35.] Wife Mary d. Jan. 12, 1683-4. Children:

21 I MARY,[3] b. Nov. 6, 1647[Hv]; m. July 19, 1671[Hv], JOSIAH[2] HEATH (*Barthol.*[1]). +

22 II SARAH,[3] b. March 7, 1648-9[Hv]; m. James Smith bef. 1672; liv. 1685.*

23 III JOHN,[3] b. Aug. 22, 1651[Hv]; liv. 1685.* [See (97) John.]

24 IV HANNAH,[3] b. Dec. 24, 1653[Sv], in Dover; m. Sep. 28, 1677[Hv], John Keyzar or Kezan; liv. 1685.

25 V JANE,[3] b. Dec. 29, 1655[Sv]; d. Sep. 23, 1656.

26 VI MOSES,[3] b. Dec. 30, 1657[Sv]; m. Jan. 16, 1681, RUHAMAH[3] DOW. +

27 VII JOSEPH,[3] b. Jan. 26, 1659-60[Sv]; liv. 1685.

28 VIII JAMES,[3] Col., b. May 23, 1662[Sv]; ment. in will of (4) James[1]; liv. at Oyster River, 1728. Family in G. R., 1852, p. 35.

29 IX JANE,[3] b. May 15, 1664[Sv]; liv. 1685.

30 X JEMIMA,[3] b. ——; liv. 1685.

31 XI JUDITH,[3] b. ——; liv. 1685. A Judith m. Dec. 14, 1687[Hv], Samuel Emerson.

8 EPHRAIM[2] DAVIS (*James*[1]), of Haverhill; m. Dec. 31, 1659[Hv], [Dec. 29, 1660, G. R., 1849, p. 65], Mary Johnson of And., [sister of Thomas]. Oath al. and fid. 1677; d. Sep. 28, 1679[Hv.]; wid Mary adm. est. 1679; inv. est. Sep. 27, 1681. Children:

32 I EPHRAIM,[3] b. ——; d. March 29, 1662[Hv].

33 II STEPHEN,[3] b. July 15, 1663[Hv]; res. Hv. in 1695; m. Dec. 23, 1685, Mary Tucker. +

34 III EPHRAIM,[3] b. July 19, 1665[Hv]; of Canterbury, Ct., in 1717. An Eph. of Hv. m. March 19, 1687-8, Mary Ayers, at And.

35 IV MARY,[3] b. March 1, 1666-7[Hv]; liv. 1679. A Mary m. Aug. 18, 1685[Hv], Joseph Clarke.

36 V THOMAS,[3] b. March 2, 1668-9[Hv]; of Norwich, Ct., in 1717. A Thomas m. May 22, 1700[Hv], MARY SHEPPARD (*Samuel*).

37 VI JONATHAN,[3] b. May 8, 1671[Hv]; d. Dec. 7, 1690[Hv], of smallpox.

* Both John and Sarah owned land in A. ab. 1672, given them by their grandmother, Mary Peasley.

38 VII JOANNA,[3] b. Sep. 22, 1673[Hv]; d. Sep. 27, 1673[Hv].
39 VIII SUSANNA,[3] b. Dec. 28, 1674[Hv]; liv. 1679.
40 IX HANNAH,[3] b. Feb. 15, 1676[Hv]; name Davis, of Hv., in 1696.

9 SAMUEL[2] DAVIS (*James*[1]), of Amesbury and Haverhill; m. Dec. 17[Hv] or 19[S], 1663, (5) DEBORAH[2] BARNES. Of Hv., Oct., 1672; oath al. and fid. at A., Dec., 1677. He d. Sep. 10, 1696[Hv]; will, of A., Sep. 7, Sep. 29, 1696. Wid. Deborah d. Jan. 14, 1718-9 [Hv]. Children:

41 I SAMUEL,[3] b. Jan. 26, 1666-7[S]; recd. land in A. by will of father, 1696. A Samuel m. April 20, 1699[Hv], KATHERINE HASTINGS (*Robert*).
42 II DEBORAH,[3] b. ——; d. Sep. 25, 1669[Hv].
43 III RACHEL,[3] b. Aug. 3, 1670[ANkS]; liv. 1696.
44 IV JOSEPH,[3] b. May 3, 1673[Hv]; m. June 14, 1698[A], JEMIMA[3] EASTMAN; recd. land in A. by will of father, 1696. +
45 V WILLIAM,[3] b. Feb. 20, 1674-5[Hv]; m. Dec. 31, 1700, MARY[3] KELLY; recd. land in Hv. by will of father, 1696. +
46 VI REBECCA,[3]* b. ——; m. Jan. 5, 1696-7[Nb], ABIEL[3] KELLY (*John*,[2] *John*[1]).
47 VII EPHRAIM,[3] b. Nov. 8, 1679[Hv]; recd. land in Hv. by father's will, 1696. An Eph. of Hv. m. Feb. 7, 1705-6[S], HANNAH[3] EASTMAN (*Nathl.*,[2] *Roger*[1]).†
48 VIII SARAH,[3] b. Nov. 8, 1679[Hv], twin; liv. 1696. [See Unclassified Records, No. 9, p. 131.]
49 IX AMOS,[3] b. June 15, 1683[Hv]; d. April 25, 1686[Hv].
50 X MARY,[3] b. May 16, 1685[Hv]; liv. 1696.

26 MOSES[3] DAVIS (*John*,[2] *James*[1]), of Haverhill and Dover, b. 1657; m. Jan. 16, 1681[Hv], RUHAMAH[3] DOW (*Stephen*,[2] *Thomas*[1]). Oath al. and fid. in Hv. in 1677; rem. to Dover ab. 1686; killed by Indians, June 10, 1724. Children:

51 I JOHN,[4] b. Jan. 4, 1682[Hv].
52 II MOSES,[4] b. Nov. 2, 1684[Hv]; killed by Ind. with his father.
53 III JABEZ,[4] b. ——, Dover.
54 IV EBENEZER,[4] b. June 10, 1702, [Sv], Dover.

---

* The record book at Sm. reads *Dorothy*, an error in copying. The original will has Rebecca.

† EPHRAIM[3] DAVIS, of Hv., grandson of *James*,[1] prob. the above, will March 23, 1746; Oct. 7, 1751. Chil.: *Ephraim*,[4] liv. in A; *Benjamin*;[4] *John*;[4] *Sarah*,[4] m. Thomas Bettle; *Hannah*,[4] m. (71) Richard[4] Colby; *Elizabeth*,[4] m. Eliphalet Hadley; *Amos*.[4] recd. father's homestead, in Hv.

33 STEPHEN[3] DAVIS (*Ephraim*,[2] *James*[1]), of Haverhill, b. 1663; m. Dec. 23, 1685[Hv], Mary Tucker. Will May 5, May 25, 1719; wife Mary ment. Children:

55 I JUDITH,[4] b. July 23, 1687[Hv]; liv. 1719.
56 II EBENEZER,[4] b. Nov. 3, 1689[Hv]; went away from his father at age of 18; liv. 1719.
57 III JONATHAN,[4] b. Dec. 16, 1691[Hv]; liv. 1719.
58 IV ELEANOR,[4] b. April 13, 1694[Hv]; liv. 1719.
59 V JEMIMA,[4] b. Oct. 30, 1697[Hv]; liv. 1719; [m. Nov. 19, 1718, (111) EDWARD[3] AYRES?].
60 VI PHEBE,[4] b. Jan. 16, 1699-1700[Hv]; liv. 1719.
61 VII JABEZ,[4] b. Feb. 24, 1701-2[Hv]; liv. 1719.
62 VIII GIDEON,[4] b. June 2, 1704[Hv]; not in will.
63 IX DINAH,[4] b. March 24, 1706-7[Hv]; liv. 1719.
64 X PRISCILLA,[4] b. Sep. 15, 1711[Hv]; liv. 1719.

44 JOSEPH[3] DAVIS (*Samuel*,[2] *James*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1673; m. June 14, 1698[A], JEMIMA[3] EASTMAN (*Nathaniel*,[2] *Roger*[1]). Will March 2, 1744; April 14, 1755, wife Jemima ment. Children:

65 I NATHANIEL,[4] b. Sep. 12, 1699[A]; liv. 1744.
66 II JOSEPH,[4] b. Feb. 23, 1701-2[A]. He had sons *Joseph*[5] and *William*[5] in 1744.
67 III JEMIMA,[4] b. Jan. 25, 1705-6[A]; m. —— Whittier; liv. 1744.
68 IV REBECCA,[4] b. May 20, 1708[A]; prob. d. young.
69 V ELIZABETH,[4] b. Sep. 25, 1711[A]; m. —— Colby; liv. 1744.
70 VI SAMUEL,[4] b. April 27, 1714[A]; liv. 1744.

45 WILLIAM[3] DAVIS (*Samuel*,[2] *James*[1]), of Haverhill, "yeoman," b. 1675; m. Dec. 31, 1700[Hv and Nb], MARY[3] KELLY (*John*,[2] *John*[1]). He d. Sep. 11, 1753. Will April 7, 1746; Sep. 17, 1753. Wife Mary d. Dec. 5, 1747. Children:

71 I MARY,[4] b. Nov. 29, 1701[Hv]; d. Feb. 14, 1701-2.
72 II MARY,[4] b. March 28, 1703[Hv]; d. Jan. 6, 1709-10.
73 III DEBORAH,[4] b. Nov. 30, 1705[Hv]; m. Dec. 5, 1726, HENRY WILLIAMS (*Thomas*), of Amesbury; liv. 1746.
74 IV ABIGAIL,[4] b. June 20, 1708[Hv]; m. SAMUEL[4] SARGENT (*Chas.*,[3] *Wm.*,[2] *Wm.*[1]). She d. bef. 1746, leaving son Wm. Sargent and others.
75 V MARY,[4] b. April 10, 1711[Hv]; d. Dec. 19, 1718[Hv].
76 VI SARAH,[4] b. June 4, 1714[Hv]; m. (72?) ISAAC[4] COLBY; liv. 1746.
77 VII WILLIAM,[4] b. Nov. 28, 1719[Hv]; d. June 27, 1720[Hv].
78 VIII JUDITH,[4] b. March 12, 1721-2[Hv]; m. Dec. 2, 1740, EZRA[4] CHASE (*Jacob*,[3] *John*,[2] *Aq.*[1]) They had the Davis homestead in East Haverhill.

79 JOHN[1] DAVIS, "yeoman" or "planter," an early settler of Newbury, b. ab. 1612; d. Nov. 12, 1675[Nb]; will presented Sep. 26, 1676, ment. wife "Elnor," son John, her other four sons, and a dau. John and wife members Nb. chh. 1674. By his deposition at Salis. in 1664, he seems to have hired Mr. Hooke's farm in 1662, of Mr. Sam. Hall. Children:

80 I MARY,[2] b. Oct. 6, 1642[Nb]; d. young.

81 II JOHN,[2] b. Jan. 15, 1644-5[Nb]; m. April 8, 1681[Nb], (10) SARAH[2] CARTER,, who was liv. 1718. Chil.: *Mary*,[3] b. March 23, 1683[C Nb]; *Sarah*,[3] b. July 13, 1685[C Nb]; *John*,[3] b. July 29, 1692[Nb]. John Davis, Jr., of Nb., "planter," bought land in A., 1669 and 1674.

82 III ZACHARY,[2] b. Feb. 22, 1645-6[Nb]; m. Feb. 4, 1680-1[Nb], Judith Brown. Oath al. at Nb. 1678. 2 chil. C Nb. He d. June 25, 1692. A wid. Judith Davis m. Jan. 7, 1695-6[Nb], Henry Bradley.

83 IV JEREMIAH,[2] b. June 21, 1648[Nb]; m. March 5, 1688-9, wid. MARY JOYE. +

84 V MARY,[2] b. Aug. 12, 1650[Nb].

85 VI CORNELIUS,[2] b. April 15, 1653[Nb]; m. 1st, Sarah ——; 2d, Aug. 8, 1696[Nb], Elizabeth Hidden of Rw. Oath al. at Nb. 1678. 5 chil. C Nb.

86 VII EPHRAIM,[2] b. Sep. 29, 1655[Nb]; m. Elizabeth ——. Oath al. at Nb. 1678. 5 chil. C Nb. Will of Eph. Davis of Nb. 1719.

83 JEREMIAH[2] DAVIS (*John*[1]), of Newbury and Amesbury, b. 1648; m. March 5, 1688-9[A], MARY[3] HUNTINGTON (*John*,[2] *Wm.*[1]) [wid. of ABRAHAM JOY]. He took oath al. at Nb. 1678; rem. to A. ab. 1690; d. Dec. 10, 1716[A]. Est. div. 1717, wid. Mary liv. Children:

87 I MARY,[3] b. Jan. 6, 1689-90[A]; liv. 1717; m. ab. 1712, (20) RALPH[4] BLAISDELL.

88 II JEREMIAH,[3] b. July 16, 1692[A]; liv. 1726, in A.

89 III ELIZABETH,[3] b. July 9, 1694[A]; pub. Dec. 8, 1722[A], to James Tonge of A.; both liv. 1726.

90 IV JUDITH,[3] b. Feb. 8, 1696-7[A]; unm. in 1726; res. A.

91 V JOANNA,[3] or HANNAH,[3] b. May 27, 1702[A]; m. March 16, 1724-5[A], Joseph Bean of Kingston; both liv. 1726.

92 FRANCIS DAVIS, of Amesbury, m. Jan. 20, 1673-4 [A Nk S], MARY[2] TAYLOR (*Walter*[1]). Oath al. and fid. at A., Dec. 20, 1677; "training band" 1680; d. April 12, 1710; adm. est. Sep. 4, 1710; inv. May 11, 1710. Children:

93 I JOHN, b. Sep. 2, 1674[A Nk S]; liv. in A., 1710; adm. father's est.
94 II GERTRUDE, b. Nov. 13, 1676[A Nk S]; prob. pub. Nov. 2, 1700[A], to JACOB[3] SARGENT (*Thomas*,[2] *Wm.*[1]).
95 III A SON, b. ——.
96 IV FRANCIS, b. Sep. 29, 1687[A], "3d son;" res. A. 1720-30. Will of a Francis of A. Jan. 6, 1745; Nov. 12, 1753; wife Joanna; chil.: *Anna* Stevens; *Joanna; Gideon; Francis; Philip:* a *dau.* m. —— Nichols, prob. d. bef. 1745, leaving a dau. "Cartret" [Gertrude].

97 JOHN DAVIS, of Amesbury, m. ab. 1683, Elizabeth Cilley [or Silly] [dau. of wid. Martha (Cilley) Clough, p. 99, who deeded them land in A., Nov., 1684]. He was in A. as early as 1684, and may be the same as (23) John.[3]* Children:

98 I A DAUGHTER, b. ——.
99 II MARTHA, b. Nov. 26, 1686[A], "2d dau."
100 III JOHN, b. May 4, 1689[A].
101 IV MARY, b. Nov. 15, 1691[A].
102 V SARAH, b. June 14, 1694[A].
103 VI ICHABOD BOWDEN, b. April 27, 1697[A]. An Ichabod Davis m. Feb. 28, 1717-8[A], Mehitable Chandler.
104 VII "BARBERY," b. July 29, 1699[A].

Unclassified Records.†

1 John Davis, Sen., "yeoman" or "planter," of Ames., 1694-5, 1696-7, bought and sold land in S.

2 John Davis, "planter," "late of Nb., now of Ames.," sold land in Nb. 1697-8. Nos. 1 and 2 may refer to (81) John.[2]

3 John Davis, Sen., of Ames., sold land in A. to Henry Blaisdell of A., "cordwainer," Dec., 1709. "My grandfather Henry Blaisdell, decd.," ment. in boundary.‡

4 JOHN DAVIS, of Ames., inv. est. May 22, 1727; est. div. Dec., 1727; wid. Sarah; chil.: *Sarah; Hannah;* and *Jonathan*, b. Jan. 6, 1695-6[A]. This may possibly be (81) JOHN;[2] but we have no record of the birth of Hannah, nor of the death of Mary and John; and it may be a John of a later generation.

5 JONATHAN DAVIS of Ames., m. Martha Dow of A., Sep. 17, 1719[A]. He was dead in 1743; est. div. 1747-8; chil.: *Elizabeth, John, Ruth, Hannah, Orphia,* and *Malachi;* last five minors in 1743.

---

* Wife, son, and dau. of a John Davis of "Jemaico," [W. Ames.], taken by Indians, Aug. 9, 1704. [Pike's Journal.]

† (9) Samuel[2] Davis served in King Philip's war, June, 1676; also a Thomas Davis.

‡ It is possible that in Ames., ab. 1700, (81) was John, Sen.; (23) and (97) John, Jr.; and (93) John 3d; but it is by no means certain that they were the three Johns. If (81) John was not liv. in A. in 1709, then (97) may have been Sen., if living.

6 JOHN DAVIS, Jr., of A., m. (6) BETHIA ASH, Oct. 19, 1702[A]; both liv. 1706; son *Nathaniel* b. April 14, 1704[A]. John Davis, Jr. of A. m. Elizabeth Beetle of Nb., June 28, 1708[A].

7 JOHN DAVIS [3d in 1707], of A., "blockmaker," m. Ruth Jewell [wid. of Thomas], of A., Dec. 22, 1707[A]; liv. in A. 1740. Chil.: *Nehemiah*, b. Feb. 4, 1708-9[A]; *Mary*, b. April 12, 1710[A]; *Timothy*, b. Feb. 1, 1711-2[A]; *Alice*, b. June 1, 1713[A]; *Ruth*, b. Jan. 2, 1719[A]; *Benjamin*, b. Oct. 20, 1726[A]. Nehemiah Davis, "blockmaker," son of John, liv. in A. 1734-41.

8 THOMAS DAVIS, of A., m. Dec. 15, 1709[A], DEBORAH[3] MARTIN (*John*,[2] *Geo.*[1]). Chil.: *Abigail*, b. Oct. 6, 1710[A]; *Thomas*, b. Feb. 28, 1711-2[A]; *Mary*, b. Jan. 17, 1713[A]; *Sarah*, b. Jan. 20, 1715-6[A]; *Amos*, b. Nov. 28, 1718[A]; *Meribah*, b. Jan. 21, 1719-20[A]; *Moses*, b. Jan. 16, 1721-2[A]; *Timothy*, b. March 1, 1723-4[A].

9 Sarah Davis, of Hv., m. Nathaniel Eastman of S., Jan. 10, 1703-4, [(48) Sarah[3]?].

10 Sarah Davis, of A., m. Philip Rowell, Jan. 20, 1703-4[S], [dau. (81) John[2]?].

11 Hannah Davis, sometime of Hv., now of S., m. John Griffin of S., March 28, 1706[S].

12 Elizabeth Davis, of Nb., pub. to Samuel Batchelder, April 1, 1706 [D Hm].

13 Mary Davis, of A., m. Thomas Stevens, May 12, 1709[S].

14 Judith Davis pub. to Wm. Buswell, Jr., both of S., Oct. 30, 1713.

15 Wid. Elizabeth Davis m. Joseph Gould, both of A., Jan. 26, 1713-4[A].

16 Anne Davis, of A., m. John Harvey, Nov. 30, 1714[A].

17 Alice Davis, of A., m. Benjamin Tucker, Dec. 16, 1714[A].

18 Joanna Davis m. (50) Jacob[3] Chase, Aug. 24, 1716.

19 Samuel Davis m. Mary Fowler, both of A., Sep. 18, 1716[A].

20 Joseph Davis pub. to Sarah Colby of A., Oct. 24, 1724[A].

HENRY DEARING [or DEERING], Mr., m. June 8, 1664[S], Mrs. Ann Benning. He was licensed to sell "strong waters" in Salisbury, April, 1664; but was licensed to keep the "ordinary" for Hampton, April, 1665, and was admitted to that town Nov., 1665. About 1667 he rem. to Portsmouth, where he was in the same business. Child:

ANN, b. May 31, 1667[D Hm].

1 ISRAEL DIAMOND [or DYMOND], of Amesbury, m. Jan. 5, 1690-1[A], ABIELL [or ABIHAIL] PROWSE (*John*). He was of Boston, Dec., 1690; d. Nov. 13, 1716. Will Nov. 4, 1716; May 6, 1717. Wid. Abiell m. Nov. 11, 1718[A], (11?) RICHARD[3] BARTLETT. Children:

2 1 HANNAH, b. Sep. 4, 1693[A]; m. Dec. 17, 1713[A], JOHN[3] MUSSEY [*John*,[2] *John*[1]?); liv. 1716.

3 II REUBEN, b. Feb. 8, 1694-5[A]; liv. 1716; prob. m. Dec. 20, 1721[A), DOROTHY WORTHEN (*Thomas?, Ezekiel*).

4 III ELIZABETH, b. May 7, 1697[A]; m. Dec. 12, 1717[A], SAMUEL STRAW (*Wm.*).

JOHN DIBBS, Capt., of Salisbury, and afterwards of Norfolk, Va., m. ab. 1689, HEPZIBAH[2] MORRILL (*Abraham*[1]). Child, [perhaps others]:

MICHAEL, b. May 6, 1690[S]; res. Salis. in 1728, but had previously lived in the city of London.

1 JOHN[1] DICKISON [or DICKSON], of Salisbury, "planter" or "husbandman," recd. land in the "first division," in 1643 and '44; "commoner" and taxed 1650 and '52; oath al. and fid. 1677, etc. He m. 1st, Mary ——; 2d, Ann —— [wid. of Wm. Gouge*]; 3d, April 14, 1681[S], Alice —— [wid. of John Roper]. Wife Mary d. April 16, 1647[S]; wife Ann was liv. 1662 and '4. He d. Dec. 30,† 1683[S]; will Dec. 27, 1683; —— 1684. Wid. Alice m. ab. 1684, (1) WILLIAM[1] ALLEN. [See p. 31.] Children:

2 I MARY,[2] b. March 12, 1639-40[S]; m. —— Roe; liv. 1683.

3 II JOHN,[2] b. Oct. 20, 1642[S]; m. May 17, 1671[S], Hannah Gough [Gouge?*]. She d. Dec. 15, 1679[S]. John, Jr., signed deed with John, Sen., in 1682.

FRANCIS DOVE‡ [DOUE or DOW], Mr., recd. land in Salisbury in the "first division," in 1640, '41, and '42. His name appears on the list of "commoners," 1650; but not in the prominent place it had in the earlier lists, and he was not taxed in 1650 and '52. In 1660, in a boundary of land in S., is "land sometimes Master Doues." His name occurs in 1661, with other non-resi-

* Inv. est. William Gouge [or Googe], Oct. 28, 1645; recd. June 30, 1646; no res. given; wid. Ann and "three small children." "Marah" Gouge m. John Pressie in 1663.

† Probate records Dec. 29, town Dec. 30. In his will he mentioned his wife (whom he seems to have married in Charlestown), her grandchild Sam. Adams; his son John Dickison, his dau. Mary Roe; and gave to his "dau.-in-law Mary Pressie, the great chest that was her mother's."

‡ His name is generally spelled *Doue*, on all original records, where *u* and *v* were usually exchanged, as in *Goue* for *Gove*, *haue* for *have*, and *vpland* for *upland*, etc. The spelling *Dove* has been observed once or twice at Salem.

dents, on lists of lots in S. In April, 1664, Capt. Robert Pike was "atturney to ye worshipfull Mr Francis Doue of Salis. in old England." Sv. states that he came from that town to this country. It is evident that he returned to Eng. very early, but retained his common right in S. till his death. He was prob. the Francis Dove who m. Oct. 19, 1641, *in Salis., Eng.*, ALICE BATT [wid. of Rev. Peter Thacher and sister of CHRISTOPHER BATT, pp. 60, 62, 63, 83]; was mayor of Salisbury, Eng., and "justice." Francis Dove, gent., bur. Oct. 11, 1666; wid. Alice, bp. Jan. 30, 1604-5, bur. Sep. 16, 1669; all in Salis., Eng. Child:

PETER, b. —— in Eng. "Only son and heir" of Francis Doue, gent., decd., in 1674, when Peter Doue, Esq., of New Sarum, Wilts, Eng., sold his father's common right in Salis., New Eng., to Timothy Lindall of Boston. The latter, then of Salem, sold it to Capt. Henry True in 1677.

1 HENRY[1] DOW, of Watertown and Hampton, "husbandman," b. ab. 1608; came from Ormsby, Norfolk Co., Eng., to W. in 1637; rem. to Hm. 1644; rep. 1655 and '6. He m. 1st, Feb. 11, 1630-1, Joan —— [wid. of Roger Nudd*], who was bur. June 20, 1640; 2d, in 1641, Margaret Cole of Dedham. He d. April 21, 1659[D Hm]; will March 16, Oct. 4, 1659. Wid. Marg. m. Oct. 23, 1661, RICHARD[1] KIMBALL of Ips. Children:

2 I THOMAS,[2] bp. Dec. 27, 1631, in Eng.; d. at Watertown, bur. July 10, 1641.
3 II HENRY,[2] bp. ab. 1634, in Eng.; m. 1st, June 17, 1659, HANNAH[2] PAGE; 2d, Nov. 10, 1704, wid. Mary Green. +
4 III A CHILD,[2] b. ——; prob. d. in infancy.
5 IV JOSEPH,[2] b. March 20, 1638-9, in W.; m. Dec. 17, 1662, Mary Sanborn. +
6 V DANIEL,[2] b. Sep. 22, 1641, in W.; m. Nov. 13, 1673[D Hm], Elizabeth Lamprey; res. Hm.; d. March 7, 1718; 5 chil. [D Hm].
7 VI MARY,[2] b. Sep. 14, 1643, in W.; d. unm., 1731.
8 VII HANNAH,[2] b. after 1644; m. 1670[Ip], Jonas Gregory of Ip.
9 VIII THOMAS,[2] b. April 28, 1653[D Hm]; m. 1st, Sarah Wall; 2d, Susanna ——. +
10 IX JEREMIAH,[2] b. Sep. 6, 1657[D Hm]; m. Susanna ——; d. in Ip., 1723, leaving an only child, *Margaret*,[3] b. after 1705.

3 HENRY[2] DOW, Capt., (*Henry*[1]), of Hampton, b. ab. 1634; m. 1st, June 17, 1659, HANNAH[2] PAGE (*Robert*[1]); 2d, Nov. 10,

* She had a son, Thomas Nudd, liv. in 1649, adopted by Henry Dow. Some early dates are from Bond's Watertown, others from D Hm.

1704, Mary Hussey (Capt. Christopher) [wid. of —— Green]. He was marshal of the Province, 1680; d. May 6, 1707. Children:

11 I JOSEPH,[3] b. March 30, 1660; d. unm. Aug. 17, 1680[D Hm].
12 II SAMUEL,[3] Dea., b. Nov. 4, 1662; m. 1st, Dec. 12, 1683, Abigail Hobbs; 2d, Feb. 13, 1708, wid. Sarah (Taylor) Garland; res. Hm.; d. June 20, 1714. 10 chil.[D Hm].
13 III SIMON,[3] b. March 4, 1667; m. 1st, Nov. 5, 1685, Sarah Marston; 2d, May 29, 1700, Mehetabel Green; res. Hm.; d. Oct. 2, 1707. 8 chil.[D Hm].
14 IV JABEZ,[3] Capt., b. Feb. 8, 1672; m. March 24, 1693, Esther Shaw; res. Hm.; d. Jan. 14, 1752. 7 chil.[D Hm].

5 JOSEPH[2] DOW, Serg., (*Henry*[1]), of Hampton, b. 1639; m. Dec. 17, 1662[D Hm], Mary Sanborn; res. near Salis., in what is now Seabrook; d. April 4, 1703[D Hm]. Children:

15 I JOSEPH,[3] b. Oct. 20, 1663[D Hm]; m. May 25, 1687, MARY[2] CHALLIS. +
16 II JOHN,[3] b. Dec. 12, 1665[D Hm]; m. Nov. 27, 1696, Hannah Page. 8 chil.
17 III MARY,[3] b. Jan. 15, 1668 [D Hm].
18 IV JAMES,[3] b. Sep. 17, 1670[D Hm]; prob. d. bef. 1703, without chil.
19 V HANNAH,[3] b. Aug. 25, 1672[D Hm]; m. WILLIAM[3] FOWLER (*Thomas*,[2] *Philip*[1]). +
20 VI HENRY,[3] b. Nov. 7, 1674[D Hm]; m. Dec. 7, 1694, Mary Mussey. +
21 VII JEREMIAH,[3] b. March 24, 1677[D Hm]; m. April 5, 1697, Elizabeth Perkins. +
22 VIII JOSIAH,[3] b. July 12, 1679[D Hm]; m. Sep. 22, 1710, Mary Purington of Salis.; res. Seabrook; d. April 18, 1718.
23 IX THOMAS,[3] b. April 26, 1682[D Hm]; living in Salis., unm., in 1721.
24 X CHARITY,[3] b. Dec. 7, 1684[D Hm], in Salis.; unm. in 1721.
25 XI SAMUEL,[3] b. June 4, 1687[D Hm]; m. Nov. 17, 1711, Sarah Shepard (Sam.?); res. S.
26 XII AARON,[3] b. April 4, 1692[D Hm]; prob. d. bef. 1703.

9 THOMAS[2] DOW (*Henry*[1]), of Ipswich, there as early as 1675, b. 1653; m. 1st, Sarah* Wall (James of Hm.); 2d, bef. 1685, Susanna ——. Wife Sarah d. Feb. 7, 1680-1[Ip]. Will Nov. 15, 1720; July 27, 1728. Children:

27 I DANIEL,[3] b. ——; d. in Ip., unm.; will March 1, May 3, 1725.
28 II EPHRAIM,[3] b. ——; liv. 1725.
29 III JOHN,[3] b. April 24, 1685[Ip]; liv. 1725.

---

* Sister of Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Harvey.

30 IV EBENEZER,[3] b. May 26, 1692[Sv]; liv. 1725.
31 V THOMAS,[3] b. Nov. 29, 1694[Sv]; liv. 1725.
32 VI HANNAH,[3] b. Oct. 3, 1697[Sv]; liv. 1725.
33 VII JEREMIAH,[3] b. Dec. 12, 1699[Sv]; liv. 1725.

15 JOSEPH[3] DOW (*Joseph*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Hampton and Salisbury, b. 1663; m. May 25, 1687[A], (9) MARY[2] CHALLIS. Wife Mary d. May 14, 1697[S].* Children:

34 I JOSEPH,[4] b. Feb. 6, 1687-8[D Hm]; liv. 1715.*
35 II JOHN,[4] b. Dec. 16, 1689[D Hm], liv. in S. in 1730. A John Dow of S. m., Jan. 6, 1713-4[S], Dinah Severans of S.
36 III JAMES,[4] b. Oct. 8, 1693[S]; m. May 24, 1721, Mary Nichols; liv. in A. in 1730.
37 IV PHILIP,[4] b. April 26, 1695[S]; m. 1st, Hannah Griffin; 2d, Sarah Freese [wid. of Jonathan]; res. Kingston and Kensington, but liv. in Hm. in 1730.
38 V MARY,[4] b. May 14, 1697[S]; liv. 1715.†

20 HENRY[3] DOW (*Joseph*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Hampton and Salisbury, b. 1674; m. Dec. 7, 1694, MARY MUSSEY. He d. Jan. 22, 1738-9; bur. at Seabrook; will Dec. 28, Feb. 12, 1738-9, of S., wife Mary ment. She d. May 18, 1739, in her 62d year. Prob. Friends. Children:

39 I JOANNA,[4] b. Oct. 4, 1696[S]; pub. 1st, March 16, 1716-7, to NEHEMIAH[3] HEATH (*John*,[2] *Barth.*[1]); m. 2d, Jan. 21, 1719, AARON[3] MORRILL (*Jacob*,[2] *Abraham*[1]); d. April 18, 1736.
40 II LYDIA,[4] b. Dec. 31, 1699[S]; m. Dec. 10, 1719, Samuel Gould of A.; liv. 1738.
41 III SAMUEL,[4] b. Jan. 22, 1702-3[S]; d. May 9, 1773.
42 IV SUSANNA,[4] b. March 12, 1705[S]; name Dow in 1738.
43 V RUTH,[4] b. June 4, 1707[S]; m. 1st, —— Rowe; 2d, Jan. 13, 1735, John Mottill of Kittery.
44 VI JUDITH,[4] b. June 10, 1710[S]; m. May 16, 1728, John Mumford of Newport [or "Narragansett"], R. I.
45 VII HENRY,[4] b. Dec. 13, 1711[S]; per. d. young.
46 VIII DANIEL,[4] b. Feb. 4, 1714[S]; per. d. young.

---

* Adm. est. of a Joseph Dow of S. Feb. 21, 1735.

† The 5 chil. named above, including Mary, in 1715, speak of land in A., "our father sold to Wm. Davis and John Cottle," [Deed]. D Hm. gives Mary b. May 11, d. May 14, 1697, the date of her mother's death, which must be incorrect.

21 JEREMIAH[3] DOW (*Joseph*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Hampton and Salisbury, b. 1677; m. April 5, 1697, Elizabeth[3] Perkins (Abraham,[2] Ab.[1]); prob. a Friend; liv. 1735. Children:

47 I MERCY,[4] b. March 11, 1698[D Hm]; m. April 28, 1737, Archelaus Adams.
48 II JEREMIAH,[4] b. Jan. 9, 1699-1700[S].
49 III JONATHAN,[4] b. Dec. 21, 1701[S].
50 IV DAVID,[4] b. Dec. 17, 1703[S].
51 V ABIGAIL,[4] b. Dec. 19, 1705[S].
52 VI EBENEZER,[4] b. Jan. 31, 1708[S]; m. Lydia ——.
53 VII GIDEON,[4] b. Nov. 20, 1710[S]; m. Nov. 12, 1735, Lydia Perkins; d. 1756, in the army.
54 VIII PATIENCE,[4] b. Jan. 19, 1712[S].
55 IX ELIZABETH,[4] b. March 1, 1714-5.
56 X HANNAH,[4] b. Oct. 21, 1716.

57 THOMAS[1] DOW, an early settler of Newbury, b. ab. 1615; m. Phebe ——; rem. to Haverhill. He d. May 31, 1654[Hv]; will May 29, 1654; April 8, 1656. Wid. Phebe m. JOHN[1] EATON, Nov. 20, 1661[Hv]. Children:

58 I JOHN,[2] b. after 1633; m. Oct. 23, 1665, MARY[2] PAGE; "eldest son" in 1654. +
59 II THOMAS,[2] b. after 1635; m. Dec. 17, 1668, DORCAS KIMBALL; "second son." +
60 III STEPHEN,[2] b. March 29, 1642[Nb]; m. 1st, Sep. 16, 1663, Ann Storie; 2d, Feb. 7, 1715-6[Hv], Joanna Hutchins. +
61 IV MARY,[2] b. April 26, 1644[Nb]; m. Matthew Clark; liv. 1695. 1st GILBERT WILFORD
62 V MARTHA,[2] b. June 1, 1648[Nb]; m. 1st, June 27, 1672[Hv], JOSEPH[2] HEATH (*Barthol.*[1]); 2d, Dec. 2, 1673[Hv], JOSEPH[2] PAGE (*John*[1]); 3d, March 19, 1683-9[Hv], SAMUEL[2] PARKER (*Joseph*[1]).

58 JOHN[2] DOW (*Thomas*[1]), of Haverhill, "cooper," m. Oct. 23, 1665[Hv], MARY[2] PAGE (*John*[1]); free. 1666; d. Nov. 26, 1672[Hv]. Inv. est. April 8, 1673; est. div. 1673-7. Wid. Mary m. July 14, 1673[Hv], SAMUEL SHEPARD. Children:

63 I MARY,[3] b. April, 1668[Hv]; d. same month.
64 II JOSEPH,[3] b. Sep. 20, 1669[Hv]; chose uncle Ones. Page guard. 1686; res. Hv.; d. March 16, 1688-9, unm. Sam. Dow adm. est. Dec. 30, 1695; est. div. among his uncle and aunts.

59 THOMAS[2] DOW (*Thomas*[1]), of Haverhill, m. Dec. 17, 1668[Bd Sm], DORCAS[3] KIMBALL (*Henry*,[2] *Richard*[1]). He d.

June 21, 1676[Hv]; will June 16, Nov. 14, 1676.* Thomas Dow of Nb. bought land in Hv. in 1662. Children:

65 I THOMAS,[3] b. Oct. 23, 1669[Hv]; d. Nov. 4, 1669[Hv].
66 II HENRY,[3] b. March 5, 1670-1[Hv]; prob. m. April 11, 1692[Hv], ELIZABETH[3] COLBY; liv. 1695. +
67 III DORCAS,[3] b. Feb. 27, 1672-3[Hv]; d. April 3, 1673[Hv].
68 IV PHEBE,[3] b. Sep. 20, 1674[Hv]; liv. 1695, name Dow.

60 STEPHEN[2] DOW (*Thomas*[1]), of Haverhill, b. 1642; m. 1st, Sep. 16, 1663[Hv], Ann Storie [or Stacy, Sm.]; 2d, Feb. 7, 1715-6[Hv], Joanna Hutchins; oath free. 1668. Wife Ann d. Feb. 3, 1714-5[Hv]. He d. July 3, 1717[Hv]; will July 1, July 17, 1717.† Wid. Joanna d. Oct. 29, 1734[Hv]. Children:

69 I RUHAMAH,[3] b. Jan. 24, 1663-4[Hv]; m. Jan. 16, 1681[Hv], (26) MOSES[3] DAVIS; she was liv. 1717. +
70 II SAMUEL,[3] b. Jan. 22, 1665-6[Hv]; prob. m. May 5, 1691[Hv], Ruth Johnson [wid. of (20) TIMOTHY AYER]; res. Hv.; d. Dec. 30, 1749. 8 chil.
71 III HANNAH,[3] b. July 1, 1668[Hv]; [m. —— Johnson?]. Will ment. granddau. Lydia Johnson, 1717.
72 IV STEPHEN,[3] b. Sep. 10, 1670[Hv]; prob. m. Dec. 14, 1697[Hv], Mary Hutchins; liv. 1717.
73 V MARTHA,[3] b. April 1, 1673[Hv]; killed in the Dustin massacre, March 15, 1696-7[Hv].†
74 VI JOHN,[3] b. July 13, 1675[Hv]; per. m. May 23, 1696[Hv], (26) SARAH[3] BROWN; liv. 1717.

66? HENRY[3] DOW (*Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]?), of Haverhill and Amesbury, b. 1671; m. April 11, 1692[Hv], (25) ELIZABETH[3] COLBY. Children:

75 I A CHILD,[4] b. Oct. 13, 1693[Hv]; d. same day [Hv].
76 II MARTHA,[4] b. Oct., 1694[Hv], [prob. others].
77 III ELIZABETH,[4] b. Oct. 12, 1702[A].
78 IV THOMAS,[4] b. May 3, 1704[A].
79 V ISAAC,[4] b. Jan. 27, 1707[A].
80 VI JOSEPH,[4] b. Aug. 27, 1709[A].

---

* He ment. his uncle Benj. Kimball. Henry Kimball of Hv. ap. adm. est. Nov., 1676. The will gave eldest son to Joan, wife of John Haseltine. Perhaps there was also a posthumous child.

† Will of Stephen[2] ment. "my son Josiah Gage" [or Page]. We should suppose that (73) was the Martha Dow who m. Josiah Gage, May 17, 1697[Hv], were it not impossible to harmonize the dates.

1 ROBERT[1] DOWNER, of Newbury, bought land in Salisbury in 1661, and was living in S. in 1664 and later. He was prob. a different person from (7) Robert, and d. before the latter became of age. David R. Downer of East Orange, N. J., states that Robert[1] Downer came from near Salis., Eng.; that he mar. Hannah Vincent, a French Huguenot, and had two sons, Joseph and Robert.

2 JOSEPH[2] DOWNER (*Robert*[1]?), of Newbury, b. ab. 1638; m. July 9, 1660[Nb], Mary Knight (John). Joseph and wife members Nb. chh. 1674; oath al. at Nb. 1678; liv. there 1680. Children:

3 I MARY,[3] b. March 18, 1661-2[Nb].*

4 II JOSEPH,[3] b. April 25, 1666[Nb]; m, Hannah ——; both liv. Nb. 1715. Chil.: *Joseph*,[4] b. Sep. 29, 1693[C Nb]; *John*,[4] b. March 15, 1695 [C Nb]; *Andrew*,[4] b May 14, 1697[C Nb]; *Samuel*,[4], b. April 12, 1699[C Nb]; *Richard*,[4] b. Feb. 11, 1702[C Nb]; *Hannah*,[4] b. Feb. 16, 1704[C Nb]; *Benjamin*,[4] b. Feb. 24, 1706[C Nb].

5 III ANDREW,[3] b. July 25, 1672[Nb]; m. Dec. 20, 1699[Nb], SUSANNA[3] HUNTINGTON (*John*,[2] *Wm.*[1]); res. Nb. She was liv. 1723. Chil.: *John*,[4] b. Oct. 22, 1700[C Nb]; *Mary*,[4] b. May 22, 1702[C Nb]; *Gideon*,[4] b. Sep. 5, 1703[C Nb].

6 IV A DAUGHTER,[3] b. Jan. 16, 1675-6[Nb].

7 ROBERT[2] DOWNER (*Robert*[1]?), of Salisbury, "house carpenter," b. ab. 1650; m. May 6, 1675[S], SARAH[3] EATON (*John*,[2] *John*[1]); oath al. and fid. at S. 1677; signed petition of 1680 there, witness Susanna Martin trial, 1692. He d. Feb. 12, 1720-1[S]. Wife Sarah adm. S. chh. Sep. 17, 1698; liv. 1709. Children:

8 I ROBERT,[3] b. July 23, 1676[S]; bp. July 29, 1694; liv. in S. 1701, when his father deeded him land. Prob. Robert, Jr., died or rem. from S. soon after.†

9 II MARTHA,[3] b. Oct. 1, 1678[S]; bp. July 29, 1694.

10 III JOHN,[3] b. April 1, 1681[S]; bp. July 29, 1694; liv. in S. 1708.

11 IV ANDREW,[3] b. Sep. 7, 1683[S]; bp. July 29, 1694; liv. in S. 1709, when his father deeded him land.

---

* Samuel Lothrop of Bridgewater, b. ab. 1660, m. Sarah Downer, ab. 1682. It has been thought that she was dau. of (2) Joseph, b. ab. 1664.

† The name Robert Downer occurs very frequently in deeds from 1661 to 1719, but we have noticed Sen. and Jr. only in 1696-7 and 1701.

12 v SAMUEL,[3] b. April 5, 1686[S]; bp. July 29, 1694.
13 vi JOSEPH,[3] b. March 4, 1687-8[S]; d. young.
14 vii SARAH,[3] b. Oct. 6, 1690[S].
15 viii MARY,[3] b. Feb. 22, 1695-6[S]; bp. April 23, 1699.
16 ix JOSEPH,[3] b. May 15, 1699[S]; bp. May 11, 1707.

Unclassified Records.

1 Will of John Dow, of "Piscataway river," seaman, May, 1674; no wife or chil. [Exeter].

2 Hannah Dow, of Hv., m. Daniel Bradley, Jr., Jan. 5, 1686-7[A and Hv].

3 Wid. Hannah Dow m. Ephraim Roberts, both of Hv., Jan. 10, 1702[S].

4 Sarah Dow adm. S. chh. June 5, 1715.

5 Martha Dow, of A., m. Jonathan Davis, of A., Sep. 17, 1719.

6 Adm. est. Thomas Dow of Hv., March 4, 1714.

7 Adm. est. Thomas Dow of A., July 5, 1731.

8 Robert Dow of Salis. in Sv. should be Robert Downer.

9 MOSES DOWNER d. in Hm., Oct. 24, 1699, leaving wid. Sarah and chil.: *Mary; Moses*, b. July 17, 1696; *Ruth*, b. Sep. 28, 1698; all bp. Oct. 10, 1703 [D Hm].

10 Mary Dow, dau. of Moses and Sarah, b. Aug. 13, 1694[C Nb]. This may be the same Moses as the preceding, but if so, *Downer* may be correct.

11 Mary Hilton, alias Downer, m. Thomas Seers, Dec. 11, 1656[C Nb].

12 Mary, dau. of Robert and Martha Downer, d. July 1, 1695[S]; possibly dau. of (8) Robert.

13 Mary Downer of S., pub. to Richard Palmer of Bd., March 26, 1703[S].

14 Andrew Downer, "bricklayer," of S., d. 1762 or '3, leaving wife Mary, but no chil. He had a bro. Samuel Downer, and was uncle to several persons named Palmer, Richard Calley and wife Sarah, Ebenezer Hardy and wife Martha. Nicholas French, son of Josiah French of S., recd. some property and was exec. will. [Perhaps (11) Andrew.[3]]

1 THOMAS[1] DUDLEY, Gov., b. ab. 1576; m. 1st, Dorothy ——, who d. in Roxbury, Mass., Dec. 27, 1643; 2d, April 14, 1644, Catherine Dighton of Roxbury [wid. of Sam. Hackburn]. Wid. Cath. m., Nov. 8, 1653, Rev. John Allen of Dedham, and d. Aug. 29, 1671. Gov. Thomas came to America in the Arbella, 1630; was elected Governor of Mass. in 1634, '40, '45, and '50; was often Assistant or Deputy Governor, Major General of military forces, etc. He was a short time in Cambridge, Ipswich, and Watertown; settled in Roxbury; d. there July 31, 1653. Children:*

2 I SAMUEL,[2] b. ab. 1610; m. 1st, ab. 1632, Mary Winthrop; 2d, MARY BILEY; 3d, Elizabeth ——. +

* Savage suggests that there may have been a son *Thomas*[2] who grad. at Cambridge, Eng., and d. ab. 1637.

3 II ANNE,[2] b. ab. 1612; m. ab. 1628, Gov. Simon Bradstreet; a poetess; d. at Andover, Sep. 16, 1672.

4 III PATIENCE,[2] b. ——; m. Gen. Daniel Denison at Cambridge; d. Feb. 8, 1689-90, at Ipswich. [See G. R. 1869, p. 312.]

5 IV SARAH,[2] bp. July 23, 1620; m. 1st, Sep. 6, 1648, Major Benj. Keayne; 2d, Thomas Pacy; d. 1659.

6 V MERCY,[2] b. Sep. 27, 1621 [by 1st wife]; m. ab. 1639, Rev. John Woodbridge of Newbury, Boston, and Andover; d. July 1, 1691.

7 VI DEBORAH,[2] b. Feb. 27, 1645 [by 2d wife]; m. Jonathan Wade of Medford; d. Nov. 1, 1683.

8 VII JOSEPH,[2] Gov., b. Sep. 23, 1647, at Roxb.; m. Rebecca Tyng; d. April 2, 1720, at R. He grad. H. C. 1665; was Gov. of Mass.; held many public offices.

9 VIII PAUL,[2] b. Sep. 8, 1650; m. Mary Leverett; d. Dec. 1, 1631. He was a merchant in Boston; collector of port.

2 SAMUEL[2] DUDLEY, Rev., Mr., (*Thomas*[1]), b. ab. 1610; m. 1st, ab. 1632, Mary Winthrop (Gov. John), who d. April 12, 1643[S]; 2d, 1643 or '4, MARY BILEY [prob. sister of HENRY]; 3d, ab. 1652, Elizabeth ——, who was liv. 1702. He was the second of the twelve who obtained the original grant for Salisbury; his name stands first on both the list of thirty-seven and that of sixty-nine; he recd. land in the "first division," 1640 and '41; rep. S. in the General Court 1641-'5. He came to Mass. with his father in 1630; res. Cambridge 1631, and Ipswich 1635, then in Salis. ab. 12 years; and was a settled minister at Exeter, N. H., from ab. 1650 till his death, Feb. 10, 1682-3. Children:*

10 I THOMAS,[3] bp. at Boston, March 9, 1634; grad. H. C. 1651; d. unm. Nov. 7, 1655.

11 II JOHN,[3] bp. at Boston, June 28, 1635; d. young.

12 III MARGARET,[3] bp. at Cambridge; d. young at Salisbury.

13 IV SAMUEL,[3] b. Aug. 2, 1639, at Camb.; d. April 17, 1643[S].

14 V ANN,[3] b. Oct. 16, 1641[S], [by 1st wife]; m. Edward Hilton of Exeter.

15 VI THEOPHILUS,[3] b. Oct. 31, 1644[S], [by 2d wife]; a judge; d. unm. 1713.

16 VII MARY,[3] b. April 21, 1646[S]; d. Dec. 28, 1646[S].

17 VIII BILEY,[3] b. Sep. 27, 1647[S]; m. Oct. 25, 1682, Elizabeth Gilman; d. ab. 1728, at Exeter.

18 IX MARY,[3] b. Jan. 6, 1649[S]; m. Jan. 24, 1675-6, Samuel Hardy, at Beverly.

19 X THOMAS,[3] b. ——, [by 2d wife]; m. Mary ——; d. 1713, at Exeter.

20 XI ELIZABETH,[3] b. 1652, [by 3d wife]; m. Sep. 25, 1674, Judge Kinsley Hall.

---

* For fuller account of the Dudley family, see G. R. 1856, pp. 130-142.

21 XII STEPHEN,[3] b. ——, at Exeter; m. 1st, Dec. 24, 1684, Sarah Gilman; 2d, Mary Thing; 3d, Mercy Gilman.
22 XIII JAMES,[3] b. 1663; m. Elizabeth Leavitt. He was a shipmaster and merchant; d. Nov. 14, 1720, at Exeter.
23 XIV TIMOTHY.[3] b. ——; d. bef. 1702.
24 XV ABIGAIL,[3] b. ——; m. Jonathan Watson of Dover, N. H.
25 XVI DOROTHY,[3] b. ——; m. Oct. 26, 1681, Moses Leavitt, at Exeter.
26 XVII REBECCA,[3] b. ——; m. Nov. 21, 1681, Francis Lyford.
27 XVIII SAMUEL,[3] b. ——; m. Hannah Thyng; d. 1732, at Exeter.

1 THOMAS DUMMER,* Mr., of Salisbury, [bro. of Richard and Stephen of Nb.]; recd. land in the "first division" and in 1640. His name is used in boundaries of land in 1647, but is not on the list of 1650. He returned to England, and died in 1650, at Chickneil, North Stoneham, Southampton Co. An abstract of his will, in which he mentions the following children, is printed in G. R., 1887, p. 56. A fuller account of the family, with ancestry and descendants, is given in G. R., 1881, p. 269. A wife is ment. in the will, without name — perhaps a second wife. Children:

2 I JOANE, b. ab. 1619?; m. 1641-2, Thomas Nelson of Rowley, Mass. For his will, 1645 in Rw., and 1648 in Eng., see G. R. 1849, p. 267. After his death the family resided in England.
3 II MARGARET, b. ——; m. Dec. 25, 1644[Hv], (2) JOB[2] CLEMENT. +
4 III THOMAS, b. after 1629; "only son;" recd. paternal estate and resided in Eng.; m. Joane ——; 5 chil.
5 IV SUSAN, b. ——; living, unm., in Eng. 1650.
6 V HESTER, b ——; living, unm., in Eng. 1650.
7 VI JANE, b. ——; m. —— Carter, Eng.
8 VII MARY, b. ——; m. April 2, 1659, Thomas Dummer, Eng.

1 ROGER[1] EASTMAN [or EASMAN], of Salisbury, "housecarpenter" or "planter," b. ab. 1611-13, recd. land in the "first division," 1640 and '43; "commoner" and taxed 1650 and '52, name on most early lists. He came in the "Confidence," servant of John Sanders [see p. 111]; m. Sarah ——, b. ab. 1620-1. Both were members S. chh. in 1687. He d. Dec. 16, 1694[S]; will June 26, 1691; March 27, 1695. Wid. Sarah d. March 11, 1697-8[S]. Children:

* He came in the Bevis, 1638, with Joan Dummer, 19. In the mar. contract of Thomas Nelson, Thomas Dummer is of Badgeth, old Eng., Feb. 15, 1641.

2 I JOHN,[2] b. March 9, 1640[S]; m. 1st, Oct. 27, 1665, HANNAH[2] HEALEY; 2d, Nov. 5, 1670, MARY[2] BOYNTON. +

3 II NATHANIEL,[2] b. May 18, 1643[S]; m. April 30, 1672, Elizabeth Hudson. +

4 III PHILIP,[2] b. Dec. 30, 1644[S]; m. 1st, ——; 2d, Aug. 22, 1678, wid. MARY MORSE; 3d, Margaret ——. +

5 IV THOMAS,[2] b. Nov. 11, 1646[S]; m. Jan. 20, 1679-80, DEBORAH[2] CORLISS. +

6 V TIMOTHY,[2] b. Nov. 29, 1648[S]; m. 1682, Lydia Markham. +

7 VI JOSEPH,[2] b. Jan. 8, 1650-1[S]; m. Mary Tilton. +

8 VII BENJAMIN,[2] b. Feb. 12, 1652-3[S]; "7th son;" m. 1st, April 5, 1678, wid. ANN JOY; 2d, April 4, 1699, NAOMI FLANDERS; 3d, Oct. 5, 1719, wid. SARAH CARTER. +

9 VIII SARAH,[2] b. Sep. 25, 1655[S]; m. 1st, June 13, 1678[S], JOSEPH[3] FRENCH (*Joseph*,[2] *Edward*[1]); 2d, Aug. 4, 1684[S], SOLOMON SHEPHERD. She d. Dec. 1, 1748. +

10 IX SAMUEL,[2] b. Nov. 20, 1657[S]; m. Nov. 4, 1686, Elizabeth Scriven. +

11 X RUTH,[2] b. March 21, 1660-1[S]; prob. m. May 23, 1690[S], BENJ.[3] HEARD (*Benj.*,[2] *John*[1]); liv. 1691. +

2 JOHN[2] EASTMAN (*Roger*[1]), Capt., of Salisbury, "planter," b. 1640; m. 1st, Oct. 27, 1665[S], HANNAH[2] HEALEY* (*Wm.*[1?]); 2d, Nov. 5, 1670[S], (6) MARY[2] BOYNTON. She was member S. chh. May 4, 1687; he was adm. Sep. 4, 1687. Oath al. and fid. 1677; free. 1690; rep. 1691; d. March 25, 1720[S]. Will March 13, 1715-6; April 15, 1720; wife Mary ment. Children:

12 I HANNAH,[3] b. Jan. 23, 1673-4[S]; d. Feb. 18, 1673-4[S].

13 II JOHN,[3] b. Aug. 24, 1675[S]; pub. July 31, 1697, to Huldah Kingsbury. +

14 III ZECHARIAH,[3] b. Oct. 24, 1679[S]; pub. May 1, 1703, to Martha Thorn; m. 2d, Phebe West; 3d, Deborah Whitaker. +

15 IV ROGER,[3] b. Feb. 26, 1682-3[S]; m. Jan. 5, 1710-1[A], HANNAH[4] KIMBALL (*John*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Rich.*[1]); res. A.; liv. 1716.

16 V ELIZABETH,[3] b. Sep. 26, 1685[S]; pub. April 10, 1705, to (22) GEORGE[3] BROWN; both liv. 1716.

17 VI THOMAS,[3] b. Feb. 14, 1688-9[S]; bp. April 21, 1689; d. Aug. 27, 1691[S].

18 VII JOSEPH,[3] b. June 23, 1692[S]; bp. Aug. 14, 1692; m. March 23, 1715, ABIGAIL[4] MERRILL (*John*,[3] *Nathl.*,[2] *Nathl.*[1?]), of Hv.; res. S.; liv. 1716.

3 NATHANIEL[2] EASTMAN (*Roger*[1]), of Salisbury, "planter" and "cooper," b. 1643; m. April 30, 1672[S], Elizabeth Hudson.†

---

* Prob. dau. of Wm. Healey of Cambridge [Sv]. The will of John[2] Eastman, 1716, ment. "Anne, wife of Edward Hunt, my former maid."

† She was dau. of Jonathan Hudson, and had a child by Joseph Hall of Lynn, b. ab. 1672.

Oath al. and fid. 1678; free. 1690; d. Nov. 30, 1709[S].* Wife Eliz. member S. chh. 1687; d. June 10, 1716. A Nathl. adm. S. chh. 1698-9. Children:

19 I MARAH,[3] b. ——;† m. May 9, 1696[S], SAMUEL[3] JOY (*Samuel,*[2] *Thomas*[1].)

20 II SARAH,[3] b. Nov. 11, 1674[S]; prob. pub. Dec. 8, 1697[S], to (10) NATHANIEL[3] AMBROSE. [G. R., 1867, says she m. Dec. 3, 1697, Nathaniel Chester. Nathl. Ambrose *rem. to Chester.*]

21 III JEMIMA,[3] b. Aug. 25, 1677[S]; m. June 14, 1693[S and A], (44) JOSEPH[3] DAVIS of A. +

22 IV NATHANIEL,[3] b. March 8, 1679-80[S]; m. Jan. 10, 1704, (48?) SARAH[3] DAVIS of Hv.; res. S. Wife Sarah bp. S. chh. Sep. 21, 1712. Will of a Nathl. of S. 1757-60; wife Sarah and 3 daus.

23 V LYDIA,[3] b. 1683; m. Nov. 28, 1701[S], (52) EPHRAIM[3] BROWN. [G. R. 1867, p. 229.]

24 VI HANNAH,[3] b. April 24, 1687[S]; bp. May 29, 1687; m. Feb. 7, 1705-6[S], (47?) EPHRAIM[3] DAVIS.

25 VII MARY,[3] b. March 29, 1690[S]; bp. May 18, 1690; m. Oct. 20, 1715[S], (29) PHILIP[3] EASTMAN, Jr. of Hv.; rem. to Ashford, Ct.

4 PHILIP[2] EASTMAN (*Roger*[1]), of Haverhill and Woodstock, b. 1644; m. 1st, ——; 2d, Aug. 22, 1678[Hv and Nb], MARY[2] BARNARD (*Thomas*[1]) [wid. of ANTHONY[2] MORSE]; 3d, after 1695, Margaret ——. He settled in Hv. bef. 1675, when he was captured by the Indians; was a soldier in King Philip's war, 1676; oath al. at Hv. 1677; rem. to New Roxbury [Woodstock, Ct.], as early as 1695. Will Oct. 7, Dec. 13, 1714, in Boston; wife Margaret ment. Children:

26 I SUSANNA,[3] b. ab. 1673;‡ m. 1st, May 19, 1693[Hv], Thomas Wood, who was killed by Indians, March 15, 1696-7; 2d, Aug. 1, 1699, Capt. John Swan; rem. to Stonington, Ct., ab. 1708. She was twice captured by Indians, but d. Dec. 20, 1772, "in her 100th year."

27 II HANNAH,[3] b. Nov. 5, 1679[Hv]; m. —— Corbin; liv. 1714.

---

* Nathl. Eastman, Sen., and Henry Ambross possessed S. common rights of Wm. Worcester in 1709. The latter m. wid. of Timothy Worcester, son of Rev. Wm.

† "Mara, dau. of Nath. Easman," adm. to full communion Salis. chh., Aug. 13, 1693. She may have been child by a previous marriage.

‡ Susanna was not ment. in the will of Philip Eastman; but at Salem is a deed of Philip and wife Mary, formerly of Hv., now of New Roxbury *alias* Woodstock, to Thomas Wood, formerly of Ip., but now of Hv., dated May 18, 1693, the day before the mar. of Susanna to Wood. There may have been other unrecorded chil. by 1st wife.

28 III EBENEZER,[3] Capt.,* b. Feb. 17, 1681[Hv], "eldest son" in 1714; m. March 4, 1710, SARAH[3] PEASLEY (*Joseph*,[2] *Joseph*[1]).
29 IV PHILIP,[3] b. Aug, 18, 1684[Hv]; m. Oct. 20, 1715[S], (25) MARY[3] EASTMAN; res. Ashford, Ct.
30 V ABIGAIL,[3] b. May 28, 1689[Hv]; m. John Marsh of Hv.; both liv. 1714.

5 THOMAS[2] EASTMAN (*Roger*[1]), of Haverhill, b. 1646; m. Jan. 20, 1679-80[Hv], (6) DEBORAH[2] CORLISS†. He settled in Hv. bef. 1675; a soldier from Hv. in King Philip's war in 1675 and 1676; oath al. there 1677. He d. April 29, 1688[Hv]; adm. est. Sep. 30, 1690. Wid. Deborah m. June 29, 1691, Thomas Kingsbury. Children:

31 I JONATHAN,[3] b. Jan. 8, 1680-1[Hv]; m. April 8, 1701[Hv], Hannah Green. He was his "father's only son and heir," 1709-10.‡
32 II SARAH,[3] b. June 9, 1683[Hv]; killed by Indians March 15, 1696-7[Hv]. in Dustin massacre.
33 III JOANNA,[3] b. June 9, 1683[Hv], [twin]; d. Aug. 17, 1684[Hv].
34 IV JOANNA,[3] b. May 27, 1686[Hv]; per. d. young?.

6 TIMOTHY[2] EASTMAN (*Roger*[1]), of Salisbury and Hadley,§ b. 1648; m. May 16, 1682, Lydia Markham (Wm. of Hadley). He was of Salis. in 1676; rem. to Suffield, thence to Hadley ab. 1690; d. April 1, 1733. Children:

35 I WILLIAM,[3] b. April 9, [or 19], 1684; d. April 22, 1705.
36 II LYDIA,[3] b. May 2, 1691; d. unm. Oct. 5, 1746.
37 III SARAH,[3] b. Oct. 11, 1694; m. Jan. 24, 1716, Wm. Montague. She d. Sep. 29, 1747.
38 IV TIMOTHY,[3] b. Jan. 10, 1697; m. Dec. 7, 1726, Sarah Cook; res. Hadley; d. March 25, 1732-3.

---

* Capt. Ebenezer Eastman was a prominent citizen of Haverhill and one of the first settlers of Concord, N. H. An account of himself and family, and anecdotes respecting him, may be found in Bouton's Hist. Concord and Chase's Hist. Haverhill.

† She may have been a second wife. Both Philip and Thomas Eastman built houses in Hv. bef. 1675.

‡ John Eastman was appointed guardian on "estate of Jonathan Eastman, son of Thomas Eastman, deceased, and of Deborah his wife, in captivity," Sep. 29, 1697. Either Jonathan or his mother Deborah was then in captivity. Thomas and Mehitable Kingsbury were killed in the Dustin massacre.

§ For records of Timothy[2] and Joseph[2] and their descendants, see Boltwood's "Hadley Families," pp. 49-52.

7 JOSEPH[2] EASTMAN (*Roger*[1]), "weaver," of Suffield and Hadley; b. 1651; served in King Philip's war, Dec., 1675, at Chelmsford; oath al. and fid. at Salis. 1677; rem. to H. as early as 1682; m. Mary Tilton (Hon. Peter of Hadley). He d. April 4[14?], 1692. Wid. Mary m. Feb. 17, 1693, James Guernsey; rem. to N. J. Children:

39 I JOSEPH,[3] Dea., b. Aug. 2, 1683; m. Nov. 22, 1711, Mercy Smith; res. Hadley; d. Sep. 29, 1769; taken captive by Indians at Deerfield, Feb. 29, 1703-4; kept some time a prisoner in Canada. 11 chil.

40 II MARY,[3] b. Dec. 11, 1684; d. April 16, 1685.

41 III PETER,[3] b. Jan. 29, 1686; m. Nov. 28, 1708, Mehitable Root; rem. to N. J.

8 BENJAMIN[2] EASTMAN (*Roger*[1]), "tanner," of Salisbury, b. 1653; m. 1st, April 5, 1678[S], Ann Pitts [wid. of SAM[2] JOY], who d. Dec. 13, 1698[S]; 2d, April 4, 1699[S], NAOMI[2] FLANDERS (*Stephen*[1]), who d. July 24, 1718[S]; 3d, Oct. 5, 1719[S], SARAH —— [wid. of (9) SAM.[2] CARTER, and of (48) EPHRAIM[2] BROWN]. He took oath al. and fid. 1677; free. 1690; adm. S. chh. July 3, 1687; wife Ann adm. June 16, 1695. Will Aug. 13, 1725; March 4, 1727-8, in which he speaks of "my first wife," and, again, of "my wife Sarah and the estate she brought me." Children:

42 I BENJAMIN,[3] b. Feb. 8, 1678-9[S]; bp. Sep. 13, 1687; m. Oct. 1, 1703, Judith Knight. +

43 II EDMUND,[3] b. Jan. 20, 1680-1[S]; bp. Sep. 18, 1687; m. May 10, 1708, SUSANNA[3] SINGLETARY. +

44 III JEREMIAH,[3] b. Feb. 18, 1682-3[S]; bp. Sep. 18, 1687; liv. 1725.

45 IV JOSEPH,[3] b. March 29, 1685[S]; d. young.

46 V JOSEPH,[3] b. July 17, 1700[S], [by 2d wife]; bp. Sep. 1, 1700; m. Sep. 24, 1724, Dorothy Quinby; res. S. Will of Benj.[2] ment. *Elizabeth*,[3] dau. of Jos.[3]

10 SAMUEL[2] EASTMAN (*Roger*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1657; m. Nov. 4, 1686[S Sm], Elizabeth Scriven. She was bp. and adm. S. chh. Oct. 8, 1699. He took oath al. and fid. 1677; free 1690. He d. Feb. 27, 1725. Children:

47 I RUTH,[3] b. March 5, 1687-8[S]; bp. Oct. 4, 1702.

48 II ELIZABETH,[3] b. Dec. 1, 1689[S]; bp. Oct. 4, 1702; per. m. Dec. 10, 1713[S], THOMAS[3] FELLOWS of S. (*Sam.*,[2] *Sam.*[1]).

49 III MARY,[3] b. Jan. 4, 1691-2[S]; bp. Oct. 4, 1702; m. Nov. 24, 1714[S], John Burley of Exeter, N. H.

50 IV SARAH,[3] b. April 3, 1694[S]; bp. Oct. 4, 1702.
51 V SAMUEL,[3] b. Jan. 5, 1695-6[S]; bp. Oct. 4, 1702; m. 1st, Sep. 17, 1719, Shuah Fifield; 2d, Nov. 7, 1728, Sarah Brown [wid. of (44) EZEKIEL[4] CLOUGH]. He was dism. to Kingston chh.. Sep. 26, 1725; wife Shuah d. there, Aug. 3, 1726. He d. Dec. 20, 1753.
52 VI JOSEPH,[3] b. Jan. 6, 1697-8[S]; bp. Oct. 4, 1702; m. Feb. 9, 1729, Patience Smith; res. E. Kingston.
53 VII ANN,[3] b. May 22, 1700[S]; bp. Sep. 13, 1702, sick, at house.
54 VIII EBENEZER,[3] b. Jan. 11, 1701-2[S]; bp. Oct. 4, 1702; m. May 5, 1726, Sarah Sleeper.
55 IX THOMAS,[3] b. Jan. 21, 1703-4[S]; bp. July 30, 1704; m. Jan. 1, 1729, Abigail French; res. S.
56 X TIMOTHY,[3] b. March 29, 1706; bp. July 21, 1706.
57 XI EDWARD,[3] b. March 30, 1708; bp. Sep. 12, 1708; m. Jan. 27, 1730, Deborah Graves.
58 XII BENJAMIN,[3] b. July 13, 1710; m. Aug. 16, [1733?], Margaret Graves.

13 JOHN[3] EASTMAN (*John*,[2] *Roger*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1675; pub. July 31, 1697[S], to Huldah Kingsbury of Hv. He was Jr. till 1720. Children:

59 I HANNAH,[4] b. May 16, 1698[S]; m. Jan. 28, 1722, Samuel George of A.
60 II MARY,[4] b. Jan. 19, 1699-1700[S]; m. Dec. 15[2d S. chh.] or 29[S], 1726, JOHN[4] HOYT (*Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]).
61 III JOHN,[4] b. Dec. 27, 1701[S]; m. April 1. 1727, (27) MARTHA[4] FITTS.
62 IV SAMUEL,[4] b. Aug. 18, 1705; d. Sep. 28, 1706[S].
63 V ROGER,[4] b. May 9, 1707; bp. June 29, 1707; m. Jan. 25, 1730, (31) JERUSHA[4] FITTS. [Grand parents of Hon. Daniel Webster.]
64 VI ELIZABETH,[4] b. March 3, 1708-9; bp. April 24, 1709; m. Nov. 3, 1726, Daniel Flanders.
65 VII MEHITABLE,[4] b. July 25, 1711; d. Oct. 16, 1721.
66 VIII HULDAH,[4] b. Oct. 7, 1714; m. Aug. 17, 1742, Daniel Foulsom of Exeter, N. H.
67 IX DAVID,[4] b. June 11, 1720; m. Aug. 17, 1742, Susanna Flanders.
68 X TABITHA,[4] b. Jan. 20, 1722; d. March 29, 1729.

14 ZECHARIAH[3] EASTMAN (*John*,[2] *Roger*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1679; m. 1st, May 1, 1703, Martha Thorn of Ip.; 2d, Phebe West (Thomas of Bd.); 3d, Deborah Whitaker. A Martha adm. S. chh. July 28, 1706. Wife Martha d. April 6, 1718[S]; or April 10, aged 32, [S. Pl. Cem.]. Wife Phebe d. March 3, 1723-4[S]. Children:

NOTE.—The later Eastman records, with dates unmarked, are taken from G. R. 1867, pp. 231-237, without verifying by town records. Some errors of earlier dates have been corrected, especially mar. of Benj.[2] and Benj.,[3] Sam.[2] and Sam.[3]

69 I JEREMIAH,[4] b. March 30, 1704[S]; bp. Aug. 13, 1704.
70 II MARTHA,[4] b. Nov. 19, 1705; bp. July 14, 1706.
71 III ABIGAIL,[4] b. Dec. 16, 1708; bp. June 12, 1709.
72 IV JACOB,[4] b. March 29, 1711.
73 V RUTH,[4] b. May 25, 1713; d. May 23, 1714[S].
74 VI WILLIAM,[4] b. March 9, 1719 [by 2d wife]. [See note p. 103.]
75 VII MARY,[4] b. Nov. 25, 1721.
76 VIII BENJAMIN,[4] b. Feb. 20, 1723.
77 IX TIMOTHY,[4] b. Aug. 10, 1725 [by 3d wife].
78 X A DAUGHTER,[4] b. Oct. 15, 1727.

42 BENJAMIN[3] EASTMAN (*Benj.*,[2] *Roger*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1679; m. Oct. 1, 1703, Judith Knight. A Judith adm. S. chh. March 24, 1705-6. He was Benj., Jr.; liv. 1725.* Children:

79 I ANNA,[4] b. May 6, 1705; bp. July 28, 1706; liv. 1725.
80 II LYDIA,[4] b. June 28, 1708; bp. April 24, 1709; liv. 1725.
81 III KEZIAH,[4] b. May 28, 1713; d. July 18, 1718.

43 EDMUND[3] EASTMAN (*Benj.*,[2] *Roger*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1681; m. May 10, 1708, SUSANNA[3] SINGLETARY† (prob. *Nathl.*,[2] *Richard*[1]), of Hv. He d. March 18, 1718-9[S]; adm. est. June 1, 1719. Wid. Susanna m. Dec. 8, 1720 (29 or 34), RICHARD[4] BARTLETT. She d. 1761, aged 80. Children:

82 I HANNAH,[4] b. Feb. 13, 1710; liv. 1728.
83 II EDMUND,[4] b. March 21, 1715; "eldest son" in 1728.
84 III BENJAMIN,[4] b. Aug. 23, 1717; liv. 1728.

1 JOHN[1] EATON, of Salisbury and Haverhill, "cooper," recd. land in S. in 1640, '43, and '46; rem. to Hv. Nov., 1646; selectman there, 1648. He m. 1st, Ann ——, who d. Feb. 5, 1660[Hv]; 2d, Nov. 20, 1661[Hv], Phebe —— [wid. of (57) THOMAS[1] DOW]. He d. Oct. 29, 1668 [probate]; will, Aug. 6, 1668; April 13, 1669. Wid. Phebe d. Nov. 3, 1672; inv. est. Wid. Eaton of *Salis.*, April 8, 1673; (60) STEPHEN[2] DOW of Hv. adm. est. Children:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. ab. 1619; m. MARTHA[2] ROWLANDSON. +
3 II ANN,[2] b. ——; m. June 25, 1645[S Sm], (58) GEORGE[1] BROWN. +
4 III ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; m. Dec. 1, 1648[Hv], (5) JAMES[2] DAVIS. +
5 IV THOMAS,[2] b. bef. 1630; m. 1st, Aug. 14, 1656, Martha Kent; 2d, Jan. 6, 1658-9, EUNICE[2] SINGLETARY. +
6 V RUTH,[2] b. ——; m. Dec. 9, 1656, Samuel Ingalls of Ip.; 8 chil. b. 1657-'73.
7 [VI HESTER,[2] b. ——; d. unm.?]. ["Eaton Family."]

* Adm. est. of a Benj. Eastman of S., May 28, 1753, gr. son-in-law Solomon Pike of Nb.

† It is said that she was taken captive with Mrs. Dustin, 1697.

2 JOHN[2] EATON (*John*[1]), of Salisbury, "planter," b. ab. 1619, commoner* and taxed, 1650 and '52, and later lists; member S. chh. 1677.† He m. MARTHA[2] ROWLANDSON (*Thomas*[1]); d. Nov. 1, 1682[S] [Oct. 30 probate]. Will Sep. 12, Nov. 28, Dec. 26, 1682. Wid. Martha member S. chh. 1687; d. July, 1712[S]. Children:

8 I ESTHER,[3] b. ——; d. 1649[S].
9 II JOHN,[3] b. ——;‡ m. Mary ——. +
10 III THOMAS,[3] b. Jan. 17, 1646-7[S]; m. Nov. 14, 1679, Hannah Hubbard. +
11 IV MARTHA,[3] b. Aug. 12, 1648[S]; m. 1st, Nov. 5, 1668[S], (7) BENJAMIN COLLINS; 2d, Nov. 4, 1686[S Sm], PHILIP[2] FLANDERS (*Stephen*[1]). +
12 V ELIZABETH,[3] b. Dec. 12, 1650[S]; m. Jan. 7, 1673-4[S], JOHN GROTH. +
13 VI ANN,[3] b. Dec. 17, 1652[S]; d. June 12, 1653[S].
14 VII SARAH,[3] b. Dec. 28, 1654[S]; m. May 6, 1675[S], (7) ROBERT[2] DOWNER. +
15 VIII MARY,[3] b. Dec. 9, 1656[S]; d. Jan. 1, 1656-7[S].
16 IX SAMUEL,[3] b. Feb. 14, 1658-9[S]; a "seaman;" oath al. and fid. at S. 1678; liv. 1683.§
17 X JOSEPH,[3] b. March 6, 1660-1[S]; m. Dec. 14, 1683, MARY[3] FRENCH. +
18 XI EPHRAIM,[3] b. April 12, 1663[S]; m. Feb. 5, 1688-9, MARY[3] TRUE. +

5 THOMAS[2] EATON (*John*[1]), of Haverhill, m. 1st, Aug. 14, 1656[Hv], Martha Kent; 2d, Jan. 6, 1658-9[Sv], EUNICE[2] SINGLETARY (*Richard*[1]) at And. Wife Martha d. March 1, 1657-8 [Hv]. He d. Dec. 15, 1708[Hv].‖ Will March 11, 1701-2; July 4, 1708.‖ Wid. Eunice d. Oct. 5, 1715[Hv]. Children:

* The earliest Eaton grants of land in S. were to his father, John Eaton, Sen. The John Eaton, commoner of 1650, was not "Sen." In his will, John, Sen., gave to his son John[2] "all my living in Salis.," and some land in Hv.

† He may have been in London in March, 1664-5, as JOHN[2] HALL (*John*[1]) wrote to his mother that he had then accidentally met there John Eaton, and said, "I can discerne the face of a N: E: man though he forget mine." Eaton told Hall the name of his "new brother" [Rev. John Hale], who lived in "Satto in N: E:" Hall quoted a saying of his "Late father Worcester," and seems to have sent the letter by Eaton. John[1] Eaton, Sen., was living in 1665, but was probably too old to make the voyage to London.

‡The presence of the name of (9)John[3] on the list of 1680, p. 22, indicates that he was b. bef. 1660. The S. records of births of this family from 1646 to 1663 seem to be complete, and his name stands first in his father's will, in 1682. He was, probably, the oldest son; but the date of the birth of his youngest child [1710] indicates that he m., when forty years of age, a wife much younger than himself. He may have been away from S. in 1677-8, oath al. and fid., p. 21.

§ Samuel was about "to go on a voyage" in 1683. His father's will, 1682, gave him house and land which John[2] had of his "sister Wells," also land in Haverhill.

‖ A mistake in one of these dates.

19 I MARTHA,[3] b. Feb. 27, 1657[Hv] (by 1st wife); m. Thomas Roby; liv. 1701.*

20 II THOMAS,[3] b. March 18, 1659-60[Hv] (by 2d wife); m. May 5, 1684, HANNAH[3] WEBSTER. +

21 III LYDIA,[3] b. July 23, 1662[Hv]; m. Jacob Hardy, had son Jacob in 1701.

22 IV JOHN,[3] b. March 6, 1664-5[Hv]; m. June 25, 1700 [Hv], MARY[3] SINGLETARY (prob. *Nathl.*,[2] *Richard*[1]); res. Hv.; 8 chil.

23 V JONATHAN,[3] b. April 23, 1668[Hv]; m. 1st, March 17, 1695-6[Hv], SARAH SANDERS (*James*); 2d, Jan. 23, 1699-1700[Hv], RUTH[3] PAGE (*Benj.*,[2] *John*[1]?). Adm. est. April 13, 1724. Son *James*[4] by 1st wife, 5 chil. by 2d, at Hv.

24 VI JOB,[3] b. April 22, 1671[Hv]; m. Jan. 10, 1698-9[Hv], Mary Simons. Adm. est. Feb. 17, 1718. Son *Samuel*[4] and 3 other chil. at Hv.

25 VII TIMOTHY,[3] b. May 19, 1674[Hv]; m. Ruth Chapman; d. May 8, 1763 [Hv]; res. Hv.; no chil.

26 VIII EBENEZER,[3] b. April 5, 1677[Hv]; res. Hv.; d. May 14, 1737[Hv]; unm.

27 IX A CHILD,[3] b. March 16, d. March 17, 1680-1[Hv].*

28 X RUTH,[3] b. Nov. 23, 1684[Hv], "youngest dau.;" m. 1st, Ebenezer Kimball; 2d, Stephen Johnson.

9 JOHN[3] EATON (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Salisbury, m. Mary ——. He d. Jan. 17, 1717-8[S]. Will Jan. 15, April 9, 1717-8; wife Mary ment. John Eaton, Sen., adm. S. chh. Sep. 7, 1707. Children:

29 I MARY,[4] b. May 13, 1685[S]; prob. d. young.

30 II JOHN,[4] b. ab. 1687; m. Nov. 18, 1708, Esther Swett of Hm.; liv. 1718; d. soon after. Son *Joseph*,[5] b. in Hm. 1711.

31 III WILLIAM,[4] b. ab. 1689; m. Jan. 19, 1709, Mary Littlefield of Wells, Me.; res. Wells; liv. 1718.

32 IV JAMES,[4] b. April 27, 1691[S]; prob. d. young.

33 V SAMUEL,[4] b. Nov. 25, 1692[S]; m. [Huldah?] Worthen; res. S.; liv. 1718. A Sam. of S. pub. Oct. 3, 1713[S], to Hannah Worthen of A.

34 VI MARTHA,[4] b. Sep. 5, 1695[S]; m. Dec. 20, 1718, (19?) ISAAC[4] BUSWELL of S. A Martha Eaton, adult, bp. S. chh. June 23, 1717.

35 VII JONATHAN,[4] b. Oct. 2, 1698[S]; m. Nov. 24, 1720, (9?) JUDITH ASH; res. S.

36 VIII THOMAS,[4] b. March 2, 1701-2[S]; m. Jan. 6, 1727, Mehitable Silley; res. S.; adm. est. July 8, 1728.

37 IX DANIEL,[4] b. July 13, 1704[S]; d. young.

38 X DANIEL,[4] b. March 11, 1710; bp. April 23, 1710; m. Nancy Pike; res. S.

---

* The report of the Eaton Family Association, 1891, states that the Martha who m. Thomas Roby was the child b. in 1680, and that the first Martha d. young. We have followed our minutes taken from the Haverhill records. A fuller account of the first five generations is printed in that Report, from which some of the later records, with dates unmarked, are taken without verification.

10 THOMAS[3] EATON (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1647; m. Nov. 14, 1679[S], Hannah Hubbard; oath al. and fid. at S. 1678. He rem. to Boston bef. 1687; d. there July 9, 1699. Children:

39 I THOMAS,[4] b. Sep. 15, 1680[S]; d. in Boston, 1699.
40 II HANNAH,[4] b. June 23, 1682[S]; d. July 8, 1683[S].
41 III HANNAH,[4] b. March 10, 1683-4[S]; of Boston in 1711; unm.

17 JOSEPH[3] EATON, Capt., (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1661; m. Dec. 14, 1683[S], MARY[3] FRENCH (*John*,[2] *Edward*[1]), who d. July 12, 1726[S]; prob. pub. 2d, Nov., 1726, to Mary Worster of Bd. Oath al. and fid. 1677; free. 1690. He d. Jan. 13, 1742-3. Will Feb. 2, 1735-6; March 14, 1742-3; wife Mary ment. Children:

42 I JOHN,[4] b. Aug. 23, 1684[S]; d. Dec. 12, 1684.
43 II JOHN,[4] b. Oct. 18, 1685[S]; m. 1st, ab. 1713, Esther Johnson of Kingston; 2d, July 2, 1728, Elizabeth Hook; res. S.; liv. 1736. Esther, wife of John, Sen., bp. S. chh. Sep. 8, 1723.
44 III SAMUEL,[4] b. Dec. 7, 1687[S];* m. Mary Malcom, res. Brunswick, Me.; liv. 1736.
45 IV JOSEPH,[4] b. Aug. 14, 1690[S];* m. March 25, 1724, Mary French; res. Nb.; adm. est. April 4, 1727; daus. *Mary*[5] and *Sarah*[5] in 1736.
46 V BENJAMIN,[4] b. Feb. 4, 1692-3[S], bp. Aug. 1, 1708; m. Feb. 3, 1715, Sarah Merrill; res. S.; liv. 1736; adm. est. June 6, 1737.
47 VI MOSES,[4] b. May 18, 1695[S]; bp. Aug. 1, 1708; killed by Indians near Brunswick, Me., in 1722.
48 VII MARY,[4] b. April 9, 1697[S]; bp. Aug. 1, 1708; m. Jan. 4, 1715-6[S], Benj. True; liv. 1736.
49 VIII NICHOLAS,[4] b. Sep. 12, 1699[S]; bp. Aug. 1, 1708; m. Mercy Walton; res. S.; liv. 1736.
50 IX SARAH,[4] b. May 20, 1701[S]; bp. Aug. 1, 1708; m. June 30, 1726, David Buswell of Bd.; liv. 1736.
51 X JACOB,[4] b. April 16, 1703[S]; bp. Aug. 1, 1708; m. 1st, Sarah Plumer; 2d, Sarah Malcom; res. Topsham, Me.; liv. 1736.

18 EPHRAIM[3] EATON (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1663; m. Feb. 5, 1688-9[S], MARY[3] TRUE (prob. *Henry*,[2] *Henry*[1]). He d. June 8, 1723[S]. Will May 24, July 8, 1723; wife Mary ment. Mary Eaton adm. S. chh. Feb. 19, 1698-9. Children:

52 I MARY,[4] b. Dec. 11, 1689[S]; bp. May 28, 1699; m. Oct. 8, 1713[S], Jacob Greene of Hm.; liv. 1723.†

---

* Samuel Eaton and Joseph Eaton, Jr., adults, bp. S. chh., Aug. 1, 1708.
† Mary Eaton adm. S. chh. May 10, 1713.

53 II EPHRAIM,[4] b. May 24, 1692[S]; bp. May 28, 1699; "oldest son" in 1723.

54 III JANE,[4] b. Sep. 13, 1694[S]; bp. May 28, 1699; m. Dec. 16, 1718, John Stevens of S.; liv. 1723.*

55 IV SAMUEL,[4] b. Aug. 6, 1697[S]; bp. May 28, 1699; recd. land in Hv. by father's will 1723; [d. in Hampton Falls, in 1756, without chil.?]

56 V JEMIMA,[4] b. April 15, 1701[S]; bp. Aug. 17, 1701; d. Oct. 13, 1709[S].

57 VI HENRY,[4] b. Jan. 22, 1703-4[S]; bp. June 11, 1704; m. Aug. 10, 1727, Mary True; res. S.; recd. land in Hv. by father's will.

58 VII JABEZ,[4] b. Aug. 11, 1705; d. young.

59 VIII JABEZ,[4] b. Aug. 9, 1708; bp. Oct. 10, 1708; m. Jan. 16, 1732, Sarah True; res. S.; "youngest son" in 1723.

20 THOMAS[3] EATON, Jr., (*Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), of Haverhill, b. 1660; m. May 5, 1684[Hv], HANNAH[3] WEBSTER (*Stephen*,[2] *John*[1]). Oath al. 1677; killed by Indians, March 15, 1696-7; adm. est. April 5, 1697. Wid. Hannah d. Aug. 14, 1747[Hv]. Children:

60 I STEPHEN,[4] b. March 21, 1684-5[Hv]; d. Nov. 29, 1685[Hv].

61 II THOMAS,[4] b. Oct. 7, 1686[Hv]; m. May 22, 1729, Lydia Kimball; res. Hv.

62 III HANNAH,[4] b. Sep. 30, 1688[Hv]; m. April 4, 1721, Caleb Allen of Enfield, Mass.

63 IV JUDITH,[4] b. March 5, 1690-1[Hv]; m. Nov. 28, 1717, Joseph Hazeltine.

64 V JOSEPH,[4] b. Feb. 18, 1692-3[Hv]; res. Hv.; d. unm.; adm. est. of a Joseph of Hv. Oct. 3, 1717.

65 VI LYDIA,[4] b. Oct. 18, 1694[Hv]; m. May 23, 1723, Joseph Harriman of Hv.

66 VII NATHANIEL,[4] b. Aug. 14, 1696[Hv]; d. Jan. 10, 1697-8[Hv].

1 EDMUND[1] ELLIOT,† of Amesbury, "husbandman" or "planter," b. ab. 1629; m. SARAH[2]‡ HADDON (*Jarrett*[1]). He was taxed in S. 1652; recd. land in S. 1654; in A. 1659, '62, '66, and '68; oath al. at A. 1677; was of A. in 1680[pp. 22, 23]. He d. ab. 1683. Will Feb. 26, 1675; March 17, 1683-4. Richard Currier testified that Edmund Elliot came to him and made his

* Jane Eaton adm. S. chh. May 10, 1713.

† Possibly a son of Mr. Thomas Elliott, ment. in Biley will. There was a William Elliot of Ips. who came in the "Mary and John" in 1634, from Salisbury, Wilts, Eng.: drowned at Cape Ann, Aug. 15, 1635, with Rev. Mr. Avery. The story was told by Anthony Thacher, a survivor, and published in Young's Chron. of Mass.

‡ The probate records and Merrill are incorrect in calling her *Elizabeth*. John Elliott, in a deed to Rev. Thomas Wells, in Sep., 1685, speaks of his mother, *Sarah Younglove*, and the Salis. rec. call her Sarah.

will "when he was going to the wars." In case of death of wife and son, property was to go "to my nearest relatives y^t are in England." Inv. est. Jan. 2, 1683-4, over £480. Wid. Sarah m. bef. Sep., 1685, —— Younglove, and was living in 1687, by Haddon's will. Child:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. Sep. 25, 1660[S]; m. ab. 1685, NAOMI TUXBURY. +

2 JOHN[2] ELLIOT (*Edmund*[1]), of Amesbury, "yeoman," b. 1660; m. ab. 1685, NAOMI TUXBURY (*Henry*); oath al. 1677; "training band" 1680. Will Feb. 25, March 19, 1732-3; wife Naomi ment.; inv. est. April 5, 1733. Children:

3 I EDMUND,[3] b. July 30, 1686[A], "1st son;" m. Jan. 8, 1712-3[A], DEBORAH[3] HUNTINGTON (*John*,[2] *Wm.*[1]); res. A.; was dead April 16, 1733, when Thomas Hoyt was ap. adm. est. Chil.: *Sarah*,[4] *Deborah*,[4] *Hannah*,[4] *Betty*,[4] *Edmund*,[4] and *Jonathan*,[4] the last two b. 1715-22.

4 II SARAH,[3] b. Oct. 10, 1688[A], "1st dau.;" m. —— Lunt; liv. 1732.

5 III ELIZABETH,[3] b. Nov. 11, 1691[A]; m. (36?) JACOB[3] COLBY; liv. 1732.

6 IV JOHN,[3] b. Dec. 25, 1693[A]; m. Dec. 20, 1721, (84) SARAH[4] COLBY; res. S. Hampton; liv. 1732; [m. 2d Hannah Colby? [See pp. 109 and 110.]

7 V THOMAS,[3] b. Nov. 26, 1696[A]; m. Dec. 21, 1721[A], Judith Worthen; res. A.; adm. est. June 7, 1731. Chil.: *Thomas*,[4] *Ephraim*,[4] and *Judith*,[4] in 1733.

8 VI MARY,[3] b. Aug. 4, 1699[A]; m. Dec. 24, 1724, (83) EZEKIEL[4] COLBY; liv. 1732.

9 VII HANNAH,[3] b. Oct. 7, 1702[A]; m. —— Carr; liv. 1732.

10 VIII DAVID,[3] b. July 12, 1705[A]; liv. 1732.

11 IX NAOMI,[3] b. May 13, 1709[A]; name Elliot in 1732.

1 ANTHONY[1] EMERY, bro. of JOHN,[1] "carpenter;" came from Romsey, Eng., in the "James," June, 1635, to Boston and Newbury, thence to Dover, as early as 1644, thence to Kittery after 1648; was ferryman, kept an inn in 1650, free. 1652, constable 1658, rep. 1680[Sv].

2 JOHN[1] EMERY, bro. of ANTH.,[1] of Newbury, "carpenter," b. ab. 1598; came to Nb. 1635, free. 1641; oath al. 1678; m. 1st, ——; 2d, Oct. 29, 1650[Nb], Mary Shatswell [wid. of JOHN[1] WEBSTER of Ip.] Either he or his son John was convicted of hospitality to Quakers in 1663. [See note, p. 89.] He was member Nb. chh. 1670; d. Nov. 3, 1683[Nb]. Will May, 1680; Nov. 27, 1683; wife Mary ment. She d. April 28, 1694[Nb]. Children:

3 I ELEANOR,[2] b. ——; m. (5) JOHN[2] BAILEY. [See notes pp. 44, 45.] +

4 II ANNE,[2] b. ——; m. Nov. 25, 1648[Nb], James Ordway; both liv. in Nb. 1680. In 1662 they deeded to John Emery, Jr., land granted to John Emery, Sen.

5 [III A CHILD,[2] b. ——; liv. 1680?].*

6 IV JOHN,[2] b. ab. 1628; m. Oct. 2, 1648, MARY[2] WEBSTER. +

7 V EBENEZAR,[2] a dau., b. Sep. 16, 1643[Nb]; m. April 21, 1669[Nb], John Hoag; she was liv. 1680.

8 VI JONATHAN,[2] b. May 13, 1652[Nb] [by 2d wife]; m. Nov. 29, 1676[Nb], MARY[3] WOODMAN (*Edward*,[2] *Edw.*[1]); res. Nb.; oath al. 1678; served in King Philip's war, wounded at the battle of Narragansett Fort, Dec. 19, 1675; liv. 1696. 8 chil. C. Nb.

6 JOHN[2] EMERY, Serg., (*John*[1]), of Newbury, b. ab. 1628; m. Oct. 2, 1648, MARY[2] WEBSTER (*John*[1] of Ip.); member Nb. chh. 1670; oath al. 1678. Will Aug. 3, Sep. 26, 1693. Wid. Mary d. Feb. 3, 1709-10. Children:

9 I MARY,[3] b. June 24, 1652[Nb]; m. March 13, 1671[Nb], Samuel Sawyer; liv. 1693.

10 II HANNAH,[3] b. April 26, 1654[Nb]; m. Nov. 18, 1673[Nb], (11) RICHARD[3] BARTLETT; liv. 1693. +

11 III JOHN,[3] b. Sep. 12, 1656[Nb]; m. 1st, June 13, 1683[Nb], Mary Sawyer, who d. Nov. 3, 1699[Nb]; 2d, May 27, 1700[Nb], (13) ABIGAIL[3] BARTLETT. Res. Nb.; oath al. 1678; 6 chil. C Nb.

12 IV BETHIA,[3] b. Oct. 15, 1658[Nb]; m. May 4, 1681[Nb], Henry Bodwell; liv. 1693.

13 V SARAH,[3] b. Feb. 26, 1660-1[Nb]; m. June 13, 1683[Nb], (13) ISAAC[3] BAILEY. +

14 VI JOSEPH,[3] b. March 23, 1662-3[Nb]; liv. 1693 in Andover.

15 VII STEPHEN,[3] b. Sep. 6, 1666[Nb]; m. Nov. 29, 1692[Nb], Ruth Jaques; res. Nb. 6 chil. C Nb.

16 VIII ABIGAIL,[3] b. Jan. 16, 1668-9[Nb]; m. —— Ingalls; liv. 1693.

17 IX SAMUEL,[3] b. Dec. 20, 1670[Nb]; liv. 1693.

18 X JUDITH,[3] b. Feb. 5, 1672-3[Nb]; m. Abel Huse.

19 XI LYDIA,[3] b. Feb. 19, 1674-5[Nb]; pub. May 23, 1696[Nb], to Joseph Brown.

20 XII ELIZABETH,[3] b. Feb. 3, 1679-80[Nb]; m. Nov., 1696[Nb], JOHN[3] KELLY (*John.*[2] *John*[1]). +

21 XIII JOSIAH,[3] b. Feb. 28, 1689-1[Nb]; not in will, 1693.

* John[1] speaks in his will of "my six children" and "grandchild Mary Emerson." As he calls Abraham Merrill (who m. his wife's dau.) his "son," Mary Emerson may have been the daughter of his wife's daughter Hannah, who married an Emerson. His wife had eight Webster children, who could not all have been included in the "six children." As he mentions only three chil. by name, Ebenezer, Jonathan, and John, besides Abram Merrill, the meaning of the expression "my six children" is not easy to determine, but we have given what seems the most probable interpretation. Ebenezar may have been the child of a 2d wife and Jonathan of a 3d.

1 THOMAS EVANS* of Salisbury, b. ab. 1665; m. Sep. 30, 1686, (10) HANNAH[3] BROWN. She was adm. S. chh. July 15, 1694. He d. Jan. 24, 1717-8[S. Pl. Cem.] Will Jan. 21, April 9, 1718. Will of wid. Hannah, March 8, 1735-6; July 10, 1738. Children:

2 I ANNE, b. Nov. 5, 1687[S]; bp. Oct. 14, 1688; m. —— Clough; liv. 1736.
3 II JOHN, b. Aug. 24, 1689[S]; bp. April 19, 1691; liv. 1736; dau. *Abra* liv. 1747. A John m. Dec. 23, 1714[S], Mary Tappan, both of S. Mary, wife of John, adm. S. chh. Feb. 26, 1715-6. A John of A. 1729.
4 III ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 22, 1692[S]; bp. Sep. 9, 1694; m. ——; liv. 1736.
5 IV TAMESON, b. April 5, 1696[S]; m. —— Hackett; liv. 1736.
6 V HANNAH, b. April 5, 1698[S]; bp. June 4, 1699; liv. 1736.
7 VI THOMAS, b. March 24, 1702-3[S]; bp. May 2, 1703; liv. 1736. Adm. est. of a Thomas of S., Sep. 5, 1743.
8 VII ELIZABETH, b. ——; bp. Jan. 25, 1707-8; m. —— Hackett; liv. 1736.
9 VIII EZEKIEL, b. ab. 1710; bp. Jan. 28, 1710-1; d. July 6, 1753. Judith, wid. of Ez., d. April 28, 1777, aged 65 y. [S. Pl. Cem.]

Unclassified Records.

1 Rebecca Elbridge d. Oct. 15, 1657[Nb]. [C Nb. wrong.]
2 Mary Eldridge m. John Smith, Nov. 30, 1668, Eastham.
3 Elizabeth Eldridge m. Samuel Russell, Nov. 9, 1682, Marblehead.
4 Jane Evans m. John Tillotson, May 24, 1655[Nb].
5 Adm. est. Philip Evans of Ip., Sep. 29, 1693.

1 PHILIP FAVOR [or FEAVER],† of Salisbury, m. 1st, 1688 or '9[S], MARY[3] OSGOOD (*John*,[2] *Wm.*[1]), who d. Jan. 12, 1710-1[S]; 2d, Sarah ——. Children:

2 I RICHARD, b. March 31, 1690[S]. A Richard d. Nov. 7, 1710[S].
3 II JOHN, b. March 31, 1692[S].
4 III ANN, b. April 12, 1696[S].
5 IV WILLEBEE, b. July 27, 1707[S].
6 V ELIAS, b. Feb. 13, 1709-10[S].
7 VI MARY, b. Aug. 17, 1712[S].

JOHN[1] FAWNE was in Ipswich 1634-'51; rem. to Haverhill. Child:

ELIZABETH[2] b. ——; m. Dec. 8, 1652[Hv], (4) ROBERT[2] CLEMENT.‡ Perhaps others.

---

* Parentage unknown. Robert Evans of N. H. had chil. b. 1665-71. [G. R. 1853, p. 119.]

† PHILIP[2] FLANDERS (*Stephen*[1]), in his will, 1712, speaks of "Philip Feever, son of my sister Mary." There was a John Favor in Hv. in 1641, and somewhat later, perhaps. Joseph Taylor of Exeter m. Penelope Favor of S. Oct. 6, 1718[S]. Cutting Favor m. Mary Wells, Jr., Nov. 16, 1725[A].

‡ Will of Luke Fawne, stationer, London, 1665 and '6, gives to "Mrs. Elizabeth Clement, living near Boston in New England, eldest daughter of my

1 WILLIAM[1] FELLOWS, of Ipswich, b. ab. 1611, came in the "Planter," 1635. His wife* may have been a sister of (90) John[1] Ayres. He was a "commoner" in Ip., 1641; d. there. Will Nov. 29, March 27, 1676-7; a wife ment. Children:

2 I ISAAC,[2] b. ab. 1637; m. Jan. 29, 1672[Ip], Joanna [Bourne?] [Boardman?]; res. Ip.; served in King Philip's war, Aug., 1676; d. April 6, 1721. 6 chil., of whom *Ephraim*[3] presented, May 3, 1708,† inv. est. bro. *Isaac*,[3] Jr., b. Nov. 27, 1673[Ip].

3 II EPHRAIM,[2] b. ab. 1639; m. 1st, Mary ——, who d. Feb. 23, 1671; 2d, Ann ——; rem. from Ip. to Plainfield, Ct., ab. 1710. 6 chil.; the eldest, *William*,[3] rem. to Portsmouth, N. H., bef. 1711; *Elizabeth*,[3] b. Sep. 14, 1685[Ip].

4 III SAMUEL,[2] b. ——; lived with his bro.-in-law (92) SAMUEL[2] AYRES in Newbury; rem. to Rowley between 1702 and '10. Will April 14, 1712; Dec. 14, 1713. No chil.

5 IV JOSEPH,[2] b. ——; m. April 19, 1675, Ruth Fraile. +

6 V MARY,[2] b. ——; liv. 1676, [m. 1666, Josiah Brown of Marblehead?].

7 VI ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; liv. 1676.

8 VII ABIGAIL,[2] b. ——; m. April 16, 1677[Ip], (92) SAMUEL[2] AYRES. +

9 VIII SARAH,[2] b. July 26, 1657[Ip]; liv. 1676.

5 JOSEPH[2] FELLOWS (*Wm.*[1]), of Ipswich, m. April 19, 1675 [Ip], Ruth Fraile, served in King Philip's war, Aug., 1676; adm. est. Nov. 7, 1693. Wid. Ruth d. April 14, 1729; will Feb. 17, May 13, 1728-9. Children:

10 I MARY,[3] b. May 3, 1676; m. John Brown; liv. 1729.

11 II JOSEPH,[3] b. ab. 1678; m. Nov. 18, 1701, Sarah Kimball; "eldest son," 1729.

12 III RUTH,[3] b. ab. 1681; m. Nov. 9, 1717, Samuel Wait; liv. 1729.

13 IV SARAH,[3] b. May 17, 1685[Ip]; m. Sep. 27, 1707, Peter Harden; liv. 1729.

14 V ABIGAIL,[3] b. ab. 1688; m. John Low; liv. 1729.

15 VI WILLIAM,[3] b. ab. 1690; m. Mary ——; res. Ip. in 1729.

---

brother Mr. John Fawne, and to her son Fawne Clement;" also to "the rest of the children which my kinswoman now hath." Jane and Stephen Serjant and others are ment., prob. living in England. [G. R. 1894, p. 263.]

* John Ayres and Wm. Fellows are called brothers of Wm. Lamson and also of his widow Sarah Lamson, who is apparently about to marry Thomas Hartshorne of Reading, in 1659. The fact that the son of Ayres m. the dau. of Fellows would make them bros., as in the Batt-Toppan and the Bailey-Emery cases.

† Prob. the Samuel Fellows of Hampton who m. Nov. 15, 1698, Deborah Sanborn and had several chil., the youngest, Sam., b. Oct., 1707 [see D Hm.] was son of (2) Isaac.[2] Jonathan Fellows of Ip. was ap. guard. of Sam. Fellows, age 15, son of Sam. Fellows, late of Hm., "sadler," June 14, 1723.

16 SAMUEL[1] FELLOWS [or FELLOES],* of Salisbury, "plante and "weaver," b. ab. 1619; m. Ann ——. He recd. land in S. i 1641, '42, and '54; "commoner" and taxed 1650 and '52; men ber S. chh. 1687. Wife Ann d. Dec. 5, 1684[S]. He d. March 1697-8[S]; adm. est. June 30, 1698. Children:

17 I SAMUEL,[2] b. Jan. 13, 1646[S]; m. June 2, 1681, ABIGAIL[2] BARNAR "only son" in 1698. +

18 II HANNAH,[2] b. Sep. 15, 1648[S]; m. Oct. 16[S Sm] or 18[S], 1666, (3) N THANIEL[2] BROWN. +

17 SAMUEL[2] FELLOWS (*Sam.*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1646; m June 2, 1681[S], (10) ABIGAIL[2] BARNARD; oath al. and fid. 1677 free. 1690. She was adm. S. chh. Nov. 11, 1705. Son Thoma adm. father's est. March 2, 1729-30. Children:

19 I SAMUEL,[3] b. [Aug.?], 1683[S]; bp. Aug. 26, 1705, [adult]; member S foot co., 1702.

20 II THOMAS,[3] b. Jan. 29, 1685-6[S]; bp. and owned covenant, Nov. 18, 1705 [adult]; adm. S. chh. 1719; m. Dec. 10, 1713[S], (48?) ELIZABETH EASTMAN; liv. in S. 1750. Chil.: *Elizabeth*,[4] d. Dec. 15, 1715[S]; *Abigail*,[4] d. Dec. 23, 1715[S].

21 III JOSEPH,[3] b. April 23, 1688[S]; bp. Nov. 18, 1705, [adult].

22 IV ANN,[3] b. April 28, 1690[S]; bp. Nov. 18, 1705, [adult].

23 V EBENEZER,[3] b. Nov. 10, 1692[S]; bp. Nov. 18, 1705.

24 VI HANNAH,[3] b. July 20, 1697[S]; bp. Nov. 18, 1705.

25 VII ELEANOR,[3] b. Dec., 1699[S]; bp. Nov. 18, 1705.

1 RICHARD[1] FITTS, of Ipswich and Newbury, "planter," bro. of (2) ROBERT,[1] m. Oct. 8, 1654[Nb], Sarah Ordway [sister of James]. He rem. from Ip. to Nb. as early as 1642. Wife Sarah d. April 24, 1668[Nb]. He d. Dec. 2, 1672[Nb]. Will Dec. 2, 1672; March 25, 1673. In it he ment. his bro.-in-law James Ordway, his sister "Travisse's" [Travis or Travers] dau.; also his "kinsman"† Abraham Fitt, Abraham's son Abraham Fitt and daus., all by his first wife and all under age. It is evident that Richard left no child.

2 ROBERT[1] FITTS [FITT or FITZ], of Salisbury and Ipswich, "planter," bro. of (1) RICHARD,[1] m. Grace Lord [sister of Robert

* He was prob. a native of Lincolnshire, England; bro. or cousin of William Fellows of Ipswich and Richard Fellows of Hartford. See Essex-Co Hist. Gen. Register, Vol. 1, p. 178; Vol. 2, p. 20.

† The use of the term "kinsman" would leave the relationship in doubt but (3) Abraham,[2] in a deed to his son Abraham,[3] Jr., in 1680, speaks of his "uncle" Richard Fitts. (2) Robert[1] ment. no child but Ab.[2] in his will, 1663.

Lord, b. ab. 1603]. He prob. recd. land in S. in the "first division" and 1640; "commoner" and taxed 1650 and '52; signed the agreement of 1654 and petition of 1658 in S.; sold house and lot in S. to Philip Griffin in 1657; rem. to Ip. ab. 1658; d. there May 9, 1665[Ip]. Will Jan. 5 or 6, 1663; June 26, 1665.* Wid. Grace d. April 25, 1684. A "Wid. Lord," per. her mother, d. in S., May 12, 1650[S]. Child:

3 I ABRAHAM,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, May 16, 1655, Sarah Thompson; 2d, Jan. 7, 1668, wid. Rebecca Birdley. +

3 ABRAHAM[2] FITTS (*Robert*[1]), of Salisbury and Ipswich; m. 1st, May 16, 1655[S Sm], Sarah Thompson [Simon of Ip.] who d. June 5, 1664[Ip]; 2d, Jan. 7, 1668[Ip], Rebecca —— [wid. of Tyler Birdley or Burley]. He recd. land in S. in 1654; rem. to Ip. at the request of his father-in law; oath free. 1674; was impressed for the Narragansett expedition in 1675; d. March 27, 1692, leaving a wid. Will Feb. 24, March 29, 1691-2. Children:

4 I ABRAHAM,[3] b. ab. 1655-6; m. 1st, Margaret[2] Choate; 2d, Jan. 9, 1693-4, Mary Ross. +

5 II SARAH,[3] b. Feb. 21, 1657[Ip]; d. June 14, 1669[Ip].

6 III ROBERT,[3] b. March 31, 1660[Ip]; d. June 15, 1661[Ip].

7 IV SARAH,[3] b. March 15, 1661[Ip] [by 1st wife]; m. Dec. 30, 1686[Ip], Wm. Baker of Ip.

8 V ROBERT,[3] b. May 28, 1670[Ip] [by 2d wife]; d. young.

9 VI RICHARD,[3] b. Feb. 26, 1672[Ip]; m. March 18, 1694-5, Sarah Thorne. +

10 VII ISAAC,[3] b. July 3, 1675[Ip]; m. 1st, Bethia ——; 2d, June 5, 1723, wid. Mary Noyes. His descendants use the spelling *Fitz*. 11 chil. [See G. R. 1868, pp. 70-72 and 161-195 for these and later generations of the Fitts family.]

4 ABRAHAM[3] FITTS (*Abraham*,[2] *Robert*[1]), of Ipswich, b. ab. 1656; m. 1st, Margaret[2] Choate (John,[1]) who d. Feb. 28, 1692; 2d, Jan. 9, 1693-4, Mary Ross. He d. Aug. 18, 1714; will Aug. 4, Sep. 13, 1714. Wid. Mary d. Aug. 16, 1739. Children:

11 I ABRAHAM,[4] b. ——; pub. 1st, March 3, 1722, to Phebe Fuller; pub. 2d, Nov. 18, 1739, to wid. Elizabeth Cross; res. Ip.

12 II EBENEZER,[4] b. Aug. 5, 1685[Ip]; d. young.

13 III ANNA,[4] b. Jan. 18, 1686-7[Ip]; m. Ebenezer Severance of Ip. [G. R. 1868, p. 71, states that this Anna d. young, and Severance m. a younger sister Anna by same mother.]

---

* G. R. 1877, p. 322. In it he ment. "my bro. William Barnes;" also property which his wife's mother left to his wife, she to dispose of it "amongst her kindred." It seems probable that Wm. Barnes m. either a Fitts or a Lord.

14 IV ROBERT,[4] b. July 19, 1690; m. Jan. 1, 1718, Hannah Dike; rem. to Sutton, Mass.
15 V MARGARET,[4] b. Jan. 25, 1692 [by 1st wife]; m. Ebenezer Grant of Salem.
16 VI MARY,[4] b. Jan. 8, 1695 [by 2d wife]; d. July 3, 1699.
17 VII MERCY,[4] b. March 3, 1696; d. Oct. 25, 1721, unm.
18 VIII SARAH,[4] b. March 15, 1698; m. Nov. 11, 1729, Daniel Wood.
19 IX SAMUEL,[4] b. Aug. 16, 1699; pub. Dec. 3, 1726, to Mary Beadle; res. Kittery, Me.
20 X JOHN,[4] b. March 31, 1701; pub. Feb. 2, 1723, to Abigail Wood of Ip.
21 XI MARY,[4] b. March 13, 1703; m. John Brown of Ip.
22 XII EPHRAIM,[4] bp. Sep. 30, 1705; pub. May 9, 1730, to Abigail Hodgkiss.
23 XIII EBENEZER,[4] b. April 12, 1708; liv. 1714.

9 RICHARD[3] FITTS (*Abraham*,[2] *Robert*[1]), of Ipswich and Salisbury, b. 1672; m. March 18, 1694-5, Sarah Thorne. Both were adm. S. chh. May 26, 1700, by letters from Ip. chh. He d. Dec. 3, 1744. Will July 25, 1741; Jan. 14, 1744-5; wife Sarah ment. Children:

24 I ISAAC,[4] b. Dec. 19, 1695; d. Aug. 10, 169–.
25 II SARAH,[4] b. July 12, 1697; m. Feb. 8, 1721, Jeremiah Ailin. A Sarah Fitts adm. S. chh. June 8, 1718.
26 III NATHANIEL,[4] b. July 13, 1699; bp. July 16, 1699, at S.; m. 1st, Abigail Hayes; 2d, Mehitable Dearborn; 3d, Naomi Morrill; res. S.
27 IV MARTHA,[4] b. Jan. 18, 1701-2[S]; bp. March 29, 1702; m. April 1, 1727, (61) JOHN[4] EASTMAN.
28 V RICHARD,[4] b. Jan. 20, 1705; bp. June 3, 1705; m. April 6, 1727, Sarah Brown; res. S. Hampton; liv. 1741.*
29 VI WARD,[4] b. June 9, 1707; bp. July 13, 1707; prob. d. bef. 1741.
30 VII DANIEL,[4] b. April 30, 1710; bp. May 7, 1710; m. Nov. 11, 1734, Ruth Brown; res. S.; liv. 1741.
31 VIII JERUSHA,[4] b. Dec. 10, 1712; m. Jan. 25, 1730, (63) ROGER[4] EASTMAN [Grand parents of Hon. Daniel Webster].

1 STEPHEN[1] FLANDERS, of Salisbury, "planter," a townsman and taxed in 1650 and '52; recd. land in 1654; householder in 1677; etc. He m. bef. 1647, Jane ——, who d. Nov. 19, 1683[S]. He d. June 27, 1684[S]; will Feb. 4, Sep. 30, 1684. Children:

2 I MARY,[2] b. ——; d. May 4, 1650[S].
3 II STEPHEN,[2] b. March 8, 1646-7[S]; "eldest son" in 1684; m. Dec. 28, 1670, ABIGAIL[2] CARTER. +
4 III MARY,[2] b. May 7, 1650[S]; name Flanders in 1684. Mary Flanders d Nov. 11, 1719[S]. [See Favor, p. 154.]

* Dorothy, wife of a Richard Fitts, d. Nov. 8, 1776, aged 74 y. [S. Pl. Cem.]

5 IV PHILIP,[2] b. July 14, 1652[S]; m. Nov. 4, 1686[S Sm], (11) MARTHA[3] EATON [wid. of (7) BENJ. COLLINS]; res. S.; free. 1690; d. Aug. 27, 1712[S]; will Aug. 3, Oct. 2, 1712; wife Martha; no chil. Martha adm. S. chh. Feb. 19, 1698-9. Philip, Sen., bp. Sep. 24, adm. Dec. 3, 1710, S. chh.

6 V SARAH,[2] b. Nov. 5, 1654[S]; m. —— Newhall [or Newell]; liv. 1712.

7 VI NAOMI,[2] b. Dec. 15, 1656[S]; name Flanders in 1684;* m. April 4, 1699[S], (8) BENJ.[2] EASTMAN. +

8 VII JOHN,[2] b. Feb. 11, 1658-9[S]; m. Jan. 18, 1687-8, ELIZABETH SARGENT.+

3 STEPHEN[2] FLANDERS (*Stephen*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1647; m. Dec. 28, 1670[S], (8) ABIGAIL[2] CARTER. He was Jr. till 1684; "householder" in 1677. Adm. est. May 29, 1689; est. div. July, 1708. Wid. Ab. liv. 1718. Children:

9 I THOMAS,[3] b. Feb. 17, 1670-1[S]; d. April 12, 1671[S].

10 II STEPHEN,[3] b. Jan. 31, 1671-2[S]; m. June 20, 1706[A], (12) SARAH[3] BLAISDELL; res. S. and A.; liv. 1712. Chil.: *Stephen*,[4] b. March 6, 1705-6[A] [1706-7?]; *Asa*,[4] b. Feb. 7, 1707-8[A]; *Samuel*,[4] b. July 8, 1709[A]; and others.

11 III THOMAS,[3] b. Dec. 3, 1673[S]; m. March 8, 1710-1[S], KATHERINE HACKETT (*Wm.*); liv. 1712. Adm. est. of a Thomas of S. Aug. 2, 1742.

12 IV DANIEL,[3] b. March 16, 1674-5[S]; m. (39) SARAH[4] COLBY; res. A.; liv. 1720. Chil.: *Eleanor*,[4] b. Jan. 19, 1701-2[A]; *Jedediah*,[4] b. April 13, 1705[A], m. Jan. 3, 1728, [44] *Eleanor*[4] *Barnard; Daniel*,[4] b. Aug. 9, 1707[A]. Adm. est. of a Daniel of A., April 4, 1735.

13 V JOSEPH,[3] b. March 28, 1677[S]; m. 1st, Esther ——, who d. March, 1701-2[S]; 2d, ab. 1703, Hannah ——, who d. May 5, 1714[S]; 3d, Oct., 1716, Mary Thompson. Dau. *Ann*,[4] b. June 15, 1701[S].

14 VI PHILIP,[3] b. Jan. 10, 1678-9[S]; d. Feb. 23, 1678-9[S].

15 VII SARAH,[3] b. Dec. 7, 1679[S]; d. Jan., 1715-6[S].

16 VIII PHILIP,[3] b. Jan. 8, 1681-2[S]; m. Feb. 2, 1709-10[S], Joanna Smith; res. Kingston.

17 IX JANE,[3] b. March 5, 1683-4[S]; m. Jan. 18, 1710-1, JOHN[3] MARTIN, Jr., (*John*,[2] *Geo.*[1])

18 X JEREMIAH,[3] b. Sep. 5, 1686[S]; m. 1724, Mary Hayes; res. S. Hampton.

19 XI ABIGAIL,[3] b. Oct. 22, 1688[S]; m. 1734, Jabez Page.

---

* She had a son *John*, b. Feb. 21, 1683[S]. Naomi Flanders, adult, bp. and adm. S. chh. April 2, 1699. "John and Daniel, sons of Naomi Flanders *alias* Eastman," bp. June 4, 1699, S. chh. (5) Philip,[2] will, 1712, ment. "John Darlin, son of my sister Naomi." "Joh Darlin," a soldier in S., 1703. John Darling, son of John and Mary, b. Sep. 27, 1716[S]. It seems probable that "John and Daniel, sons of," should read "John Darling, son of;" for we have seen no other mention of Daniel.

8 JOHN[2] FLANDERS (*Stephen*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1659; m. Jan. 18, 1687-8[A and S], Elizabeth Sargent, "so called,"* of S. He was a soldier in the fight at Turner's Falls, May 19, 1676; free. 1690. Wife Eliz. d. Sep. 12, 1713[S]. He d. Dec. 24, 1716. Adm. est. Jan. 14, 1716-7; est. div. May, 1718. Children:

20 I JACOB,[3] b. Aug. 5, 1689[S]; m. ab. 1710, (17) MERCY[3] CLOUGH; liv. 1718.
21 II JOHN,[3] b. Aug. 22, 1691[S]; m. 1715, Sarah ——; res. S.; liv. 1722.
22 III ELIZABETH,[3] b. Sep. 3, 1693[S]; d. Oct. 20, 1716[S].
23 IV EZEKIEL,[3] b. May 21, 1696[S]; d. Jan. 18, 1717-8[S]; adm. est. March 10, 1717-8.
24 V JOSIAH,[3] b. July 28, 1700[S]; m. Jan. 23, 1724, MEHITABLE[4] OSGOOD (*Wm.*,[3] *John*,[2] *Wm.*[1]); res. S. Hampton.
25 VI PHILIP,[3] b. Oct. 19, 1702[S]; m. 1st, ab. 1722, Abigail French; 2d, Oct. 2, 1735, HANNAH[4] MORRILL (*Daniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Ab.*[1]); res. S. Hampton.
26 VII JONATHAN,[3] b. Oct. 22, 1705; m. May 2, 1728, Judith Merrill; res. S. Hampton.
27 VIII TAMESON,[3] b. Jan. 9, 1707; m. Jan. 10, 1727, Henry French.
28 IX HANNAH,[3] b. April 16, 1710; m. ab. 1731, Joshua Clough.†

JOSEPH FLETCHER, of Salisbury, "planter" or "husbandman," prob. b. ab. 1636, was a servant of Sam. Hall in 1653, [see note p. 89]; taxed in S. 1659; householder in 1677; free. 1690, etc. He m. June 18, 1660[S], ISRAEL[2] PIKE (*John*[1]) [wid. of HENRY TRUE]. "Mrs. Fletcher" was a member of S. chh. 1687; she d. March 12, 1699-1700[S]. He d. March 15, three days later; Capt. Henry True of S. adm. est. Sep. 15, 1701.‡ Child:

MARY, b. April 9, 1662[S]; d. Jan. 23, 1682-3[S].

---

* She is not found in the Sargent family records. Sarah Osgood had a child born in 1668. In the suit between Sarah Osgood and Thomas Sargent, the court decided that there was "too much ground for suspicion;" but the case was "not proved," and they could "not judge Sargent to be the father."

† Hannah Flanders of A. m. Joseph Hadley, July 12, 1721[A]. For later generations of Flanders family see G. R. 1873, pp. 170-176.

‡ A will of Joseph Flecher, written Feb., 1679-80, gives his property to wife Israel and "our fower children, namly Henry Tru, Joseph True, and Jimima Treu and Mary Flecher." He also speaks of "my dafter Mary."

1 PASCO[1] FOOT [or FOOTE], of Salem, 1636, when he had a grant of land, but joined the chh. ab. 1652-3, when his eight chil. were all bp., Feb. 6. He d. Nov. 28, 1670. Will Sep. 20, 1670; June 30, 1671; probate by son Isaac. Children:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. ——; prob. d. young, not in will.
3 II MALACHI,[2] b. ——; prob. d. young, not in will.
4 III SAMUEL,[2] b. ——; m. June 23, 1659, HANNAH[2] CURRIER; recd. land in Manchester by his father's will.* +
5 IV ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; m. —— Birtch; liv. 1670.
6 V MARY,[2] b. ——; name Foot in 1670.
7 VI ISAAC,[2] b. ——; m. Dec. 2, 1668, Abigail Jeggles [or Ingalls?], in Salem; chil. there, one, *Samuel*,[3] b. 1673, living there in 1730.
8 VII PASCO,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, Dec. 2, 1668, Martha Ward, in Salem; 2d, Nov. 30, 1678, Margaret Stallion; several chil. Wid. Marg. m. ab. 1688, James Haynes, New London. [See Sv.]
9 VIII ABIGAIL,[2] b. ——; m. Oct. 15, 1670, Geo. Early, in Salem.

4 SAMUEL[2] FOOT, Capt., (*Pasco*[1]), of Amesbury, "planter," m. June 23, 1659[S Sm], (3) HANNAH[2] CURRIER. He recd. land in A. in 1659, '60, '62, and '68; was made a townsman in 1660; had seat in meeting house 1667; oath al. 1677; rep. 1689, '90. [See p. 23.] He was taken by the Indians in the assault on Ames., and tortured to death, July 7, 1690[A]†; son John adm. est. Sep., 1690. Wid. Hannah was liv. 1691; a Hannah Foot dism. S. to A. chh., May 5, 1700. Child:

10 I JOHN,[3] b. July 9, 1660[S]; m. Bathsheba ——. +

10 JOHN[3] FOOT, Capt., (*Samuel*,[2] *Pasco*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1660; m. Bathsheba ——; oath al. 1677; "training band" 1680; "snow-shoe man" 1708; free. 1690. John Foot of A., adult. bp. S. chh. June 22, 1699. Wife Bathsheba d. Sep. 3, 1727[A]. He d. ab. 1737; son John adm. est. June 6, inv. est. June 25, 1737. Children:

11 I SAMUEL,[4] b. March 3, 1691-2[A]; m. Jan. 29, 1711-2[A], (47) DOROTHY[4] COLBY; res. A. Chil.: *Pasco*,[5] *Theophilus*,[5] *Bathsheba*.[5]
12 II MEHITABLE,[4] b. March 30, 1694[A].
13 III JOHN,[4] b. April 12, 1698[A]; liv. in A. 1737.

---

* We have been unable to find any positive proof that Samuel of Amesbury was the son of Pasco of Salem; but all the facts known to us are favorable to this hypothesis of Savage.

† Account in Cotton Mather's Magnalia, Book VII., Art. XI.

A Dorothy Foot pub. Dec. 14, 1700[A], to (18) SAMUEL[3] CURRIER.

1 PHILIP[1] FOWLER, of Ipswich, "clothworker," b. 1591-8; m. 1st, Mary [Winsley, sister of SAM.[1]?], who d. Aug. 30, 1659 [Ip]; 2d, Feb. 27, 1659-60[Ip], Mary ——, [wid. of Geo. Norton]. He took oath at Southampton, Eng., March 24, 1633-4, and came in the ship "Mary and John;" freeman Sep. 3, 1634; in Ip. that year. He d. June 24, 1679; grandson (13) PHILIP[3] FOWLER ap. adm. est. Sep., 1679.* Children:

2 I MARGARET,[2] bp. May 25, 1615, at Marlborough, Wiltshire, Eng.; m. 1st. July 28, 1633, CHRISTOPHER[1] OSGOOD; 2d, ab. 1651, THOMAS[1] ROWELL; 3d, bef. 1670, Thomas Coleman, of Nantucket; 4th, ab. 1682, Thomas Osborne, of Nant. +

3 II MARY,[2] b. ——; m. Wm. Chandler of Nb. She d. Oct. 29, 1666. Their dau. *Mary* m. PERCIVAL[2] LOWELL (*Richard*[1]).

4 III SAMUEL,[2] b. ab. 1618; m. 1st, ——; 2d, Wid. Margaret Morgan. +

5 IV HESTER,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, Jathnell Bird; 2d, EZRA ROLFE; 3d, (1) ROBERT COLLINS. +

6 V JOSEPH,[2] b. ab. 1622, in Eng,; m. MARTHA[2] KIMBALL. +

7 VI THOMAS,[2] b. ab. 1636; m. April 23, 1660, Hannah Jordan. +

4 SAMUEL[2] FOWLER (*Philip*[1]), of Portsmouth and Salisbury, "shipwright," b. ab. 1618; m. 1st, ——; 2d, after 1673, Wid. Margaret (Norman) Morgan. He was called "cosen" by SAMUEL[2] WINSLEY (*Sam.*[1]), and the following children, except Wm., are named in the will of Sam.,[2] in 1665. He was of S. in 1668 and 1680; bought Lewis Hulett's common right in S. 1668-9. He was brought before the court in April, 1675, for "breach of the Sabbath in traveling;" may have been a Friend. He d. Jan., 1710-1[S]. Children:

8 I WILLIAM,[3] b. ——; m. Elizabeth ——; res. Portsmouth; adm. est. 1707.

9 II MARY,[3] b. ——; m. Nov. 14, 1677[Sv], (2) RICHARD GOODWIN, when she was of Portsmouth. +

10 III SARAH,[3] b. ——; liv. 1665.

11 IV SAMUEL,[3] b. ——; m. Dec. 5, 1684, HANNAH WORTHEN. +

---

* In 1651, "Philip Fowler the elder, of Ip., in the presence of Joseph his son and Martha his wife, did adopt as his son, Philip, the son of the said Joseph and Martha." [Ip. rec. at Sm.] In his mar. contract with Wid. Mary Norton, 1659-60, he spoke of "my son Philip," not of age, and "my children." In 1668 he ment. his wife, deeded land to his "grandchild," Philip F., and ment. the latters bros. Joseph and John. Just before his death, Philip[1] spoke of his "grandchild" Philip[3] as "with me and doing my business for me," and gave him his "dwelling house and lands."

6 JOSEPH[2] FOWLER (*Philip*[1]), of Ipswich, b. ab. 1622; m. MARTHA[2] KIMBALL (*Richard*[1]). He was killed by the Indians, May 19, 1676, near Deerfield, on his return from the Falls fight. Children:

12 I JOSEPH,[3] b. ab. 1647; m. Elizabeth Hutton. +
13 II PHILIP,[3] b. Dec. 25 [or Oct. 8],* 1648; m. Jan. 20, 1672-3, Elizabeth Herrick. Adopted as son of (1) PHILIP.[1] +
14 III JOHN,[3] b. ——; m. 1st, Sarah ——; 2d, Hannah Scott (John); rem. to Springfield; 10 chil., b. 1683-1712.
15 IV MARY,[3] b. ——; m. Jan. 20, 1673-4, John Briers of Gloucester.

7 THOMAS[2] FOWLER (*Philip*[1]), of Amesbury, b. ab. 1636; m. April 23, 1660[Ip], Hannah Jordan (Francis), who d. June 15, 1716[A]. He was of S. in 1662, and of A. 1667, when he had a seat assigned him in the meeting house; oath al. at A. Dec., 1677. In 1679 he claimed the "township," or common right, granted by A. in 1660 to Joseph[1] Peasley for his son, Fowler having bought it of Peasley's son, Joseph,[2] in 1667. He was rep. in 1692; d. Oct. 3, 1727[A]; will Jan. 21, 1725-6; Oct. 16, 1727. Children:

16 I HANNAH,[3] b. Jan. 7, 1660-1[Ip]; m. Dec. 24, 1685[S], JARVIS[2] RING (*Robert*[1]). +
17 II THOMAS,[3] b. March 16, 1665-6[S]; dead in 1726; prob. no chil.
18 III WILLIAM,[3] b. June 8, 1668[A Sm]; m. HANNAH[3] DOW. +
19 IV JOHN,[3] b. Jan. 10, 1671[A Nk S]; m. Hannah ——; res. A.; liv. 1726. Chil.: *Samuel*,[4] b. Dec. 3, 1703, "1st son;" *Stephen*,[4] b. Sep. 17, 1705; *John*,[4] b. Aug. 17, 1707; *Jane*,[4] b. Sep. 3, 1709; *Sarah*,[4] b. March 1, 1712; *Hannah*,[4] b. March 8, 1714; *Merriam*,[4] b. Dec. 10, 1715.
20 V MARGARET,[3] b. Sep. 1, 1673[A Nk S]; m. Jan. 2, 1698-9[A], (7) WILLIAM[2] CHALLIS. +
21 VI JANE,[3] b. ——; m. Nov. 24, 1681[Hv], Stephen Ford of Hv.; she d. bef. 1726, leaving chil.
22 VII JEREMIAH,[3] b. ——; m. Jan. 6, 1706-7, REBECCA[3] COLBY. +
23 VIII MARY,[3] b. ——; m. Sep. 23, 1706[A], (30) ISAAC[3] COLBY. +

11 SAMUEL[3] FOWLER (*Sam.*,[2] *Philip*[1]), of Salisbury, m. Dec. 5, 1684[S], HANNAH[2] WORTHEN (*Ezekiel*[1]). He d. in S., Dec. 24, 1737, wife Hannah surviving him. Will Dec. 29, 1727, Jan. 2, 1737-8. Children:

---

* The "Fowler Family," M. A. Stickney, Salem, 1883, pp. 247, gives, from gravestone, "aged 67 *wanting* 39 days;" but 67 *and* 39 days, would make birth Oct. 8, the date given on an old record. This book gives a very full record of this branch of the Fowler family, and Mr. Stickney left MSS. of other branches.

24 I SAMUEL,[4] b. Oct. 23, 1685[S]; m. Dec. 31, 1707[A], (33) JEMIMA[3] CLOUGH; res. S.; liv. 1727. 5 chil., b. 1709-22.
25 II HANNAH,[4] b. April 30, 1687[S]; m. Dec. 22, 1714[S], JUDAH HACKETT (*Wm.*). She prob. d. bef. 1727.
26 III SUSANNA,[4] b. March 10, 1688-9[S]; pub. April 28, 1711[A], to JOHN JONES of A. (*Joseph, Robert*); liv. 1727.
27 IV JACOB,[4] b. Dec. 10, 1690[S]; prob. m. May 3, 1716[A], MARY JONES (*Joseph, Robert*); liv. 1727; res. S. and Hm. Jacob and wife Mary of Hm., will proved 1752; 6 chil. [D Hm].
28 V MARY,[4] b. July 10, 1692[S]; liv. 1727.
29 VI SARAH,[4] b. March 5, 1693-4[S]; liv. 1727.
30 VII ANN,[4] b. June 30, 1696[S]; liv. 1727.
31 VIII EZEKIEL,[4] b. Jan. 26, 1697-8[S]; liv. 1727.
32 IX ROBERT,[4] b. Jan. 11, 1699-1700[S]; liv. 1727.
33 X ABRAHAM,[4] b. Oct. 26, 1701[S]; liv. 1727.
34 XI THOMAS,[4] b. Oct. 19, 1703[S]; liv. 1727. A Thomas m. Jan. 21, 1730-1 [S], Ruth Hackett.
35 XII LYDIA,[4] b. April 17, 1705[S]; liv. 1727.
36 XIII JUDITH,[4] b. June 29, 1712[S]; liv. 1727.

12 JOSEPH[3] FOWLER (*Joseph,*[2] *Philip*[1]), of Wenham, b. ab. 1647; m. Elizabeth Hutton (Richard); d. Feb. 10, 1717-8; adm. est. March 13, 1717-8. Wid. Eliz. d. May 22, 1734. Children:

37 I RICHARD,[4] b. ——; m. Feb. 22, 1704-5, Miriam Balch (Freeborn); res. Wenham; adm. est. Feb. 10, 1717.
38 II ELIZABETH,[4] b. ab. 1678; m. Jan. 25, 1698-9, SAMUEL[4] KIMBALL (*Samuel,*[3] *Rich.,*[2] *Rich.*[1]?).
39 III JOSEPH,[4] b. March 15, 1679; m. Nov. 23, 1720, Susanna Dennis.

13 PHILIP[3] FOWLER (*Joseph,*[2] *Philip*[1]), of Ipswich, b. 1648; m. Jan. 20, 1672-3[Ip], Elizabeth Herrick (Henry); d. Nov. 16, 1715; wid. Eliz. adm. est. Jan. 9, 1715-6. Children:

40 I PHILIP,[4] b. Nov. 27, 1675[Ip]; d. June 1, 1676[Ip].
41 II ELIZABETH,[4] b. Feb. 11, 1677-8[Ip].
42 III MARTHA,[4] b. May 15, 1681[Ip]; d. young.
43 IV JOSEPH,[4] b. Aug. 7, 1683; pub. Nov., 1707, to (50) SARAH[4] BARTLETT. After her death he m. three other wives; res. Ip.
44 V JOHN,[4] b. Jan. 12, 1684-5[Ip]; m. Mercy Jacob.
45 VI BENJAMIN,[4] b. April 19, 1687[Ip]; m. Mary Briar and others.
46 VII MARY,[4] b. ab. 1688; m. John Treadwell; both liv. 1715.
47 VIII MARTHA,[4] b. April 6, 1690; m. Aug. 19, 1710[S], Lieut. JOHN[3] MARCH (*John,*[2] *Hugh*[1]) of S.; both liv. 1715.
48 IX PHILIP,[4] b. Oct., 1691; m. Susanna Jacob; res. Ip. in 1715.

18 WILLIAM[3] FOWLER (*Thomas,*[2] *Philip*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1668; m. (19) HANNAH[3] DOW; "snow-shoe man" 1708. Will Oct., 1735; 1745. Children:

49 I HANNAH,[4] b. April 4, 1692; m. April 7, 1708[A], (6) JOHN BAGLEY; liv. 1735.
50 II MARY,[4] b. Dec. 3, 1694[A]; m. 1st, Sep. 18, 1718[A], Samuel Davis; 2d, —— Downer; liv. 1735.
51 III THOMAS,[4] b. April 1, 1698[A], "1st son;" res. Newtown, N. H.; will proved Jan., 1752[D Hm].
52 IV JOSIAH,[4] b. March 28, 1704[A]; liv. 1735.
53 V WILLIAM,[4] b. Oct. 14, 1706[A]; liv. 1735.
54 VI PHILIP,[4] b. Oct. 12, 1709[A]; res. Newmarket; will proved Aug. 26, 1767; 7 chil., [D Hm].
55 VII JOSEPH,[4] b. April 28, 1715; liv. 1735.

22 JEREMIAH[3] FOWLER (*Thomas*,[2] *Philip*[1]), of Amesbury; m. Jan. 6, 1706-7[A], (28) REBECCA[3] COLBY; "snow-shoe man," 1708. Will April 10, 1750; March 18, 1754; wife Reb. ment. Children:

56 I THOMAS,[4] b. Jan. 22, 1707-8[A], "1st son;" liv. 1750.
57 II REBECCA,[4] b. Aug. 6, 1710[A]; d. July 14, 1736.
58 III HANNAH,[4] b. March 14, 1711-2; prob. d. bef. 1750.
59 IV ELIZABETH,[4] b. Jan. 13, 1714-5; m. —— Nichols; liv. 1750.

1 THOMAS FRAME [or FREAME], of Amesbury, "tailor," m. Sep. 18, 1673[A Nk S], MARY[3] ROWELL (*Valentine*,[2] *Thomas*[1]); oath al. Dec., 1677. He was of A. as early as 1673; "training band" 1680; schoolmaster in 1693; both Thomas and wife Mary of A. as late as 1708. Children:

2 I ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 1, 1673-4[A Nk S]; m. Jan. 15, 1693-4[A Sm], SAMUEL GEORGE (*James*). +
3 II MARY, b. March 2, 1674-5[A Nk S]; m. Dec. 2, 1702[A], (37) JOHN[4] COLBY.
4 III HANNAH, b. Jan. 12, 1676-7[A Nk S]; prob. m. March 16, 1695-6[S & Hv], John Hartshorn, Jr., of Hv.
5 IV SARAH,* b. ——; m. Jan. 26, 1698-9[S & A], (13) JOHN[2] CHALLIS. +
6 V SUSANNA,* b. ——; m. March 6, 1699-1700[A], CALEB NORTON (*Joseph*).
7 VI THOMAS, b. ——, "1st son;" d. Aug. 30, 1686[A].

1 JAMES FREESE [or FRIEZE], of Amesbury, b. ab. 1641 or 2; m. Elizabeth ——. He recd. seat in meeting house in A., 1667; common rights in A., 1669; oath al. Dec., 1677; built vessels at "Jamaco" ab. 1678.† Children:

* We have no positive proof that Sarah and Susanna were daus. of Thomas and Mary; but there can be little doubt that such was the fact. The dates of their births prob. came in the time of the missing A. records.

† A James Freese of Casco killed by Indians, 1689[Sv].

Lieut. Jacob Freese of Hm., b. Sep. 29, 1685; m. ab. 1710, (12) RACHEL[3] CHASE; chil. b. 1710-'26[D Hm]. Per. son of James.

2 I JAMES, b. March 16, 1666-7[S]; m. June 2, 1697[Nb], MARY[3] MERRILL (*Nathl.*,[2] *Nathl.*[1]). A James Freeze of Nb. witness in Susanna Martin trial, 1692.
3 II JOHN, b. Oct. 1, 1669[A Sm]; pub. July 25, 1696[S], to —— Carr of S.
4 III KATHERINE, b. Jan. 31, 1671[A Nk S].
5 IV FRANCES, b. Sep. 28, 1674[A Nk S].

1 EDWARD[1] FRENCH, of Salisbury, "tailor," recd. land in the "first division," bought land in 1642; selectman 1646-8; "commoner" and taxed, 1650 and '52; name on most of the early lists. He m. Ann ——;* d. Dec. 28, 1674[S]; will April 10, 1673; April 13, 1675. Wid. Ann d. March 9, 1682-3[S]; inv. est. April 10, 1683. He was of Ipswich in 1637.† Children:

2 I JOSEPH,[2] b. ——; m. Susanna ——. +
3 II JOHN,[2] b. bef. 1633; m. March 23, 1659, Mary Noyes. +
4 III SAMUEL,[2] b. ——; m. June 1, 1664[S], ABIGAIL[2] BROWN; 2d, Esther ——. +
5 IV HANNAH,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, Nov. 26[S], or 25[Hv], 1662, John White of Hv.; 2d, Sep. 22, 1669, Thomas Philbrick of Hm.; both liv. 1694.

2 JOSEPH[2] FRENCH (*Edward*[1]), of Salisbury, "tailor;" m. Susanna ——. Both were members S. chh., 1687; she d. Feb. 16, 1687-8. He was taxed in S. in 1652; recd. land as early as 1654; d. June 6, 1710. Children:

6 I JOSEPH,[3] b. March 16, 1654[S]; m. June 13, 1678, SARAH[2] EASTMAN. +
7 II ELIZABETH,[3] b. Nov. 5, 1655[S]; d. Dec. 6, 1655[S].
8 III SIMON,[3] b. Oct. 24, 1657[S]; m. 1st, Joanna ——; 2d, Abigail Noyes. +
9 IV ANN,[3] b. March 10, 1659[S]; m. 1st, July 21, 1680, RICHARD LONG; 2d, 1695 or 6, THOMAS MUDGETT. +
10 V EDWARD,[3] b. May 14, 1663[S]; d. June 8, 1663[S].
11 VI EDWARD,[3] b. April 6, 1667[S]; m. ab. 1695, MARY[3] WINSLEY. +
12 VII JOHN,[3] b. ——; d. Dec. 12, 1684[S].

3 JOHN[2] FRENCH (*Edward*[1]), of Salisbury, "tailor;" m. March 23, 1659[S Sm], Mary Noyes.‡ Both were members S.

---

* Richard Goodale, Sen., called Edward French his "bro."

† Felt gives as settlers of Ip., Mr. Thomas French, 1635; Thomas French, Jr., 1638; and John French, 1648; besides Edward French. A Thomas French of Ip., "tailor," 1647. A wid. Susan French d. Aug., 1658[Ip]. Will of Ens. Thomas French, Sen., [the Thomas, Jr., of 1638?], of Ip., Aug., Sep., 1680, ment. wife Mary, sons Thomas, John, Samuel, and dau. Mary Smith. He d. Aug. 8, 1680; wid. d. May 6, 1681. A Thomas French, perhaps the son ment. in will, 1680, m. Mary Adams, Feb. 20, 1659-60[Ip], and had 7 chil. b. in Ip. 1661-'76. A John French, prob. his bro., had 7 chil. b. there, 1657-'73.

‡ Dau. of Nicholas and Mary (Cutting) Noyes of Nb., and sister of Rev. Nicholas Noyes of Salem.

chh., 1687. He recd. land in S. 1654; was "Sen." after 1681; d. May 4, 1706[S]; will dated April 25, 1704. Wid. Mary d. Sep. 5, 1721[S]; will Nov. 26, 1719; Sep. 28, 1722. A John was soldier in King Philip's war, 1676. Children.

13 I JOHN,[3] b. Dec. 12, 1660[S]; m. 1st, Lydia ——; 2d, Dec. 8, 1709, Elizabeth Scott. +

14 II MARY,[3] b. June 12, 1663[S]; m. Dec. 14, 1683[S], (17) JOSEPH[3] EATON. +

15 III HANNAH,[3] b. Aug. 9, 1665[S]; d. Sep. 13, 1665[S].

16 IV HANNAH,[3] b. Oct. 28, 1666[S]; m. March 18, 1695-6[S], Gershom Wentworth of Quochecho, N. H.; liv. 1719.

17 V SARAH,[3] b. Dec. 27, 1669[S]; liv. 1719, name French. A Sarah adm. S. chh. July 18, 1714.

18 VI EDWARD,[3] Jr., b. July 20, 1672[S]; m. 1st, June 16, 1702[S], JANE[3] TRUE (*Henry*,[2] *Henry*[1]); 2d, Sep. 19, 1716[D Hm], Mary Dalton. Wife Jane d. March 24, 1715. He was a soldier, March, 1697-8, sent to Hv.; adm. S. chh. Dec. 6, 1719. Chil.: *Nicholas*,[4] *Jacob*,[4] *Jemima*,[4] *Lydia*,[4] *Judith*,[4] *Joshua*,[4] b. and bp. there 1703-'13.

19 VII ABIGAIL,[3] b. May 6, 1675[S]; m. Dec. 20, 1699[S], HENRY[3] TRUE (*Henry*,[2] *Henry*[1]). +

20 VIII NICHOLAS,[3] b. Oct. 28, 1677[S]; d. May 3, 1699[S].

21 IX JAMES,[3] b. Aug; 15, 1679[S]; pub. Dec. 8, 1703, to Elizabeth Carr;* d. Feb. 22, 1717-8[S]; adm. est. April 9, 1718. Chil.: *Rebecca*,[4] b. Mar. 5, 1704-5, d. March 18, 1705-6[S]; *Rebecca*,[4] b. Jan. 12, 1706-7, m. 1732, (66) *Henry*[4] *French*; *Elizabeth*,[4] b. Aug. 11, 1708; *James*,[4] b. Nov. 16, 1710; *John*,[4] b. Dec. 2, 1712; *Mary*,[4] b. June 19, 1715.

22 X TIMOTHY,[3] b. Aug. 15, 1681[S]; m. 1st, April 29, 1708, RUTH[3] GREELEY; 2d, June 9, 1722, MARY PIKE. +

4 SAMUEL[2] FRENCH (*Edward*[1]), of Salisbury, m. 1st, June 1, 1664[S], (4) ABIGAIL[2] BROWN, who d. Jan. 11, 1679-80[S]; 2d, Esther ——, who survived him; she was member S. chh. 1687; adm. Nb. chh. bef. 1696. He signed S. petitions, 1658; was member S. chh. 1677 and '87; d. July 26, 1692[S]; adm. est. Nov. 16, 1692. Children:

23 I ABIGAIL,[3] b. July 17, 1666[S]; liv. unm. 1701. An Abigail adm S. chh. April 7, 1700.

24 II HANNAH,[3] b. Mar. 15, 1668-9[S]; m. Thomas Nelson of Rowley; liv. 1693.

25 III SAMUEL,[3] b. March 24, 1670-1[S]; dead in 1693; adm. est. Sam., Jr., Sep. 29, 1693.

26 IV HENRY,[3] b. 1673[S]; m. Nov. 7, 1695, Elizabeth Collins. +

27 V JOSEPH,[3] b. ab. 1676;† m. Hannah ——. +

28 VI NATHANIEL,[3] b. Dec. 8, 1678[S];† res. Hm. 1701.

29 VII JOANNA,[3] b. Dec. 16, 1682[S]; [by 2d wife]; liv. 1693.

30 VIII JOHN,[3] b. June 9, 1686[S]; liv. 1693.

31 IX ESTHER,[3] b. Sep. 22, 1688[S]; bp. Sep. 23, 1688; "youngest dau." in 1693.

* Was she (30) ELIZABETH[3] CARR, who m. 2d, bef. 1731, —— Kimball?

† (12) JOHN[3] FRENCH of Hm. ap. their guard., Sep., 1693.

6 JOSEPH[3] FRENCH, Jr., (*Joseph*,[2] *Edw.*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1654; oath al. and fid. Dec., 1677; m. June 13, 1678[S], (9) SARAH[2] EASTMAN. He d. Dec. 14, 1683[S]. Wid. Sarah* m. Aug. 4, 1684[S], SOLOMON SHEPHERD, of S. Children:

32 I JOSEPH,[4] b. March 25, 1679[S]; bp. Dec. 8, 1687; m. Dec. 20, 1699, ABIGAIL[3] BROWN. +

33 II TIMOTHY,[4] b. June 16, 1681[S]; bp. Dec. 8, 1687; m. Feb. 15, 1704-5, Mary Harriman. +

34 III SIMON,[4] Jr., b. Aug. 26, 1683[S]; bp. Dec. 8, 1687; m. Sarah ——; "cordwainer" or "husbandman;" res. Kingston 1708-'47.

8 SIMON[3] FRENCH (*Joseph*,[2] *Edw.*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1657; oath al. and fid., Dec., 1677; m. 1st, Joanna ——, who d. May 15, 1704[S]; 2d, Abigail [sister of Nicholas Noyes]. He was free. 1690; adm. S. chh. June 11, 1693; his chil. before that bp. on their grandparents' acct. Will April 18, 1726; May 1, 1732; wife Abigail ment. Children:

35 I SARAH,[4] b. March 18, 1685-6[S]; m. April 13, 1710[S], Joseph Clifford of Kingston. She was dead in 1726, leaving daus. *Joanna* [or *Susanna*] and *Abigail*.

36 II SUSANNA,[4] b. March 23, 1687-8[S]; bp. July 15, 1688; liv. 1726. A Susan m. Dec. 4, 1712[S], (18) ROBERT[3] CARR.

37 III JOSEPH,[4] b. Feb. 28, 1689-90[S]; bp. Aug. 31, 1690; liv. 1726; m. Aug. 19 [July 16, ?], 1714[S], Mary Pillsbury; res. S.; Joseph 3d, "tertius," or "son of Simon," in deeds; 4 chil. b. 1715-'26.

38 IV JAMES,[4] b. Nov. 6, 1692[S]; bp. June 18, 1693; liv. 1726. A James m., May 7, 1717[S], PHEBE[3] GILL (*Sam.*,[2] *John*[1]), both of S.

39 V HANNAH,[4] b. ——; d. Feb. 27, 1699-1700[S].

40 VI MARY,[4] b. Sep. 2, 1696[S]; bp. Nov. 27, 1698; liv. 1726.

41 VII JOANNA,[4] b. June 26, 1699; liv. 1726.

11 EDWARD[3] FRENCH, Sen., Serg., (*Joseph*,[2] *Edw.*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1667; pub. Sep. 17, 1695[S], to MARY[3] WINSLEY (*Eph.*,[2] *Sam.*[1]). She was bp. Aug. 19, 1705[adult]. He d. 1737; will Dec. 8, 1737; Jan. 2, 1737-8; no wife ment. Children:

42 I ELISHA,[4] b. Aug. 12, 1696[S]; bp. Dec., 1705; liv. 1737.

43 II MARY,[4] b. June 2, 1698[S]; bp. Dec., 1705; liv. 1737.

44 III ELIZABETH,[4] b. July 5, 1700[S]; bp. Dec., 1705; liv. 1737.

45 IV SUSANNA,[4] b. March 2, 1701-2[S]; prob. d. young.

46 V ANN,[4] b. Aug. 18, 1703[S]; d. young.

47 VI ANN,[4] b. Oct. 3, 1704[S]; bp. Dec., 1705; liv. 1737.

48 VII HANNAH,[4] b. Aug. 19, 1706[S]; bp. Aug. 29, 1708; liv. 1737.

49 VIII MARTHA,[4] b. July 7, 1709[S]; bp. Oct., 1719; liv. 1737.

50 IX ELIPHALET,[4] b. July 22, 1712[S]; liv. 1737.

---

* She "is about to marry again, to a *stranger*," July 29, 1684; and the two grandfathers of the above children filed a document about property.

13 JOHN[3] FRENCH (*John*,[2] *Edw.*[1]), of Hampton, b. 1660; oath al. and fid. at S., Dec., 1677; m. 1st, Lydia ——, who d. Feb. 15, 1708-9; 2d, Dec. 8, 1709, Elizabeth Scott. He d. Feb. 20, 1717-8. Wid. Eliz. French adm. S. chh. Nov. 9, 1718. Chil.:

51 I SAMUEL,[4] b. March 1, 1693-4; bp. April 8, 1694; m. Dec. 20, 1722, Mary Perkins. [See D Hm.]

52 II JOHN,[4] b. Jan. 7, 1696-7; m. Feb. 11, 1725, Sarah Sanborn. [See D Hm.]

22 TIMOTHY[3] FRENCH (*John*,[2] *Edw.*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1681; m. 1st, April 29, 1708[S], RUTH[3] GREELEY (*Philip*,[2] *Andrew*[1]), who d. May 30, 1716[S]; 2d, June 9, 1722, MARY PIKE (*Hugh*), who survived him. He d. May 8, 1742; adm. est. Nov. 8, 1742; est. div. 1749. Children:

53 I RUTH,[4] b. July 20, 1709; d. Sep. 24, 1709[S].

54 II JOHN,[4] b. Aug. 27, 1710; d. Aug. 17, 1712[S].

55 III JOSIAH,[4] b. March 14, 1713; "eldest son" in 1750.

56 IV PHILIP,[4] b. Aug. 18, 1715; d. Aug. 6, 1716[S].

57 V SOLOMON,[4] b. March 9, 1722-3, [by 2d wife]; "2d son" in 1749.

58 VI SARAH,[4] b. June 5, 1724; "eldest dau." in 1749; m. Moses French, of S., "cordwainer," bef. 1747.

59 VII JOSHUA,[4] b. Dec. 6, 1725; prob. d. young.

60 VIII MARY,[4] b. Oct. 28, 1727; prob. d. young.

61 IX ABIGAIL,[4] b. Aug. 15, 1729; liv. 1750, name French.

62 X TIMOTHY,[4] b. July 10, 1731; prob. d. young.

26 HENRY[3] FRENCH (*Sam.*,[2] *Edw.*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1673; m. Nov. 7, 1695[S], Elizabeth Collins. She was bp. and adm. S. chh. May 28, 1699. Children:

63 I BENJAMIN,[4] b. Oct. 6, 1696; bp. June 4, 1699; m. Dec. 14, 1717, Margaret Allen, who d. Oct. 31, 1719[S].

64 II ABIGAIL,[4] b. Feb. 27, 1698-9[S]; bp. June 4, 1699.

65 III MARTHA,[4] b. Jan. 6, 1701-2[S]; bp. March 8, 1701-2.

66 IV HENRY,[4] b. Feb. 24, 1703-4[S]; bp. March 26, 1704; m. 1st, Jan. 10, 1727, (27) TAMESON[3] FLANDERS; 2d, ab. 1732, REBECCA[4] FRENCH (21 *James*[3]).

67 V ELIZABETH,[4] b. Feb. 21, 1705-6[S]; bp. Nov. 24, 1706.

68 VI SAMUEL,[4] b. Oct. 18, 1708[S]; bp. Nov. 14, 1708.

69 VII HANNAH,[4] b. Aug. 12, 1711[S].

70 VIII NEHEMIAH[4], b. Dec. 3, 1714[S].

27 JOSEPH[3] FRENCH, Dea., (*Sam.*,[2] *Edw.*[1]), of Salisbury, "cordwainer," b. ab. 1676, m. Hannah ——. Will March 20, 1744-5; Sep. 18, 1749; wife Han. ment. He was Jr. to 1710, then Sen.* Children:

* A Joseph was soldier in S. 1697 and 1710; a Joseph, *Jr.*, in 1702.

71 I ABIGAIL,[4] b. Aug. 16, 1698[S]; liv. 1745.
72 II SAMUEL,[4] b. Dec. 11, 1699[S]; liv. 1749; res. S. Hm.
73 III NATHANIEL,[4] b. Aug. 2, 1702[S]; d. Oct. 19, 1720.
74 IV ELIZABETH,[4] b. Aug. 31, 1708[S]; liv. 1745.
75 V JOSEPH,[4] b. Sep. 15, 1713[S]; liv. 1745.

32 JOSEPH[4] FRENCH (*Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Edw.*[1]), of Salisbury and South Hampton, b. 1679; m. Dec. 20, 1699[S], (19) ABIGAIL[3] BROWN. He was Jr. 1710-'45; called "carpenter" of S. in 1728 and '39, of S. Hm. in 1747; also called "husbandman." Chil.:

76 I SARAH,[5] b. Nov. 20, 1700[S]; bp. Dec. 15; d. Dec. 19, 1700[S].
77 II JOSEPH,[5] b. Feb. 27, 1701-2[S]; bp. June 28, 1702; liv. in S. 1729; Jos. 4th.
78 III EBENEZER,[5] b. Jan. 3, 1703-4[S]; bp. April 23, 1704; liv. in S. 1729.
79 IV DANIEL,[5] b. Aug. 21, 1708[S]; bp. Oct. 1, 1708; liv. in S. 1730.
80 V ABIGAIL,[5] b. Sep. 22, 1710[S]; bp. Nov. 5, 1710.
81 VI OBADIAH,[5] b. Sep. 29, 1716[S].

33 TIMOTHY[4] FRENCH (*Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Edw.*[1]), of Salisbury, "weaver" or "husbandman," b. 1681;* m. Feb. 15, 1704-5 [Hv], Mary Harriman.† He d. June 19, 1745; will Nov. 1, 1743; Oct. 7, 1745; wife Mary ment. Children:

82 I SUSANNA,[5] b. Nov. 24, 1705; m. James George; both liv. 1760; had son *Micah* in 1743.
83 II SARAH,[5] b. March 18, 1708; m. Theophilus Clough; a wid., res. Kingston, 1760.
84 III MEHITABLE,[5] b. Oct. 10, 1710; m. Benjamin Smith; a wid., res. Exeter, 1760.
85 IV RUTH,[5] b. Dec. 9, 1713; m. John Currier; a wid., res. Kingston, 1760.
86 V MARY,[5] b. June 14, 1718; name French in 1743.
87 VI ELIZABETH,[5] b. April 29, 1721; m. Nathaniel Morrill; liv. 1742.

1 JOHN[1] FULLER,‡ prob. b. ab. 1620, recd. land in Salisbury in the "first division," 1640 and '41; but his name is not on the

NOTE.—(27) Joseph separated from (32) Joseph, and (22) Timothy from (33) Timothy, mainly by real estate records. (32) Joseph and (33) Timothy apparently lived in the "mills division," near Powow Hill.

* A Timothy, *Sen.*, was soldier in 1703 in S., and a Timothy in 1710.

† She prob. had a bro. Matthew "Herriman," Jr., and a sister Eliz. who m. Thomas Gordon of Exeter.

‡ He was probably brother of William Fuller of Ipswich (1635) and Hampton (1640), who d. in 1693, and seems to have left no chil. Dow states that William Fuller came from Eng. in 1635, in the "Abigail," aged 25 yrs., with John Fuller, 15 yrs. Other records of age also make Wm. b. ab. 1610, and John ab. 1620.

The different John Fullers have often been confounded. The John of Lynn, 1644, rep. 1655 and '64[Sv], was doubtless a different person from the one of Ip. A John of Lynn was rep. 1674-8. A John, Sen., of Lynn, will Sep., 1693;

list of 1650. He is prob. the one who was in Ipswich ab. 1637, and again in 1648; m. Elizabeth Emerson (Thomas); d. June 4, 1666[Ip]. Will proved Sep. 25, 1666; ment. wife and the following Children:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. ab. 1643 or 4; res. Hm. 1691.*

3 II JAMES,[2] b. ab. 1646 or 7; m. Oct. 20, 1672[Ip], Mary Ring; res. Ip., 1670 and 1691. Chil.: *James*,[3] b. Dec. 2, 1673[Ip]; *Mary*,[3] b. May 30, 1675 [Ip]; *Nathaniel*,[3] b. Feb. 18, 1682[Ip]; *Dorothy*,[3] b. Dec. 18, 1684[Ip]; per. others.

4 III WILLIAM,[2] b. after 1645; m. June 29, 1680[D Hm], Susanna Perkins (Isaac) [wid. of (6) ISAAC[2] BUSWELL]; res. Hm., but of Ip. 1691; dau. *Abigail*[3] b. March 10, 1690[Ip].

5 IV THOMAS,[2] b. after 1646; liv. 1666; dead in 1691; prob. unm.

6 V NATHANIEL,[2] b. after 1646; liv. 1666.

7 VI JOSEPH,[2] b. after 1646; liv. 1666.

8 VII SUSANNA,[2] b. after 1646; liv. 1666; prob. m. Oct. 25, 1671[Ip], Wry Story.

9 VIII ELIZABETH,[2] b. after 1646; liv. 1666. An Eliz. m. March 23, 1674, James King [Ring?] in Ip.

10 IX SARAH,[2] b. after 1646; liv. 1666. A Sarah m. Nov., 1679, Nathl. Hovey, in Ip.

11 [x ——, b. ab. 1666? Will ment. a child to be born.]

Unclassified Records.

1 Enoch [(18) Edward?] French pub. to Jane True, both of S. Dec. 6, 1701[S].

2 Timothy French of Kingston m. Sarah "Hered" of S., Nov. 24, 1708[S].

3 Hannah Fowler m. Theophilus Griffin, both of A., Dec. 18, 1710[A].

1 JOHN[1] GAGE, Serg., of Ipswich in 1633 and of Bradford after 1664; m. 1st Anna [or Amee] ——, who d. June, 1658[Ip]; 2d, Nov., 1658, Sarah —— [wid. of Robert Keyes]. He d. March 24, 1672-3[Bd]; will proved March 25, 1673, wife Sarah ment., also five sons and a grandson. A wid. Sarah Gage d. July 7, 1681[Nb]. In 1719 his grandson Daniel Gage of Bd. was ap. adm. est. not disposed of by will. Children:

2 I JONATHAN,[2] b. ——; m. Nov. 12, 1667, Hester Chandler. He d. March 15, 1674-5[Bd]; inv. est. 1675. Dau. *Naomi*,[3] b. Sep. 2, 1672[Bd]; son *Jonathan*[3] liv. 1717.

Nov., 1695; had wife Elizabeth; chil.: John, eldest son; Thomas; Edward; Elisha, b. 1657; Joseph, b. 1661, of Boston; Benjamin, b. 1665, youngest son; Elizabeth. Another John m. ab. 1672, Rebecca Putnam (John), and d. Aug. 25, 1676, leaving chil. Elizabeth and Bethia. This last John was son of Thomas of Salem, whose will, 1698, ment. chil. Thomas, Benjamin, Jacob, and others.

* He was prob. the John who m. March 19, 1677[D Hm], Rachel Brabrick, and had 6 chil. b. 1778-95 in Hm. If so he was bro. of Wm., Jr., of Hm. and Ip., and not son of Giles, as Dow supposed.

3 II JOSIAH,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, May 15, 1669, LYDIA[2] LADD (*Daniel*[1]), who d. Aug. 14, 1696[Hv]; 2d, May 17, 1697[Hv], MARTHA DOW[p. 137]; res. Hv. Will July 4, July 18, 1717; no chil., wife dead.*

4 III BENJAMIN,[2] b. ——; m. Oct. 11, 1671[Bd], Prudence Levar; res. Bd. Free. May, 1671; d. Oct. 10, 1672[Bd]; inv. est. March 25, 1673. Wid. Prudence prob. m. April 16, 1674[Bd], Samuel Stickney. Son *John*,[3] b. April 15, 1672[Bd]; liv. 1717.

5 IV SAMUEL,[2] b. ——; m. June 10, 1674[Bd], Faith Stickney; res. Bd. Free. May, 1671. Will July 19, Sep. 26, 1676. Adm. est. of wid. Faith, 1696. Dau. *Elizabeth*,[3] liv. 1676.

6 V DANIEL,[2] b. ——; m. May 3, 1675, SARAH[3] KIMBALL. +

7 VI NATHANIEL,[2] b. ——; res. Bd.; adm. Bd. chh. 1683; son *Nathl.*[3] liv. 1717.

8 VII THOMAS,[2] b. 1656; m. 1st, Sarah ——; 2d, June 11, 1695, Elizabeth Mighill. [Record of Thomas from "Gage Family," 1894, p. 62. Not ment. in will of John[1]].

6 DANIEL[2] GAGE (*John*[1]), of Bradford, m. May 3, 1675[Bd], SARAH[3] KIMBALL (*Henry*,[2] *Rich.*[1]). She adm. Bd. chh. 1691. He d. Nov. 8, 1705; adm. est. 1705; div. est. 1706. Children:

9 I DANIEL,[3] b. March 12, 1676; m. March 9, 1697-8, Martha Burbank; res. Bd. She adm. Bd. chh. 1709. Prob. his son *Josiah*[4] named in will of (3) JOSIAH,[2] 1717.

10 II JOHN,[3] b. Jan. 1, 1677; "2d son" in 1706; res. Bd. John Gage and wife Sarah adm. Bd. chh. 1704.

11 III SARAH,[3] b. April 29, 1679; liv. 1706.

12 IV SAMUEL,[3] b. May 9, 1680; liv. 1706.

13 V MARY,[3] b. Feb. 1, 1681-2; liv. 1706; prob. m. Samuel Griffin.

14 VI MEHITABLE,[3] b. Sep. 16, 1683; d. young?

15 VII LYDIA,[3] b. Jan. 30, 1685; liv. 1706.

16 VIII HANNAH,[3] b. Feb. 17, 1690-1; liv. 1706.

17 IX ABIGAIL,[3] b. ——; liv. 1706.

1 EDWARD GALE, of Salisbury, free. 1666, rem. per. to Marblehead, and next to Falmouth, bef. 1689. [Savage.]†

1 JAMES GEORGE, of Amesbury, "planter" or "laborer," m. Sarah ——; recd. a "township" in 1654-5, land 1658-'66; "commoner" in 1667-8; oath al. Dec., 1677; etc. He was of Hv. in 1653[Sv]; but worked for Wm. Osgood in S. as early as 1654. Est. set. 1707 and '9. Children:

NOTE.—A John George m. bef. 1702[Hv], Ann Swaddock. Adm. est. of John George of Hv., April 2, 1716.

* He ment. Josiah G., son of Daniel G. of Bd.; Mehitable, dau. of "my cousin" Daniel G.; "my cousin" Whitaker, wife of Wm. W.; David Kimball of Bd.; and others.

† No early Gale rec. found in S. or A. There was an Edmund Gale of Marblehead and Beverly, 1663-'84.

2 I JAMES, b. ——; "eldest son" in 1707. (1) James recd. "children's land" in 1659, and "township" in 1660, for his son.
3 II SAMUEL, b. Feb. 25, 1665[S]; m. Jan. 15, 1693-4, ELIZABETH FRAME. +
4 III SARAH, b. Oct. 24, 1669[A Sm]; liv. 1707.
5 IV JOSEPH, b. Jan. 27, 1672-3[A NkS]; prob. d. young.
6 V FRANCIS, b. ab. 1675; m. SARAH [HADLOCK?] +

3 SAMUEL GEORGE (*James*), of Amesbury, b. 1665; m. Jan. 15, 1693-4[A Sm], (2) ELIZABETH FRAME. Adm. est. March 8, 1710. Children:

7 I HANNAH, b. April 13, 1694[A]; prob. m. June 14, 1716[A], JEREMIAH QUINBY (*John, Robert*); res. Kingston in 1726.
8 II SAMUEL, b. Dec. 26, 1696[A]; prob. m. Jan. 28, 1722, (59)HANNAH[4] EASTMAN; res. A.; liv. 1726.
9 III THOMAS, b. March 25, 1699[A]; liv. 1726.
10 IV JEMIMA, b. March 26, 1701[A]; liv. 1726.
11 V JOSEPH, b. March 14, 1702-3[A].
12 VI KEZIAH, b. March 17, 1704-5[A]; liv. 1726.
13 VII PETER, b. March 26, 1707[A]; liv. 1726.

6 FRANCIS GEORGE (*James*), of Amesbury, b. ab. 1675; m. SARAH [HADLOCK?]; "snow-shoe man," 1708. Will July 4, March 5, 1735-6; wife Sarah ment. Children:

14 I JAMES, b. April 27, 1701[A]; res. A.; liv. 1738.
15 II MARY, b. Nov. 20, 1702[A]; not ment. in will, 1735.
16 III BENJAMIN, b. Oct. 11, 1704[A]; res. Nb. in 1738, "ship carpenter."
17 IV SARAH, b. Jan. 2, 1706 7[A]; liv. 1735.
18 V JOHN, b. Jan. 5, 1709[A]; liv. 1735. A John George of A. m. Oct. 8, 1730, Sarah Dickinson in Rowley.
19 VI ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 13, 1711; liv. 1735.
20 VII LYDIA, b. Nov. 14, 1713; m. Caleb Hobbs; liv. 1737.
21 VIII HUMPHREY, b. ab. 1719; liv. 1735.
22 IX SAMUEL, b. ——; liv. 1735.
23 X FRANCIS, b. July 30, 1727; liv. 1735.

1 SAMUEL[1] GETCHELL [or GATCHELL], of Salisbury,* "planter," m. Dorcas ——. She d. Jan. 12, 1684-5[S]. He was commoner and taxed, 1650 and '52; recd. land 1654, etc.; will April 2, 1684; Oct. 6, 1697. Children:

2 I SUSANNA,[2] b. ——; m. March 10, 1662[S], JOSEPH NORTON. In 1684 (1) Sam.[1] deeded property to this son and dau. +

* He was of Salem 1638, rem. to Hampton 1644, thence to Salis. 1648[Sv]; brother of John of Marblehead. In 1648 Sam. Getchell of S. sold his "late dwelling house" in Hm. to Wm. Godfrey of Hm. Wm. Godfrey seems to have been of Watertown in 1652. In Sep., 1658, in a deed, Sam. Getchell said, "after the new mill begins to saw, at the next spring."

3 II PRISCILLA,[2] b. Feb. 26, 1648-9[S]; m. ab. 1670, Solomon Rainsford; re Boston; 6 chil. there. Wid. Priscilla liv. 1718, Boston, deeded lan by "Gatchell's Rock."

4 III SAMUEL,[2] b. Feb. 8, 1657[S]; m. Nov. 27, 1679, ELIZABETH JONES. +

4 SAMUEL[2] GETCHELL (*Samuel*[1]), of Salisbury, "shipwright," b. 1657; m. Nov. 27, 1679[Sv], ELIZABETH JONES (*Robert*). He was an apprentice of Thomas Mudgett in 1678; d. July 7, 1710[S]. Wid. d. May 24, 1735. Children:

5 I ELIZABETH,[3] b. ——; m. ab. 1700, JOSEPH QUINBY (*Robert*); both dea in 1737. +

6 II HANNAH,[3] b. Jan. 30, 1680-1[S]; m. Dec. 5, 1701[A], (34) ISAAC[3] COLBY wid. in 1737. +

7 III MOSES,[3] b. May 15, 1682[S]; m. Judith ——; a soldier in S. in 1703; res. S. in 1719, but N. Yarmouth, Me,, in 1737.

8 IV ELEANOR,[3] b. Oct. 3, 1683[S]; d. soon.

9 V ELEANOR,[3] b. Nov. 2, 1684[S]; m. Aug. 28, 1703, Benoni Cilley of S.; several chil. She was dead in 1737.

10 VI DORCAS,[3] b. [Sep. or Oct.?] 8, 1685[S]; m. Oct. 5, 1710[S], (110) EBENEZER[3] AYRES. Son *David*[4] was of "Roxbury, Canda," Mass., in 1762.

11 VII MARY,[3] b. April 12, 1687[S]; m. John Drisco; res. S. in 1719, when they deeded land near "Gatchel Rock" in S., *alias* Hm.; but of "New Meadows" near Brunswick, in 1737.

12 VIII SAMUEL,[3] b. April 12, 1687[S], [twin]; res. Berwick in 1737.

13 IX JOSEPH,[3] b. ——; res. Wells in 1737.

14 X NATHANIEL,[3] b. ——; res. Hv. in 1737; rem. to Wells.

15 XI JOANNA,[3] b. May 22, 1695; m. Noah Barnes; res. Brookfield in 1737.

16 XII JOHN,[3] b. ab. 1697; m. ab. 1722, Elizabeth ——; res. Scarborough bef. 1736, "New Meadows," near Brunswick, in 1737; capt. French and Indian war; d. 1771.

17 XIII ROBERT,[3] b. July 13, 1702; m. Feb. 3, 1725, RUTH[3] JONES (*Sam.*,[1] *Robt.*[1]?); res. Brookfield, Mass., in 1737.

JOHN GILES, Lieut., and wife Ruth, owned covenant S. chh., and son Samuel bp. July 28, 1706.

1 JOHN[1] GILL, of Salisbury, "planter" or "husbandman," b. ab. 1622 or '12; m. May 2, 1645[S Sm], (3) PHEBE[2] BUSWELL. He bought house, lot, and right of commonage in S. of Anthony Sadler ab. 1646; commoner and taxed, 1650, '52, '54, etc. John Gill and Goodman Gill's wife were members S. chh. 1687. He d. Dec. 1, 1690[S]; will Sep. 1, 1690; March 31, 1691. Children:

2 I ELIZABETH,[2] b. Jan. 8, 1645-6[S]; m. 1663, MORRIS TUCKER. +

3 II JOHN,[2] b. Oct. 15, 1647[S]; m. MARTHA[2] GOODALE. +

4 III PHEBE,[2] b. Jan. 6, 1649-50[S]; m. Nov. 14, 1670[S], ISAAC[2] MORRILL (*Abraham*[1]). +

5 IV SAMUEL,[2] b. Jan. 5, 1651-2[S]; m. Nov. 5, 1678, Sarah Worth. +

6 V SARAH,[2] b. June 27, 1654[S]; m. —— Petty; liv. 1690. A Sarah m. Nov. 8, 1682[Hv], Peter "Patre."

7 VI MOSES,[2] b. Dec. 26, 1656[S]; m. Sarah Esty. +
8 VII BENJAMIN,[2] b. 1662[S]; not ment. in will, 1690.
9 VIII ISAAC,[2] b. April 24, 1665[S]; executed deed in 1689; not ment. in will, 1690.

3 JOHN[2] GILL (*John*[1]), of Salisbury and Middletown, Ct.; b. 1647; m. MARTHA[3] GOODALE (*Richard*,[2] *Rich.*[1]). She was prob. liv. in 1683, and he was liv. in M. in 1698. Children:

10 I RICHARD,[3] b. March 24, 1673-4[S].
11 II JOSHUA,[3] b. ——, in Middletown.
12 III EBENEZER,[3] b. ——, in Middletown.
13 IV JOHN,[3] b. ——, in Middletown.
14 V JUDITH,[3] b. ——, in Middletown.

5 SAMUEL[2] GILL, Serg., (*John*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1652; m. Nov. 5, 1678[S], Sarah Worth. Oath al. and fid. March 25, 1678. He d. Nov. 19, 1709[S]; adm. est. March 8, 1709-10; est. div. 1710. Wid. Sarah d. Aug. 16, 1715[S]. Children:

15 I DANIEL,[3] b. Nov. 18, 1679[S]; soldier in S. 1710; liv. 1734.
16 II JOHN,[3] b. March 22, 1681-2[S]; bp., adult, 1718; res. S. Will May 6, July 5, 1742; wife Elizabeth and chil. *Samuel*[4] and *John*.[4]*
17 III SARAH,[3] b. Sep. 26, 1684[S]; bp., adult, 1705; m. Robert Smith; liv. 1734.
18 IV SAMUEL,[3] b. Sep. 26, 1687[S]; liv. 1710.†
19 V JUDITH,[3] b. April 8, 1690[S]; bp., adult, 1708; name Gill in 1734.*
20 VI BENJAMIN,[3] b. Aug. 24, 1693[S]; bp., adult, 1718; liv. 1734.
21 VII PHEBE,[3] b. Aug. 24, 1693[S], [twin]; m. May 7, 1717[S], (38?) JAMES[4] FRENCH; liv. 1734.
22 VIII HANNAH,[3] b. March 5, 1695-6[S]; d. March 8, 1695-6[S].
23 IX WILLIAM,[3] b. July 23, 1697[S]; bp., adult, 1722, in S.; liv. 1734; prob. m. Ann ——, and d. bef. 1745, leaving chil. Adm. est. 1742 and '3.

7 MOSES[2] GILL (*John*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1656; m. Sarah Esty (Isaac of Topsfield, p. 81); oath al. and fid. March 25, 1678, in S. Adm. est. March 31, 1691; acct. April 23, 1705. Wid. Sarah rem. to Topsfield; m. ——. Ireland, bef. 1709. Children:

24 I MOSES,[3] b. Oct. 26, 1685[A]; res. Stoughton or Canton.
25 II MARY,[3] b. June 30, 1687[A], "1st dau.," bp. July 1, 1688, in S., as grandchild.

---

* A John Gill m. May 5, 1715[S], JUDITH[4] ROWELL; (prob. *Philip*,[3] *Valentine*,[2] *Thomas*[1]). Judith Gill and Judith Gill, Jr., adm. S. chh. 1719.

† He was taken captive by the Indians and carried to Canada when 10 years old; never returned to his parents. A son became chief of the tribe. He m. a white captive, Rosalie James, and their descendants are now living in Canada.

26 III SARAH,[3] b. Dec. 31, 1688[A], "2d dau."
27 IV BENJAMIN,[3] b. Feb. 11, 1689-90[A]; m. 1st, Abigail Fales; 2d, Abigail Fisher; ancestors of Gills of Stoughton.

1 JOSHUA GOLDSMITH, of Amesbury, m. Aug. 14, 1667[S], MARY[2] HUNTINGTON (*Wm.*[1]). He was granted common rights in 1669; oath al. 1677; member "training band" in 1680. She was liv., a wid., in 1720. A Mary was dism. from S. to A. chh. Feb. 8, 1699-1700. Child:
2 I JOHN, b. Aug. 8, 1671[A Nk S].

1 GEORGE GOLDWYER [or GOLDWIRE), of Salisbury, "planter" or "yeoman," commoner and taxed 1650 and '52, recd. land 1654, etc. He m. 1674-5, MARTHA[2] MOYCE (*Joseph*[1]). He was of Haverhill in 1648, when he bought house and land in S. of Sam. Dudley. It is said that he was of Dover in 1658, but he was of S. in 1657 and '64. He d. April 12, 1684[S]. Wid. Martha m. Oct. 30, 1684[S], Maj. ROBERT[2] PIKE (*John*[1]). No children.

1 MRS. ELIZABETH GOODALE came from Yarmouth, Eng., in the "Mary Ann," in 1637; d. in Newbury, April 8, 1647[Nb]. She was wid. of John Goodale of Yarmouth, whose will was dated 1625. Children:
2 I ANN, b. ab. 1600; m. Thomas Millerd [or Milward], of Newbury, Gloucester, and Boston. He d. in B., Sep. 1, 1653, aged 52. [See C Nb. and Sv.]
3 II SUSANNA, b. ——; m. Abraham Toppan of Nb. She d. March 20, 1689. G. R. 1880, p. 48, states that her name was Taylor, dau. of Mrs. Goodale by a former husband.
4 III JOANNA, b. ——; m. 1st, John Oliver; 2d, April 17, 1645, Capt. Wm. Gerrish of Newbury. She d. June 14, 1677, and her husband rem. to Boston in 1678. He was liv. there in 1684; d. in Salem.
5 IV ELIZABETH, b. ——; m. ab. 1641, JOHN LOWLE [or LOWELL]. She d. April 23, 1651[Nb]. In her will she ment. her "sister Tappine," and made her "brethren," Thomas Millerd, Richard Lowle, Abraham Tappine, and Wm. Gerrish, "overseers."

6 RICHARD[1] GOODALE [or GOODELL], of Salisbury, "planter" and "turner," recd. land in the "first division," in 1639 and '43; commoner and taxed 1650 and '52; recd. land in 1654, etc. He m. Dorothy ——, who d. Jan. 27, 1664-5[S]. He d. Sep. or Oct., 1666; will June 7, codicil Sep. 8, proved Oct. 9, 1666.* C Nb.

* "Brethren" Edward French, Philip Challis, and Richard Wells, were ap. "overseers." [Possibly church relationship.]
Cornelius Conner was formerly his servant.

states that he came from Yarmouth, Eng., to Nb. ab. 1638. He was a famous hunter. [M. Ames., pp. 30, 31, 86.] Children:

7 I ANN,[2] b. ——; m. (1) WILLIAM[1] ALLEN. +
8 II RICHARD,[2] b. bef. 1630; m. Mary ——. +

8 RICHARD[2] GOODALE (*Richard*[1]), of Salisbury, "mariner," m. Mary ——; commoner and taxed 1650 and '52; recd. land in 1654; of Boston in 1666,* but of S. 1673. Will Feb. 3, 1673-4; Nov. 14, 1676. Wid. Mary d. in S., May 31, 1683[S]; will May 26, Sep. 20, 1683; ment. the three daus., but not the two sons. Children:

9 I NEHEMIAH,[3] b. ——; m. July 30, 1673, Hannah Haven; res. Lynn; "mariner," in 1683;† liv. 1690. A Nehemiah Goodall recd. £5, 10s. for service in King Philip's war, 1676.
10 II RICHARD,[3] b. Aug. 29, 1655[S]; m. Mary ——; res. S., "planter," in 1677, oath al. and fid. there. He recd. by his father's will, land in Middletown, Ct.‡
11 III MARY,[3] b. ——; m. John Ewell, of Boston; a wid. in 1683;† chil., *John* and *Mary* Ewell.
12 IV ELIZABETH,[3] b. ——; m. Jeremiah Tower of Hingham; a wid. in 1683.†
13 V MARTHA,[3] b. ——; m. Nov. 14, 1670[S], (3) JOHN[2] GILL. +

1 EDWARD GOODWIN, of Amesbury,§ "shipwright," m. 1st, ——; 2d, June 5, 1668[Nb], Susanna Stowers [wid. of GEORGE[2] WHEELER (*John*[1]) of Nb.]. He was of S. in 1665, bought land of Bailey; recd. common right and seat in A. in 1667; ap. to keep the

* Richard Goodale, Boston, mariner, one of the founders of the First Baptist Church, perhaps with wife Mary, in 1665. He may be the man who d. at Middletown in 1676; had been only a short time there[Sv]. A Richard Goodall recd. £22 for freight in maritime disbursements for King Philip's war, June 24, 1676. [G. R. 1886, p. 93.]

† Nehemiah, "being often at sea," in 1683 made his "kinsman" Richard Hubbard of S. his attorney for his affairs at S., est. of his father and mother Richard and Mary Goodale, decd. Wid. Mary Ewell of Boston ap. her "cousin" Richard Hubbard, and wid. Elizabeth Towers of Hingham ap. her "friend" Richard Hubbard, attorney, both in 1683, est. of their father and mother Goodale.

‡ Bro. Goodale's 7 chil. bp. in Salem village, now Danvers, in 1690[S. chh. rec.] Also chil. of Zachary Goodale, Jr., in 1702. Zachariah Goodale and son David Goodale testified respecting land in A. in 1719.

§ There was an Edward Goodwin of Boston, 1641, "boatman," who leased the ferry, Boston and "Winnetsemet;" several deeds there, 1655-'85. It was prob. he whose will, Dec. 5, 1693; Jan. 3, 1694-5; "aged," ment. wife Elizabeth and dau. Elizabeth, wife of Samuel Gardner of B.; also bro. John Cleasby of B. In Salem were Thomas, John, and Stephen Goodwin, 1642-'70[Sv].

Ames. ferry over the Merrimac River, above the mouth of the "Pawwows" River, "where he now dwelleth," Oct., 1668. His wife Susanna was attorney for him, Dec., 1672. Children:

2 I RICHARD, b. ——, [by 1st wife]; m. Nov. 14, 1677, MARY[3] FOWLER. Edward deed to son Richard, 1672. +

3 II EDWARD, b. June 22, 1669[A Sm], [by 2d wife]. An Edward m. Martha ——; res. Nb; chil. b. there 1703 and '5[C Nb].

4 III ELIZABETH, b. Sep. 8, 1670[A Nk S].*

2 RICHARD GOODWIN (*Edward*), of Amesbury,† "shipwright," m. Nov. 14, 1677[Sv], (9) MARY[3] FOWLER. Oath al. Dec., 1677; "training band," 1680. Will Aug. 3, Jan. 5, 1729-30; wife ment. Children:

5 I SAMUEL, b. ——; m. Dec. 24, 1701[A], ESTHER[3] JAMESON (*John*,[2] *James*[1]?); liv. 1729; res. A.; "shipwright;" 8 chil. b. 1702-'17.

6 II RICHARD, b. ——; m. Jan. 6, 1701-2[A], ESTHER[3] HADLEY (*Sam.*,[2] *Geo.*[1]); liv. 1729; res. A.; 7 chil. b. 1702-19.

7 III MARY, b. ——; prob. m. Jan. 27, 1708-9[A], WILLIAM[3] HUNTINGTON (*John*,[2] *Wm.*[1]); liv. 1729.

8 IV MARTHA, b. ——; prob. m. Sep. 15, 1703, Jonathan Hoag, Nb.; liv. 1729.

9 V SARAH, b. June 9, 1688[A], "3d dau.;" prob. pub. April 5, 1707[A], to Joseph Hoeg of S.; liv. 1729.

10 VI EDWARD, b. June 8, 1693[A]; liv. 1729. An Edward m. May 9, 1717[A], SARAH[3] WORTHEN (*John*,[2] *Ezekiel*[1]).

11 VII JOSEPH, b. Sep. 18, 1694[A]; prob. d. young.

MARY GOOGE [or GOUGH], d. Oct. 7, 1666[S]. [See p. 132.]

1 NATHAN[1] GOULD [GOOLD or GOLD], of Amesbury, b. ab. 1614; m. Elizabeth ——. He was nephew of Zaccheus Gould of Topsfield (who was convicted of hospitality to Quakers in 1659), and son of John and Judith Gould of King's Langley, Co. Herts, Eng.‡ He recd. "township" and land in A. 1657-67; may have

* John "Goording," Gordon, or Goodwin, of Exeter, m. Dec. 23, 1697[S]. (14) SARAH[3] ALLEN. Possibly son of Edward by 2d wife? Hannah Goodin, dau. of John and Sarah, d. Sep. 27, 1706[S].

† A Richard Goodwin of Gloucester m. Nov. 2, 1666, Hannah Jones; several chil. b. 1667-87; one, Richard, b. 1669. A Richard of Nb. m. March 26, 1692[Nb], Hannah Major; several chil. b. 1693-1711. [Prob. son of Rich. of Gl.] John S. Goodwin of Chicago states that the mother of the first Richard was Bridget ——, who m. 2d, Henry Travis of Nb. bef. 1645; and 3d, Richard Window of Gl.

‡ The "Gould Family," pp. 351, by Benj. A. Gould, 1895. The bros and sisters of Nathan are there given, p. 21. Nathan Gould testified against John Godfrey, tried for witchcraft, 1658-9. [Upham's "Salem Witchcraft," vol. ii. p. 432.]

come to A. in 1652; oath al. 1677, etc. Will Dec. 12, 1692; Sep. 27, 1693; wife Eliz. ment. Children:

2 I A DAUGHTER,[2] b. bef. 1659. Her father recd. "children's land" for her in 1659. Not ment. in will.

3 II MARY,[2] b. June 24, 1661[S]; m. bef. 1692, JOSEPH JONES (*Robert*); wid. in 1714. In 1682 she said, "when I lived with my master, Geo. Carr, decd." +

4 III ELIZABETH,[2] b. April 4, 1664[S]; m. (3) THOMAS[3] BEEDLE; liv. 1692. +

5 IV SAMUEL,[2] b. Feb. 3, 1667-8[S]; m. April 6, 1693, SARAH[4] ROWELL. +

6 V JOSEPH,[2] b. Aug. 28, 1670[A Nk S]; m. 1st, Abigail ——; 2d, Jan. 26, 1713-4, Wid. Elizabeth Davis. +

7 VI HANNAH,[2] b. May 13, 1675[A Nk S]; m. JOHN[4] KIMBALL (*John*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Richard*[1]).

5 SAMUEL[2] GOULD (*Nathan*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1668; m. April 6, 1693[A Sm], SARAH[4] ROWELL (*Philip*,[3] *Valentine*,[2] *Thomas*[1]); "snow-shoe man," 1708. Will Dec. 18, 1725; Jan. 9, 1726. Children:

8 I DAMARIS,[3] b. Sep. 13, 1694[A]; m. Jan. 19, 1713-4[A], DANIEL[4] LANCASTER (*Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Henry*[1?]); liv. 1725.

9 II NATHAN,[3] b. April 20, 1696[A]; m. 1st, April 27, 1720, Anna Stevens of S.; 2d, Jan. 8, 1729-30, Anna Clough; res. S.; d. 1747.

10 III SAMUEL,[3] b. Aug. 4, 1698[A]; m. Dec. 10, 1719, (40) LYDIA[4] DOW; liv. 1725.

11 IV JOSEPH,[3] b. July 1, 1700[A]; m. June 2, 1726, ABIGAIL[4] HOYT (*Robert*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]); recd. land in Kingston by father's will; d. 1752.

12 V JUDITH,[3] b. Dec. 25, 1701[A]; m. Dec. 25, 1722, BENJ.[3] QUINBY (prob. *Robert*,[2] *Robert*[1]); liv. 1725.

13 VI HANNAH,[3] b. Nov. 8, 1703[A]; m. Jan. 10, 1722-3, Joseph French.

14 VII ELIZABETH,[3] b. Oct. 28, 1705[A]; m. Jan. 30, 1724-5, Ebenezer French.

15 VIII ELIHU,[3] b. Jan. 22, 1707-8[A]; m., 1729, Martha Ring.

16 IX SARAH,[3] b. May 14, 1710; m. May 28, 1730, Daniel French.

17 X PHILIP,[3] b. Feb. 3, 1711-2; m. 1st, Hannah ——; 2d, 1750, Wid. Tabitha Colby.

6 JOSEPH[2] GOULD (*Nathan*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1670; m. 1st, Abigail ——, who d. Jan. 15, 1710-1[A]; 2d, Jan. 26, 1713-4[A], wid. Elizabeth Davis of A.; liv. 1725. Children:

18 I EZRA,[3] b. Dec. 21, 1702; m. Jan. 12, 1724-5, PRISCILLA[3] WORTHEN (*Geo.*,[2] *Ezekiel*[1]).

19 II DANIEL,[3] b. Dec. 10, 1705; m. (34) MEHITABLE[4] BARNARD.

20 III MEHITABLE,[3] b. Nov. 18, 1706; m. 1st, Nov. 14, 1728[A], CHARLES[3] WORTHEN (*Geo.*,[2] *Ezekiel*[1]); 2d, June 1, 1743, (38) Ens. DAVID[3] CLOUGH.

21 IV JOSEPH,[3] b. April 15, 1709; m. 1st, 1728, Mary Colby; 2d, wid. Mary Blaisdell.

1 JOHN[1] GOVE, of Charlestown, prob. a merchant who had not lived there long, made will, Jan. 22, 1648, and died soon after. Children:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. ab. 1627; prob. m. Oct. 6, 1658, Mary Aspinwall, and two other wives; res. Cambridge. [See Savage for family.]
3 II EDWARD,[2] b. ——; prob. m. Hannah Titcomb. +
4 III MARY,[2] b. ——; given to Ralph Monsall to bring up, by father's will.

3 EDWARD[2] GOVE (*John*[1]?), of Salisbury and Hampton, m. ab. 1660, Hannah Titcomb (Wm.), was of S. as early as 1657, when he bought right of commonage of Josiah Cobham; rem. to Hm. in 1665, then sold land in S. to Ezekiel Wathen;* d. May 29, 1691[D Hm]. Children, mostly from D Hm.:

5 I JOHN,[3] b. Sep. 19, 1661[S]; m. Sarah ——; res. Seabrook; 5 chil., D Hm.
6 II WILLIAM,[3] b. Oct. 21, 1662[S]; d. March 1, 1662-3[S].
7 III HANNAH,[3] b. March, 1664[D Hm] [1666 S?]; m. May 10, 1683[Nb], (20) ABRAHAM[3] CLEMENT. +
8 IV MARY,[3] b. April 14, 1666; m. Dec. 28, 1682, Joseph Sanborn.
9 V ABIEL,[3] b. July 23, 1667; d. at Hv., Ms., Aug. 28, 1667.
10 VI PENUEL,[3] b. July 10, 1668; d. Aug. 1, 1671.
11 VII ABIGAIL,[3] b. April 17, 1670; m. 1st, Philemon Dalton; 2d, Benj. Sanborn; 3d, James Prescott.
12 VIII EBENEZER,[3] b. June 23, 1671; m. Dec. 20, 1692, Judith Sanborn; res. Hm.; 11 chil., D Hm.
13 IX EDWARD,[3] b. May 13, 1673; d. Nov. 12, 1675.
14 X JEREMIAH,[3] b. Oct., 1674; d. Sep. 7, 1692.
15 XI RACHEL,[3] b. Jan. 26, 1676; prob. d. young.
16 XII ANN,[3] b. Jan. 9, 1677; m. July 3, 1696, (9) JEREMIAH CONNOR.
17 XIII SARAH,[3] b. Nov. 5, 1678; m. Dec. 16, 1698, Samuel Dearborn.

1 FRANCIS GRAVES,† of Salisbury, m. Ann ——. "Now of Salis., but formerly of Piscataqua," in 1690. Child.:

2 * I HANNAH, b. Aug. 29, 1690[S]; bp. 1690.

1 ANDREW[1] GREELEY [or GRELE], of Salisbury, "shoemaker," b. ab. 1620; m. MARY[2] MOYCE (*Joseph*[1]). His name occurs in boundary of land in S., 1640; commoner and taxed 1650 and '52; constable 1653; recd. land in 1654, etc. He is ment. on Hv. rec. as having mill and ferry, 1669.‡ He d. June 30, 1697[S]:

* He was brought before the court in 1673, for "shooting and killing a hawk on the lord's day," and other charges. He was called "bro." of NEHEMIAH PARTRIDGE. ——Gove owned land in A. in 1662.

† A "Mr. Greaves" seems to have had a vessel built at S. as early as 1652. [M. Ames., p. 48.]

‡ April, 1669, the court decided that Andrew Greely [(1) or (3)] was not legally chosen constable of Hampton. [See p. 89.]

son Philip ap. adm. est. May 20, 1703. Wid. Mary d. Dec. 24, 1703[S]. Children:

2 I PHILIP,[2] b. Sep. 21, 1644[S]; m. Feb. 17, 1669-70, SARAH[2] ILSLEY. +
3 II ANDREW,[2] b. Dec. 10, 1646[Hv]; m. June 12, 1673, SARAH[2] BROWN. +
4 III MARY,[2] b. July 16, 1649[S]; m. March 26, 1668[S], EPHRAIM[2] WINSLEY (*Sam.*[1]). +
5 IV JOSEPH,[2] b. Feb. 5, 1651-2[S]; oath al. at Hv. Nov., 1677, and at S. Dec., 1677; liv. 1705, had land in Hv.; prob. m. Feb. 7, 1694-5[Hv], Martha Willford; 7 chil., Hv. rec. [See p. 120.]
6 V BENJAMIN,[2] b. Dec. 9, 1654[S]; m. Jan. 24, 1681-2, Elizabeth Smith. +
7 VI WESTWOOD,[2] b. March 29, 1659[S]; prob. d. young.

2 PHILIP[2] GREELEY (*Andrew*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1644; m. Feb. 17, 1669-70[S], SARAH[2] ILSLEY (*John*[1]); oath al. and fid. Dec., 1677; free. 1690; d. March 17, 1717-8[S]; will March 14, April 9, 1717-8. Children:

8 I JOHN,[3] b. Jan. 16, 1670-1[S]; prob. m. Nov. 22, 1708[S], Ann Hadlock;* S. soldier 1696 and 1710; d. Feb. 10, 1722-3[S], leaving chil. *Ephraim*,[4] *Anna*,[4] *Martha*,[4] per. others.
9 II JONATHAN,[3] b. Feb. 15, 1672-3[S]; m. March 21, 1697-8, Jane Walker. +
10 III SARAH,[3] b. March 21, 1675-6[S]; bp. June 10, 1677[Nb]; liv. 1718. A Sarah adm. S. cuh. 1699.
11 IV MARY,[3] b. June 5, 1679[S]; prob. m. Nov. 22, 1705[S], BENJ.[3] STEVENS (*Benj.*,[2] *John*[1]); liv. 1718.
12 V PHILIP,[3] b. Dec. 25, 1681[S]; prob. m. Dec. 11, 1707[S], Abigail Abbey; liv. 1718. Dau. *Mary*[4] bp. Oct. 31, 1708.
13 VI JOSEPH,[3] b. Nov. 24, 1683[S]; per d. young, not in will. A Joseph, adult, bp. April 22, 1711.
14 VII RUTH,[3] b. Oct. 3, 1684[S]; m. April 29, 1708[S], (22) TIMOTHY[3] FRENCH. +

3 ANDREW[2] GREELEY (*Andrew*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1646; m. June 12, 1673[S], (8) SARAH[2] BROWN; oath al. and fid. 1677-8; free. 1690;† d. Nov. 26, 1736. She d. June 23, 1727. Children:

15 I ANDREW,[3] b. Oct. 8, 1674[S]; d. Nov. 16, 1693[S].
16 II HENRY,[3] b. Sep. 28, 1676[S]; d. Jan. 16, 1694-5[S].
17 III MARY,[3] b. Dec. 5, 1678[S]; prob. m. Dec. 17, 1700[S & Hv], JOHN[3] SINGLETARY (*Nathl.*,[2] *Rich.*[1]) of Hv.
18 IV ABIGAIL,[3] b. June 24, 1681[S].
19 V SARAH,[3] b. Oct. 21, 1685[S]. A Sarah d. July 19, 1710[S].
20 VI RACHEL,[3] b. May 19, 1688[S].
21 VII HANNAH,[3] b. July 29, 1692[S]; [m. (31) JOHN[4] BRADBURY?]. A Hannah, adult, bp. Aug. 17, 1712.
22 VIII JUDITH,[3] b. June 13, 1696[S].

* Parker "Greeley," b. Feb. 20, 1695[C Nb], son of John, should be *Greenleaf*.
† "Andrew Greley's garrison" in S. ment., 1698-1702.

6 BENJAMIN[2] GREELEY (*Andrew*[1]), of Haverhill, b. 1654; m. Jan. 24, 1681-2[Hv], Elizabeth Smith; soldier in King Philip's war, 1676. He d. Dec. 4, 1690[Hv]. Children:

23 I ANDREW,[3] b. March 17, 1682-3[Hv]. An Andrew pub. Dec. 19, 1702, to Eleanor Hook. Andrew, Jr., and wife Eleanor bp. Aug. 29, 1714 [S. chh.]*

24 II ELIZABETH,[3] b. April 13, 1685[Hv]; m. Thomas [Sever?]; both liv. 1734.

25 III BENJAMIN,[3] b. Sep. 25, 1687[Hv]; prob. d. unm.

26 IV MARY,[3] b. March 30, 1691[Hv]; m. Thomas Webster; both liv. 1734.

9 JONATHAN[3] GREELEY (*Philip*,[2] *Andrew*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1673; m. March 21, 1697-8[S], Jane Walker of S., who d. May 21, 1721[S]. Both owned covenant S. chh. Oct. 14, 1705. Will March 1, Nov. 5, 1749-50. Children:

27 I PATIENCE,[4] b. Sep. 7, 1698[S]; bp. Oct. 14, 1705; [m. —— Wheeler?]; liv. 1750.

28 II DAVID,[4] b. Dec. 1, 1700[S]; bp. Oct. 14, 1705; liv. 1750.

29 III SARAH,[4] b. April 3, 1703[S]; bp. Oct. 14, 1705; m. [(32) SAM.[3]?] BROWN; liv. 1750.

30 IV JONATHAN,[4] b. Jan. 2, 1705-6[S]; bp. March 3, 1705-6; liv. 1750.

31 V BENJAMIN,[4] b. Sep. 26, 1708[S]; bp. Oct. 31, 1708; liv. 1750.

32 VI PHILIP,[4] b. Jan. 9, 1711(S]; d. bef. 1750, leaving chil.

33 VII JANE,[4] b. Jan. 1, 1713[S]; d. young?

34 VIII SAMUEL,[4] b. Oct. 20, 1716[S]; liv. 1750.

35 IX MARY,[4] b. Dec. 10, 1718[S]; m. —— Smith; liv. 1750.

36 X HANNAH,[4] b. May 21, 1721[S]; d. young?

1 ISAAC GREEN, of Salisbury, m. Mary ——;† oath al. and fid. at S., May, 1678; of S. 1680; free. in 1690. Children:

2 I ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 18, 1678-9[S].

3 II JACOB, } chil. of Isaac Green, bp. in S. June 7, 1691, as "grandchil-
4 III ISAAC, } dren."

* It would appear from the set. est. (1) Andrew,[1] that (23) Andrew[3] was dead in 1734, without chil. Will of an Andrew of Salis., July 22, Feb., 1747-8; ment. wife *Hannah* and dau. *Edith*, wife of Francis Hook. This must be some other Andrew, prob. of the fourth generation.

† An Isaac Green [aged 70?] d. May 12, 1716, bur. at Seabrook. [G. R. 1873, p. 60.] An Isaac[2] Green (Henry[1]), of Hampton, doubtless the same, b. 1652, m. in 1681, Mary Cass; 5 chil. b. 1681-'98 given in D Hm. One of them, *Jacob*,[3] m. Oct. 8, 1713[S], (52) MARY[4] EATON of S.; and another, *Isaac*,[3] b. Dec. 28, 1695[D Hm]. Possibly this family may be the same as the one of Salis.; but if so, Isaac[2] had two wives named Mary, the first one dying soon after the birth of Abigail; and two sons Isaac, the first one dying bef. 1695. There were also Greens in Hv. 1672 and later.

A Benjamin Green and wife Ruth of S., 1729; adm. est. Nov. 15, 1732.

1 EDMUND[1] GREENLEAF, Mr. and Capt., "dyer," b. ab. 1590;* came ab. 1635-8 from Ipswich, Eng., to Newbury, Mass.; m. 1st, Sarah Dole, who d. Jan. 18, 1663; 2d, wid. Sarah (Jurdaine, Wilson) Hill. He was head of the militia under Gerrish in 1644; rem. to Boston ab. 1650; d. March 24, 1670-1. Will Dec., 1668; April 12, 1671. Children:

2 I ENOCH,[2] bp. Dec. 1, 1613; bur. Sep, 2, 1617.
3 II SAMUEL,[2] b. ——; bur. March 5, 1627.
4 III ENOCH,[2] b. 1617 or '18; m. Mary ——. +
5 IV SARAH,[2] bp. March 26, 1620; m. Wm. Hilton of Nb.; d. ab. 1655.
6 V ELIZABETH,[2] bp. Jan. 16, 1622; m. 1st, 1642 or earlier, Giles Badger of Nb.; 2d, Feb. 16, 1648-9, Richard Brown of Nb.; a wid. in 1663.
7 VI NATHANIEL,[2] bp. June 27, 1624; bur. July 24, 1634.
8 VII JUDITH,[2] b. Sep. 2, 1625; bp. Sep. 29, 1626; m. 1st, Henry Somerby; 2d, March 2, 1652-3[Nb], (3) TRISTRAM[2] COFFIN, Jr.
9 VIII STEPHEN,[2] bp. Aug. 10, 1628; m. Nov. 13, 1651, ELIZABETH[2] COFFIN; 2d, March 31, 1679, wid. Esther Swett. +
10 IX DANIEL,[2] bp. Aug. 14, 1631, in Eng.; d. Dec. 5, 1654[Nb].
11 X JOHN,[2] b. ab. 1632; m. Sep. 26, 1665, Hannah Veazie. [Prob. son of Edmund,[1] no proof seen.]

4 ENOCH[2] GREENLEAF (*Edmund*[1]), "dyer," b. ab. 1618; recd. land in Salisbury in the "first division," and in 1640 but his name is not on the S. lists of 1650 and later. It is said that he was a lieut. under Cromwell; but he was of Malden in 1665, rem. to Boston. He had estate in Malden, given him by his father, in 1663. He m. Mary ——; both were living in Boston, 1683. Children:

12 I ENOCH,[3] b. ab. 1647; m. 1st, Oct. 20, 1675, Bethia Woodman, 2d, Aug. 29, 1679, Catherine Truesdale. +
13 II MARY,[3] b. ——; [m. March 5, 1669[Nb], JOHN WELLS].†

---

* The "Greenleaf Genealogy" gives his baptism Jan. 2, 1574. This would make him nearly 60 years old when his youngest child was born, 70 when he was at the head of the militia, and 97 at his death. Another authority gives his birth about 1590, which seems more probable.

† The Greenleaf Gen. gives a Mary dau. of Enoch,[2] with no further account of her; but supposes that the Mary who m. John Wells was dau. of Edmund.[1] The above arrangement seems to us more probable.

NOTE.—For a full account of the Greenleafs, see "Genealogy of the Greenleaf Family," by James E. Greenleaf, Boston, 1896, pp. 553. Some corrections should be made in the earlier generations. For instance, Enoch Greenleaf was in Salisbury, Mass. [not Conn.] in 1639 and '40; but was not there in 1650. So far as appears from our records, he may have been in England at the latter date.

14 III JOSEPH,[3] b. ——; m. Sarah ——. +
15 IV JAMES,[3] b. ——; ment. in will of (1) Edmund,[1] 1668; possibly a mistake for Joseph.*
16 V RUTH,[3] b. ——; m. Dec. 16, 1689, John Cook, at Boston.
17 VI ROOKSBY,[3] b. ——; m. June 30, 1697, Thomas Cresse.

9 STEPHEN[2] GREENLEAF, Capt., (*Edmund*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1628; m. 1st, Nov. 13, 1651[Nb], (4) ELIZABETH[2] COFFIN, who d. Nov. 19, 1678[Nb]; 2d, March 31, 1679[Nb], Esther Weare [wid. of Capt. Benj. Swett and sister of Nathl. Weare]. Stephen and wife were members Nb. chh., 1674; oath al. 1678; rep. 1676, '86, '89, '90. [See MACY.] He was drowned at Cape Breton, Oct. 31, 1690; will Aug. 5, Nov. 25, 1690. Wid. Esther d. Jan. 16, 1717-8, age 89. Children:

18 I STEPHEN,[3] b. Aug. 15, 1652[Nb); m. 1st, Oct. 23, 1676, Elizabeth Gerrish; 2d, 1713, Hannah Jordan. +
19 II SARAH,[3] b. Oct. 29, 1655[Nb]; m. June 7, 1677[Nb], Richard Dole of Nb.
20 III DANIEL,[3] b. Feb. 17, 1657-8, at Boston; d. Dec. 5, 1659.
21 IV ELIZABETH,[3] b. April 5, 1660[Nb]; m. Sep. 24, 1677[Nb], Thomas Noyes.
22 V JOHN,[3] b. June 21, 1662[Nb]; m. 1st, Oct. 12, 1685, Elizabeth Hills; 2d, May 13, 1716, wid. Lydia Pierce. +
23 VI SAMUEL,[3] b. Oct. 30, 1665[Nb]; m. March 1, 1685-6, Sarah Kent. +
24 VII TRISTRAM,[3] b. Feb. 11, 1667-8[Nb]; m. Nov. 12, 1689, Margaret Piper. +
25 VIII EDMUND,[3] b. May 10, 1670 or '71[Nb]; m. July 2, 1691, Abigail Somerby. +
26 IX JUDITH,[3] b. Oct. 23, 1673[Nb]; d. Nov. 19, 1678[Nb].
27 X MARY,[3] b. Dec. 6 or 8, 1676[Nb]; bp. Dec. 17, 1676; pub. May 1, 1696, to JOSHUA[3] MOODY (*Caleb*,[2] *Wm.*[1]).

11 JOHN[2] GREENLEAF (*Edmund*[1]?), of Boston, "shipwright," b. ab. 1632; m. Sep.† 26, 1665, Hannah Veazie [Wm. of Braintree]. He d. Dec. 16, 1712, in B. Children:

28 I ELIZABETH,[3] b. July 19, 1666; d. Feb. 11, 1711.
29 II HANNAH,[3] b. Oct. 5, 1668.
30 III MARY,[3] b. Jan. 23, 1670.
31 IV JOHN,[3] b. Feb. 10, 1672; m. ——; 1 child.
32 V WILLIAM,[3] b. 1675; d. young.
33 VI STEPHEN,[3] b. March 5, 1677; m. ——.
34 VII SAMUEL,[3] b. Feb. 26, 1680; d. Aug. 7, 1737.
35 VIII SARAH,[3] b. Sep. 3, 1683.
36 IX WILLIAM,[3] b. Nov. 4, 1687; d. Aug. 9, 1690.

* The will of Edmund[1] ment. "eldest son's son, James Greenleife," "grandchild Sarah Winslow," and others.

† July in several printed records, but "7th mo." G. R. 1883, p. 287.

12 ENOCH[3] GREENLEAF (*Enoch,*[2] *Edm.*[1]), of Boston, "saddler," b. ab. 1647; m. 1st, Oct. 20, 1675, Bethia Woodman, who d. Dec. 28, 1678, age 28; 2d, Aug. 29, 1679, Catherine Truesdale. He d. Sep. 8, 1705; adm. est. July 17, 1706. Wid. Cath. d. Aug., 1712, age 59. Children:

37 I BETHIA,[4] b. Aug. 11, 1676; d. 1678.
38 II ENOCH,[4] b. 1678, [by 1st wife]; d. 1679.
39 III MARY,[4] b. June 17, 1680, [by 2d wife]; d. 1693.
40 IV NATHANIEL,[4] b. Sep. 12, 1681; d. 1682.
41 V ENOCH,[4] b. March 1, 1683; d. 1683.
42 VI MARTHA,[4] b. May 22, 1684; d. 1684.
43 VII CATHERINE,[4] b. Aug. 16, 1685; d. 1685.
44 VIII JOSEPH,[4] b. April 4, 1687; res. Boston, distiller.
45 IX RACHEL,[4] b. Nov. 10, 1688; d. 1689.
46 X WILLIAM,[4] b. Feb. 5, 1693; m. 1st, June 10, 1714, Mary Shattuck; 2d, 1733, Ruth Ruggles; res. Boston, hatter. He d. Sep. 20, 1756. 14 chil.

14 JOSEPH[3] GREENLEAF (*Enoch,*[2] *Edm.*[1]), of Boston, m. Sarah ——. She d. June 4, 1690. Children:

47 I SARAH,[4] b. Feb. 3, 1683.
48 II ENOCH,[4] b. Sep. 2, 1686; m. Rebecca Russell.
49 III RACHEL,[4] b. Feb. 17, 1688.

18 STEPHEN[3] GREENLEAF, Capt., (*Stephen,*[2] *Edm.*[1]), of Newbury, "blacksmith," b. 1652; m. 1st, Oct. 23, 1676[Nb], Elizabeth Gerrish (Wm.), who d. Aug. 5, 1712; 2d, 1713, Hannah Jordan of Kittery. He was adm. Nb. chh. 1677; oath al. 1678; "a great Indian fighter;" d. Sep. or Oct., 1743. Will Dec. 31, 1739; Nov. 7, 1743, wife Han. ment. Children:

50 I ELIZABETH,[4] b. Jan. 12, 1677-8[Nb]; m. Nov. 7, 1695[Nb], Henry Clarke. She d. bef. 1714.
51 II DANIEL,[4] b. Feb. 10, 1679-80[Nb]; m. Nov. 18, 1701, Elizabeth Gookin; adm. Nb. chh. 1697; grad. H. C. 1699; a physician and clergyman in Cambridge, Yarmouth, and Boston; d. Aug. 26, 1763.
52 III STEPHEN,[4] b. Aug, 31, 1682[Nb]; d. Oct. 15, 1688[Nb].
53 IV WILLIAM,[4] b. April 1, 1684[Nb]; d. April 15, 1684[Nb].
54 V JOSEPH,[4] b. April 12, 1686; m. Nov. 18, 1707, Thomasin Mayo; res. Nb.; "innholder." Will Oct. 30, Feb. 10, 1735-6; wife Thomasin; chil., *Sarah*[5] Bradstreet, *Elizabeth*[5] Choate, *Mary*[5] Davis, *Thomasin,*[5] *Hannah,*[5] *Stephen,*[5] *Mayhew,*[5] *Joseph.*[5]
55 VI SARAH,[4] b. July 19, 1688; m. March 30, 1710, Richard Kent; d. bef. 1739, leaving only child *Richard.*
56 VII STEPHEN,[4] b. Oct. 21, 1690; m. Oct. 7, 1712, Mary Mackeres; res. Portsmouth, 1727; liv. 1739.

57 VIII JOHN,[4] 3d, b. Aug. 29, 1693; m. ab. 1719, Sarah Smith [dau. of James Smith, granddau. of John and Mary Kent]; res. Nb.; both liv. 1735, John Jr. after 1734; called "retailer," 1726, "tanner," 1727-'31.*

58 IX BENJAMIN,[4] b. Dec. 14, 1695; prob. d. young.

59 X MOSES,[4] b. Feb. 24, 1697-8; liv. 1739.

22 JOHN[3] GREENLEAF (*Stephen*,[2] *Edm.*[1]), of Newbury, "blacksmith," b. 1662; m. 1st, Oct. 12, 1685[Nb], Elizabeth Hills; 2d, May 13, 1716, Lydia Frost [wid. of Benj. Pierce]. John and Eliz. adm. S. chb. 1697. He d. May 24, 1734; will Jan. 2, May 27, 1733-4, wife Lydia ment. Children:

60 I ELIZABETH,[4] b. July 30, 1686; m. 1st, 1704, Edmund Titcomb; 2d, Aug. 2, 1716, Thomas Oakes of Medford. She d. Feb. 3, 1718.†

61 II JANE,[4] b. Nov. 10, 1687; m. —— Tadleshall; d. bef. 1734, leaving chil.

62 III JUDITH,[4] b. July 15, 1689; d. Sep. 30, 1690[Nb].

63 IV DANIEL,[4] b. Dec. 24, 1690; m. Nov. 17, [1710?], SARAH[4] MOODY (*Daniel*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Wm.*[1]); res. Nb.; drowned in 1729; 8 chil.

64 V JOHN,[4] b. Jan. 3, 1692; m. Elizabeth ——; "joiner," of Boston, 1714 and '25; liv. 1734.

65 VI PARKER,[4] b. Feb. 20 or 23, 1694-5; m. Nov. 24, 1715, Mary Jacques; res. Nb.; liv. 1723; adm. est. Jan., 1725.

66 VII SAMUEL,[4] b. April, 1697; m. Elizabeth Kingsbury; res. Nb.; adm. est. 1727.

67 VIII MARTHA,[4] b. April 23, 1699; m. [2d?] —— Gage; res. Joppa, Me.; liv. 1734; [per m. 1st, April 26, 1716, Ezra Moody?].

68 IX BENJAMIN,[4] b. Nov. 21, 1701; m. 1st, Ann Hale; [2d, 1726, Abigail ——?]; res. Nb.; liv. 1734.

69 X STEPHEN,[4] b. Oct. 6, 1704; m. Nov. 2, 1727, Eunice Wallis; res. Boston; liv. 1734.

23 SAMUEL[3] GREENLEAF (*Stephen*,[2] *Edm.*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1665; m. March 1, 1685-6[Nb], Sarah Kent (John). He d. Aug. 6, 1694[Nb]; adm. est. Sep. 28, 1694; est. div. March, 1696. Wid. Sarah m. April 28, 1696[Nb], Peter Toppan of Nb. Chil.:

70 I DANIEL,[4] b. Feb. 28, 1686-7; "eldest son" in 1696; liv. 1715.

71 II JOHN,[4] Jr., "blacksmith," b. Oct. 13, 1688; m. May 7, 1713[S], ABIGAIL[4] MOODY (*Daniel*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Wm.*[1]); res. Nb. John Sen. after 1734; both liv. 1746.

72 III STEPHEN,[4] b. Aug. 27, 1690; m. Mary Gardner; res. Medford.‡

73 IV SARAH,[4] b. Nov. 3, 1692; m. March 7, 1709, Nathaniel Clarke.

74 V SAMUEL,[4] b. ——; ment. in div. est.; res. Nb., "tailor," 1715.

---

* Some errors of "Greenleaf Gen.," especially confusion of Johns, corrected by rec. of deeds and probate.

† The "Greenleaf Gen." says "no chil.;" but the will of John[3] ment. "granddau. Jane Noyes and other chil. of my dau. Eliz., decd."

‡ Stephen Greenleaf of Nb. pub. May, 1715, to Mary Cotton, of Portsmouth, in Medford; m. June, 1715. [G. R. 1869, p. 272.] Mary Gardiner per. 2d wife. He was of Nb. 1711, "cooper."

24 TRISTRAM[3] GREENLEAF (*Stephen,*[2] *Edm.*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1668; m. Nov. 12, 1689[Nb], Margaret Piper, of Ip. Will June 13, 1740; Sep. 21, 1741; wife Marg. ment. Children:

75 I NATHANIEL,[4] b. Jan. 25, 1691-2; m. June 7, 1714, Judith[4] Coffin (Stephen,[3] Tristram,[2] Tristram[1]); liv. 1740.
76 II ELIZABETH,[4] b. March 16, 1692-3; d. young.
77 III STEPHEN,[4] b. April 16, 1694; liv. 1740; prob. m. April 26, 1753, wid. Lydia Stevens.
78 IV EDMUND,[4] b. June 24, 1695; m. March 12, 1718-9, Lydia Brown; res. Nb.; liv. 1740.
79 V SARAH,[4] b. March 27, 1697; m. June 9, 1719, Tristram Knight; liv. 1740.
80 VI JUDITH,[4] b. Sep. 28, 1698; [d. young?].
81 VII MARY,[4] b. Sep., 1699; m. Nov. 30, 1721, Jonathan Clement; liv. 1740.
82 VIII PRUDENCE,[4] b. June 10, 1702; m. April 28, 1725, Jonathan Dole; liv. 1740.
83 IX TRISTRAM,[4] b. Nov. 12, 1703; m. Nov. 5, 1728, Dorothy Rolfe; liv. 1740; res. Nb.
84 X ENOCH,[4] b. ab. 1705; m. Feb. 17, 1726, Hannah Bradshaw; liv. 1740.
85 XI SAMUEL,[4] b. Dec. 24, 1706; d. young.

25 EDMUND[3] GREENLEAF (*Stephen,*[2] *Edm.*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1670 or '71; m. July 2, 1691[Nb], Abigail Somerby (Abiel). He d. ab. 1740. Children:

86 I JUDITH,[4] b. Dec. 15, 1692; m. April 22, 1713, John Coffin.
87 [II REBECCA,[4] b. Sep. 29, 1693; d. same day?.]
88 III ABIGAIL,[4] b. March 6, 1694-5; d. same day.
89 IV MARY,[4] b. Sep. 10, 1697; m. Nov. 15, 1722, (22) ROWLAND[4] BRADBURY.
90 V REBECCA,[4] b. Feb., 1699-1700; d. Sep. 29, 1702.
91 VI EDMUND,[4] b. Feb., 1702-3; m. May 4, 1725, Mary Hale.
92 VII HENRY,[4] b. July 22, 1705; m. June 26, 1726, Elizabeth Burnall.
93 VIII REBECCA,[4] b. Nov. 5, 1707; d. Aug. 19, 1709.
94 IX RICHARD,[4] b. May 11, 1710.
95 X ROOKSBY,[4] b. May 11, 1713; m. April 21, 1738, John Clark.

1 HUMPHREY[1] GRIFFIN, of Ipswich, b. ab. 1605; m. Elizabeth ——. He d. ab. 1661-2; inv. est. March 25, 1662. Wid. Eliz. m. Feb. 10, 1662-3[Hv], Hugh Sherratt of Hv.; Sherratt's 1st wife Eliz. d. May 29, 1662[Hv]. Children:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. ab. 1640-'2;* m. Sep. 17, 1663, Lydia Shatswell. +
3 II NATHANIEL,[2] b. ——; liv. 1670; prob. m. Aug. 26, 1671, ELIZABETH[2] RING. +

* John, son of Humphrey Griffin, ment. in will of Robert Andrews of Ip., 1644.

4 III SAMUEL,[2] b. ——; liv. 1670.
5 IV LYDIA,[2] b. ——; liv. 1670.
6 V ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; m. March 3, 1660[Ip], Edward Deare; liv. 1670.

2 JOHN[2] GRIFFIN (*Humphrey*[1]), of Haverhill and Bradford, b. ab. 1641; m. Sep. 17, 1663[Hv], Lydia Shatswell [or Satchwell]; selectman at Bd. ab. 1680. Children:

7 I LYDIA,[3] b. June 21, 1664[Hv].
8 II THEOPHILUS,[3] b. Feb. 2, 1665-6[Hv]; d. March 17, 1688-9[Hv]. *Theophilus*,[4] son of Theophilus Griffin and (17?) MARY COLBY,[3] b. Oct., 1689[A]. A Theophilus Griffin m. Dec. 18, 1710[A], Hannah Fowler, both of A.; and a Theophilus of Kingston sold land in A., 1722.
9 III JOHN,[3] b. June 13, 1671[Bd].
10 IV HANNAH,[3] b. June 13, 1671[Bd] [twin].
11 V EBENEZER,[3] b. Oct. 26, 1673[Bd].
12 VI SUSANNA,[3] b. Sep. 1, 1675[Bd]. A Sus. m. Sep. 9, 1703, (59) CHRISTOPHER[4] BARTLETT.
13 VII SAMUEL,[3] b. May 27, 1678[Bd].
14 VIII NATHANIEL,[3] b. 1680[Bd].
15 IX ABIGAIL,[3] b. 1684[Bd].

3? NATHANIEL[2] GRIFFIN (*Humphrey*[1]?), of Salisbury, m. Aug. 26, 1671[Sv], in And., ELIZABETH[2] RING (*Robert*[1]). He was of S. in 1673, householder there 1677, and of S. 1682. Chil.:

16 I JOSEPH,[3] b. ——; m. June 13, 1696, Sarah Basset (Wm. of Lynn).
17 II HANNAH,[3] b. March 11, 1675-6[S].
18 III ELIZABETH,[3] b. Oct. 30, 1682[S]; liv. 1688.
19 IV MARIA,[3] b. June 24, 1686[S]; liv. 1688. A "Moriah" Griffin d. Sep. 4, 1720[S].
20 V JUDITH,[3] b. June 5, 1689[S].

21 PHILIP GRIFFIN, of Salisbury, "planter," m. Ann ——. He bought house and lot in S. in 1657, of (2) ROBERT[1] FITTS; was killed by lightning. Wid. Ann [or Agnes] m. —— Budesant [or Bendesart]. She d. Nov. 24, 1682[S]. Children:

22 I HANNAH, b. March 12, 1653[S].
23 II MARY, b. April 24, 1655[S].
24 III JOHN, b. Nov. 4, 1656[S]; prob. m. 1st, ab. 1695, SUSANNA[3] BROWN; 2d, March 28, 1706, Hannah Davis. +

24? JOHN GRIFFIN (*Philip?*), of Salisbury, pub. 1st, Sept. 17, 1695[S], to (16) SUSANNA[3] BROWN, who d. ab. 1705; m. 2d. March 28, 1706[S], Hannah Davis of S., formerly of Hv.; oath al.

NOTE.—Rachel, dau. of Ruth Griffin, b. June 30, 1683[S]. Ruth Griffin of S. m. March 22, 1687-8[A], John Watson.

and fid. at S., Dec., 1677; also of S. 1682; adm. S. chh. Aug. 26, 1716. Will June 11, 1730; May 7, 1734; wife Han. ment. Children:

25 I PHILIP, b. Aug. 16, 1696[S]; bp., adult, Aug., 1716; m. Dec. 21, 1721, Sarah Brown (Jacob) of Hm.; res. Hm.; d. in Chester, N. H., ab. 1780. 6 chil., D. Hm.
26 II MARY, b. Oct. 16, 1697[S]; bp., adult, Aug., 1716; liv. 1730.
27 III ISAAC, b. Dec. 21, 1699[S]; liv. 1730.
28 IV HANNAH, b. March 25, 1702[S]; liv. 1730.
29 V PHEBE, b. Oct. 8, 1704[S], [by 1st wife]; not in will.
30 VI ANN, b. July 27, 1708[S], [by 2d wife]; liv. 1730.
31 VII JOHN, b. March 4, 1710[S]; liv. 1730.
32 VIII EPHRAIM, b. April 22, 1713[S]; liv. 1730.
33 IX SUSANNA, b. Feb. 20, 1715[S]; not in will.
34 X JONATHAN, b. March 6, 1718[S]; liv. 1730.

1 SAMUEL GROOM, Mr., "mariner," was a townsman of Salisbury in 1650, but returned to London bef. 1658. Merrill states that he was made a townsman June 19, 1651-2, but his name was added to the 1650 list. [See (2) JOHN[2] COLBY.]

1 JOHN GROTH [or GRATH], Dr., "a German," of Salisbury; m. Jan. 7, 1673-4[S], (12) ELIZABETH[3] EATON. He was allowed by the court to practice "physick and chyrurgerie" in 1679. He may have d. early and his wid. m. April 30, 1685, Wm. Hutchins[Sv]. Child:

2 I ELIZABETH, b. July 29, 1674[S].

1 SAMUEL[1] GUILE [GILE or GILD], of Haverhill, [bro. of John Guild of Dedham]; m. Sep. 1, 1647[Hv], (7) JUDITH[2] DAVIS. He rem. from Nb. to Hv. ab. 1640 or '42; d. Feb. 21, 1683-4. Will Feb. 16, March 25, 1683-4. Children:*

2 I SAMUEL,[2] b. Aug. 30, 1648[Hv]; d. Sep., 1675.
3 II JUDITH,[2] b. April 2, 1650[Hv]; m. June 21, 1671[Hv], JOSEPH[2] PAGE (*John*[1]). +
4 III JOHN,[2] b. Dec. 8, 1652[Hv]; m. Jan. 3, 1680[Hv], wid. Sarah [or Mary?] Sutton; oath al. at Nb. 1678; res. Hv., but rem. to Preston, Ct., in 1700, and later to Providence, R. I. 7 chil.
5 IV HANNAH,[2] b. Feb. 25, 1654-5[Hv]; m. March 10, 1680[S], (6) THOMAS[2] CLOUGH. +
6 V SARAH,[2] b. March 1, 1657-8[Hv]; m. Peter Pattee; liv. 1683.
7 VI JAMES,[2] b. Aug. 27, 1660[Hv]; oath al. 1677; m. Feb. 21, 1688-9[Hv], RUTH[2] PARKER (*Joseph*[1]); res. Hv.; d. 1705.
8 VII EPHRAIM,[2] b. Mar. 21, 1661-2[Hv]; m. Jan. 5, 1686-7[A], Martha Bradley.

* For later generations and fuller details, see Genealogy of the Guild, Guile, and Gile Family, by Chas. Burleigh, 1887, pp. 381.

1 WILLIAM HACKETT, of Dover 1656-9; of Exeter 1664-6; oath al. and fid. at E., Nov., 1677. In 1665 or '6 he bought of Thomas Atkins and wife Elizabeth, land in Sagadahock [Bath, Me.] This land Wm. Hackett gave by will, Jan., 1686, to his wid. Margaret, who m. —— Smith.* Child: [prob. others.]

2 I MARY, b. Dec. 2, 1665, in Exeter, [G. R. 1852, p. 259; 1879, p. 11]. [Possibly dau. of other Wm. by a previous mar.? If so, she d. young.]

3 WILLIAM HACKETT, Capt., of Amesbury and Salisbury, "mariner;"† m. [1st, ——; 2d?], Jan. 31, 1666-7[S], (6) SARAH BARNARD. He recd. common right in A., 1667; signed petition in S., 1680. A Sarah Hacket signed Bradbury petition, 1692. He d. March 6, 1712-3[S]; will Dec. 4, 1712; April 6, 1713. Wid. Sarah d. Sep. 10, 1717[S]. Children:

4 I SARAH, b. Feb. 8, 1667-8[S]; liv. 1712.

5 II JOHN, b. April 15, 1669[A Sm]; not ment. in will.

6 III MARY, b. June 19, 1671[A Nk S]; not ment. in will.

7 IV REBECCA, b. ——;‡ m. Aug. 5, 1695[S], Jonathan Whiting [or Whidden] of Portsmouth; not ment. in will.

---

* In 1714, Benj. Smith, of Taunton, claimed this land in behalf of his wife Sarah, nearest of kin to Margaret (Hackett) Smith. Will of 1686 not found.

A Mary Haccat was dead in 1716, leaving daus. Mary, Sarah, and Rebecca Haccat, and sisters Rachel Berry of Boston, and others. They were daus. of Thomas Atkins, of Boston, but formerly inhabitant and owner of land at Small Point near Sagadahock. A John Hacket was of Boston, 1681-8.

† In 1664, Wm. Hackett had a case in Nk. Co. court against Robert Jones. Capt. Wm. Hackett of S. commanded the sloop "Indeavour" of S. in 1671; was tried in New Jersey for not paying duty there, after having paid in New York, and his sloop was declared forfeited. [G. R., 1879, p. 10.]

William Hackett and his son worked on a vessel built at Haverhill in 1678, for Nicholas Page of Boston. No son ment. in his will was old enough to receive wages in 1678, and John was then only 9 yrs. old, if living. This is one reason for supposing that Sarah Barnard may have been a second wife.

‡ We have no positive proof that Rebecca was dau. of Wm.; but her birth and that of Katherine prob. came in the break in the A. rec. *Malachi*, son of Rebecca Hacket, b. March 9, 1691[S]. Hannah Hacket, adult, bp. Aug. 30, 1719, S. chh. There were three wives of that name.

NOTE.—There was a Jabez Hackett in Lynn, 1644, who rem. to Taunton. Will of Henry Hagget of Wenham, age ab. 83, Feb., 1676; March, 1678; chil.: Henry, Moses, Mary, Deliverance, and Hannah. A Deliverance m. Sep. 19, 1662[Ip], Alexander Thompson. A Hannah m. Feb. 20, 1666-7[Ip], Philip Welch. Moses Haggett m. Oct. 23, 1671[And], Joanna Johnson. Dau. of Moses Haggett b. 1677 in Ip. Moses Haggett m. Feb. 21, 1699-1700[And], Martha Granger.

8 v KATHARINE, b. ——; bp. Sep. 9, 1705, adult; m. March 8, 1710-1[S], (11) THOMAS[3] FLANDERS; liv. 1712.

9 vi EPHRAIM, b. March 7, 1679-80[S]; prob. m. ab. 1705, (25) DOROTHY[3] ALLEN; but not ment. in will, 1712.

10 vii WILLIAM, b. March 10, 1682-3[S]; soldier in S. 1702 and '10; liv. 1712; prob. m. Dec. 9, 1708[S], HANNAH YOUNG (*Edward*); liv. 1712. Adm. est. of a Wm., July 18, 1743.

11 viii JUDAH [or JUDE], Dea., b. Jan. 2, 1684-5[S]; m. 1st, Dec. 22, 1714[S], (25) HANNAH[4] FOWLER, who d. Feb. 8, 1720-1[S]; 2d, Nov. 9, 1721, (5) TAMESON EVANS; S. soldier 1710. He d. March 13, 1740-1.

12 ix EBENEZER, b. Oct. 17, 1687[S]; bp., adult, Feb. 7, 1719-20; m. HANNAH[3] RING (*Jarvis*,[2] *Robert*[1]); S. soldier, 1710.

1 JARRETT[1] [or GERHARD] HADDON [or HADDEN] of Salisbury* and Amesbury, "tailor" and "planter," b. ab. 1608; m. Margaret ——, who d. March 20, 1672-3[A NkS]. He recd. land in the "first division" and 1640; prob. rem. to the west side of the Powow in 1644; commoner and taxed 1650; one of the first settlers of A., 1654-5, where he recd. land 1654-'64, etc. He recd. seat in A. meeting house, 1667; but was member S. chh. 1677 and '87. He recd. "children's land" in A. for his dau. in 1659, and a "township" for one of his daus. in 1660; selectman 1680. He d. in A. ab. 1689; will Jan. 20, 1686-7; March 20, 1689-90.† Children:

2 i MARY,[2] b. ——; m. ab. 1656, (2) HENRY[2] BLAISDELL. +

3 ii SARAH,[2] b. Jan. 15, 1639-40[S]; m. 1st, (1) EDMUND[1] ELLIOT; 2d, bef. Sep., 1685, —— YOUNGLOVE. +

1 GEORGE[1] HADLEY, of Ipswich, 1639, rem. to Rowley [Merrimac, since Bradford], ab. 1655; m. 1st, —— Proctor; 2d, June 29, 1668, Deborah Skillings[Sv]; liv. 1678 in Ip.? Chil.:

2 i JOHN,[2] b. ——; m. Sep. 3, 1682[Ip], Susanna Pettis; per. res. Gloucester.

3 ii SAMUEL,[2] b. ——; m. JANE[2] MARTIN. +

4 iii MARTHA,[2] b. ——.

5 iv ABIGAIL,[2] b. ——; d. Sep. 12, 1661.

6 v ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; d. March 12, 1660.

[Mainly from the "Hadley Genealogy," by S. P. Hadley, of Lowell, 1887, pp. 80.]

* Savage says he was of Cambridge in 1632; free. 1634. George Haddon, H. C. 1647, may possibly have been his son. A Catharine Haddon witness of will at Camb. Ferman Haddon of Charlestown, chil. b. 1657.

† His daus. Mary and Sarah, and their chil., are ment.; also Elizabeth Huntington and Ens. John Weed of A. No chil. of Eliz. are ment. [See pp. 83-4.]

3 SAMUEL[2] HADLEY (*George*[1]), of Amesbury, west parish, "weaver;" m. ab. 1676, JANE[2] MARTIN (*Geo.*[1]); oath al. at A. Dec., 1677; "training band" 1680. His son Sam.[3] used "Jr." as late as 1727. Children:

7 I ESTHER,[3] b. ——; m. Jan. 6, 1701-2[A], (6) RICHARD GOODWIN.
8 II SAMUEL,[3] b. ——; m. Jan. 20, 1703-4, DOROTHY[3] COLBY. +
9 III HANNAH,[3] b. ——; pub. June 24, 1707[A], to Ephraim Pemberton of Hv.
10 IV JOHN,[3] b. ——; m. Nov. 8, 1707, Hannah Lowe; per. res. Gloucester.
11 V A SON,[3] b. ——.
12 VI SUSANNA,[3] b. ——; m. Sep. 18, 1714, Thomas Potter of Ip.
13 VII GEORGE,[3], b. Aug. 25, 1686[A], "4th son;" m. Sarah Wiggins.
14 VIII ELIZABETH,[3] b. Oct. 10, 1688[A], "4th dau."
15 IX SARAH,[3] b. ——; m. Dec. 15, 1720[A], THOMAS[4] WELLS (*Titus*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]).
16 X MARTHA,[3] b. Feb. 24, 1694-5[A]; m. Dec. 21, 1714[A], Samuel Whiting.
17 XI JOSEPH,[3] b. Dec. 26, 1700[A]; m. July 12, 1721[A], Hannah Flanders.
18 XII BENJAMIN,[3] b. Feb. 24, 1703-4[A]; m. Nov. 21, 1727, ANNA[3] WEED (*Joseph*,[2] *John*[1]?).

8 SAMUEL[3] HADLEY (*Sam.*,[2] *Geo.*[1]), of Amesbury, m. Jan. 20, 1703-4[A], (29) DOROTHY[3] COLBY; prob. "snow-shoe man" 1708. Will Dec. 12, Feb. 29, 1747-8; wife Dor. ment. Chil.:

19 I MARTHA,[4] b. Oct. 23, 1704[A]; m. July 23, 1726, Philip Sargent; liv. 1747.
20 II SAMUEL,[4] b. May 5, 1707[A]; m. Oct. 22. 1728, Judith Flanders; liv. 1747.
21 III DOROTHY,[4] b. July 20, 1712; m. July 17, 1729, Philip Call [or Carr]; liv. 1747.
22 IV PARROTT,[4] [or PARIT], b. Sep. 3, 1716; m. Nov. 17, 1738, Mary Heath; liv. 1747.
23 V ELIPHALET,[4] b. March 2, 1719; m. June 7, 1744, Elizabeth Davis; liv. 1747.
24* VI RUTH,[4] b. Dec. 1, 1722; m. March 22, 1744, Benj. Davis; liv. 1747.

1 JAMES HADLOCK, of Roxbury and Salem, m. 1st, ——; 2d, May 19, 1669[Sv], Sarah Hutchinson (Richard),* [wid. of —— Draper]; 3d, bef. 1678, Rebecca ——. Will, of Salem, but rec. at Boston, Nov. 14, 1678; June 13, 1688; wife Reb. ment. Children:

2 I JAMES, b. ——; liv. 1678; taxed in Sm. village, 1682; [m. ab. 1680, ABIGAIL[2] MARTIN ?]. +
3 II MARY, b. ——; liv. 1678. A Mary m. Dec. 30, 1689[A], John Wathen.

* Will of Richard Hutchinson of Sm., Jan., 1679; Sep., 1682, ment. granddau. Sarah Hadlock and son-in-law James Hadlock. Sarah Draper was prob. a wid., though not so ment.

4 III HANNAH, b. ——; liv. 1678.
5 IV REBECCA, b. after 1657; liv. 1678.
6 V JOHN, b. after 1657; liv. 1678; [m. Jan. 16, 1694[Sv], Sarah Pasque or Pasco; res. Sm.?].
7 VI SARAH, b. Dec. 16, 1670[Sv]; liv. 1678.

2? JAMES HADLOCK, of Amesbury, m. ab. 1680, ABIGAIL[2] MARTIN (*George*[1]). Will Sep. 8, 1714; July 2, 1716; wife Ab. ment. Children:

8 I JOHN, b. ——; liv. 1683, Martin will; not ment. in will, 1714.
9 II SARAH, b. ——; m. [ab. 1706, (6) FRANCIS ?] GEORGE; liv. 1714.
10 III ABIGAIL, b. ——; m. —— Lowell; liv. 1714.
11-13 IV-VI THREE SONS, b. bef. 1688; not ment. in will, 1714.
14 VII SAMUEL, b. March 18, 1688-9[A], "5th son;" liv. 1714.
15 VIII DAMARIS, b. ——; liv. 1714.
16 IX HANNAH, b. ——; liv. 1714.
17 X MARY, b. ——; liv. 1714.
18 XI JOSEPH, b. Nov. 27, 1700[A]; liv. 1714.
19 XII RUTH, b. July 15, 1705[A]; liv. 1714.

RICHARD HAFFIELD, of Ipswich, see p. 102.

1 SAMUEL HALL, Mr., of Salisbury, "gentleman," recd. land in the "first division," 1640 and '41; commoner and taxed 1650 and '52; recd. land in 1654; rep. and treasurer of Nk. Co. 1655; sold his farm in S. to the town in 1657 [p. 16]; returned to England soon after; d. at Langford, near Malden, Essex, Eng., in 1680, leaving a wife Sarah, but no chil. Will Nov. 13, 1679; Jan. 25, 1680; in which he "bequeathed £100 to those who lost by the great fire in Boston and by Indian wars in this colony." Will of wid. Sarah Nov. 8, 1680; Jan. 25, 1680-1; in which the "overplus of her estate" was left in Mr. Thomas Glover's hands, "to be laid out in cloth for the use of the poor of Nb., Hm. and Ames. in New Eng."

Winthrop, Hubbard, and others state that he was in this country in 1633, went into the wilderness to explore and trade with the Indians, returned in Jan. 1633-4; afterwards went to England. He was prob. in Ipswich, Mass., 1636-8. It is prob. that

NOTE.—An Abigail Hadlock m. April 13, 1706, Edmund Chandler ["Fowler Family"]. Ann Hadlock of S. m. Nov. 23, 1708[S], (S ?) JOHN GREELEY.

Nathaniel Hadlock of Gloucester m. May 1, 1673, Remember Jones; chil.: John, b. 1682; James, b. 1684; and 7 others, b. 1674-1700.

he was again in Eng. in 1653;* and therefore returned to Eng. three times.

2 JOHN[1] HALL, Mr., of Salisbury,† recd. land in 1641 and '42; m. April 3, 1641[S Sm], Rebecca Swayne [wid. of (1) HENRY[1] BILEY]. He d. bef. 1647. Wid. Reb. m. 3d, Rev. WM. WORCESTER of S.; 4th, Dep. Gov. Sam. Symonds of Ip. Child:

3 I JOHN,[2] b. March 18, 1641-2[S]. He rem. to Eng. in 1663; m. ab. 1669, Elizabeth Lynne [Samuel]. He wrote from London and Assington, 1663-84, to his mother, Mrs. Symonds, a series of letters, which have been preserved. In 1675 he ment. "my uncle James Hall," and several times ment. "Mr. [Sam.] Hall of Essex." [See pp. 62, 148.] He d. in 1691, then of Islington, London, leaving wife Elizabeth and dau. *Elizabeth*,[3] who m. —— Rogers. Will April 13, May 6, 1691; a "goldsmith."‡

4 JAMES HALL,§ of Salisbury, m. (2) MARY ASH [wid. of THOMAS[2] HOYT (*John*[1])]. Mary Hall adm. S. chh. Aug. 23, 1702. Both liv. 1706. Children:

5 I JOHN, b. July 12, 1693[S]; bp. Aug. 30, 1702.
6 II JAMES, b. Dec. 12, 1695[S]; d. young.
7 III EDWARD, b. June 2, 1698[S]; bp. Aug. 30, 1702.
8 IV ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 25, 1700[S]; bp. Aug. 30, 1702.
9 V MARY, b. ——; bp. Feb. 18, 1704-5.
10 VI JAMES, b. Sep. 9, 1708[S]; bp. Dec. 5, 1708.

THOMAS HARDY, of Bradford, see p. 119.

THOMAS HARRIS, son of Thomas and Mary, b. July 20, 1703[S]. *Abigail*, dau. of Thomas Harris, bp. Aug. 10, 1707; and Mary Harris owned covenant, S. chh., same date.

---

* A Mr. Hall of Salis. was in Eng. in 1653. His servant, Joseph Fletcher, is spoken of in Mass. Col. Rec. as having the care of his cattle. (2) John was dead, and (3) John too young. [See p. 89.]

† It has been thought that he might have been in Lynn, and per. Salem, before rem. to Salis.

‡ In G. R., 1893, pp. 138-140 and 244-5, are given English wills relating to this family, with pedigree. (2) John,[1] who died in America, was 2d son of John and Sarah Hall of London, and grandson of John and Ann Hall, also of London, merchants. (1) Samuel[1] Hall of Salis., who also returned to Eng., seems not to have been nearly related to (2) John.[1] In his will [G. R. 1893, p. 507], Samuel Hall of Langford, Essex, Eng., "gent.," ment. his "adopted cousin Mr John Hall of Islington" and the latter's "daughter Elizabeth." He made his wife Sarah and Mr. John Hall of Islington joint executors of his will. Sarah Hall, wid. of Samuel, made Mr. John Hall of Islington and Mr. Thomas Glover, a New England merchant living in London, joint executors of her will.

§ He was evidently not related to the other Halls. [See note, p. 142.]

1 JOHN[1] HARRISON, of Salisbury and Boston, "cordish-maker" or "rope-maker," b. ab. 1607; recd. land in the "first division" and in 1640; but was living in Boston after 1643;* sold rights in S. to (1) RALPH[1] BLAISDELL. He m. 1st, Grace ——; 2d, Persis Bridge, who d. March 7, 1682-3. He acted as "attorney" for JOHN HODGES after the return of the latter to Eng.; d. Dec. 11, 1684. Children:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. June 26, 1642[S] [by 1st wife]; d. young.
3 II JOHN,[2] b. April 2, 1652, in B. [by 2d wife]; m. ——; "rope-maker" in Boston, 1678.
4 III ELIZABETH,[2] b. Aug. 2, 1653, in B.
5 [IV WILLIAM,[2] b. bef. 1659; m. Prudence ——; res. Boston; "bodys-maker." Will July 3, Aug. 4, 1686; chil.: *Wm.*,[3] *Edward*,[3] *Rebecca*,[3] under 21 yrs. Not proved son of John[1]?].
6 V ABRAHAM,[2] b. Sep. 3, 1661; m. Elizabeth ——; "shipwright;" res. Boston. Will, when going upon a voyage, Jan. 7, 1690; Nov. 14, 1695.
7 VI ANNA,[2] b. ——; m. John Marion Jr. of Boston; both liv. 1684.
8 VII BETHIA,[2] b. ——; m. 1684 or '5, Thomas Garret.

1 WILLIAM[1] HARVEY, of Boston, m. Martha Copp (Wm.†) He d. in 1658; inv. est. Jan. 18, 1658-9; adm. gr. wid. Martha April 29, 1659. [G. R. 1855, p. 346.] She m. HENRY TUXBURY and rem. to Nb.‡ Children:

2 I WILLIAM,[2] b. Aug. 27, 1651, in Boston [G. R. 1855, p. 253]; liv. 1659.
3 II THOMAS,[2] b. Aug. 16, 1652, [G. R.] in Boston; m. Oct. 26, 1676, SARAH[3] ROWELL. +
4 III JOHN,[2] b. Feb. 5, 1654-5 [G. R.] in Boston; m. SARAH[2] (BARNES) ROWELL. +
5 IV MARY,[2] b. ——: liv. 1659.

3 THOMAS[2] HARVEY, Capt., (*Wm.*[1]), of Amesbury, "weaver," b. 1652; m. Oct. 26, 1676[A N K S], SARAH[3] ROWELL (*Val.*,[2] *Thomas*[1]]; oath al. Dec., 1677; "training band" 1680; free. 1690; rep. 1691 and '2; capt. "snow-shoe men," 1708; inv. est. Jan. 21, 1715-6; adm. est. gr. son Wm. March 19, 1715-6; wid. Sarah liv. 1716. Children:

---

* He and wife Grace adm. to Boston chh. from S. chh., Feb. 1643-4.

† A William and Joane Harvie had chil. b. in Boston: *Abigail*, April 25, 1640; *Thomas*, Dec. 18, 1641; *Experience*, March 4, 1644; *Joseph*, Dec. 8, 1645. [G. R., 1848 and 1854.] Possibly Martha Copp may have been a second wife.

‡ Some of these facts furnished by Richard M. Elliot of Boston.

6 I MARY,[3] b. ——; m. May 15, 1707[A], (14) JOSEPH[3] BUSWELL; wid. 1721. +

7 II ELIZABETH,[3] b. ——; m. Dec. 8, 1710[A], (45) THEOPHILUS[4] COLBY; both liv. 1721.

8 III HANNAH,[3] b. ——; name Harvey in 1721.

9 IV WILLIAM,[3] b. March 9, 1687-8[A], "1st son;" d. Jan. 8, 1689[A].

10 V WILLIAM,[3] b. Jan. 15, 1689[A]; prob. m. Oct. 14, 1714[A], ABIGAIL[3] MARTIN (*John*,[2] *Geo.*[1]?); "snow-shoe man" 1708; res. A.; liv. 1721.

11 VI THOMAS,[3] b. Feb. 14, 1691[A]; d. young?

4 JOHN[2] HARVEY (*Wm.*[1]), of Amesbury,* "weaver" or "carpenter," b. 1655; m. ab. 1685 or '6, SARAH[2] BARNES (*Wm.*[1]), [wid. of THOMAS[3] ROWELL (*Val.*,[2] *Thomas*[1])]; oath al. at A. Dec., 1677; "training band" 1680. He was dism. from S. to A. chh. Feb. 8, 1699-1700; d. March 8, 1705-6[A]; adm. est. Sep. 26, 1706. Wid. Sarah d. April 17, 1720[A]. Children:

12 I DOROTHY,[3] b. ——; m. Feb. 13, 1705-6[A], (4) ORLANDO BAGLEY; both liv. 1721.

13 II JUDITH,[3] b. May 9, 1688[A], "2d dau.;" m. Dec. 7, 1710[A], JACOB[3] SARGENT, Jr., (*Wm.*,[2] *Wm.*[1]); both liv. 1721.

14 III JOHN,[3] b. Dec. 3, 1690[A]; prob. m. Nov. 30, 1714[A], Anne Davis; both liv. 1721.

15 IV JOSEPH,[3] b. April 1, 1693[A]; prob. m. Dec. 8, 1715[A], (27) DOROTHY[3] BARNARD; both liv. 1725.

16 THOMAS HARVEY, of Hampton, b. ab. 1636, m. Elizabeth Wall [sister of wife of (9) THOMAS[2] DOW] bef. 1663, when they sold land in Hm., deed acknowledged 1667.

1 ROBERT HASTINGS, of Haverhill, m. Oct. 31, 1676[Hv], (13) ELIZABETH[3] DAVIS; oath al. and fid. Nov., 1677; will Jan. 4, 1720-1; Dec. 4, 1721; wife Eliz. ment. Children:

2 I KATHERINE, b. Nov. 8, 1677[Hv]; m. April 20, 1699[Hv], (41 ?) SAMUEL[3] DAVIS; liv. 1720.

3 II ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 3, 1679[Hv]; m. Sep. 18, 1699[Hv], JOSEPH[3] PEASLEY (*Jos.*,[2] *Jos.*[1]); liv. 1720.

4 III ROBERT, b. March 4, 1681-2[Hv]; m. March 18, 1706, (66) ELIZABETH[3] BAILEY; res. Hv.; "bricklayer;" will March, 1736; May, 1744; 5 chil., b. 1708-19.

5 IV ANN, b. Oct. 15, 1684[Hv]; m. —— Lippitt; liv. 1720.

6 V GEORGE, b. April 24, 1688[Hv]; not ment. in will.

---

* He was prob. first of Nb., a soldier in the Narragansett fight, Dec. 19, 1675, where he was wounded.

7 VI JOHN, b. Sep. 3, 1691[Hv]; prob. m. May 2, 1717[Bd], (68) EDNAH[3] BAILEY; liv. 1720.

8 VII ESTHER, b. Jan. 19, 1693-4[Hv]; m. —— Thurlow; liv. 1720.

1 THOMAS HAUXWORTH [or HAWKSWELL], of Salisbury, "planter," recd. land in the "first division" and in 1640; m. Mary ——. He d. Nov. 8, 1642[S]; inv. est. Oct. 8, 1651. Wid. Mary was commoner and taxed, 1650 and '52; m. BELSHAZZAR WILLIX. Child:

2 I MARY, b. April 22, 1641[S]; m. Nov. 22, 1664[S], ONESIPHORUS[2] PAGE* (*John*[1]); "only child" in 1675. +

SUSANNA HAWKINS d. in S., Nov. 17, 1655[S].

1 THOMAS HAYNES,† of Amesbury, m. Dec. 26, 1667[S], (4) MARTHA[2] BARNARD. He recd. land in A. 1661-'75; oath al. Dec., 1677; "training band" 1680; d. ab. 1683; inv. est. Sep. 25, 1683. Wid. Martha m. ab. 1685 or '6, (1) SAMUEL BUCKMAN; both liv. 1706. Children:

2 I THOMAS, b. May 27, 1670[A Nk S]; "eldest son" in 1683.

3 II ELEANOR, b. Feb. 7, 1673-4[A Nk S]; m. Matthias Young; liv. in York, 1706.

4 III AQUILA, b. ab. 1678; liv. in York, 1706.

5 IV JOHN, b. ab. 1680; liv. in York in 1706.

6 V MARY, b. ab. 1682; m. James Bricket; liv. in Nb. in 1706.

1 WILLIAM[1] HEALEY [or HELE], b. ab. 1613, of Lynn, rem. to Roxbury ab. 1644, and to Cambridge ab. 1653. He m. 1st, Grace Ives (Miles), who d. Nov. 8, 1649, in child-birth; 2d, Mary Rogers (Rev. Nathl.); 3d, Oct. 14, 1653, Grace Buttress (Nicholas); 4th, Aug. 15, 1661, Phebe Greene (Bartholomew); 5th, Nov. 29, 1677, wid. Sarah Brown. He d. Nov. 28, 1683. Children:

2 I HANNAH,[2] bp. July 7, 1644, in Roxbury [G. R. 1873, p. 139]; prob. m. Oct. 27, 1665[S], (2) JOHN[2] EASTMAN; d. soon.

3 II SAMUEL,[2] bp. Feb. 14, 1646; d. at 11 mos.

4 III ELIZABETH,[2] bp. Nov. 14, 1647. An Eliz. Heley m. May 10, 1672, Jonas Gregory at Ip.

---

* He recd. the Hauxworth est. in 1667, and was to provide for his mother-in-law. "Wid. Hawky" was ment. in 1642, S. rec.

NOTE.—A Thomas Hayne testified against John Godfrey, tried for witchcraft, 1658-9. [Upham's "Salem Witchcraft," vol. 1, pp. 431-2.]

† A Jonathan Haynes of Nb. and Hv., killed by Indians in 1698, had chil. b. 1675-84. He may possibly have been bro. of Thomas and son of an older Jonathan who came to this country ab. 1634. [See C Nb. and "Corliss Family."]

5 IV SARAH,[2] bp. Feb. 2, 1651 [by 2d wife]; d. Oct. 10, 1653.
6 V WILLIAM,[2] bp. July 11, 1652, in R.; m. 1682, Sarah Brown [dau. of his father's 5th wife]; res. Hm.; d. at Cambridge, 1689.
7 VI GRACE,[2] b. ab. 1654 [by 3d wife. See Sv.]
8 VII MARY,[2] b. Nov. 4, 1657; d. Nov. 27, 1657.
9 VIII NATHANIEL,[2] bp. Feb. 5, 1659; m. July 14, 1681, Rebecca Hagar; res. Newton; a soldier wounded in the Narragansett fight, Dec., 1675. [See Sv.]
10 IX MARTHA,[2] bp. Sep. 9, 1660.
11 X SAMUEL,[2] b. Sep. 21, or Nov. 16, 1662 [by 4th wife]; prob. m. 1st, 1685, Hannah Smith; 2d, 1693, Judith Roby; 3d, 1725, Elizabeth ——. +
12 XI PAUL,[2] b. April 3, 1664; may have left son *John*,[3] of Rehoboth.
13 XII MARY,[2] b. Oct. 29, 1665 [per. others].

11? SAMUEL[2] HEALEY (*William*[1]?), of Salisbury and Hampton Falls, [b. 1662?]; m. 1st, May 26, 1685[S], Hannah Smith; 2d, Sep. 15, 1693, Judith Roby (Henry); 3d, June 17, 1725, Elizabeth ——. Children:

14 I SAMUEL,[3] b. Oct. 22, 1685[S]; drowned Feb. 1, 1696, with (9) JONATHAN[3] CHASE [D Hm].
15 II NATHANIEL,[3*] b. Feb. 8, 1687[Sv]; d. young?
16 III MARY,[3] b. Feb. 27, 1688-9[D Hm].†
17 IV WILLIAM,[3] b. Jan. 29, 1689-90[S]; d. Feb. 15, 1689-90[S].
18 V MARY,[3] b. Jan. 29, 1689-90[twin]; d. Feb. 16, 1689-90[S].
19 VI NATHANIEL,[3*] b. Feb. 8, 1690-1[D Hm]; prob. m. 1st, Dec. 12, 1712, Hannah Tilton; 2d, March 4, 1722, Susanna Weare [D Hm].
20 VII WILLIAM,[3] b. ——[Sv]; m. Jan. 12, 1716, Mary Sanborn [D Hm].

1 LUKE[1] HEARD, "weaver," recd. land in Salisbury in the "first division" and 1640. He sold house and land in S. in 1645; rem. to Ipswich, but d. soon after; will proved Sep. 28, 1647. He prob. was in Nb. bef. settling in S. He m. Sarah Wyatt (John of Ip., formerly of Assington, Suffolk Co., Eng.) Wid. Sarah m. Dec., 1647, Joseph Bigsbie [or Bixby], and was liv. 1654. Chil.:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. Feb. 4, 1643-4[S]; d. Feb. 25, 1643-4[S].
3 II JOHN,[2] b. March 6, 1644-5[S]; "eldest son" in 1647.
4 III EDWARD[2] [or EDMUND], b. ——; m. Elizabeth Warner (Daniel); res. Ip.‡ Adm. est. of an Edmund Hurd of Ip., Jan., 1714.

NOTE.—A Sarah Healy m. Aug. 24, 1709[S], (28?) SAMUEL[3] CARR; and Mrs. Sarah Healy m. Feb. 26, 1701-2[S], (11) RICHARD[2] CARR; all of S.; prob. of this family.

* (15) and (19) Nathl.[3] may be the same.

† Dow gives 1688 for Mary and 1690 for Nathl.; but some of these dates are prob. incorrect, if Sam. of Salis. and Sam. of Hm. are the same person, as we have assumed.

‡ An Eliz. Heard of Ip. m., 1696, Anthony Somerby of Nb [C Nb].

5 JOHN[1] HEARD, of Dover and Kittery, m. Isabel ——; will March 3, 1675; Feb. 1, 1676-7; "by reason of age weak of body;" ment. wife Isabel, wid. and chil. of son James. Child:

6 I JAMES,[2] b. bef. 1648;* m. Shuah or Susanna ——. He was dead in 1676, leaving wid. and chil. *John*[3] b. ab. 1667,† *Mary*,[3] *Elizabeth*,[3] *Katherine*,[3] *Abigail*[3] m. Job Clement, *Ann*.[3] Wid. Shuah m., bef. Nov. 5, 1677, Richard Otis of Dover. [G. R. 1879, p. 95.]

7 JOHN[1] HEARD, of Dover, "shipmaster," was there as early as 1643. He m. Elizabeth Hull (Rev. Joseph of York); d. Jan. 17, 1688-9; will April 2, 1687; proved 1692. He built the garrison house which was so successfully defended June 28, 1689. Wid. Eliz. was preserved in that assault on the town by an Indian to whom she had shown favor 13 yrs. before. She d. Nov. 30, 1706. [See Sv., Pike, Belknap, and G. R. 1853, p. 47, 1855, p. 367.] Children:

8 I BENJAMIN,[2] b. Feb. 20, 1643-4; m. Elizabeth Roberts. +
9 II WILLIAM,[2] b. bef. 1655; d. ab. 1675; left wid., no chil.
10 III MARY,[2] b. Jan. 26, 1649-50; m. May 6, 1668, John Ham; liv. 1687.
11 IV ABIGAIL,[2] b. Aug. 2, 1651; m. Jenkin Jones; liv. 1687.
12 V ELIZABETH,[2] b. Sep. 15, 1653; m. 1st, James Nute; 2d, Wm. Furbur; liv. 1687.
13 VI HANNAH,[2] b. Nov. 22, or 25, 1655; m. 1674, John Nason; not ment. in will.
14 VII JOHN,[2] b. Feb. 24, 1658-9; [taxed at Cocheco in 1675?]; not ment. in will, 1687; dead in 1702.‡
15 VIII JOSEPH,[2] b. Jan. 4, 1660-1; d. young; not ment. in will.
16 IX SAMUEL,[2] b. Aug. 4, 1663; m. 1686, Experience Otis; dead in 1696; one son.
17 X TRISTRAM,[2]§ b. March 4, 1666-7; m. Abigail ——; res. Dover; will April 18, June 3, 1734; 9 chil.
18 XI NATHANIEL,[2] b. Sep. 20, 1668; m. Sarah ——; d. April 3, 1700. Wid. Sarah m. April, 1703, Wm. Foss.

---

* Quint states that James[2] was ensign in 1647; Sv. says he was ensign in 1659. If the earliest date is correct, the Ens. James may have been of an earlier generation, and per. bro. of John,[1] as Sv. suggests.

† See note to (14) John.[2]

‡ Sv. states that he resided in Kittery, was wounded in the Indian assault July 4, 1697, when his wife returning from worship was killed. The statements of Sv. prob. should refer to Capt. John[3] of Kittery, son of (6) James,[2] whose first wife died July 4, 1696, as given by Quint, prob. 1697. Pike's Journal says *Phebe* Heard was slain July 4, 1697, and John H. wounded.

§ Sv. adds *Catherine*,[2] d. young, between Sam. and Tristram.

19 XII DORCAS,[2] b. ——; liv. 1687, unm.; per. older than Mary.
20 [XIII EXPERIENCE,[2] b. ——; not ment. in will ?]*

8 BENJAMIN[2] HEARD (7 *John*[1]), of Dover, b. 1644; m. Elizabeth Roberts (Thomas); free. 1669; taxed at Cocheco in 1675; living in 1687, but dead in 1703. Child:

21 I BENJAMIN,[3] b. ab. 1663; m. 1st, ——; 2d, May 23, 1690,† RUTH[2] EASTMAN. +

21 BENJAMIN[3] HEARD (*Benj.*,[2] *John*[1]), of Dover and Salisbury, b. ab. 1663; m. 1st, ——; 2d, May 23, 1690[S], (11) RUTH[2] EASTMAN. A Ruth Heard adm. S. chh. April 9, 1699. He d. Jan. 22, 1709-10[S]; will Jan. 20, Feb. 21, 1709-10; wife Ruth ment. Children:

22 I JAMES,[4] b. ——; recd. land in Dover by his father's will,‡ 1710.
23 II LYDIA,[4] b. ——; liv. 1710.
24 III REBECCA,[4] b. ——; liv. 1710. A Reb. Herd, adult, bp. April 10, 1709, S. chh.
25 IV SARAH,[4] b. ——; prob. m. Nov. 24, 1709[S], Timothy French of Kingston; liv. 1710.
26 V HANNAH,[4] b. —— [by 1st wife]. Her father left her property in his will, "if she come for it out of her captivity."
27 VI ELIZABETH,[4] b. May 25, 1691[S], [by 2d wife]; bp. May 28, 1699, liv. 1710. An Eliz. Herd adm. S. chh. July 26, 1713. An Eliz. Heard of S. m. Sep. 24, 1713[S], Wm. Baker of Ip.
28 VII SAMUEL,[4] b. Feb. 28, [1691-2 ?] [S]; liv. 1710.
29 VIII BENJAMIN,[4] b. Dec. 16, 1702[S]; bp. May 31, 1703; d. Mar. 8, 1705-6[S].

1 JOHN[1] HEATH [or HETH§], of Haverhill, [bro. of (2) BARTHOLOMEW[1]], d. Jan. 17, 1674-5. Will Dec. 28, 1674; April 10, 1675; in which he ment. his bro. Barthol. and several of the latter's chil. and grandchil., but none of his own.

---

* Pike's Journal states that an Experience Heard, *alias* Jenkins, was scalped by the Indians, July 26, 1696; recovered and lived to have one child; but d. Feb. 8, 1699, chiefly of her wounds bleeding.

† There may have been other children of Benj.[2] There was a Benj. *Jr.* mentioned in Dover in 1693-4. Benj.[3] seems to have rem. to Salis. about that time, but he had property in Dover up to the time of his death. The Benj. who was killed Aug. 29, 1723, could not have been any one of these, as all three were dead in 1710. There is no positive proof that the above arrangement is correct, but it seems to be the only possible one, if Benj.[3] was a grandson of John.[1] If true, both Benj.[2] and Benj.[3] must have mar. young.

‡ This may be the James of Dover who m. Deborah —— and had chil. b. 1715-27. [G. R. 1853, p. 49.]

§ This spelling is found in the Pike petition, 1653; deeds, 1657; etc. [See Chase's Hist. Hv.]

2 BARTHOLOMEW[1] HEATH, of Haverhill, "yeoman," [bro. of (1) JOHN[1]], b. ab. 1615;* m. HANNAH MOYCE (*Joseph*[1]*?*). He rem. from Nb. to Hv. as early as 1645. Wife Han. d. July 19, 1677(Hv). He d. Jan. 14[Sm], or 15[Hv], 1681; inv. est. Mar. 28, 1682. Children:

3 I JOHN,[2] b. Aug. 15, 1643[Nb]; m. Nov. 14, 1666, SARAH PARTRIDGE. +
4 II JOSEPH,[2] b. ——; m. June 27, 1672, MARTHA[2] DOW. +
5 III JOSHUA,[2] b. Feb. 12,† 1646-7[Hv]; d. Aug., 1647[Hv].
6 IV HANNAH,[2] b. Sep. 3,† 1648[Hv]; d. Nov. 9, 1668[Hv].
7 V JOSIAH,[2] b. Sep. 4, 1651[Hv]; m. July 19, 1671, MARY DAVIS. +
8 VI ELIZABETH,[2] b. March 19, 1653-4[Hv]; d. Jan. 28,† 1654-5[Hv].
9 VII BENJAMIN,[2] b. Aug. 8, 1656[Hv]; d. June 29, 1657[Hv].
10 VIII ELIZABETH,[2] b. Sep. 5, 1658[Hv]; d. Feb. 11, 1659[Hv].

3 JOHN[2] HEATH (*Barthol.*[1]), of Haverhill, b. 1643; m. Nov. 14, 1666[Hv], SARAH[2] PARTRIDGE (*Wm.*[1]). He d. in Hampton, Sep. 21, 1706[D Hm]. Wid. Sarah d. in Hm. July, 1718[D Hm]. Children:

11 I BARTHOLOMEW,[3] b. Sep. 3, 1667[Hv]; m. Jan. 23, 1690-1[Hv], Mary Bradley. He was killed by Indians, Aug. 4, 1704. 5 chil., Hv. rec., b. 1691-1700. Wid. Mary m. (27) JAMES[3] HEATH.
12 II SARAH,[3] b. March 26, 1669[Hv]; d. April 2, 1669[Hv].
13 III ELIZABETH,[3] b. March 1, 1669-70[Hv]; d. Dec. 9, 1683[Hv].
14 IV HANNAH,[3] b. May 3, 1673[Hv]; ~~preb~~. m. April 14, 1691[Hv], Joseph Bradley.
15 V JOHN,[3] b. March 14, 1674-5[Hv]; m. Jan. 12, 1696-7[Hv], Frances Hutchins; 10 chil., Hv. rec., b. 1698-1720.
16 VI MARTHA,[3] b. Nov. 30, 1677[D Hm]; [A line left blank here in Hv. family rec.]
17 VII NEHEMIAH,[3] b. May 11, 1680[Hv]; m. 1st, Oct. 14, 1705, Mary[4] Gove (5 *John*[3]), who d. April 16, 1715, aged 28, bur. at Seabrook; 2d, pub. Mar. 16, 1716-7, to (30) JOANNA[4] DOW. A sea-captain; res. Hm. Falls; d. Jan. 14, 1717-8. 2 daus., b. 1706 and '9[D Hm]. Wid. Joanna m. Jan. 21, 1719, AARON[3] MORRILL (*Jacob*,[2] *Ab.*[1]).
18 VIII RACHEL,[3] b. July 23, 1682[Hv]; m. Nov. 16, 1704[S and A], Samuel Stevens of A.
19 IX ANN,[3] b. June 30, 1684[Hv]. m. Wm Brown of Hampton
20 X SARAH,[3] b. April 22, 1688[Hv].

4 JOSEPH[2] HEATH (*Barthol.*[1]), of Haverhill; oath al. and fid. May, 1669; m. June 27, 1672[Hv], (62) MARTHA[2] DOW; d. Dec. 1[Hv and S], or 18[Sm], 1672. (2) Barth.[1] Heath and (60)

* Coffin gives b. 1600[C Nb], but aged 41 in 1656, G. R.
† These dates from *original* Hv. rec.

Stephen[2] Dow of Hv. adm. est. April and Oct., 1673. Wid. Martha m. 2d, Dec. 2, 1673[Hv], JOSEPH[2] PAGE (*John*[1]); 3d, March 19, 1688-9[Hv], SAMUEL[2] PARKER (*Joseph*[1]). Child:

21 I JOSEPH,[3] b. March 23, 1672-3[Hv]; m. 1697, Hannah Bradley; 9 chil., Hv. rec., b. 1698-1718.

7 JOSIAH[2] HEATH (*Barthol.*[1]), of Haverhill, b. 1651; oath al. and fid. May, 1669; also Nov., 1677; m. July 19, 1671[Hv], (21) MARY[3] DAVIS; liv. in 1710, and prob. in 1717; prob. m. in 1713, MARTHA[3] KIMBALL [wid. of (23) DANIEL[2] CHASE]. Children:

22 I MARY,[3] b. May 8, 1672[Hv]; prob. m. Dec. 30, 1698[Hv], Aaron Cops.
23 II JOSIAH,[3] b. March 4, 1673-4[Hv]; m. April 5, 1694[Hv], Hannah Starling; res. Hv.; d. April 21, 1721; 6 chil., Hv. rec., b. 1695-1706. Prob. one dau. m. bef. 1717, John Davis of Hv.
24 III JOHN,[3] b. March 29, 1676[Hv];* m. Dec. 16, 1697, Hannah Haines; 13 chil., Hv. rec., b. 1699-1717.
25 IV JANE,[3] b. May 9, 1678[Hv]; prob. m. JOSEPH[3] KELLY (*John*,[2] *John*[1]).†
26 V DEBORAH,[3] b. Dec. 26, 1680[Hv].†
27 VI JAMES,[3] b. March 25, 1683[Hv]; m. 1st, bef. 1706, Mary Bradley [wid. of (11) BARTHOL.[3] HEATH]; 2d, wid. Dinah Muel; 5 chil., Hv. rec., b. 1706-13; and 1 by 2d wife, b. 1731.
28 VII SARAH,[3] b. June 17, 1685[Hv].
29 VIII HANNAH,[3] b. Dec. 12, 1688[Hv].
30 IX JUDITH,[3] b. Dec. 9, 1691[Hv].

1 GEORGE HEWES [or HUSE], of Salisbury, m. (4) MARY[2] ALLEN. He was a "householder" of S., 1677; liv. 1682. She was adm. S. chh. July 24, 1687. Children:

---

* On Nk. rec. at S., under "Hv. births," is "Benony," son of Josiah and Mary Heath, b. March 29, 1676; also Mary, Josiah, and Jane, as above, but no John. Prob. Benoni and John are the same person.

† One dau. m. bef. 1710, Samuel Worthen of *Hv.*, by deed. Deliverance Heath m. Nov. 17, 1701[A], Samuel Worthen of *A.* Per. Deborah and Deliverance are the same person.

NOTE.—Abel Huse of Newbury, b. ab. 1603; oath al. 1678; m. 1st, Eleanor ——, who d. March 27, 1663; 2d, May 25, 1663[Nb], Mary "Hilton *alias* Downer" [wid. of Thomas Sears]. He d. 1690; chil. in will: Abel, Thomas, John, William, Ruth Brown, Sarah, Ebenezar [dau.], all by 2d wife, b. 1664-75[C Nb. Sarah b. 1668, not '70]. Abel and wife Mary members Nb. chh. 1674; and, according to the record, he was over 70 years old when his youngest child was born. Geo. could not have been son of Abel, unless by 1st wife, and not named in will.

2 I WILLIAM, b. June 27, 1672[S]; bp. Aug. 7, 1687.
3 II SOLOMON, b. Jan. 2, 1674-5[S]; bp. Aug. 7, 1687. A Solomon Huse of Ip., minor, 1693. A Solomon Hewes m., 1700, Mary Calef in Boston[C Nb].

CALEB HOBBS and wife Deborah had chil. b. 1707-10, in Amesbury.

JOHN HODGES, "cooper," recd. land in Salisbury in the "first division" and in 1640; but was of London, Eng., in 1647, when his agent, John Harrison, sold his house and lot in Salis.

1 WILLIAM[1] HOLDRED [or HOLDRIDGE], "tanner" and "planter," b. ab. 1610; came from the parish of St. Alphage, Cripplegate, London[Sv], on the "Elizabeth," in 1635, with JOHN[1] CLOUGH; m. Isabella ——; was in Ipswich 1639; rem. to Salisbury, where he had a house lot in 1640 and other land; then, ab. 1649, to Haverhill, and the page bearing his name on the S. rec. is blank. Wm. and wife Isabel were living in Hv. in 1667.* Children:

2 I SARAH,[2] b. 1640 [S]; d. 1641[S].
3 II MARY,[2] b. April 22, 1641[S]; d. Jan. 31, 1641-2[S].
4 III REBECCA,[2] b. June 20, 1643[S]; m. May 21, 1660, at And., Richard Margin of Dover.
5 IV WILLIAM,[2] b. March 15, 1647[S]; m. April 10, 1674[Sv], LYDIA[2] QUINBY (*Robert*[1]); res. Exeter.
6 V SARAH,[2] b. Dec. 26, 1650[Hv]; d. June 10, 1651[Hv].
7 VI MEHITABLE,[2] b. April 14, 1652[Hv]; m. Jan. 25, 1669[Hv Sm], Jonathan Smith; res. Exeter.
8 VII ABIGAIL,[2] b. Nov. 12, 1654[Hv]; d. June 13, 1657[Hv].
9 VIII MARY,[2] b. Dec. 24, 1656[Hv]; m. Sep. 29, 1681, at Exeter, ROGER KELLY; res. Exeter and Newcastle.
10 IX SAMUEL,[2] b. Nov. 6, 1659[S].

JEREMIAH HONCHIN [or HOUCHIN] represented Salisbury in the General Court, 1663-5.

"MRS. ELIZABETH HONIWELL" was baptized "at ye time of her admission" to the Salisbury church, Aug. 20, 1693. Chil.:

ROGER, JOHN, and ELIZABETH, bp. Oct. 15, 1693, S. chh.

1 WILLIAM[1] HOOKE, Mr., of Salisbury, "planter," m. Eleanor ——. He recd. land in the "first division" and 1643; commoner and taxed 1650 and '52; d. 1654; inv. est. April 11, 1654, wid.

* Isabel Holdred testified against John Godfrey, tried for witchcraft, 1658-9. [Upham's "Salem Witchcraft," vol. 1, pp. 430-1.] A dau. of Wm. Holdred was "apprentice" of John Ilsley of S. in 1666.

El. adm.; but. adm. est. of a Wm. granted son Wm., Sep., 1694. He was of York in 1633, bro. of Francis of Kittery and son of Humphrey, an alderman of the City of Bristol, Eng. He was called by Winthrop, "a godly gentleman;" rep. 1643 and '7. Wid. Eleanor, (who had been wid. of Capt. Walter Norton), was liv. in S. 1661. Children:

2 I JACOB,[2] b. Sep. 15, 1640[S].
3 II WILLIAM,[2] b. ——; m. Elizabeth Dyer ——. +

3 WILLIAM[2] HOOKE, Mr., (*Wm.*[1]), of Salisbury, "merchant;" oath al. and fid. 1678; m. Elizabeth Dyer ——,* who d. Mar. 26, 1717[S]. He d. Sep. 3, 1721[S]. Wm. and Eliz. Hooke signed Bradbury petition, 1692. Children:

4 [I WILLIAM,[3] b. ——; m. 1st, wid. MARY PIKE; 2d, Sarah ——?]. +
5 II ELIZABETH,[3] b. Feb. 22, 1671[S]; prob. pub. May 28, 1698[S], to Ezekiel Cranath [Cravath or Granath] of Boston.
6 III ELEANOR,[3] b. Feb. 20, 1673-4[S]; prob. pub. Dec. 19, 1702, to (23?), ANDREW[3] GREELEY.
7 IV HUMPHREY,[3] b. Jan. 28, 1675-6[S]; m. July 10, 1700, JUDITH MARCH. +
8 V JACOB,[3] b. Jan. 7, 1677-8[S]; prob. m. Mary ——; chil. b. 1707-14.
9 VI MARTHA,[3] b. June 18, 1681[S]; prob. m. April 7, 1715[S], (10?) WILLIAM[3] BUSWELL. A Martha, adult, bp. Aug. 30, 1712, S. chh.
10 VII JOSIAH,[3] b. Aug. 26, 1683[S]; d. 1683[S].
Florence m. James Coffin

4? WILLIAM[3] HOOKE (*Wm.*,[2] *Wm.*[1]?), of Salisbury, m. 1st, b. 1691, MARY —— [wid. of ROBERT[3] PIKE (*Robert*,[2] *John*[1])]; 2d, Sarah ——. He was adm. S. chh. July 26, 1713; wife Mary adm. Aug. 30, 1719; a Mary, adult, bp. same day. Will June 23, Feb. 5, 1743-4; wife Sarah ment. Children:

11 I ELIZABETH,[4] b. Feb. 14, 1692-3[S]; m. July 2, 1728, (43) JOHN[4] EATON; liv. 1743. An Eliz., adult, bp. Aug. 30, 1712, S. chh.
12 II MARY,[4] b. Jan. 31, 1694-5[S]; d. Nov. 24, 1697[S].
13 III ANN,[4] b. March 16, 1696-7[S]; d. Dec. 7, 1697[S].
14 IV JACOB,[4] b. Nov., 1698[S]; bp. Nov. 1, 1719, adult; liv. 1743.
15 V JOSIAH,[4] b. March 15, 1700-1[S]; bp. Nov. 1, 1719, adult; liv. 1743.
16 VI WILLIAM,[4] b. ——; liv. 1743.
17 VII FRANCIS,[4] b. March 22, 1705-6[S]; liv, 1743. [See note, p. 182.]
18 VIII MARY,[4] b. ——; m. —— Bennett; liv. 1743.

---

* Mr. Wm. Hooke was presented at the Nk. court, April, 1668, for "liveing to his wife." Wm.[3] may have been child of a first wife, and Wm.[2] may have had other chil. bef. he m. Eliz. A Florence Hook m., Nov. 16, 1685[Nb], James Coffin.

7 HUMPHREY[3] HOOKE, Capt., (*Wm.*,[2] *Wm.*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1676; m. July 10, 1700[Nb], JUDITH[3] MARCH (*John*,[2] *Hugh*[1]). He was bp. and adm. S. chh. Sep. 30, 1705. Adm. est. June 8, 1741; div. est. 1749 and '50; wid. Judith liv. Children:

19 I JEMIMA,[4] b. July 13, 1703[S]; bp. Sep. 30, 1705; m. (30) JACOB[4] BLAISDELL. She d. Nov. 13, 1740.
20 II JUDITH,[4] b. ——; bp. Sep. 30, 1705. "Heirs of Judith" in 1749.
21 III JOHN,[4] b. ——; bp. Feb. 15, 1707-8; liv. 1749.

1 WILLIAM HORNE [or ORNE], of Dover 1659 and after 1665, of Salisbury 1661-2; m. Elizabeth ——.* He was killed by Indians in the assault on Dover, June 27, 1689. Children:

2 I ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 1, 1661-2[S].
3 II JOHN, b. Oct. 25, 1663[Sv]; m. June 30. 1686[Sv], ——; res. Dover.
4 [III MARY, b. ——; m. June 28, 1686, John Hayes?].
5 IV WILLIAM, b. May 11, 1674[Sv]; m. ——; res. Dover.
6 V THOMAS, b. Nov. 28, 1676[Sv].
7 VI MARGARET, b. May 19, 1679[Sv].

1 JOHN[1] HOYT, Serg., of Salisbury and Amesbury, "planter" or "husbandman," recd. five lots of land recorded in the "first division;" sold his house lot to Wm. Holdred in 1647, and prob. then rem. to the west side of the Powow river; commoner and taxed 1650; recd. land and was one of the original commoners of A. 1654-5, recd. land there 1654-64, etc. He recd. seat in the A. meeting-house, 1667; but was member of the S. chh. 1687. He m. 1st, ab. 1635, Frances ——, who d. Feb. 23, 1642-3[S]; 2d, 1643 or '4, Frances ——. He d. Feb. 28, bur. Feb. 29, 1687-8[A]; adm. est. May 8, 1697, wid. liv. Children:

2 I FRANCES,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, Jan. 14, 1655-6[S Sm], (2) JOHN[2] COLBY; 2d, Dec. 27, 1676[A Nk S], (9) JOHN[2] BARNARD. +
3 II JOHN,[2] b. ab. 1638; m. June 23, 1659, MARY[2] BARNES. +
4 III THOMAS,[2] b. Jan. 1, 1640-1[S]; m. ab. 1667, MARY[2] BROWN. +
5 IV GREGORY,[2] b. Jan. 1, 1640-1[S], [twin]; d. Jan. 1, 1641-2[S].
6 V ELIZABETH,[2] b. Feb. 23, 1642-3[S], [by 1st wife].
7 VI SARAH,[2] b. Jan. 16, 1644-5[S], [by 2d wife]; d. Feb. 26, 1644-5[S].
8 VII MARY,[2] b. Feb. 20, 1645-6[S]; m. Dec. 17[Nb] or 19[S], 1663, (6) CHRISTOPHER[2] BARTLETT. +
9 VIII JOSEPH,[2] b. May 13, 1648[S]; d. April 19, 1648[S]; prob. mistake in one of the months.

---

* Sv. thinks wid. Eliz. m. John Waldron. An Eliz. Horne d. May 6, 1672 [C Nb]. There were Hornes or Ornes in Salem and Marblehead 1687-1732.

10 IX JOSEPH,[2] b. Nov. 27, 1649[S]; d. Jan. 24, 1649-50[S].
11 X MARAH,[2] b. Nov. 24, 1653[S]; d. Dec. 1, 1653[S].
12 XI NAOMI,[2] b. Jan. 23, 1654-5[S]; prob. m. March 23, 1677-8, John Lovejoy, And.
13 XII DOROTHY,[2] b. April 13, 1656[S].
14 XIII MEHITABLE,[2] b. Oct. 25, 1664[S].

3 JOHN[2] HOYT, Jr., (*John*[1]), of Amesbury, "planter" and "carpenter," b. ab. 1638; m. June 23, 1659[S Sm], (2) MARY BARNES. He recd. land in A. 1658-66; "children's land" and taxed 1659; "townsman" 1660; oath fid. and meeting-house seat 1667; oath al. Dec., 1677; kept "ordinary" for A. 1667-. He was member "training band," 1680; killed by Indians in Andover, on the road to Haverhill, Aug. 13, 1696; adm. est. Aug. 1697; wid. Mary liv. 1704. Children:

15 I WILLIAM,[3] b. Sep. 5, 1660[S]; m. Jan. 12, 1687-8, DOROTHY[3] COLBY.
16 II ELIZABETH,[3] b. Feb. 8[S], Jan. 8[S Sm], 1661-2; prob. m. March 31, 1687[A], JOSEPH[3] LANCASTER (*Jos.*,[3] *Henry?*[1]). +
17 III JOHN,[3] b. March 28, 1663[S]; m. ELIZABETH[2] CHALLIS. +
18 IV MARY,[3] b. Oct. 11, 1664[S]; m. Jan. 14, 1685-6[Hv], JOHN[2] WHITTIER (*Thomas*[1]). +
19 V JOSEPH,[3] b. July 14, 1666[S]; m. Oct. 5, 1702, DOROTHY[2] WORTHEN. +
20 VI SARAH,[3] b. ——; m. Nov. 21, 1688[A], (22) FAWNE[3] CLEMENT. +
21 VII RACHEL,[3] b. June 28, 1670(A Nk S]; m. Nov. 29, 1693[A Sm], JOSEPH WEED (*John*[1]). +
22 VIII DOROTHY,[3] b. Jan. 29, 1673-4[A Nk S]; prob. m. March 21, 1693-4, Nathaniel Lovejoy, And.
23 IX GRACE,[3] b. March 29, 1676[A Nk S].
24 X ROBERT,[3] b. ——; m. 1st, Dec. 4, 1701, MARTHA STEVENS; 2d, March 17, 1706-7, MARY CURRIER. +

4 THOMAS[2] HOYT (*John*[1]), of Salisbury and Amesbury, b. 1641; worked for Walter Taylor, "shipwright," in 1664; m. 1st, ab. 1667, (46) MARY[2] BROWN; 2d, Nov. 29, 1689[A], ['90 A Sm], (2) MARY ASH. He was of S. 1670-80; after that of A.; oath al. and fid. at S. Dec., 1677. He d. Jan. 3, 1690-1[A]; adm. est. March 31, 1691. Wid. Mary m. ab. 1692, (4) JAMES HALL. Children:

25 I THOMAS,[3] b. ——; m. 1st, May 22, 1689, ELIZABETH HUNTINGTON; 2d, Nov. 18, 1722, wid. MARY (JEWELL) BARNARD. +
26 II WILLIAM,[3] b. Oct. 19, 1670[S]; d. Oct. 29, 1670[S].
27 III EPHRAIM,[3] b. Oct. 16, 1671[S]; m. 1st, April 25, 1695[D Hm], Hannah Godfrey of Hm.; 2d, Aug. 12, 1736, another Han. Godfrey; Sep. 4, 1738, Elizabeth Macrest [or Macree]; res. Hm. Falls; d. 1[illegible] or '2. 9 chil. His son *Benj.*[4] was ancestor of the "Worcester Branch." [Hoyt Gen., p. 198.]

28 IV JOHN,[3] b. April 5, 1674[S]; per. the John of Kittery 1697-1703, of Dover, Bloody Point [Newington] 1703. *Mary*, dau. John and Sarah, b. May 2, 1697, Kittery rec.; John and wife Sarah liv. 1703.*

29 V WILLIAM,[3] b. April 8, 1676[S]; liv. in A. 1699. A Wm. of Kittery, 1703; per. the same as Wm. of Newington, who d. bef. 1727, and left at least 4 chil.

30 VI ISRAEL,[3] b. July 16, 1678[S]; a soldier sent from S. to Wells, Dec., 1696. There was an Israel of Portsmouth, 1732; but (30) Israel may have d. young.

31 VII BENJAMIN,[3] b. Sep. 20, 1680[S]; pub. Feb. 19, 1703-4, to Hannah Pillsbury of Nb.; a "tanner;" res. S. and Nb. Will Dec., Feb. 6, 1748-9; wife Han. ment. 6 chil., b. 1706-17.

32 VIII JOSEPH,[3] b. ab. 1684; m. Dec. 22, 1707, (31) HANNAH[3] CHASE; res. Nb. and Stratham, N. H.; d. May 24, 1753. 8 chil. b. 1709 and later.

33 IX A DAUGHTER,[3] b. bef. 1688.

34 X DELIVERANCE,[3] b. May 2, 1688[A], "2d dau.;" d. May 9, 1688[A].

35 XI MARY,[3] b. Oct. 1, 1690[A]; [by 2d wife?]; d. Jan. 20, 1690-1[A].

15 WILLIAM[3] HOYT (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1660; [meeting-house seat 1667?] "training band," 1680; m. Jan. 12, 1687-8[A], (19) DOROTHY[3] COLBY; oath al. and fid. Dec., 1677. Will May 13, Aug. 5, 1728; wid. Dorothy survived him. Chil.:

36 I ELIZABETH,[4] b. June 15, 1689[A]; pub. Dec. 16, 1710[A], to EPHRAIM HUNT (*Edward*).

37 II DOROTHY,[4] b. July 20, 1691[A]; m. Feb. 5, 1712-3[A], JOHN[3] WELLS (*Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]).

38 III ABNER,[4] b. Jan. 25, 1692-3[A]; m. Nov. 14, 1717[A Sm], (26) MARY[4] BLAISDELL; a "carpenter;" rem. from A. to Penacook [Concord, N. H.].

39 IV MARIA,[4] b. Nov. 21, 1694[A]; m. Feb. 21, 1712-3, Moses Ingalls of And.

40 V SUSANNA,[4] b. Feb. 20, 1696-7[A]; m. Sep. 28, 1721, RICHARD[4] KELLY (*Abiel*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]).

41 VI PHILIP,[4] b. April 1, [1697?] [A]; prob. m. Aug. 5, 1736, Mary Lowell, in Methuen, and res. Kingston 1739-2, Methuen 1736-8.

42 VII WILLIAM,[4] b. Aug. 15, 1702[A]; m. Jan. 1, 1729-30, Katherine Davis of Hv.; res. Methuen.

43 VIII HOPESTILL,[4] b. Sep. 6, 1704[A]; m. Aug. 4, 1726, TIMOTHY[4] PIKE (*Moses*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *John*[1]) of Nb.

44 IX MIRIAM,[4] b. Oct. 31, 1710[A]; prob. rem. to Methuen; m. April 9, 1730, Richard Heath of Hv.

17 JOHN[3] HOYT (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1663; m. ab. 1685, (6) ELIZABETH[2] CHALLIS; d. Aug. 24, 1691[A]. Wid. Eliz. m. Jan. 6, 1692-3[A Sm], (11) JOHN[3] BLAISDELL; liv. 1744. Children:

* At Exeter is inv. est. Elizabeth Hoyt, wife to John Hoyt, Jan. 8, 1699. Connection unknown.

45 I LYDIA,[4] b. June 15, 1686[A]; pub. July 10, 1717, to JOSEPH QUINBY, Jr. (*Robert, Robert*).

46 II MARY,[4] b. March 5, 1687-8[A]; prob. d. young.

47 III DANIEL,[4] b. March 2, 1689-90[A]; pub. 1st, Dec. 9, 1710[A], to Sarah Rowell, who d. Jan. 2, 1728-9; m. 2d, July 24, 1729, Elizabeth —— [wid. of Nicholas Baxter]; d. March 3, 1742-3. Wid. Eliz. survived him [m. Dec. 22, 1746, Jacob Sargent?].

19 JOSEPH[3] HOYT (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1666; m. Oct. 5, 1702[A], DOROTHY[2] WORTHEN (*Ezekiel*[1]); adm. est. May 2, 1720; est. div. 1735. Wid. Dorothy pub. Oct. 24, 1724, to Daniel Flanders. Children:

48 I JOHN,[4] b. July 2, 1703[A]; m. Dec. 15, 1726[2d S. chh.], (60) MARY[4] EASTMAN; res. A. and S. Hm.

49 II MEHITABLE,[4] b. Nov. 25, 1705[A]; m. Dec. 29, 1726, Jeremiah Flanders of S.

50 III JOSEPH,[4] b. Jan. 10, 1707-8[A]; m. May 6, 1731, Ann Pettingill; res. Nb.

51 IV EZEKIEL,[4] b. Jan. 7, 1709-10[A]; m. Dec. 25, 1735, Rebecca Brown of Nb.; "tanner;" res. A., S., S. Hm., and Brentwood.

52 V JUDITH,[4] b. Feb. 22, 1711-2[A]; prob. d. young.

53 VI NATHAN,[4] b. Feb. 16, 1714[A]; m. April 28, 1742, Mary Pettingill [sister of Joseph's wife]; "shipwright;" res. Nb.

54 VII MOSES,[4] b. March 23, 1715[A]; m. 1st, Feb. 5, 1740-1, Mary Buswell of Nb; 2d, Anna ——; "shipwright;" res. Nb.

55 VIII DOROTHY,[4] b. Aug. 23, 1718[A]; unm. 1741; [m. Jan. 6, 1746-7, Ephraim Morrill of Kingston?].

24 ROBERT[3] HOYT (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Amesbury, "farmer;" "snow-shoe man" 1708; m. 1st, Dec. 4, 1701[A], MARTHA STEVENS (*Thomas*), who was killed by Indians, July 4, 1706[p. 25]; 2d, March 17, 1706-7[A], (19) MARY[3] CURRIER. Will March 18, June 1, 1740-1. Wid. Mary d. ab. 1766. Children:

56 I HANNAH,[4] b. Dec. 27, 1702[A]; m. July 30, 1728, John Chase, Jr., of Nb.

57 II ABIGAIL,[4] b. May 13, 1705[A], [by 1st wife]; m. June 2, 1726, (11) JOSEPH[3] GOULD, Jr.

58 III MARTHA,[4] b. May 19, 1708[A], [by 2d wife]; m. —— Marrener.

59 IV MARY,[4] b. Dec. 10, 1709[A]; m. Jan. 17, 1739-40, Edward Gibson of Nb.

60 V THEODORE,[4] b. April 24, 1711[A]; m. (89) HANNAH[4] COLBY; "shipwright;" res. A.

61 VI DOROTHY,[4] b. April 22, 1714[A]; m. BARNES[4] JEWELL (*John*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]); [per. m. 1st, —— Jones?]

62 VII AARON,[4] b. March 30, 1716[A]; inv. est. 1749.

63 VIII ANNE,[4] b. May 9, 1718[A]; m. Aug. 18, 1741, ELIJAH[4] MORRILL (*Aaron*,[3] *Jacob*,[2] *Ab.*[1]) of S.

64 IX MERRIAM,[4] b. June 25, 1720[A]; [m. Oct. 23, 1744, Richard Kazzen or Hazen of Hv.?].

25 THOMAS[3] HOYT, Lieut., (*Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), of Amesbury; "snow-shoe man" 1708; m. 1st, May 22, 1689[A], ELIZABETH[3] HUNTINGTON (*John*,[2] *Wm.*[1]), who d. Jan. 29, 1721-2[A]; 2d, Nov. 18, 1722, MARY[3] JEWELL [wid. of (12) JOSEPH[3] BARNARD]; rep. 1724; will 1734, 1741; wife Mary liv. Children:

65 I JOHN,[4] Capt. and Dea., b. July 25, 1689; m. Aug. 22, 1723, (28?) SARAH[4] BARNARD; res. A.

66 II JACOB,[4] b. June 19, 1691[A]; m. Feb. 14, 1716-7[A], JOANNA[3] RING (*Robert*,[2] *Robert*[1]); res. A.

67 III MARY,[4] b. Aug. 15, 1693[A]; m. Dec. 20, 1716[A], JOHN[4] LANCASTER (*Joseph*,[3] *Jos.*,[2] *Henry*[1]?).

68 IV DAVID,[4] b. March 12, 1695-6[A]; killed by Indians, July 4, 1706[p. 25].

69 V SARAH,[4] b. May 4, 1698[A]; m. April 27, 1721[A], (38?) JOSEPH[4] BARTLETT.

70 VI TIMOTHY,[4] Lieut., b. June 24, 1700[A]; m. Feb. 15, 1721-2, (14) SARAH[3] CHALLIS; res. A.

71 VII ELIZABETH,[4] b. March 14, 1701-2[A]; not ment. in will, 1734.

72 VIII THOMAS,[4] b. Jan. 18, 1703-4[A]; m. Jan. 20, 1725-6, (31?) RUTH[4] BARNARD; res. A.

73 IX MICAH,[4] Lieut., b. Jan. 18, 1704[A], [twin?]; m. (37) SUSANNA[4] COLBY; res. S. Hm. and Newtown.

74 X DANIEL,[4] b. Jan. 23, 1707[A]; not ment. in will, 1734.

75 XI DAVID,[4] b. Oct. 27, 1709[A]; m. Mary Quinby; res. A.

Later generations and fuller records of the Hoyt family will be found in "A Genealogical History of the Hoyt, Haight and Hight Families," 1871, pp. 686.

1 WILLIAM[1] HUBBARD, Mr., of Ipswich and Boston, b. ab. 1595; m. Judith ——. He was of Ip. in 1635, rep. that year and several years after; rem. to Boston in 1662. Will June 8, Aug. 19, 1670. Children:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. ab. 1620.

3 II WILLIAM,[2] Rev., b. ab. 1622-5; grad. H. C. 1642; ord. 1658, colleague with Rev. Thomas Corbett of Ipswich; author of "Hist. of New Eng." and other works. He m. 1st, Margaret Rogers (Rev. Nathl.), who d. 1691; 2d, 1694, wid. Mary Pearce. He d. in Ip., Sep. 14, 1704. Chil.: *John*,[3] b. 1648, liv. 1704; *Nathaniel*,[3] liv. 1704; *Margaret*,[3] m. John Pynchon; per others.

4 III NATHANIEL,[2] b. ab. 1629; liv. 1670.

5 IV RICHARD,[2] Mr., b. ab. 1631; grad. H. C. 1653; res. Ipswich Hamlet [now Hamilton]; rep. 1660. He m. Sarah Bradstreet (Gov. Simon); d. May 3, 1681[Ip]; adm. est. June 23, 1681. Wid. Sarah m. Capt. Sam. Ward of Marblehead bef. June 24, 1684. Chil.: *William*,[3] b. Nov. 29, 1666[Ip], d. Dec. 15, 1666[Ip]; *Sarah*,[3] m. bef. 1691, Rev. John[3] Cotton (Rev. John,[2] Rev. John[1]) of Yarmouth; *Richard*,[3] b. after 1670, "eldest son" in 1691; *Nathaniel*,[3] liv. 1691; *John*,[3] liv. 1691; *Simon*,[3] prob. d. bef. 1691.

6 v MARGARET,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, Thomas Scott of Ip.; 2d, Ezekiel Rogers.
7 vi MARTHA,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, John Whittingham; 2d, Simon Eyre of Boston.

8 RICHARD HUBBARD, Cornet, of Salisbury, "blacksmith," b. ab. 1630-4;* m. bef. June 8, 1666, (5)MARTHA[2] ALLEN, who d. Oct. 4, 1718[S]. He d. June 26, 1719[S]. He was of S. in 1665 and later;† free. 1690; adm. S. chh. 1693. She was member S. chh. in 1687. Both signed Bradbury petition in 1692. Children:

9 i MARY, b. Jan. 19, 1667[S]; m. Nov. 17, 1686(S Sm), Tobias Langden; had son *Richard* in 1718.
10 ii JOHN, b. April 12, 1669[S]; m. 1688, Jane Collensby. +
11 iii A CHILD, b. ——; d. 1672.
12 iv DOROTHY, b. April 19, 1673[S], [or July 17]; m. JOHN[3] STEVENS (*John*,[2] *John*[1]). +
13 v JOSEPH, b. June 4, 1676[S]; had son *Thomas* in 1718.
14 vi JUDITH, b. July 9, 1679[S].
15 vii COMFORT, b. Jan. 17, 1681-2[S].
16 viii JEMIMA, b. Nov. 11, 1684[S]; bp. June 5, 1687; m. 1712, William Haskell. A Jemima Hubbard adm. S. chh. April 24, 1709.
17 ix KEZIA, b. Nov. 11, 1684[S], [twin]; bp. June 5, 1687: m. Dec. 16, 1701[S], JOSEPH[3] TRUE (*Jos.*,[2] *Henry*[1]).
18 x RICHARD, b. March 9, 1686-7[S]; bp. June 5, 1687; d. 1687[S].
19 xi ELEAZER, b. Oct. 27, 1689[S]; bp. Nov. 3, 1689.

10 JOHN HUBBARD (*Richard*), of Salisbury, m. 1688[S], Jane Collensby. A Jane Hubbard was adm. S. chh. Feb. 5, 1698-9, and a John adm. Aug. 1, 1703. A Jane Hubbard was dism. S. chh. to Kingstown chh. Sep. 26, 1725. Children:

20 i RICHARD, b. Jan. 17, 1690[S]; d. young.
21 ii JEREMIAH, b. Aug. 27, 1692[S]; bp. March 5, 1698-9.
22 iii MARY, b. Nov. 29, 1694[S]; bp. March 5, 1698-9.

---

* Age taken from deposition in the North will case, Supreme Court files, Boston, 1671-4. It does not seem probable that he was nearly related to the Ipswich Hubbards. Possibly he may have been a brother of the A. minister, though we find no Richard ment. among the sons of Rev. Peter Hobart or Hubbard [p. 17].

† The town of Amesbury, in 1667, granted to [Richard?] Hubbard a "common right when he comes to live among us;" but he seems to have settled in S. bef. that date. As this is nearly the time of Rev. Mr. Hubberd's service in A., it may possibly refer to him [p. 17]. Henry Wheeler of S. deeded house and land in S. to Richard Hubbard, 1684. Richard Hubbard of Boston deeded property in S. to Abigail Wheeler of Boston, wid. of Henry Wheeler, in 1690. He could not, however, have been long a resident of Boston.

NOTE.—A Mary Hubbard m. Thomas Watson, May 19, 1687[S Sm]. A Wid. Hannah Hubbard m. Ephraim Roberts of Hv., Jan. 10, 1701-2.

23 IV RICHARD, b. Dec. 27, 1696[S]; bp. March 5, 1698-9; liv. 1718.
24 V MARTHA, b. Oct. 8, 1698[S]; bp. March 5, 1698-9.
25 VI JANE, b. June 10, 1700[S]; bp. June 16, 1700.
26 VII ANNA, b. July 22, 1702[S]; bp. July 26, 1702.
27 VIII KEZIAH, b. July 10, 1704[S]; bp. July 16, 1704.
28 IX DOROTHY, b. ——; bp. April 18, 1708.

WILLIAM HUKLY and wife Sarah had son *Richard*, b. Nov., 1701[S], per. others. Adm. est. Wm. Huckley, or Hookley, of Ames., June 7, 1731.

LEWIS HULETT [or HEWLET] was of Charlestown in 1636, according to Sv.; but was one of the first to receive a house lot in Salisbury. His name is not on most of the early lists, however. [See pp. 9, 10, 15.]

Wid. Rebecca *Howlet* d. in Newbury, Nov. 1, 1680[C Nb].

RICHARD HULTON [HULT or HOLT?], was in Topsfield [bef. rem. to Salisbury, Sv?]. He was of Topsfield in 1666; also in 1685; age ab. 60 in '85. We have not seen the name on S. records. He m. Martha ——. Child: *Dorothy*, b. April 19, 1673[Sv].

1 WILLIAM[1] HUNT, of Concord, Mass., b. ab. 1605; came to America in 1635; free. 1641; m. 1st, Elizabeth [Best?], who d. Dec. 27, 1661; 2d, 1664, Mercy (Hurd, Brigham) Rice. He d. in Marlborough, Oct., 1667; will Oct. 21 and 23, Dec. 17, 1667. [See "Hunt Gen.," p. 42.] Children:

2 I SAMUEL,[2] b. ab. 1633-5; "eldest son" in will; m. Elizabeth Redding. +
3 II NEHEMIAH,[2] b. ——; m. June 1, 1663, Mary Toll; res. Concord; d. 1718; 12 chil. [Hunt Gen., p. 74.]
4 III ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; m. —— Barnes;* liv. 1667.
5 IV HANNAH,[2] b. Feb. 12, 1640-1; not ment. in will, 1667.
6 V ISAAC,[2] b. ab. 1647; m. May 14, 1667, Mary Stone; res. Concord; d. Dec, 12, 1680; 5 chil. [Hunt Gen., p. 61.] Wid. Mary m. Nov. 30, 1681, Eliphalet Fox.
7 VI WILLIAM,[2], b. ——; d. bef. 1667[Sv].

2 SAMUEL[2] HUNT (*William*[1]), of Ipswich, b. ab. 1633-5; rem. from Concord to Ip. ab. 1655; liv. there in 1697; m. Elizabeth Redding (Joseph). She d. Feb. 15, 1706, aged 72 yrs. Children:

8 I SAMUEL,[3] b. Nov. 17, 1657[Ip]; m. 1st, May 1, 1678[Ip], Ruth Todd; 2d, Mary ——. He was of Concord, 1693; rem. to Tewksbury;† d. 1742-3. 10 chil., the oldest, *Samuel*,[4] b. in Ip. 1678-9 [Hunt Gen., p. 82].

* This name is given John *Barron*, of Groton, m. Eliz. Hunt, April 1, 1664, in Hunt Gen.; but the name is "Elizabeth *barns*" in Wm. Hunt's will, same book, p. 43.

† A Samuel Hunt of Billerica served in King Philip's war, 1676. A William Hunt served under Capt. Turner in the Falls fight, April, 1676. [G. R. 1887, p. 80.]

9 II WILLIAM,[3] b. April 23, 1660[Ip]; d. April 29, 1660[Ip].
10 III ELIZABETH,[3] b. May 29, 1661[Ip]; m. Dec. 3. 1682, Francis Palmer (John) of Ip. in Rw.
11 IV WILLIAM,[3] b. 1663; m. 1st, June 9, 1684, Sarah Newman; 2d, pub. March 6, 1724, to Rose Newman; res. Ip.; d. 1747. 13 chil. [Hunt Gen., p. 91.]
12 V JOSEPH,[3] b. Oct. 28, 1665[Ip]; m. June 11, 1703, Ann Pengry; res. Stonington, but of Ip. 1693. 3 chil. [Hunt Gen., p. 68].
13 VI PETER,[3] b. Aug. 8, 1668[Ip]; d. March 8, 1668-9[Ip].
14 VII PETER,[3] b. May 14, 1670[Ip]; d. under 21 yrs. old.

15 EDWARD [or EDMUND] HUNT was at Cambridge in 1635, and is supposed to have rem. to Duxbury in 1636 or '7, where he d. ab. 1656. [Sv.] Inv. est. May 20, 1656 [G. R. 1851, p. 386]. Edward Hunt of Duxbury was fined in 1650 for shooting a deer on the Sabbath; chosen constable in 1656. An EDWARD HUNT of Duxbury sold land in 1665.* [Hunt Gen.]

16 EDWARD HUNT,† of Amesbury, m. Feb. 19 [or 10], 1674-5[A Nk S], ANN WEED (*John*); oath al. Dec., 1677; "training band," 1680; d. Dec. 23, 1727[A]; adm. est. gr. son Nathl. July 21, 1729; inv. est. July 11, 1729; wid. Ann then living. [See note, p. 142.] Children:

17 I MARY, b. March 23, 1675-6[A Nk S].
18 & 19 II & III TWO DAUGHTERS, b. ——.

---

* SAMUEL HUNT of Duxbury, b. ab. 1640, lived there till ab. 1710; had bro. JOHN HUNT of Swansey, who had son b. in 1679. THOMAS HUNT of Duxbury, prob. bro. of Samuel, was killed at Pawtucket in 1675-6, in the war against the Narragansetts. [Hunt Gen.]

ROBERT HUNT, of Charlestown and Sudbury, d. early, leaving wid. Susanna and young children, names not given. Will dated Oct. 2, 1640. [G. R. 1876, p. 80.]

EDWARD HUNT of Barbadoes island, "merchant," 1688-9, appears on the Sm. rec. of deeds.

RALPH HUNT of Newtown, L. I., in 1656, adm. freeman of Conn. 1664, d. in 1677. He had chil. *Ralph, Edward, John, Samuel, Ann* m. Theophilus Phillips, and *Mary*. [Sv.] Edward seems to have lived and died in Newtown, L. I. [Hunt Gen., pp. 160, 161.]

† (16) Edward Hunt of A. must have been born as early as 1645-55, and apparently could not have been of the Concord-Ipswich branch. He may have been a son of (15) Edward, and possibly identical with the Edward who sold land in Duxbury in 1665. Gerhard Haddon, who was closely associated with the Huntingtons and Hunts of A., owned land adjoining that of (15) Edward Hunt in Cambridge, in 1635.

20 IV JOHN, b. ——; m. Dec. 5, 1705, HANNAH[3] CLOUGH. +
21 V EPHRAIM, b. ——;* pub. Dec. 16, 1710[A], to (36) ELIZABETH[4] HOYT; res. A.; liv. 1730.
22 VI HANNAH, b. March 23, 1687-8[A], "4th dau.;" m. April 9, 1711[A], (36) JACOB[3] COLBY. +
23 VII SAMUEL, b. Oct. 3, 1690[A]; m. Oct. 7, 1714[A], (37) ELIZABETH[3] CLOUGH.
24 VIII NATHANIEL, b. Sep. 27, 1693[A], "4th son;" m. May 17, 1721[A], HANNAH[3] TUXBURY (*Henry*,[2] *Henry*[1]?); liv. 1729.
25 IX THOMAS, b. May 23, 1696[A].

20 JOHN HUNT (*Edward*), of Amesbury, "snow-shoe man," 1708; m. Dec. 5, 1705[A], (34) HANNAH[3] CLOUGH. He d. ab. 1732.† Children:

26 I JACOB, b. Sep. 8, 1706[A]; a soldier at "Richmann Fort;" father and mother petitioned the General Court in regard to him, March 30, 1725. He was in the "country's service at George Fort," Aug., 1734; and was of "St. George's Fort, so called," Dec., 1736.
27 II SARAH, b. Aug. 15, 1708[A]; m. July 24, 1735, Peter Clough of A; liv. 1736-7.
28 III JUDITH, b. Jan. 25, 1710-1[A].
29 IV ANN, b. Nov. 26, 1713; liv. in S. 1741, name Hunt.
30 V HANNAH, b. July 7, 1716; liv., of Nb., unm., 1737.
31 VI JOHN, b. Dec. 21, 1718; m. Hannah ——.
32 VII EBNER, b. Jan. 2, 1721.

1 WILLIAM[1] HUNTINGTON, "planter," of Salisbury‡ and Amesbury, m. (6) JOANNA[2] BAILEY. He was commoner and taxed in S., 1650, recd. land in S. 1654; one of the first settlers of A., 1654-5, where he recd. land 1654-64, a "township" for his son, 1660; meeting house seat 1667; freed from training 1670; oath al. Dec., 1677, etc. He d. ab. 1689. Wife Joanna liv. 1662, per. dead in 1663, as Jarrett Haddon and Isaac Colby then testified to her consent to a deed. Children:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. Aug., 1643[S], "only son" when of age; m. 1st, Dec. 25, 1665, ELIZABETH HUNT; [2d, ELIZABETH[3] BLAISDELL?]. +

---

* He is not ment. as son of Edward; but there can be little doubt of the fact, as the A. rec. are missing, and Nathl. was "4th son." There was an Ephraim Hunt of Weymouth, free. 1671; and Ephraim was also a Weed name.

† The Hunt Gen. states that wid. Hannah m. Nov. 26, 1733, Nathl. Ambros; but Aug. 31, 1734, the daus. say that father and mother are both dead, and ask for their uncle, (38) David[3] Clough, to be ap. adm. est. He was ap. Sep. 2, inv. dated Sep. 4, 1734.

‡ Sv. states that he was in Hm. in 1643; but D. Hm. gives Wm. *Hunton* [or *Huntoon*] recd. land there in 1643, sold to Sam. Getchell in 1644.

3 II JAMES,[2] b. ——; d. Feb. 5, 1646[S].
4 III MARY,[2] b. July 8, 1648[S]; m. Aug. 14, 1667[S], (1) JOSHUA GOLDSMITH. +

2 JOHN[2] HUNTINGTON (*William*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1643; m. 1st, Dec. 25, 1665[S], ELZABETH HUNT [per. sister of (16) EDWARD ?]; [2d, ab. 1686, (9) ELIZABETH[3] BLAISDELL ? See pp. 83, 191].* He recd. "children's land" 1659, meeting house seat 1667; signed petition of 1680, "snow-shoe man" 1708, etc. Will Mar. 23, Nov. 2, 1723-4; wife Eliz. ment.; "Goodwife Huntington" member S. chh. May, 1687. Children:

5 I HANNAH,[3] b. Aug. 16, 1666[S]; d. Aug. 17, 1666[S].
6 II MARY,[3] b. Nov. 15, 1667[S]; m. 1st, March 24, 1686-7[A], ABRAHAM JOY; 2d, March 5, 1688-9[A], (83) JEREMIAH[2] DAVIS; liv. 1723. +
7 III ELIZABETH,[3] b. ——; m. May 22, 1689[A], (25) THOMAS[3] HOYT. +
8 IV HANNAH,[3] b. Nov. 19, 1671[A Nk S]; m. Nov. 29, 1692[Nb], William Chandler of Nb.; liv. 1723.
9 V SARAH,[3] b. Dec. 1, 1672[A Nk S]; ment. in will, 1723, as decd.; prob. unm.
10 VI SUSANNA,[3] b. Feb. 4, 1674; m. Dec. 20, 1699[Nb], (5) ANDREW[3] DOWNER. +
11 VII WILLIAM,[3] b. ——; m. 1st, Jan. 27, 1708-9[A], (7?) MARY GOODWIN; 2d, Dec. 9, 1725, wid. MARY COLBY; res. A.; will 1733. 10 chil., b. 1710-27.
12 VIII SAMUEL,[3] b. ——; m. April 7, 1708[A], ELIZABETH[3] MARTIN (*Richard*,[2] *Geo.*[1]); res. A.; "snow-shoe man" 1708; liv. 1741, but dead in 1752, wid. then liv. 7 chil., b. 1710-26.
13 IX DEBORAH,[3] b. Sep. 22, 1687[A and Sm], "7th dau.," [by 2d wife?]; m. Jan. 8, 1712-3[A], (3) EDMUND[3] ELLIOT; liv. 1723. +

1 JOHN[1] ILSLEY [or ELSLEY], of Salisbury, "barber," b. ab. 1613 or '14; free. 1639; m. SARAH HAFFIELD (*Richard*, p. 102). He recd. land in the "first division" and 1640; "commoner" and taxed 1650 and '52; recd. land in 1654 and his name appears on later lists to 1680. He d. Dec. 10, 1683[S]; inv. est. March 19, presented March 25, 1684, by Philip Greeley. Wife Sarah d. Aug. 3, 1673[S]. Children:

* A John Huntington pub. Oct. 1, 1703[A], to HANNAH WORTHEN [wid. of THOMAS[2]]; but she m. July 19, 1704 or '5[A], EPHRAIM[2] WEED. The wife of (2) John[2] was named Elizabeth in 1687, 1690, and 1723. If the publishment in 1703 relates to him, he must afterwards have mar. another wife Elizabeth, making, perhaps, three of that name. There may have been a John,[3] b. ab. 1676-82, pub. to Hannah Worthen, d. 1703-4; but we find no rec. of him and no use of "Sen." or "Jr." There was a John *Hunt* who might then have been pub.

For later generations see "Gen. Memoir of the Huntington Family," 1883.

2 I JOHN,[2] b. March, 1642[S]; John Jr. ment. April, 1665, either (2) or (9).
3 II SARAH,[2] b. Aug. 31, 1644[S]; m. Feb. 17, 1669-70[S], (2) PHILIP[2] GREELEY. +
4 III RUTH,[2] b. March 6, 1647[S]; d. May 2, 1650[S].
5 IV JONATHAN,[2] b. Nov. 2, 1652[S].

6 WILLIAM[1] ILSLEY, of Newbury, "yeoman," b. ab. 1608-12;* m. Barbara ——, b. ab. 1618. He came from Newbury, Wiltshire, Eng., to Nb., Mass., ab. 1638; he and wife members Nb. chh. 1674; oath al. 1678. He d. July 22, 1681[Nb]; will Feb. 26, 1679; July 28, 1681; wife Barb. ment. Children:

7 I MARY,[2] b. ——; m. Sep. 12, 1656[Nb], Samuel Moore; liv. 1679.
8 II ELISHA,[2] b. ——; m. March 14, 1667-8, Hannah Poor. +
9 III JOHN,[2] b. Sep. 11, 1641[Nb]; oath al. and fid. at Nb. 1669; rem. to Woodbridge, N. J.; liv. 1679, will.
10 IV A CHILD,[2] b. Feb. 24, 1646[Nb]; d. young.
11 V WILLIAM,[2] b. Feb. 23, 1647-8[Nb]; oath fid. and al. at Nb. 1669 and 1678; liv. 1679, adm. Nb. chh. that year.
12 VI JOSEPH,[2] b. Oct. 3, 1649[Nb]; m. March 1, 1681-2, Sarah Little. +
13 VII ISAAC,[2] b. June 23, 1652[Nb]; m. Abigail ——; res. Nb.; a soldier, wounded at the battle of Narragansett Fort, Dec., 1675; oath al. 1678; will Nov. 28, Jan. 10, 1702-3, wife Ab. and chil. *Wm.*,[3] *Jonathan*,[3] and *Isaac*[3] ment. C Nb. gives also 6 daus., b. 1683-1703.
14 VIII SARAH,[2] b. Aug. 8, 1655[Nb]; m. July 21, 1673[Nb], Samuel[2] Hale (Thomas[1]); liv. 1679.
15 IX A SON,[2] b. Oct. 7, 1658[Nb]; d. Feb. 13, 1658-9[Nb].

8 ELISHA[2] ILSLEY (*Wm.*[1]), of Newbury,† m. March 14, 1667-8[Nb], Hannah Poor; member Nb. chh. 1674; oath al. 1678; d. Jan. 16, 1690-1[Nb]; adm. est. 1691. Children:

16 I ELISHA,[3] b. Nov. 21, 1668[Nb].
17 II A DAUGHTER,[3] b. Sep. 24, 1671[Nb]; d. Nov. 2, 1671[Nb].
18 III WILLIAM,[3] b. Nov. 10, 1672[Nb].
19 [IV A DAUGHTER,[3] b. Sep. 24, 1674?] [Nb].
20 V SARAH,[3] b. Dec. 22, 1675[Nb]; bp. Feb. 6, 1675-6; [d. Jan. 8, 1690-1?] [Nb].
21 VI A SON,[3] b. March, 1677-8[Nb].
22 VII BENJAMIN,[3] b. March 14, 1680[Nb].
23 VIII HANNAH,[3] b. Dec. 6, 1681[Nb].
24 IX BARBARA,[3] b. March 26, 1685[C Nb].
25 X MARY,[3] b. ——; d. Nov. 9, 1690[Nb].

---

* (6) Wm. and (1) John were prob. brothers. A William "Ilsbey," age 26, and a John "Ilsbey," both "shoemakers," came in the ship "Confidence" in 1638. The former had a wife Barbara, aged 20, and a servant Philip Davis. [G. R., 1860, p. 335.]

† It has been said that Elisha rem. to Woodbridge, N. J.; but, if so, he soon returned.

12 JOSEPH[2] ILSLEY (*Wm.*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1649; m. March 1, 1681-2[Nb], Sarah Little (Geo.); oath fid. and al. 1669 and 1678. Will Feb., 1717-8; Nov. 2, 1724; wife ment. Children:

26 I MARY,[3] b. Jan. 20, 1682-3[Nb]; liv. 1718.
27 II JOSEPH,[3] b. May 14, 1684[C Nb]; prob. m., 1701, Hannah Pike; liv. 1718.
28 III LYDIA,[3] b. June 15, 1687[C Nb]; liv. 1718.
29 IV SARAH,[3] b. July 16, 1689[C Nb]; m. Richard Dole. She d. bef. 1718, leaving a son *Enoch*.

1 JAMES[1] JAMESON [or JEMPSON], of Boston, m. Sarah ——. She was adm. Boston chh. Nov. 27, 1647. He d. Jan., 1661-2; wid. Sarah ap. adm. est. Feb. 1, 1661-2. She d. March 25, 1696. Children:

I MARIA,[2] b. ——; bp. Nov. 28, 1647; m. bef. 1678, William Gard, "mariner,"
II JOHN,[2] b. Sep. 1, 1648; [m. March 15, 1669-70, ESTHER[2] MARTIN+?].
III JAMES,[2] b. Dec. 22, 1651.
IV SARAH,[2] b. Jan. 2, 1654.
V JOSEPH,[2] b. ——; bp. June 20, 1658.

3? JOHN[2] JAMESON* (*James?*), of Amesbury, "planter," b. ab. 1640 [or 1648?]; m. March 15, 1669-70[A Sm], ESTHER[2] MARTIN (*George*[1]). He was of A. as early as 1668; made townsman of A. in 1669; oath al. 1677; member "training band" 1680; tithingman 1693; liv. 1713. Wife Esther liv. 1696. Children:

7 I MARY,[3] b. Aug. 30, 1670[A Nk S]; m. May 10, 1688[A], JOHN STEVENS, of A. She was liv., but he was dead, in 1718. +
8 II SUSANNA,[3] b. Feb. 20, 1671-2[A Nk S]; m. WILLIAM PRESSEY (*John*) of A.; both liv. 1718. +
9 III JANE,[3] b. Feb. 23, 1673-4[A Nk S]; m. THOMAS NICHOLS (*Thomas*) of A.; both liv. 1718. +
10 IV ESTHER,[3] b. July 19, 1676[A Nk S]; m. Dec. 24, 1701[A], (5) SAMUEL GOODWIN; both liv. 1718.
11 V HANNAH,[3] b. ——; m. (13) JONATHAN[3] BLAISDELL; both liv. 1718. +
12 VI ELIZABETH,[3] b. Dec. 28, 1690[A]; m. Feb. 3, 1714[A], Benj. Sawyer of Nb.; both liv. 1718.
13 VII JOHN,[3] b. Aug. 14, 1696[A]; liv. 1718. A John Jimson Jr. m. Aug. 18, 1726[A], MARY WORTHEN Jr., both of A.

CLEM[t] JARMIN, late of Salisbury, deceased, Abigail Wheeler adm. est. 1679. [Nk. court rec.]

1 THOMAS[1] JEWELL, of Braintree as early as 1639; m. Grizel ——. Will April 10, July 21, 1654. Wid. Grizel m. March 9,

* Written also JIMSON, GIMPSON, and GEMSON. Per. other chil. b. 1672-8.

1655-6, Humphrey Griggs, who d. in 1657, wid. "Grisell" surviving him. Children:

2 I THOMAS,[2] b. ——; m. Oct. 18, 1672, Susanna Guilford. +
3 II JOSEPH,[2] b. April 24, 1642; m. 1st, ab. 1670, Martha ——; 2d, Isabel ——; res. Sudbury and Stow. [See Sv. and "Jewell Register," 1860.]
4 III NATHANIEL,[2] b. April 15, 1648; m. 1st, June, 1676, Mary Smedley [wid. of Isaac Shepard?]; 2d, Margaret ——; res. Concord, Ms., and Plainfield, Ct.
5 IV GRIZEL,[2] b. March 19, 1651-2.
6 V MERCY,[2] b. April 14, 1653.

2 THOMAS[2] JEWELL (*Thomas*[1]), of Hingham and Amesbury, m. Oct. 18, 1672, Susanna Guilford.* He rem. to A. ab. 1687; lived in the part now South Hampton. Children:

7 I MARY,[3] b. Oct. 1, 1674, in Hingham; m. 1st, Dec. 1, 1693[A Sm], (12) JOSEPH[3] BARNARD; 2d, Nov. 18, 1722, (25) THOMAS[3] HOYT. +
8 II THOMAS,[3] b. Aug. 21, 1676, in Hing.; m. Feb. 17, 1701-2[C No], Ruth Badger;† d. bef. Dec., 1707. Wid. Ruth m. Dec. 22, 1707[A], JOHN DAVIS 3d, both of A.
9 III RUTH,[3] b. Aug. 26, 1678, in Hing.
10 IV HANNAH,[3] b. Feb. 10, 1680-1; d. July 15, 1683, in Hingham.
11 V JOHN,[3] b. June 29, 1683, in Hing.; m. Jan. 9, 1701-2, HANNAH PROWSE. +
12 VI HANNAH,[3] b. Sep. 14, 1685, in Hing.; pub. May 12, 1705[A], to JONATHAN[3] OSGOOD (*Wm.*,[2] *Wm.*[1]).
13 VII SAMUEL,[3] b. Feb. 19, 1687-8[A], "3d son;" bp. Oct. 14, 1688, in S.; m. Nov. 6, 1712[A], SARAH RING (*Robert*, *Robert*); res. A. 9 chil. "Jewell Register."
14 VIII JOSEPH,[3] b. Nov. 17, 1691[A]; bp. Sep. 24, 1699, in S.; m. Jan. 1, 1716-7[A], ANNE QUINBY (*Robert*, *Robert*); res. A. 6 chil. "Jewell Reg."

11 JOHN[3] JEWELL (*Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Amesbury, m. Jan. 9, 1701-2[A], HANNAH PROWSE (*John*). Children:

15 I ABIGAIL,[4] [or ABIEL], b. Nov. 7, 1702[A]; m. June 3, 1725, Lawrence Straw.
16 II THOMAS,[4] b. Sep. 10, 1707[A], pub. Feb. 19, 1731-2, to Judith Lancaster; res. A.
17 III HANNAH,[4] b. Sep. 16, 1710.
18 IV JOHN,[4] b. Aug. 20, 1712; m. ab. 1735, Hannah Lancaster.
19 V BARNES,[4] b. April 12, 1715; m. May 13, 1740, (61) DOROTHY[4] HOYT [wid. of —— Jones? Record of marriage, Dorothy *Jones*].

---

* The romantic story about Susanna Guilford [M. Ames., p. 116], is utterly improbable. She was undoubtedly a native of Hingham.

† The Jewell Reg. states that (8) Thomas[3] m. Martha ——, lived in Dunstable, Ms., was drowned in 1723, leaving 3 chil.; but the A. rec. states that Ruth Jewell, wid. of Thomas *Jr.* m. John Davis, etc., as given above.

1 THOMAS[1] JONES, of Gloucester, m. MARY[2] NORTH (*Richard*[1]). Sv. states that he rem. to New London in 1651, and back the same year. He d. Sep. 2, 1671; will Aug. 7, Sep. 26, 1671; inv. Sep. 15, 1671. Wid. Mary d. Feb. 4, 1682; will, 1681, ment. three daus. and son Benj. Children:

2 I A DAUGHTER,[2] b. ——; m. —— Jackson. She prob. d. bef. 1671, leaving a son *John*.
3 II MARY,[2] b. ——; m. Oct. 14, 1661[S], NATHANIEL[2] WINSLEY (*Sam.*[1]); liv. 1671.
4 III THOMAS,[2] b. March 15, 1640; d. Nov. 25, 1672; will Nov. 13, March 25, 1672-3, ment. mother, bros. and sister, but no wife or chil.
5 IV NATHANIEL,[2] b. Feb. 22, 1645; per. d. young.
6 V RUTH,[2] b. Feb. 22, 1645 [twin]; m. Thomas Howard [of Sm?]; liv. 1671.
7 VI SAMUEL,[2] b. Aug. 31, 1647; liv. 1671.
8 VII EPHRAIM,[2] b. April 1, 1649; per. d. young.
9 VIII BENJAMIN,[2] b. July 31, 1651; liv. 1681. A Benj. Jones of Gl. served in King Philip's war, 1676.
10 IX REMEMBER,[2] b. Aug. 1, 1653; m. May 1, 1673, Nathaniel Hadlock, in Gloucester [p. 193]. She d. March 2, 1718.
11 X NORTH,[2] b. ——, a son; liv. 1671.

12 THOMAS[1] JONES, of Newbury [ab. 1637 ?]; was of Charlestown* in 1650, by deed at Sm. A Thomas Jones of Gonsham, or Caversham, "taylor," aged 36, with wife Ann and four chil. under 10 yrs., came in the "Confidence," 1638. Ann, wid. of Thomas Jones, m. March 14, 1664-5[Nb], Capt. Paul White of Nb. Both members Nb. chh. 1674. Children:

13 I JOHN,[2] b. ——; res. Nb.; prob. d. unm. 1676 or '7.†
14 II MARY,[2] b. ——, "only dau.;" m. June 12, 1672[Nb], Mr. Thomas Woodbridge.

*Perhaps other children; if so, probably sons.

15 ROBERT JONES,‡ of Amesbury, [b. ab. 1633?]; m. ab. 1658, JOANNA[2] OSGOOD (*Wm.*[1]); gr. a "township" in 1666, and "children's land" in 1667, for his son; commoner and meeting

* There seem to have been two other Thomas Joneses in Charlestown, 1649-1686[Sv]. A Thomas was of Kittery, 1652. A Thomas of Hm. and wife "Aby" had dau. Susanna, b. Oct. 29, 1639[D Hm].

† John Jones of Nb., "ship carpenter," going to sea, by will, July 17, 1676; Nov. 30, 1677, gave property to his mother, Ann White, including one-third of property at St. Thomas, Barbadoes, left by his father, Thomas Jones.

‡ Adm. est. ISAAC JONES of S. gr. John Severans, April, 1665. It is *possible* that Robert and Isaac were the other two chil. of (12) Thomas[1]; but of this we have found no proof. A Dorothy Jones m. Feb., 1678-9[Nb], Lawrence Hart.

house seat 1667; also "Goodwife Jones" a seat. He served under Capt. Turner, King Philip's war, "Falls Fight," 1676;* signed petition of 1680; both he and wife were liv. in 1706, and he was called "Sen.", of A., in 1710. Children:

16 I WILLIAM, b. April 12, 1659[S]; member A. "training band" 1680; liv. in A. 1707. Mary, wife of a Wm. Jones, d. Dec. 17, 1688[A]. Will of a Wm. Jones of A., Jan. 7, 1736-7; Nov. 6, 1749; wife Rachel, no chil.

17 II ROBERT, b. Sep. 17, 1660[S]; liv. 1690, and prob. in 1710.

18 III ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 24, 1662[Sm]; m. Nov. 27, 1679[Sv], (4) SAM.[2] GETCHELL. +

19 IV JOSEPH, b. Oct. 7, 1664[S]; m. MARY[2] GOULD. +

20 V MARY, b. May 15, 1667[S].

21 VI HANNAH, b. Aug. 17, 1672[A NkS].

22 VII SAMUEL, b. May 12, 1675[A NkS]; prob. m. (11) SARAH[3] BARNARD; res. A.; both liv. 1720. Chil.: *Hannah*, b. July 16, 1702[A]; *Ruth*, b. Jan. 7, 1705-6[A], prob. m. Feb. 3, 1725, (17) ROBERT[3] GETCHELL; *Jonathan*, b. Dec. 22, 1707[A]; *Daniel*, b. Jan. 25, 1710[A]; per others. A Sam. Jones d. Feb. 3, 1742-3, in his "65th yr." [A. cemetery.]

23 VIII JONATHAN, b. ——; m. Elizabeth ——. Chil.: *Joseph*, b. Oct. 1, 1702[A]; *Mehitable*, b. Jan. 14, 1704-5[A]; *Samuel*, b. Dec. 8, 1706[A]; *Dorothy*, b. Nov. 13, 1710[A]; per others. [Deed of Jonathan, from father Robert and bro. Wm., 1707-8.]

19 JOSEPH JONES (*Robert*) of Amesbury, b. 1664; m. (3) MARY[2] GOULD. Inv. est. 1689. Wid. Mary liv. 1714. Chil.:

24 I JOHN, b. ——; m. 1st, April 27, 1706[A], Hannah "Hoege" of A; 2d, pub. April 28, 1711[A], to (26) SUSANNA[4] FOWLER; res. A.; will Jan. 16, June 25, 1749-50; wife Sus. ment. Chil.: *Ebenezar* [or *Eleanor*], b. 1707, m. ab. 1741, AARON[3] MORRILL (*Jacob*,[2] *Ab.*[1]); *Hannah*, b. 1710, m. 1731, (35) JONATHAN[4] BLAISDELL; *Abigail*, b. 1712, m. John Huntington; *Mary*, b. 1713, m. Benj. Collin; *Ann*, m. Ebenezer Currier; *Nathan*, b. 1717; *Lydia*, b. 1720, m. Benj. Hoag; *Joseph*, b. 1722; *John*, b. 1724; *Susanna*, b. 1726, m. Daniel Hoag; *Abner*, b. 1728; *Ezekiel*, b. 1730.

25 II DAMARIS, b. ——; pub. Oct. 28, 1710[A], to Joshua Furenton of Hm.; deed from mother, 1710.

26 III HANNAH, b. Aug. 11, 1687[A], "2d dau.;" d. May 30, 1688[A].

27 IV MARY, b. June 6, 1689[A]; liv. 1710, name Jones; prob. m. May 3, 1716[A], (27) JACOB[4] FOWLER.

1 THOMAS[1] JOY, "house carpenter," b. ab. 1611, of Boston as early as 1634-8, of Hingham after 1646; m. Joan Gallop (John). He d. Oct. 21, 1678; will July 8, 1677; Oct. 31, 1678. Wid. Joan d. March 20, 1690-1. Children:

* A Samuel Jones and John Jones also served under Capt. Turner, 1676.

NOTE.—Adm. est. JACOB JONES of A., July 6, 1736.

2 I SAMUEL,[2] b. Feb. 26, 1638-9; m. Nov. 13, 1668, Ann Pitts. +
3 II JOHN,[2] b. Oct. 10, 1641; prob. d. young.
4 III THOMAS,[2] b. March 2, 1642-3; d. Dec. 2, 1648, in Hing.
5 IV JOSEPH,[2] b. April 1, 1645; m. Aug. 29, 1667, Mary Prince; res. Hingham; 15 chil.
6 V EPHRAIM,[2] b. Feb. 7, 1646-7; m. Susanna ——; liv. 1677.
7 VI SARAH,[2] b. ——; bp. 1648; m. Dec. 7, 1669, Hicks Dunning.
8 VII BENJAMIN,[2] b. June 12, 1650; prob. d. young.
9 VIII ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; bp. 1652; d. young.
10 IX ELIZABETH,[2] b. Jan. 7, 1653-4; m. March 15, 1676-7, Nathl. Beal.
11 X RUTH,[2] b. Feb. 28, 1658-9; m. 1st, Sep. 25, 1679, John Low; 2d, Oct. 21, 1719, John Curtis.

2 SAMUEL[2] JOY (*Thomas*[1]), of Hingham, b. 1639; m. Nov. 13, 1668, Ann Pitts (Edmund). He d. ab. 1671, then of Boston; wid. Ann ap. adm. est. June 29, 1671. She rem. to Salisbury and m. April 5, 1678[S], (8) BENJ.[2] EASTMAN. Child.:

12 I SAMUEL,[3] b. Oct. 20, 1670; m. May 9, 1696, MARAH[3] EASTMAN. +

12 SAMUEL[3] JOY (*Sam.*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1670, m. May 9, 1696[S], (19) MARAH[3] EASTMAN. He came from Hingham with his mother; a "ship caulker;" liv. 1746. Children:

13 I JEREMIAH,[4] b. Jan. 27, 1696-7[S].
14 II EDMUND,[4] b. Feb. 24, 1698-9[S]; bp. April 16, 1699; m. Huldah Sargent.
15 III ANN,[4] b. June 15, 1701[S]; bp. Aug. 10, 1701; m. (22?) WM.[3] GILL.
16 IV ELIZABETH,[4] b. Jan. 26, 1703-4[S]; bp. April 23, 1704; m. Gyles Burley.
17 V SAMUEL,[4] b. March 30, 1706; m. Mary Burley.
18 VI MOSES,[4] b. Nov. 24, 1709; bp. Jan. 22, 1709-10; d. 1729.
19 VII BENJAMIN,[4] b. Sep. 14, 1712; m. Sarah Sargent [or Sawyer?].

20 ABRAHAM JOY, of Amesbury, m. March 24, 1686-7[A]. (6) MARY[3] HUNTINGTON; d. June 27, 1687[A]; inv. est. July 26, 1687; in acct., March, 1692, is an item, paid "for going to Boston." Wid. Mary m. March 5, 1688-9[A], (83) JEREMIAH[2] DAVIS.

1 JOHN[1] KELLY came [from Newbury, Eng.?] to Newbury, Mass., ab. 1635; d. Dec. 28, 1644. Children:

2 I SARAH,[2] b. Feb. 12, 1640-1[Nb]; prob. m., April 15, 1659, Thomas Burkley, or Burpee, in Rowley.* [See Kelly Gen., p. 17. Note should read 1*st*, not 2*d* John.]
3 II JOHN,[2] b. July 2, 1642[Nb]; m. 1st, May 20, 1663, Sarah Knight; 2d, 17[illegible] Lydia Ames. +

NOTE.—Deborah Joy, wife of Walter, was slightly related to Thomas Warren [of Gloucester?] 1652-8.

* A Mary Kelly m. April 12, 1666[Nb], John Belconger. She may have been a dau. of (1) John.[1]

3 JOHN[2] KELLY* (*John*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1642; m. 1st, May 20, 1663[Nb], Sarah Knight (Dea. Richard); 2d, March 15, 1716, Lydia Ames of Bd. John and wife members Nb. chh. 1674. He rem. from "Oldtown" to West Newbury as early as 1694; d. March 21, 1718. Children:

4 I RICHARD,[3] b. Feb. 28, 1665-6[Nb]; m. 1st, 1692, Sarah Smith (Lt. James), who d. Aug., 1725; 2d, Oct. 16, 1725, wid. Hannah (Dole) Greenough, "schoolmistress." Res. Nb. "Oldtown;" "carpenter;" d. June 18, 1734; will March 15, July 1, 1734; no chil.† Will of Hannah Kelly of Nb., Nov. 26, 1754; Jan. 27, 1755.‡

5 II JOHN,[3] b. June 17, 1668[Nb]; m. Nov. 16, 1696, ELIZABETH[3] EMERY. +

6 III A DAUGHTER,[3] b. June 17, 1668[Nb], [twin]; prob. d. young.

7 IV SARAH,[3] b. Sep. 1, 1670[Nb]; m. Sep. 11, 1695[Nb], Henry[3] Hale (John,[2] Thomas[1]); liv. 1734.

8 V ABIEL,[3] b. Dec. 12, 1672[Nb]; m. Jan. 5, 1696-7, REBECCA[3] DAVIS. +

9 VI REBECCA,[3] b. April 15, 1675[Nb]; m. —— Brown; liv. 1734.

10 VII MARY,[3] b. May 24, 1678[Nb]; m. Dec. 31, 1700[Nb], (45) WILLIAM[3] DAVIS; liv. 1734.

11 VIII JONATHAN,[3] b. March 20, 1680-1[Nb]; m. July 6, 1702, ESTHER MORSE. +

12 IX JOSEPH,[3] b. Dec. 1, 1683; m. JANE[3] HEATH; liv. 1734. +

13 X HANNAH,[3] b. Nov. 17, 1686; m. HUGH PIKE; d. bef. 1734.

14 XI ABIGAIL,[3] b. March 5, 1691; m. June 30, 1714, (14) SAMUEL[3] CURRIER; liv. 1734.

5 JOHN[3] KELLY (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of West Newbury, b. 1668; m. Nov. 16, 1696[Nb], (20) ELIZABETH[3] EMERY. He d. Nov. 29, 1735; will Nov. 10, Dec. 15, 1735; wife Eliz. surviving him. Children:

15 I JOHN,[4] b. Oct. 9, 1697; m. Dec. 31, 1723, Hannah Somes, of Gloucester; d. in Atkinson, N. H., 1783.

16 II ELIZABETH,[4] b. ——; m. [1st, ab. 1718, Edmund Worth; 2d?], 1725, Stephen Morse of W. Nb.; liv. 1735.

17 III JUDITH,[4] b. ——; bp. March 29, 1702; m. 1st, Nov. 27, 1722, Joseph Little; 2d, Joseph Moody of W. Ames.; d. Dec. 20, 1738.

18 IV RICHARD,[4] b. March 8, 1704; m. Hannah Bartlett (John); res. W. Ames.; d. June 18, 1774; 6 chil. in will, 1769.

19 V STEPHEN,[4] b. July 9, 1706; d. when ab. 16 yrs. old.

---

* Sometimes spelled CALLEY, CALEE, etc., on the old records.

† In it he ment. various relatives, including his bros. and sisters; "cousin" Benj. Smith and "cousin" Hannah Pike [nephew and niece of himself or wife?]; and two Richard Kellys, sons of his bros. John and Abiel.

‡ In it she ment. her sons Daniel, Richard, Epes, and Robert Greenough; dau. Martha Brown; dau-in-law Elizabeth Kingsbury; and grand-dau. Mary Greenough, dau. of son Samuel.

20 VI MARY,[4] b. Dec. 31, 1708; m. July 9, 1728, Samuel Sawyer; liv. 1735, in W. Nb.
21 VII HANNAH,[4] b. March 2, 1711; m. May 12, 1729, Stephen Bayley of W. Nb.
22 VIII LYDIA,[4] b. May 31, 1713; m. John Morse; liv. 1735.
23 IX DANIEL,[4] b. May 9, 1716; m. Oct. 30, 1734, Mercy Smith of Nb.; res. W. Ames.
24 X SARAH,[4] b. Oct. 6, 1718; m. 1st, Amos Clark; 2d, —— Hadley.
25 XI MOSES,[4] b. July 20, 1721; liv. 1735; but d. soon after.

8 ABIEL[3] KELLY (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Newbury and Methuen, b. 1672; m. Jan. 5, 1696-7[Nb], (46) REBECCA[3] DAVIS; rem. from W. Nb. to Methuen [part afterwards Salem, N. H.] ab. 1727; d. June 18, 1750. Children:

26 I RICHARD,[4] Capt., b. Oct. 24, 1697; m. Sep. 28, 1721, (40) SUSANNA[3] HOYT; res. A. and Methuen.
27 II SARAH,[4] b. Aug. 14, 1699 or 1700.
28 III MARY,[4] b. ——; bp. March 29, 1702; d. Feb. 26, 1706.
29 IV REBECCA,[4] b. Sep. 20, 1705; m. July 21, 1724, Daniel Peaslee.
30 V ABIEL,[4] b. Feb. 19, 1707; m. June 3, 1728, Ruth Peaslee.
31 VI MARY,[4] b. May 27, 1709; m. April 29, 1731, John Hackett.
32 VII ABIGAIL,[4] b. March 16, 1712; m. June 20, 1736, David Dow.
33 VIII HANNAH,[4] b. March 14, 1714; m. Nov. 14, 1732, John Lowell.
34 IX MEHITABLE,[4] b. Aug. 18, 1716; m. Peter Merrill.
35 X RUTH,[4] b. Aug. 18, 1716 [twin]; m. Edwin Clark, Jr., of Methuen.

11 JONATHAN[3] KELLY (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Newbury and Amesbury, b. 1681; m. July 6, 1702[Nb], ESTHER MORSE (Dea. *Benj.*), who d. 1755-66. He rem. from W. Nb. to W. A. ab. 1727. Will Feb. 19, 1755; codicil Aug. 20, 1766; Jan. 28, 1771. Children:

36 I RUTH,[4] b. April 15, 1704; m. 1st, Dec. 12, 1721, Abel Merrill; 2d, aft. 1765, —— Emerson.
37 II ESTHER,[4] b. Oct. 14, 1707; m. —— Bartlett; liv. 1766.
38 III JONATHAN,[4] b. Oct. 10, 1709; m. Hannah Blaisdell; res. W. Ames. and Hampstead, N. H.; d. 1780.
39 IV BENJAMIN,[4] b. Dec. 10, 1711; m. Oct. 17, 1736, Rebecca Bartlett (John); res. W. Ames.; d. 1755-71.
40 V ANNA,[4] b. Feb. 20, 1714; m. —— Harriman; liv. 1766.
41 VI SARAH,[4] b. March 3, 1716; m. 1st, —— Millikin of Bd.; 2d, bef. 1766, —— Pike.
42 VII SAMUEL,[4] b. July, 1718; m. Elizabeth Heath; res. W. Ames. and Hampstead, N. H.; d. 1810.
43 VIII MARTHA,[4] b. Oct. 9, 1722; m. —— Harvey; d. bef. 1755.

12 JOSEPH[3] KELLY (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Newbury and Haverhill, "weaver," b. 1683; m. (25?) JANE[3] HEATH; rem. from Nb. to Hv. East Parish, bef. 1730. He d. ab. 1761, wife Jane surviving him. Will April 17, 1751; July 6, 1761. Children:

44 I MARY,[4] b. Oct., 1707; bp. Oct. 6, 1707; d. bef. 1751.
45 II SARAH,[4] b. Aug. 14, 1709; m. Jan. 15, 1735, Benj. Pillsbury of A.; liv. 1751; "eldest dau."
46 III JANE,[4] b. June 21, 1711; liv. 1751.
47 IV JUDITH,[4] b. May 11, 1714; m. Dec. 29, 1747; Samuel Plummer; liv. 1751; "youngest dau."
48 V JOSEPH,[4] Dea., b. July 23, 1716; m. May 14, 1740, ELIZABETH HASTINGS (4 *Robert*); 4 chil., b. 1741-9.

For later generations and fuller details, see "Genealogical Account of the Descendants of John Kelly," 1886, pp. 178.

49 ROGER KELLY, of Hampton, Newcastle, and Exeter; m. Sep. 29, 1681, at Exeter, (9) MARY[2] HOLDRIDGE. He was of Isles of Shoals, 1668; rep. at the first General Court in Boston under the new charter, 1692(Sv). 8 chil. given in D Hm.

1 RICHARD[1] KIMBALL [KEMBALL or KEMBLE], of Watertown* and Ipswich, "wheelwright," b. ab. 1595; m. 1st, Ursula Scott;† 2d, Oct. 22, 1661, Margaret Cole [wid. of (1) HENRY[1] DOW], who d. March 1, 1675-6 [Ip]. He embarked from Ipswich, Eng., April, 1634, in the ship "Elizabeth;" rem. from Wat. to Ip. 1637 or '8; d. June 22, 1675; will March 5, 1674-5; Sep. 28, 1675. Children:

2 I ABIGAIL,[2] b. ——; m. JOHN[1] SEVERANCE, of S. +
3 II HENRY,[2] b. ab. 1615-9; m. 1st, Mary Wyatt; 2d, wid. Elizabeth (Gilbert) Rayner. +
4 III ELIZABETH,[2] b. ab. 1621; liv. 1675, prob. unm.
5 IV RICHARD,[2] b. ab. 1623; m. 1st, Mary ——; 2d, Mary ——. +
6 V MARY,[2] b. ab. 1625; m. Robert Dutch of Ip.
7 VI MARTHA,[2] b. ab. 1629; m. (6) JOSEPH[2] FOWLER. +
8 VII JOHN,[2] b. ab. 1631; m. ab. 1655, Mary Bradstreet. +
9 VIII THOMAS,[2] b. ab. 1633; m. Mary Smith. +

* HENRY[1] KEMBALL, b. ab. 1590, prob. bro. of (1) Richard,[1] came with him and settled in Watertown with wife Susan Stone [wid. of Richard Cutting]. Henry[1] d. in 1648, leaving 2 daus. and 1 son, *John*,[2] b. 1638, m. Feb., 1667-8, Hannah Bartlett, res. Watertown. From this John, the Kemballs of Watertown were descended. Mary, Richard, and another John, were given as chil. of Henry[1] by Bond and Sv.; but they were chil. of (3) Henry[2]. [See Bond's Watertown, p. 323; Hist. Coll. Es. Inst. vol. 38, p. 149; and the "Kimball Family," 2 vols., 1897.]

† Dau. of Henry and Martha Scott, of Rattlesden, Suffolk Co., Eng. Thomas Scott Sen. was called brother-in-law of Richard Kimball.

10 IX SARAH,[2] b. ab. 1635; m. Nov. 24, 1658[Ip], Edward Allen of Ip [p. 31].
11 X BENJAMIN,[2] b. ab. 1637; m. April 16, 1661, Mercy Hazeltine. +
12 XI CALEB,[2] b. ab. 1639; m. Nov. 7, 1660, Anna Hazeltine. +

3 HENRY[2] KIMBALL (*Richard*[1]), of Watertown,* Ipswich, and Wenham, b. ab. 1615-9; m. 1st, Mary Wyatt (John and Mary) of Ip., who d. Aug. 12, 1672; 2d, Elizabeth Gilbert [wid. of Wm. Rayner], who survived him. He rem. from Wat. to Ip. ab. 1646, and to Wen. ab. 1655; d. ab. May, 1676; adm. est. June 4, 1676. Children:

13 I MARY,[3] b. Nov. 26 or 29, 1641, in Watertown.
14 II RICHARD,[3] b. Oct. 13, 1643, in W.; m. 1st, May 13, 1667, Rebecca Abbye; 2d, Nov. 20, 1706, Wid. Ford; res. Wenham; 3 daus.
15 III JOHN,[3] b. Dec. 25, 1645, in W.; m. Oct. 8, 1666, Mary Jordan and one or two other wives. +
16 IV CALEB,[3] b. ab. 1647, in Ip.; "slain with Capt. Lathrop," Sep. 18, 1675; inv. est. Nov. 25, 1675; property div. among his father's 12 chil.
17 V DORCAS,[3] b. ab. 1649; m. Dec. 17, 1668[Bd], (59) THOMAS[2] DOW. +
18 VI ABIGAIL,[3] b. ab. 1652; m. May 14, 1673[Rw], John Wycome.
19 VII SARAH,[3] b. ab. 1654; m. May 3, 1675[Bd], (6) DANIEL[2] GAGE. +
20 VIII HENRY,[3] b. ab. 1655; m. Dec. 14, 1677, Hannah Marsh. +
21 IX MEHITABLE,[3] b. Aug., 1657; m Thomas Stickney; d. Dec. 7, 1689.
22 X BENJAMIN[3] b. Dec. 12, 1659, in Wenham.
23 XI JOSEPH,[3] b. Jan. 20, 1661-2, in Wen.; m. Elizabeth Needham; res. Boston; "mariner."
24 XII MARTHA,[3] b. Aug. 18, 1664, in Wen.; m. 1st, Aug. 25, 1683[Nb], (29) DANIEL[2] CHASE; 2d, 1713, (7?) JOSIAH[3] HEATH. +
25 XIII DEBORAH,[3] b. ab. 1668, in Wen.

5 RICHARD[2] KIMBALL (*Richard*[1]), of Ipswich and Wenham, "wheelwright;" b. ab. 1623; m. 1st, Mary ——, who d. Sep. 2, 1672; 2d, Mary [Gott?], who survived him. He was a proprietor* of Ip. in 1648, rem. to Wen. 1652-6; d. May 26, 1676. Children:

26 I JOHN,[3] b. ab. 1650, in Ip.; "eldest son" in 1676; m. 1st, Sarah ——; 2d, 1707, Hannah Burton; res. Topsfield and Boxford; d. 1721.
27 II SAMUEL,[3] b. ab. 1651 in Ip.; m. Sep. 20, 1676, Mary Witt; res. Wenham; d. Oct. 3, 1716.
28 III THOMAS,[3] b. Nov. 12, 1657; m. Elizabeth Potter; res. Wenham; soldier in King Philip's war, 1676; d. Oct. 16, 1732.
29 IV EPHRAIM,[3] b. Feb. 18, 1660, in Wen.; m. Nov. 24, 1685, Mary Friend; res. Wenham: d. Jan. 16, 1731-2.
30 V CALEB,[3] b. April 9, 1665, in Wen.; m. Sarah ——; d. Jan. 25, 1725-6, in Wenham.

* M. Ames. states that Henry Kimball recd. a grant of land in A. in 1641. We have not seen the record of it.

31 VI CHRISTOPHER,[3] b. ——; m. April 3, 1701, Sarah Jolls of Boston; res. Ip.
32 VII RICHARD,[3] b. July 7, 1671, in Bd.; d. Oct. 8, 1672.
33 VIII HENRY,[3] b. ——; liv. 1676.
34 IX NATHANIEL,[3] b. ab. 1676; d. Sep. 7, 1735.

8 JOHN[2] KIMBALL (*Richard*[1]), of Ipswich, "wheelwright," b. ab. 1631; m. ab. 1655, Mary Bradstreet (Humphrey and Bridget).* He d. May 6, 1698; will March 18, July 4, 1697-8; no wife ment. Children:

35 I JOHN,[3] b. Nov. 8, 1657; d. Feb. 24, 1657-8[Ip].
36 II MARY,[3] b. Dec. 10, 1658[Ip]; m. May 17, 1682[Bd]; Dea. Thomas Knowlton, of Ip.
37 III SARAH,[3] b. July 29, 1661[Ip]; m. John Potter of Ip.
38 IV HANNAH,[3] b. ——; liv. 1697.
39 V REBECCA,[3] b. Feb., 1663-4[Ip]; m. Jan. 21, 1689, Thomas Lull.
40 VI ELIZABETH,[3] b. Sep. 22, 1665[Ip]; m. Jan. 4, 1687-8[Bd], Jeremiah Jewett.
41 VII RICHARD,[3] b. Sep. 22, 1665, [twin]; m. 1st, Feb. 13, 1688, LYDIA[3] WELLS (*Nathl.*,[2] *Thomas*[1]); 2d, Aug. 30, 1705, Sarah Wait; res. Ip.; d. May 26, 1716.
42 VIII ABIGAIL,[3] b. March 22, 1667[Ip]; m. 1st, Oct. 14, 1689, Isaac Esty; 2d, April 25, 1718, Wm. Poole.
43 IX JOHN,[3] b. March 16, 1668; m. Dec. 2, 1692, Sarah Goodhue; d. May 4, 1761, in Preston, Ct.
44 X BENJAMIN,[3] b. July 22, 1670[Ip]; m. Mary Kimball (John and Sarah of Boxford); res. Ip.; d. May 28, 1716.
45 XI MOSES,[3] b. Sep., 1672; m. 1696, Susan Goodhue; res. Ip.; d. Jan. 23, 1750.
46 XII AARON,[3] b. Jan., 1674[Ip]; not in will, 1697.
47 XIII JOSEPH,[3] b. Jan. 24, 1675[Ip]; m. Sarah ——; res. Ip.; d. 1751.

9 THOMAS[2] KIMBALL (*Richard*[1]), of Hampton and Bradford, "wheelwright," b. ab. 1633; m. Mary Smith (Thomas). He was of Hm. 1653-9; rem. to Bd. ab. 1666; killed by Indians, May 3, 1676[Bd].† Wid. Mary dism. from *Hv.* to Bd. chh. 1682. Children:

48 I ELIZABETH,[3] b. Dec. 5, 1658; d. Dec 27, 1658[D Hm].
49 II RICHARD,[3] Capt., b. Nov. 20, 1659[D Hm]; m. 1st, Sep. 17, 1682[Bd], Sarah Spofford [or Spaford]; 2d, Nov. 5, 1714[Bd], Mehitable Day [wid. of (60) RICHARD[3] KIMBALL]; res. Bd.; adm. chh. 1691, with wife Sarah; he d. Jan. 21, 1732-3.

* A John Kimball m. Hannah Adams [wid. of Francis Muncy], after 1660.

† Mary, the wife of Thomas Kimball, and five children, Joanna, Thomas, Joseph, Priscilla, and John, were taken captive at the same time, carried into the wilderness, and allowed to come home June 13, 1676[Bd].

50 III HANNAH,[3] or JOANNA,[3] b. Jan. 27, 1661[Ip]; m. ab. 1680, JOSHUA[2] MORSE (*Anthony*[1]) of Nb.; d. 1690 or '91.
51 IV JOSEPH,[3] b. ab. 1662; liv. 1690; d. bef. 1699.
52 V MARY,[3] b. ab. 1663; m. March 22, 1682-3, Thomas Reddington of Boxford.
53 VI THOMAS,[3] b. ab. 1665; m. 1st, 1686, Deborah Pemberton; 2d, Grace Hall [wid. of (9) JOHN[3] CURRIER]; d. June 30, 1732, in Bd.
54 VII EBENEZER,[3] b. April 29, 1668[Bd]; [d. young?]*
55 [VIII ELIZABETH,[3] b. July 24, 1669[Bd Sm], d. young?]*
56 IX PRISCILLA,[3] b. April 15, 1673[Bd]; liv. 1676.
57 X JOHN,[3] b. Oct. 14, 1675[Bd]; rem. to N. J.

11 BENJAMIN[2] KIMBALL, Cornet, (*Richard*[1]), of Salisbury and Bradford,† "wheelwright," b. ab. 1637; m. April 16, 1661[S], Mercy Hazeltine (Robert and Ann of Bd.). He was an original member of the Bd. chh. 1682. She was one of the first members recd. into the chh. Jan. 7, 1682-3, from Hv. chh.; d. Jan. 5, 1707-8. He was of S. in 1658; rem. to Bd. 1662-75; d. June 11, 1696; adm. est. Nov. 9, 1696. Children:

58 I ANN,[3] or HANNAH,[3] b. Dec. 22, 1661[S], m. April 21, 1682, Richard Barker.
59 II MERCY,[3] b. Dec. 27, 1663; d. Feb. 5, 1663-4.
60 III RICHARD,[3] Jr., b. Dec., 1664 or '5; m. Sep. 6, 1692, Mehitable Day; res. Bd.; adm. chh. 1683; d. Jan. 10, 1710-1. She was adm. Bd. chh. from Ip. chh. 1694; m. 1714, (49) RICHARD[3] KIMBALL.
61 IV ELIZABETH,[3] b. July 24, 1669, in Bd. [Sm]; m. Edward Carleton.
62 V DAVID,[3] b. July 26, 1671, in Bd.; m. ELIZABETH[3] GAGE (*Sam.*[2]*?*); res. Bd.; both adm. chh. 1697; he d. June 14, 1743.
63 VI JONATHAN,[3] b. Nov. 26, 1673, in Bd.; m. 1st, July 15, 1696[Bd], Lydia Day; 2d, 1739, Jane Plummer; res. Bd.
64 VII ROBERT,[3] b. March 6, 1675-6[Bd]; m. Susanna Atwood of Malden; res. Bd.
65 VIII ABRAHAM,[3] b. March 24, 1677-8[Bd]; m. May 8, 1700[Bd], Mary Green, res. Bd.; d. Feb., 1707-8. Wid. Mary m. Jan. 19, 1708-9[Bd], James Tyler.
66 IX SAMUEL,[3] b. March 28, 1680[Bd]; m. June 21, 1711[Bd], Eunice Chadwick.
67 X EBENEZER,[3] b. June 20, 1684; m. (28) RUTH[3] EATON; d. Jan. 23, 1715. Wid. Ruth m. Stephen [or Aaron?] Johnson.
68 XI ABIGAIL,[3] b. June 20, 1684 [twin]; m. June 2, 1703[Bd], Moses Day of Bd.

12 CALEB[2] KIMBALL (*Richard*[1]), of Ipswich, "yeoman," b. ab. 1639; m. Nov. 7, 1660[Ip], Anna Hazeltine (Robert). He d.

* There were 8 chil. liv. in 1676, of whom Richard was the oldest.
† Bradford was first called "Rowley Village by Merrimack."

1682; inv. est. Sep. 23, 1682. Wid. Anna d. April 9, 1688. Children:

69 I CALEB,[3] b. Sep. 8, 1662[Ip]; m. Nov. 23, 1685, Lucy Edwards, and three other wives; res. Ip.

70 II ANNA,[3] or HANNAH,[3] b. Dec. 11, 1664[Ip]; adm. Bd. chh. 1683; m. Christopher Martin of Bd.

71 III ELIZABETH,[3] b. Sep. 8, 1666[Ip]; m. Jan. 4, 1687, Jeremiah Jewett.

72 IV ABIGAIL,[3] b. July, 1668[Ip]; m. Jan., 1693, Nathaniel Adams.

73 V MARY,[3] b. ab. 1671; m. June 16, 1696, Thomas Potter.

74 VI RICHARD,[3] b. ——; d. April 10, 1678[Ip].

75 VII ROBERT,[3] b. ab. 1674; d. in England, June 27, 1703.

76 VIII ABRAHAM,[3] b. June 29, 1676[Ip]; d. young.

77 IX BENJAMIN,[3] b. March 27, 1678[Ip]; d. 1704, unm.

78 X SARAH,[3] b. May 19, 1680[Ip]; m. Nov. 18 or Dec. 17, 1701, (11) JOSEPH[3] FELLOWS.

15 JOHN[3] KIMBALL, Serg., (*Henry*,[2] *Richard*[1]), of Newbury and Amesbury, b. 1645; m. 1st, Oct. 8, 1666[Ip], Mary Jordan* (Francis and Jane); 2d, [Feb. 9, 1712-3, Mary Pressey; 3d?], 1715, DEBORAH[2] WEED (*John*[1]) [wid. of (20) CHRISTOPHER[3] BARTLETT]. He rem. from Nb. to A. ab. 1669; oath al. at A. Dec., 1677; "training band" 1680; free. 1690; testified in the Susanna Martin trial, 1692; d. Oct. 12, 1723[A]; adm. est. June 6, 1726; wid. Deb. ment. Children:

79 I MARY,[4] b. July 19, 1667[Nb]; "eldest dau.;" liv. unm. in 1740.

80 II JOHN,[4] b. Oct. 15, 1668[Nb]; d. Dec. 5, 1668[Nb].

81 III ABIGAIL,[4] b. June 12, 1669[A Sm]; m. Nov. 8, 1712, Daniel Morrison of Nb.

82 IV JOHN,[4] b. Jan. 8, 1671-2[A Nk S]; m. HANNAH[2] GOULD; "eldest son" in 1726. +

83 V BENJAMIN,[4] b. Aug. 23, 1673[A Nk S]; per. d. young.

84 VI DEBORAH,[4] b. June 22, 1674-5[A Nk S]; m. Jan. 29, 1701-2[A], BARNES PROWSE (*John*). +

85 VII HANNAH,[4] b. ——; m. Jan. 5, 1710-1[A], (15) ROGER[3] EASTMAN; liv. 1726; d. ab. 1753.

86 VIII JOSEPH,[4] b. ——; m. Jan. 7, 1713-4[S], BETHIA SHEPPARD (*Solomon*); res. A.; "snow-shoe man" 1708; deed from father John, 1715; d. Oct. 12, 1723, leaving wid. Bethia; 3 chil.

87 IX ABRAHAM,[4] b. ——; "youngest son" in 1726; res. A.; prob. unm. in 1754.

20 HENRY[3] KIMBALL (*Henry*,[2] *Richard*[1]), of Haverhill, b. ab. 1655; m. Dec. 14, 1677[Hv], Hannah Marsh (Onesiphorus);

* Sister of the wives of (7) THOMAS[2] FOWLER and (1) JAMES GEORGE. John "Kimball" m. Mary Hobbs 1665[C Nb] should be John *Kent*.

soldier in King Philip's war, under Lieut. Benj. Swett, 1676; oath al. at Hv. Nov., 1677. Wife Han. killed by Indians, March 15, 1696-7[Hv]. Children:

88 I HANNAH,[4] b. Oct. 7, 1678[Hv]; m. 1700, John or James Godfrey of Nb.
89 II MARY,[4] b. July 24, 1680[Hv]; m. John Hall of Bd.
90 III JUDITH,[4] b. June, 1682[Hv]; m. Col. NATHL.[3] PEASLEY (*Joseph*,[2] *Jos.*[1])
91 IV ELIZABETH,[4] b. March 21, 1683-4[Hv]; m. (33) JOHN[4] CLEMENT.
92 V SARAH,[4] b. Sep. 13, 1686[Hv]; m. Joseph Hall.
93 VI ABIGAIL,[4] b. April 7, 1689[Hv]; taken captive by Indians, March 15, 1696-7.
94 VII JOHN,[4] b. Sep. 27, 1691[Hv]; killed by Indians, March 15, 1696-7[Hv].
95 VIII REBECCA,[4] b. Oct. 12, 1694[Hv]; m. Dec. 8, 1717 [or '18], (108) JABEZ[3] AYRES.

82 JOHN[4] KIMBALL (*John*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Richard*[1]), of Amesbury, "wheelwright," b. 1672; m. (7) HANNAH[2] GOULD; "snow-shoe man" 1708. Will June 3, July 14, 1740; ment. wife Han. and sister Mary Kimball. Children:

96 I BENJAMIN,[5] b. April 14, 1699[A]; d. young.
97 II SARAH,[5] b. Nov. 15, 1700[A]; m. Aug. 27, 1724, Israel Shepard; both liv. 1740.
98 III JONATHAN,[5] b. Nov. 23, 1702[A]; liv. 1740.
99 IV JUDITH,[5] b. March 1, 1704-5[A]; liv. 1740.
100 V BENJAMIN,[5] b. May 27, 1707[A]; liv. 1740.
101 VI MARY,[5] b. Feb. 24, 1709-10[A]; liv. 1740.
102 VII JOHN,[5] b. April 18, 1712; liv. 1740.
103 VIII HANNAH,[5] b. ——; m. Dec. 23, 1736, (100?) JACOB[4] COLBY; liv. 1740.
104 IX NATHAN,[5] b. June 21, 1719; liv. 1740.

1 ROBERT KINSMAN, of Ipswich, m. ——; will Jan. 25, Mar. 28, 1664-5, mentions "cousin" Richard Nichols. Children:

2 I ROBERT, b. ——; liv. Ip. 1678.
3 II MARY, b. ——; m. 1st, DANIEL RINGE; 2d, [Israel?] Wardwell; liv. 1664.
4 III SARAH, b. ——; m. Aug. 1, 1660[Ip], SAMUEL YOUNGLOVE; liv. 1664.
5 IV HANNAH, b. ——; liv. 1664.
6 V MARTHA, b. ——; m. Jacob Foster; liv. 1664.
7 VI TABITHA, b. ——; liv. 1664.

ABRAHAM KNOWLTON [or NOULTON], oath al. and fid. at Salisbury, Dec., 1677.

1 DANIEL[1] LADD, of Salisbury and Haverhill, "husbandman," recd. land in S. in the "first division" and in 1640; m.

Ann ——, who d. Feb. 10, 1694[Hv]. He came to this country in the "Mary and John" of London, 1633; was at Ip. in 1637; at S. in 1639; settled in Hv. bef. 1646; d. July 27, 1693[Hv]; will proved Jan. 9, 1694-5. Children:

2 I ELIZABETH,[2] b. Dec. 11, 1640[S]; m. May 14, 1663[Hv], Nathaniel Smith.

3 II DANIEL,[2] b. Sep. 26, 1642[S]; m. Nov. 24, 1668[Hv], LYDIA[2] SINGLETARY (*Richard*[1]); res. Hv.; served in King Philip's war, 1676; oath al. Nov., 1677; rep. 1693-4. No chil.

4 III LYDIA,[2] b. June 8, 1645[S]; m. May 15, 1669, (3) JOSIAH[2] GAGE.

5 IV MARY,[2] b. Feb. 14, 1646-7[Hv]; m. July 31, 1682[Nb], Caleb Richardson of Nb.

6 V SAMUEL,[2] b. Nov. 1, 1649[Hv]; m. Dec. 1, 1674, MARTHA[2] CORLISS. +

7 VI NATHANIEL,[2] b. March 10, 1651-2[Hv]; m. July 12, 1678, Elizabeth Gilman. +

8 VII EZEKIEL,[2] b. Sep. 16, 1654[Hv]; m. Nov. 30, 1687[Hv], Mary Folsom (Samuel); oath al. at Hv. Nov., 1677; res. Hv., Exeter, and Stratham, N. H. Chil. b. at Hv.: *Lydia*,[3] b. Feb. 18, 1688; *Mary*,[3] b. Jan. 17, 1690; *a child*,[3] b. May 6, 1693; *Nathaniel*,[3] b. Nov. 12, 1695.

9 VIII SARAH,[2] b. Nov. 4, 1657[Hv]; m. Dec. 8, 1685[Hv], Onesiphorus Marsh, Jr.

6 SAMUEL[2] LADD (*Daniel*[1]), of Haverhill, West Parish, b. 1649; m. Dec. 1, 1674[Hv], (5) MARTHA[2] CORLISS; oath al. Nov., 1677. He was killed by Indians, Feb. 22, 1697-8; adm. est. Aug. 1, 1698. [See Chase's Hist. Hv.] Children:

10 I DANIEL,[3] b. Oct. 3, 1675; d. Oct. 25, 1675[Hv Nk S].

11 II DANIEL,[3] b. Nov. 19, 1676; m. Nov. 17, 1701, Susanna Hartshorn; res. Hv. He was taken captive by the Indians in 1698.

12 III LYDIA,[3] b. Sep. 25, 1679; d. May 22, 1684.

13 IV SAMUEL,[3] b. May 22, 1682; m. Sep. 26, 1705, Hannah Hartshorn.

14 V NATHANIEL,[3] b. Sep. 9, 1684; m. Abigail Bodwell (Henry); rem. to Norwich and Coventry, Ct.

15 VI EZEKIEL,[3] b. Feb. 14, 1686; m. Jemima Foster; res. Boxford.

16 VII DAVID,[3] b. April 13, 1689; m. Oct. 1, 1716, Hepzibah Hazen; rem. to Norwich, Ct.

17 VIII JONATHAN,[3] b. April 13, 1689 [twin]; m. Susanna Kingsbury; res. Norwich, Ct.

18 IX ABIGAIL,[3] b. Sep. 29, 1691; m. Samuel Roberts.

19 X JOHN,[3] b. June 22, 1694; m. Mary Merrill.

20 XI JOSEPH,[3] b. May 16, 1697; d. June 9, 1697.

7 NATHANIEL[2] LADD (*Daniel*[1]), of Exeter, N. H., b. 1652; m. July 12, 1678, Elizabeth Gilman (John). He served in King

NOTE.—For a full genealogy, see "The Ladd Family," 1899, pp. 413. The names of the mos., in births, 1649-5, are there incorrectly given, the "*1st mo.*" being called *Jan.*

Philip's war under Capt. Gilman, Dec., 1675, June, 1676; d. at Exeter, Aug. 11, 1691, of wounds received in a fight with the Indians near Cape Elizabeth, Sep. 22, 1690. Children:

21 I NATHANIEL,[3] b. April 6, 1679; m. 1st, Catharine Gilman; 2d, Rachel Rawlins; 3d, wid. Mercy (Hall) Hilton; res. Exeter and Stratham, N. H.
22 II ELIZABETH,[3] b. Jan. 6, 1680-1; m. John Glidden.
23 III MARY,[3] b. Dec. 28, 1682; m. Jacob Gilman.
24 IV LYDIA,[3] b. Dec. 27, 1684; m. Charles Rundlet.
25 V DANIEL,[3] b. March 18, 1686; m. April, 1712, Mehitable Philbrook.
26 VI JOHN,[3] b. July 6, 1689; m. April, 1714, Elizabeth Sanborn.
27 VII ANN,[3] b. Dec. 25, 1691; m. Jonathan Folsom.

BARNABAS LAMSON,* "planter," of Salisbury, taxed in 1652, bought and sold land there in 1654. He that year was convicted by the Norfolk Co. Court of fornication with Elizabeth Osgood. He gave bonds to appear and be whipped, and also to maintain the child which should be born; but the bonds were forfeited. If Elizabeth Osgood should keep her child, and secure the town, she was to have the remainder of Barnabas Lamson's estate. She was also to appear and be whipped, her father Wm. Osgood being the bondsman for her appearance.

1 HENRY LANCASTER [or LANGSTAFF] was of Piscataqua on or bef. 1631; of Dover 1634; taxed there in 1642; free. 1653; settled at Bloody Point, where he was taxed in 1652 and '57. He d. July 18, 1705,† "ab. 100 yrs. old." [Pike's Journal.] Chil.:

2 I HENRY,[2] b. ——; liv. 1698.
3 II JOSEPH,[2] b. ab. 1638; m. 1st, MARY[2] CARTER; 2d, Hannah ——. +
4 III SARAH,[2] b. ——; m. Anthony Nutter [Sv].
Perhaps other children.

3 JOSEPH[2] LANCASTER [or LANCKESTER] (*Henry*[1]), of Amesbury, b. ab. 1638; m. 1st, (2) MARY[2] CARTER; 2d, after 1676, Hannah ——; recd. common rights 1669; oath al. Dec., 1677; "training band" 1680; free. 1690; will April 7, Feb. 2, 1718-9; no wife ment. Children:

5 I JOSEPH,[3] b. Feb. 25, 1665-6[S]; m. March 31, 1687, ELIZABETH[3] HOYT. +
6 II MARY,[3] b. Sep. 8, 1667[S]; pub. May 9, 1696[Nb], to Timothy Mirick of Nb.; liv. 1718.
7 III THOMAS,[3] b. March 15, 1668-9[S]; m. March 3, 1696[D Hm], Mercy Green (Abraham); res. Hm.; killed by Indians, Aug. 17, 1703, in Hm. [Pike's Journal.] Chil.: *Jeremiah*[4] [or *Jedidiah*[4]], liv. 1718; *Mary*,[4] b. June 1, 1701[D Hm], m. Jonathan Gove.

* Probably son of Barnabas Lamson of Cambridge, who d. before 1642. "Barnaby" was one of the children named in the will. [See Sv.]

† Given 1695 in Hist. Gilmanton; but 1705 is prob. correct.

8 IV JOHN,[3] b. July 24, 1671[A Nk S]; liv. 1718. A John Lancaster of A. d. May 6, 1742[A]; adm. est. July 25, 1742.
9 V WILLIAM,[3] b. July 10, 1673[A Nk S]; liv. 1718.
10 VI ANNE,[3] b. 1675-84; m. Dec. 21, 1693[A Sm], Joshua Rennick [or Ramack] of Kittery; prob. d. bef. 1718, leaving dau. *Sarah*.
11 VII SAMUEL,[3] b. ——;* pub. Aug. 9, 1701[A], to Hannah Plats of Rw. Per. dead in 1718; res. A. Chil.: *Lydia*,[4] b. March 22, 1701-2[A], and *Thomas*,[4] both liv. 1718.
12 VIII HENRY,[3] b. ——;* m. July 15, 1703[A], (5) SARAH BAGLEY; adm. est. May 2, inv. Sep. 5, 1709. Wid. Sarah m. 1713, ELISHA[3] WEED (*Eph.*,[2] *John*[1]?). Chil.: *Judith*,[4] b. July 29, 1704[A]; *Mary*,[4] b. July 5, 1706[A]; *Sarah*,[4] b. Jan. 18, 1707-8[A];† *Hannah*[4]; all four liv. 1718.
13 IX HANNAH,[3] b. July 8, 1686[A], "3d dau.;"* d. Aug. 2, 1688[A].

5 JOSEPH[3] LANCASTER (*Joseph*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1666; m. March 31, 1687[A], (16) ELIZABETH[3] HOYT. He was "Jr." to 1718; then liv. Children:

14 I MARY,[4] b. April 5, 1688[A], "1st dau.;" d. April 20, 1688[A].
15 II HANNAH,[4] b. July 22, 1689[A]; d. Feb. 12, 1691[A].
16 III JOHN,[4] b. Aug. 22, 1691[A]; m. Dec. 20, 1716[A], (67) MARY[4] HOYT; 7 chil. [Hist. Gilmanton.]
17 IV DANIEL,[4] b. Nov. 13, 1693[A]; m. Jan. 19, 1713-4[A], (8) DAMARIS[3] GOULD.
18 V ABRAHAM,[4] b. Nov. 20, 1696[A].
19 VI ANN,[4] b. April 14, 1699[A].
20 VII MICAH,[4] b. May 30, 1702[A].

TOBIAS LANGDEN, two children of, are among "Grandchildren baptized," rec. of S. chh.: *Elizabeth*, bp. Sep. 16, 1688; *Tobias*, bp. Aug. 18, 1689.

1 JOSEPH LARGE, of Amesbury, m. Elizabeth ——; in A, 1673; oath al. Dec., 1677; member of "training band" 1680; soldier ab. 1689 ["New Puritan," p. 106]. Children:

2 I JOSEPH, b. Sep. 4, 1673[A Nk S].
3-6 II-V FOUR SONS, b. bef. 1685.
7 VI SAMUEL, b. Aug. 3, 1686[A], "6th son."
Perhaps daughters.

JOHN LEWIS owned land in Salisbury ab. 1660-5. [P. 16.]

1 JOHN LIGHT, of Salisbury, m. Sep. 11, 1674[Hv Nk S], DOROTHY[3] PIKE (*Robert*,[2] *John*[1]) [wid. of JOSHUA PIERCE]; rem. to New Hampshire in 1676[Sv]. They had house and land

* Hist. Gilmanton states that Sam., Henry, and Hannah were by second wife, Hannah.

† A Sarah Lankester of A. pub. Oct. 19, 1728[A], to Jacob Worthen of A.

in Haverhill. He was dead in 1690;* but. wid. Dorothy was of Newbury, formerly of Portsmouth, in 1698, and she was living in 1714. Children:

2 I JOSEPH, b. April 21, 1676[S]; not ment. in will, 1686.
3 II MARY, b. March 20, 1677-8[Sv]; liv. 1686.
4 III ROBERT, b. Sep. 15, 1680[Sv]; not ment. in will, 1686.
5 IV JOHN, b. Feb. 8, 1682[Sv]; liv. 1686.
6 V DOROTHY, b. April 28, 1685[Sv]; liv. 1686.

1 ROBERT[1] LONG, Dea.,† of Newbury, b. ab. 1621; m. in 1647[Nb], Alice Short,‡ who d. Jan. 17, 1690-1[Nb]. He took oath al. 1678; d. Dec. 27, 1690[Nb], of small pox; adm. est. March 31, 1691. Children:

2 I MARY,[2] b. Feb. 24, 1647-8[Nb]; liv. 1691; prob. m. ab. 1687, Daniel Mussiloway. A Mary Long member Nb. chh. 1674; m. Oct. 24, 1676[Nb], Jonathan ——.
3 II ABIEL,[2] b. Feb. 19, 1648-9[Nb]; m. Oct. 27, 1682[Nb], Hannah Hills. Oath al. at Nb. 1678; liv. 1691. 3 chil. C Nb.
4 III REBECCA,[2] b. ——; m. Oct. 31, 1679[Nb], Nicholas Rawlins; liv. 1691.
5 IV SUSANNA,[2] b. Nov. 14, 1656[Nb]; m. —— Blanford; liv. 1691.
6 V A DAUGHTER,[2] b. March 26, 1659[Nb]; d. April 4, 1659[Nb].
7 VI SHUBAEL,[2] b. April 14, 1661[Nb]; m. Aug. 26, 1695[Nb], HANNAH[3] MERRILL (*Abraham*,[2] *Nathl.*[1]); oath al. at Nb. 1678; liv. 1691. 4 chil. C Nb.
8 VII A SON,[2] b. April 16, 1664[Nb];§ [d. young?].
9 VIII JOHN,[2] b. [March 18, 1664-5?];§ liv. 1691.
10 IX MARTHA,[2] b. May 20, 1669[Nb]; liv. 1691, name Long.

NOTE.—There was a Robert Long who came in the "Ann" to Plymouth in 1623, but apparently d. or rem. from Plymouth bef. 1627. Another Robert, of Charlestown, came in the "Defence," 1635, aged 45, with wife Elizabeth and 10 chil. from 20 yrs. to 6 mos. old; had 3 others b. 1637-'42. He d. in 1664[Sv]. A Robert Long [same age as above] of Marblehead, aged 70 in 1660. [G. R. 1847.]

* Will at Exeter, made in N. H., Feb. 24, 1685-6, when he was bound on a voyage to sea. In it he ment. his three chil., also chil. that his wife had by Joshua Peirce, and the est. which belonged to the said Joshua, whether at New Jersey or at Amesbury. Inv. est. March 18, 1690-1. A Henry Light d. in N. H. ab. 1677[Sv].

† Job Clement sued Robert Long in Nk. Court, 1651, for detaining his servant, Benjamin Long. [Per. a bro.?]

‡ Given Alice *Stevens* in C Nb. Did he have two wives, the second m. after 1649?

§ The names of the sons b. 1664 and 1665 are wanting on the Nb. rec. Both may have d. young, and John may have been b. 1650-5, or after 1665, so far as our notes show.

11 RICHARD LONG, of Salisbury,* m. July 21, 1680, (9) ANN[3] FRENCH. She was adm. S. chh. Dec. 18, 1687. He signed petition of 1680; both signed Bradbury petition, 1692. He was killed by Indians in A., on the way to Hv., Sep. 4, 1694, with Joseph Pike; inv. est. Sep. 25, 1694. Wid. Ann m., 1695 or '6, THOMAS MUDGETT; liv. 1712. Children:

12 I ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 30, 1680[S]; bp. July 29, 1688; m. March 5, 1700-1[S], (11) JOHN[3] CLOUGH; liv. 1712. +
13 II WILLIAM, b. June 25, 1682[S]; bp. July 29, 1688; liv. 1712.
14 III RICHARD, b. Jan. 3, 1683-4[S]; bp. July 29, 1688; liv. 1712.
15 IV SUSANNA, b. Nov. 30, 1685[S]; bp. July 29, 1688; adm. S. chh. Feb. 25, 1704-5; liv. 1712.
16 V JOSEPH, b. Jan. 6, 1687-8[S]; bp. July 29, 1688; d. unm. bef. 1712; adm. est. Nov. 12, 1711.
17 VI SARAH, b. Oct, 13, 1689[S]; bp. Nov. 10, 1689; d. March, 1691[S].
18 VII ELEANOR, b. Jan. 16, 1690-1[S]; bp. Feb. 22, 1690-1; liv. 1712.
19 VIII SARAH, b. Jan. 13, 1692-3[S]; bp. April 2, 1693; liv. 1712.

JOSEPH LOVEJOY, of Amesbury, a member of the "training band," 1680. Abbot's Hist. And. gives JOHN LOVEJOY of Andover, d. 1690. Chil.: *John; Wm.; Christopher; Joseph*, b. ab. 1661, d. 1737; *Nathaniel; Ebenezer.*

1 PERCIVAL[1] LOWLE [or LOWELL], Mr., "merchant," of Newbury, was there as early as 1639; d. Jan. 8, 1664-5[Nb]. Sv. states that he came from Bristol, Eng., with his sons John and Richard. Wife Rebecca d. Dec. 28, 1645[Nb]. Children:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, Mary ——; 2d, ab. 1641, ELIZABETH GOODALE.+
3 II RICHARD,[2] b. ab. 1602; m. 1st, ——; 2d, Margaret ——. +
4 [III BENJAMIN,[2] b. ab. 1604?] A Benj., age 74, oath al. at Nb., 1678. [G. R. 1853, p. 349.] If the age were 34 or 36 yrs., it would refer to (10) Benj.,[3] whose name should appear on the list.

2 JOHN[2] LOWELL [or LOWLE], Mr., (*Percival*[1]), of Newbury; m. 1st, Mary ——; 2d, ab. 1641, (5) ELIZABETH GOODALE. He d. July 10, 1647[Nb]; will† June 20, Oct. 27, 1647. Wid. Eliz. d. April 23, 1651[Nb]; will March 17, Sep. 30, 1651. Children:

5 I JOHN,[3] b. ——; m. March 3, 1653[Sv], Hannah Proctor(Geo.), and two other wives; liv. 1687; res. Boston, Scituate, and Rehoboth; 17 chil., Sv.

---

* Parentage unknown. There was a Philip Long of Ipswich, 1647-58, b. ab. 1618; also Sam. Long of Ip., 1648.

† Executors, bro. Wm. Gerrish, bro. Richard Lowle, Nicholas Noyse, John Saunders, Richard Knight, or any three of them.

6 II MARY,[3] b. ——; m. Thomas Wiborn; liv. 1687.
7 III PETER,[3] b. ——; liv. 1647.
8 IV JAMES,[3] b. ——; liv. 1651.
9 V JOSEPH,[3] b. Nov. 28, 1639[Sv]; m. March 8, 1660[Sv], Abigail Proctor (Geo.); liv. 1687; res. Boston; 7 chil., Sv.
10 VI BENJAMIN,[3] b. Sep. 12, 1642[Nb], [by 2d wife]; m. Oct. 17, 1666, RUTH WOODMAN. +
11 VII THOMAS,[3] b. June 4, 1644[Nb]; prob. d. young.
12 VIII ELIZABETH,[3] b. Feb. 16, 1646[C Nb]; m. Jan. 1, 1667[Nb], Philip Nelson of Rw.

3 RICHARD[2] LOWELL [or LOWLE]. Mr., (*Percival*[1]), of Newbury, b. ab. 1602; came to Nb. in 1639; m. 1st, ——, who d. in 1642; 2d, Margaret ——. Oath al. 1678; d. Aug. 5, 1682[Nb]; will June 25, 1681; Sep. 26, 1682, wife Marg. ment. Rich. and wife members Nb. chh. 1674. Children:

13 I PERCIVAL,[3] b. ab. 1639-40; m. Sep. 7, 1664, Mary Chandler. +
14 II REBECCA,[3] b. Jan. 27, 1641-2[Nb]; m. Dec. 5, 1660[Nb], John[2] Hale (Thomas[1]); d. June 1, 1662; not ment. in will, 1681.
15 III SAMUEL,[3] b. 1644[Nb], [by 2d wife]; liv. 1681.
16 IV THOMAS,[3] b. Sep. 28, 1649[Nb]; oath al. at Nb. 1678; liv. 1681; [d. Aug. 5, 1682?].

10 BENJAMIN[3] LOWELL, Serg., (*John*,[2] *Percival*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1642; m. Oct. 17, 1666[Nb], RUTH[2] WOODMAN (*Edward*[1]); oath fid. 1669; d. Oct. 22, 1714[Nb]. Benj. and wife members Nb. chh. 1674. Children:

17 I RUTH,[4] b. Sep. 4, 1667[Nb].
18 II ELIZABETH,[4] b. Oct. 16, 1669[Nb]; m. Jan. 29, 1695-6[Nb], Francis Willett, Jr.
19 III MARY,[4] b. [Nov. 18, 1671?]* m. Jan. 15, 1695-6[Nb], THOMAS WILLIAMS. +
20 IV BENJAMIN,[4] b. Feb. 5, 1673-4[Nb].
21 V SARAH,[4] b. March 15, 1675-6[Nb]; bp. March 19, 1675-6; prob. m. Feb. 14, 1698-9[Nb], Ebenezer Knowlton.
22 VI A DAUGHTER,[4] b. May 6, 1678[Nb].
23 VII JOSEPH,[4] b. Sep. 12, 1680[Nb]; m. ab. 1708, Mary Hardy.
24 VIII JOHN,[4] b. Feb. 22, 1682-3[Nb].

13 PERCIVAL[3] LOWELL (*Richard*,[2] *Percival*[1]), of Newbury, b. ab. 1640; m. Sep. 7, 1664[Nb], Mary Chandler (Wm., p. 162); oath al. 1678; liv. 1696. Wife Mary d. Feb. 5, 1707-8[Nb]. Children:

---

* A dau. was b. in 1671, Nb. rec. It is possible that Mary was the one b. in 1678.

25 I RICHARD,[4] b. Dec. 25, 1668[Nb]; m. April 8, 1695[Nb], Sarah Brown; res. Nb.; d. May 29, 1749. Chil.: *Hannah*,[5] b. March 11, 1696; *Mary*,[5] b. July 6, 1703; *Sarah*,[5] b. April 10, 1705; and others.

26 II GIDEON,[4] b. Sep. 3, 1672[Nb]; m. 1st, Mary[3] Swett; 2d, Elizabeth Colby; deed from father, 1692. +

27 III SAMUEL,[4] b. Jan. 13, 1675-6[Nb]; bp. Jan. 16, 1675-6.

28 IV EDMUND,[4] b. Sep. 24, 1684; m. April 18, 1706, (10) ABIGAIL HADLOCK.

26 GIDEON[4] LOWELL, Capt., (*Percival*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Percival*[1]), of Newbury and Amesbury, "coasting skipper," b. 1672; m. 1st, Mary[3] Swett (John,[2] Stephen[1]), who d. Nov. 27, 1734, aged 63 yrs. [A. cemetery]; 2d, June 4, 1735, wid. Elizabeth Colby. He rem. to A. ab. 1719; will Nov. 18, 1748; June 17, 1751; wife Eliz. ment. Children:

29 I MARY,[5] b. March 1, 1692-3[Nb]; m. Zachariah Philbrook; liv. 1748.

30 II JOHN,[5] b. in S. Carolina, Feb. 1, 1696-7[Nb]; m. Jan. 4, 1722-3, RACHEL[4] SARGENT (*Jacob*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Wm.*[1]); res. A.; d. bef. 1748, leaving heirs.

31 III SAMUEL,[5] b. ——; m. Oct. 26, 1721[A], (50) HANNAH[4] CURRIER; liv. 1748. Han. Lowell, wid. of Capt. Sam., d. June 3, 1783, in her 83d yr. [A. cemetery].

32 IV GIDEON,[5] b. ——; m. Jan. 3, 1722-3, (31) MARY[4] BLAISDELL; res. A. Will July 29, 1756; June 9, 1757; ment. wife Mary and chil.: *Gideon*,[6] *Isaac*;[6] *Anna*,[6] m. Wm. Bagley; *Hannah*,[6] m. —— Weed of A., d. bef. 1756, leaving chil. Abigail and Mary; *Molly*.[6]

33 V STEPHEN,[5] b. Feb. 19, 1703-4[Nb]; m. Dec. 22, 1727, MIRIAM COLLINS (10 *Sam.*); res. A.; liv. 1748.

34 VI HANNAH,[5] b. April 11, 1707[Nb]; m. Nov. 6, 1725, (18?) THOMAS COTTLE; liv. 1748.

35 VII MOSES,[5] b. ——; pub. June 6, 1730, to (38) FRANCES[4] COLBY; res. A.; liv. 1748.

36 VIII ABNER,[5] b. Nov. 29, 1711[Nb]; liv. 1748; rem. to Maine.

37 IX JONATHAN,[5] b. March 24, 1714[Nb]; m. Hannah ——; doubtful if liv. 1748; 1 son, 2 daus.

38 X JOSEPH,[5] b. ——; liv. 1748.

1 JOHN MACK, of Salisbury, m. April 5, 1681[S], (3) SARAH BAGLEY. She was liv. 1700. Child:

2 I JOHN, b. April 29, 1682[S].

1 BENONI MACKREST, of Salisbury, m. Sep. 12, 1681, Lydia Fifield. She was adm. S. chh. April 14, 1689. He d. Aug. 7, 1690[S]; wid. Lydia adm. est. Children:

2 I SAMUEL, b. Sep. 3, 1682[S]; d. Nov. 9, 1682[S].

3 II JOSEPH, b. Aug. 28, 1683[S]. A Joseph Maccrease m. Feb. 12, 1708 [D Hm], Sarah Dole.

NOTE.—An Elizabeth Macrest m. Sep. 4, 1738, (27) EPHRAIM[3] HOYT.

4 III BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 16, 1685[S]; bp. April 21, 1689.
5 IV LYDIA, b. March 27, 1687-8[S]; bp. April 21, 1689.
6 V MARY, b. April 15, 1690[S]; bp. May 25, 1690. A Mary Mackcres m. Oct. 7, 1712, (56) STEPHEN[4] GREENLEAF.

1 THOMAS[1] MACY [or MACIE], b. ab. 1608, "planter," "clothier," or "merchant," came from Chilmark, Eng., to Newbury, Mass., but rem. to Salisbury, where he recd. land in 1639, '40, and '42; commoner and taxed 1650; rep. 1654; etc. He was one of the original commoners and clerk of Amesbury, 1654-9; recd. land there 1652, '4 and '8; but rem. to Nantucket in 1659, the subject of Whittier's poem. "The Exiles."* He m. Sarah Hopcott, who d. in 1706, aged 94. He d. April 19, 1682. [See pp. 103, 118.]

He was prosecuted and fined for allowing four Friends on a journey to take shelter in his house about three quarters of an hour one rainy day, in 1659, as his own letter to the court informs us. It is worthy of note that his grandson and many others of his descendants became Friends. Like Roger Williams, he fled from persecution in Massachusetts. His family were the first white settlers in Nantucket, then under the jurisdiction of New York. Edward Starbuck and Isaac Coleman, a lad 12 years old, accompanied them.† Children:

* For full particulars respecting the Macy family, see "Genealogy of the Macy Family," 1868, pp. 457. The author states that Thomas Macy "was of the Baptist persuasion, and would frequently on the Sabbath exhort the people," in Amesbury. Pike's "New Puritan" also states that "both he and Peasley were at that time members of a Baptist sect in Salis." We have failed to find on the Ames. records any proof that they were Baptists. Joseph Peasley and Thomas Macy were leaders in the determination of the Ames. people not to attend meeting in Salis., but to hold one of their own in the new town.

† Thomas Mayhew, of Martha's Vineyard, deeded nineteen-twentieths of the island of Nantucket, in July, 1659, to Tristram Coffin, Thomas Macy, Christopher Hussey, Richard Swayne, Thomas Barnard, Peter Coffin, Stephen Greenleaf, John Swayne, and William Pile, Mayhew reserving a share for himself, thus making the ten proprietors. At a meeting of the proprietors held at Salisbury, Sep. 2, 1659, the ten owners were authorized to admit ten partners. Thomas Mayhew took John Smith, Tristram Coffin took Nathaniel Starbuck, Thomas Macy took Edward Starbuck, Christopher Hussey took Robert Pike, Thomas Barnard took Robert Barnard, Peter Coffin took James Coffin, Stephen Greenleaf took Tristram Coffin, Jr., Richard Swain took Thomas Look, John Swain took Thomas Coleman, and William Pile sold his whole tenth to Richard Swain in 1663. The Indian deed of 1671 was to "Tristram Coffin, Thomas Macy, Richard Swayne, Thomas Bernard, John Swayne, Mr. Thomas Mayhew,

2 I SARAH,[2] b. July 9, 1644[S]; d. 1645 or '6[S].
3 II SARAH,[2] b. Aug. 1, 1646[S]; m. April 11, 1665, William Worth (John); d. 1701, at Nantucket.
4 III MARY,[2] b. Dec. 4, 1648[S]; m. April 11, 1669, Wm. Bunker (George); d. 1729, at Nant.
5 IV BETHIA,[2] b. ab. 1650; m. March 30, 1670, Joseph Gardner (Richard); d. 1732, at Nant.
6 V THOMAS,[2] b. Sep. 22, 1653[S]; d. unm., Dec. 3, 1675, at Nant.
7 VI JOHN,[2] b. July 14, 1655; m. Deborah Gardner. +
8 VII FRANCIS,[2] b. ab. 1657; d. 1658, at Salis.

7 JOHN[2] MACY (*Thomas*[1]), "house carpenter," of Nantucket, b. 1655; m. Deborah Gardner (Richard and Sarah). He d. at Nant. Oct. 14, 1691. She d. 1712. Savage states that Wid. Deborah m. Stephen Pease. Children:

9 I JOHN,[3] b. ab. 1675; m. April 25, 1707, Judith Worth (John and Miriam); res. Nantucket; d. Nov. 28, 1751; 13 chil.
10 II SARAH,[3] b. April 3, 1677; m. (20) JOHN[3] BARNARD; d. March 18, 1748. He d. Dec. 4, 1745.
11 III DEBORAH,[3] b. March 3, 1679; m. Daniel Russell; d. Aug. 16, 1742, at Nant.
12 IV BETHIA,[3] b. April 8, 1681; m. 1st, Joseph Coffin [James and Mary (Severance)]; 2d, John Renough; d. June 6, 1738.
13 V JABEZ,[3] b. ab. 1683; m. Nov. 7, 1712, Sarah Starbuck (Jethro and Dorcas); res. Nant.; d. Aug. 7, 1776; 9 chil.
14 VI MARY,[3] b. ab. 1685; m. July, 1711, Solomon Coleman (John and Joanna); d. June 27, 1717, at Nant.
15 VII THOMAS,[3] b. ab. 1687; m. Deborah Coffin (John and Deborah); res. Nant.; d. March 16, 1759; 11 chil.
16 VIII RICHARD,[3] b. Sep. 22, 1689; m. 1st, Sep. 8, 1711, Deborah Pinkham; 2d, June 8, 1769, Alice Paddack; res. Nant.; d. Dec. 25, 1779; 12 chil.

1 HUGH[1] MARCH [or MARSH], Mr., of Newbury, "carpenter," b. ab. 1618 or '20, came in the "Confidence," 1638;* m. 1st, Judith ——, who d. Dec. 14, 1675[Nb]; 2d, May 29, 1676 [Nb], Dorcas Blackleach, who d. Nov. 22, 1683[Nb]; 3d, Dec. 3,

---

Edward Starbuck, Peter Coffin, James Coffin, Stephen Greenleafe, Tristram Coffin, Jr., Thomas Coleman, Robert Bernard, Christopher Hussey, Robert Pyke, John Smyth, and John Bishop." In 1663-4 we find "Tristram Coffin for William Pile." From Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll., vol. 3, p. 155, and the "Macy Family." The accounts differ in several particulars. The date Sep., 1659, is Feb., 1659, in the latter. The former states that Edward Starbuck and James Coffin came to Nantucket from Martha's Vineyard.

* George March, b. ab. 1622, of Nb., came in the ship with Hugh; prob. his bro. George and Hugh went to Woodbridge, N.J., in 1665; but Hugh evidently returned. [C Nb., p. 70.] A Sarah March m. May 23, 1700[Nb], James Pike.

1685[Nb], Sarah Healey, who d. Oct. 25, 1699[Nb]. He took oath al. 1678; d. March 12, 1693[Nb]. Children:

2 I GEORGE,[2] b. ab. 1646; m. June 12, 1672, Mary Foulsham. +
3 II JUDITH,[2] b. Jan. 3, 1652-3[Nb]; prob. m. April 13, 1670[Nb], Thomas Thorlay; d. July 11, 1689.
4 III HUGH,[2] b. Nov. 3, 1656[Nb]; m. March 29, 1683, SARAH[3] MOODY. +
5 IV JOHN,[2] b. June 10, 1658[Nb]; m. Oct. 1, 1679, JEMIMA[2] TRUE. +
6 V JAMES,[2] b. Jan. 11, 1663-4[Nb]; m. Mary ——. +

2 GEORGE[2] MARCH, Mr., (*Hugh*[1]), of Newbury, b. ab. 1646; m. June 12, 1672[Nb], Mary Folsom [or Foulsham] (John, of Exeter); oath al. 1678; free. 1683; will March 16, 1696-7; Nov. 20, 1699; wife Mary ment.; possibly a second wife. A wid. Mary liv. 1705, mother of 2d George. Children:

7 I HUGH,[3] b. ——; m. Sarah[3] Coker (Joseph,[2] Robert[1]). Serg. Hugh killed by Indians at "Pemaquid," Sep. 9, 1695 [Pike's Journal]. Adm. est. Hugh Jr. Nov. 13, 1695; res. Nb. Wid. Sarah m. March 18, 1697-8[Nb], Archelaus Adams. Son *Joseph*,[4] b. June 24, 1694[Nb]; liv. 1705. A Joseph March of S. deeded land in 1718.
8 II GEORGE,[3] b. Oct. 6, 1674[Nb]; d. young; not ment. in will, 1696-7.
9 III JOHN,[3] b. Aug. 18, 1676[Nb], eldest son surviving in 1705. A Mr. John March m., 1700, Mrs. Mary Angier of Watertown; son *John*[4] b. Feb. 27, 1702[C Nb].
10 IV MARY,[3] b. Aug. 28, 1678[Nb]; d. Nov. 15, 1678[Nb].
11 V STEPHEN,[3] b. Sep. 19, 1679[Nb]; d. Feb. 10, 1683-4[Nb].
12 VI JAMES,[3] b. June 19, 1681[Nb]; liv. 1705.
13 VII ISRAEL,[3] b. April 4, 1683[Nb]; res. Greenland, N. H.; liv. 1705.
14 VIII SARAH,[3] b. July 6, 1685[Nb]; liv. 1705; [m. Henry Dunning?].
15 IX STEPHEN,[3] b. Nov. 16, 1687[Nb]; liv. 1705.
16 X MARY,[3] b. ——; liv. 1705; [m. (8) JACOB[3] HOOKE?].
17 XI HENRY,[3] b. July 31, 1697[C Nb] [possibly by a 2d wife]; d. young?*
18 *XII GEORGE,[3] b. April 24, 1698[Nb]; liv. 1705, ab. 8 yrs. old.
19 XIII JANE,[3] b. May 8, 1699[C Nb]; d. young?*

4 HUGH[2] MARCH, Capt., (*Hugh*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1656; m. March 29, 1683[Nb], SARAH[3] MOODY (*Caleb*,[2] *Wm.*[1]); oath al. 1678; d. Feb. 27, 1726-7[Nb]; will Oct. 16, March 15, 1726-7; wife Sarah ment. Children:

20 I SARAH,[3] b. April 27, 1684[Nb]; m. Jan. 2, 1706, (68) DANIEL[3] CHASE; liv. 1726.
21 II HENRY,[3] b. Sep. 22, 1686[Nb]; liv. 1726.
22 III SAMUEL,[3] b. March 2, 1689[Nb]; liv. 1726.
23 IV ELIZABETH,[3] b. Oct. 27, 1691[Nb]; m. —— Morse. She was dead in 1726, leaving chil. *Elizabeth*, *Samuel*, *John*, *Mercy*, and *Sarah*.

* Born after will was written; not ment. in 1705.

24 v HANNAH,[3] b. Sep. 4, 1694[Nb]; d. Oct. 6, 1694[Nb].
25 vi DANIEL,[3] b. Oct. 30, 1695[Nb]; not ment. in will, 1726.
26 vii HANNAH,[3] b. ——; m. —— Follansbee; liv. 1726.
27 viii JOSHUA,[3] b. Sep. 5, 1700[Nb]; liv. 1726.
28 ix MEHITABLE,[3] b. Jan. 3, 1702-3[Nb]; name March in 1726.
29 x TRUEMAN,[3] b. Nov. 14, 1705[C Nb]; liv. 1726.

5 JOHN[2] MARCH, Col., (*Hugh*[1]), of Newbury and Salisbury, b. 1658; m. Oct. 1, 1679[Nb], JEMIMA[2] TRUE (*Henry*[1]) [See note, p. 85]. He was commander of an expedition against Port Royal in 1707. Will April 18, 1707, "bound on expedition to the eastward;" Aug. 25, 1712; wife Jemima ment. He was of S. the latter part of his life. Children:

30 i JUDITH,[3] b. March 21, 1681-2[Nb]; m. July 10, 1700[Nb], (7) HUMPHREY[3] HOOKE; "eldest dau," in 1707. +
31 ii MARY,[3] b. April 2, 1684[C Nb]; not ment. in will, 1707.
32 iii JOSEPH,[3] b. May 8, 1687[C Nb]; not ment. in will, 1707.
33 iv JOHN,[3] Lieut., b. Sep. 26, 1690[C Nb]; "eldest son" in 1707; m. Aug. 19, 1710[S], (47) MARTHA[4] FOWLER; res. S.
34 v ABIGAIL,[3] b. Sep. 4, 1693[C Nb]; liv. 1707.
35 vi HUGH,[3] b. Jan. 8, 1696[C Nb]; liv. 1707.
36 vii ELIZABETH,[3] b. Sep. 6, 1698[C Nb]; liv. 1707.

6 JAMES[2] MARCH, Lieut., (*Hugh*[1]), of Newbury and Salisbury,* b. 1664; m. Mary ——. Children:

37 i BENJAMIN,[3] b. Nov. 23, 1690[C Nb].
38 ii NATHANIEL,[3] b. Sep. 2, 1693[C Nb].
39 iii TABITHA,[3] b. June 20, 1696[C Nb].
40 iv JUDITH,[3] b. May 13, 1698[S].
41 v JANE,[3] b. ——; bp. Jan. 13, 1705-6, in S.
Perhaps other children.

1 GEORGE[1] MARTIN [or MARTYN], of Salisbury and Amesbury,† "blacksmith;" m. 1st, Hannah ——, who d. ab. 1646; 2d, Aug. 11, 1646[S Sm], SUSANNA[2] NORTH (*Richard*[1]). He recd. land in S. in 1642‡ and '3; commoner and taxed 1650, etc. He

* There was a Lieut. James March of Greenland, sadler, 1706; but G. R., 1853, p. 84, makes him nephew of Col. John of S., possibly (12) James.[3]

† There were Martins in Ipswich, Andover, Dover, and Portsmouth, before 1700; but we have not found them related to the Amesbury family.

‡ According to a deposition of Robert Pike, in 1695, "George Martine came over a servant to Mr. Sam. Winsley, about the time of the beginning of the town of Salisbury, then called Colchester [1639], and was no commoner in Salisbury . . . . till he bought John Cole's first wright . . . . , in the year 1643 or thereabout, at the time said Cole went to Andover on somer"

prob. lived west of the Powow as early as 1649; an original commoner and lot layer of A., 1654-5, where he recd. land 1654-64; meeting house seat 1667, etc. "Goodwife Martin" also had a seat assigned in 1667. Oath fid. and al. 1646 and 1677. [See p. 89.] He d. ab. 1686; will Jan. 19, 1683-4; Nov. 23, 1686. Wid. Susanna was tried for witchcraft, at Salem, June 29, and executed July 19, 1692.* [See Pike's "New Puritan," pp. 173-188; Upham's "Salem Witchcraft," vol. 2, pp. 145-9; Whittier's poem, "The Witch's Daughter."] Children:

2 I HANNAH,[2] b. Feb. 1, 1643-4[S] [by 1st wife]; m. Dec. 4, 1661[S], EZEKIEL WORTHEN; liv. 1683. +

3 II RICHARD,[2] b. June 29, 1647[S] [by 2d wife]; m. wid. MARY[2] (HOYT) BARTLETT. +

4 III GEORGE,[2] b. Oct. 21, 1648[S]; prob. d. young; not ment. in will, 1683.

5 IV JOHN,[2] b. Jan. 26, 1650-1[S]; m. MARY[2] WEED. +

6 V ESTHER,[2] b. April 7, 1653[S]; m. March 15, 1669-70[A Sm], (3?) JOHN[2] JAMESON. +

7 VI JANE,[2] b. Nov. 2, 1656[S]; m. ab. 1676, (3) SAMUEL[2] HADLEY. +

8 VII ABIGAIL,[2] b. Sep. 10, 1659[S]; m. ab. 1680, (2?) JAMES HADLOCK. +

9 VIII WILLIAM,[2] b. Dec. 11, 1662[S];† m. Mary ——. +

10 IX SAMUEL,[2] b. Sep. 29, 1667[S]; prob. d. young; not ment. in will.

---

one summer]. Cole returned to Salisbury, and was admitted a townsman and commoner in 1650; so that Martin was commoner by Cole's first right, and Cole by his own second right. [Supreme Court Files, Boston.]

* She was arrested by a warrant dated April 30, examined May 20, 1692. One charge against her was that she went from A. to Nb. afoot, in a "dirty season," without getting her clothing wet. She is described as "a short, active woman, wearing a hood and scarf, plump and well developed in her figure, of remarkable personal neatness;" one who "scorned to be drabbled;" "a strong minded woman, as her examination shows."

If the testimony of Wm. Brown [p. 75] is conclusive as to date, she was accused of witchcraft as early as 1660. In April, 1669, suit of Geo. Martyn against William Sargent, for slander, in saying said Martyn's wife was a witch, the jury found for the defendant, but the court "concurred not with the jury." Geo. Martyn gave bond that his wife Susanna should appear at the next court to answer to the charge concerning suspicion of witchcraft. In Oct., 1669, she was required to acknowledge in open court that she wronged Christopher Bartlett, in charging him with lying and stealing. [Nk. Co. Rec.]

† The record "d. Dec. 11, 1662[S]," is prob. an error. Wm. gave his age as 3 in March, 1725-6. Of course (9) Wm. may have d. the day of his birth; but so, a second Wm. was b. ab. 1663.

NOTE.—A Mr. Richard Martyne m., bef. 1673, wid. Martha Dennison, at Pike's Journal states that Mr. Richard Martyn Jr. died of small-pox Dec. 6, 1690; no res. given, prob. at Portsmouth. Will of Richard Martyn of Portsm., Exeter, Jan., 1692-3; April, 1694.

3 RICHARD[2] MARTIN (*George*[1]), of Amesbury, "husbandman," b. 1647; m. after 1669, (8) MARY[2] HOYT [wid. of (6) CHRISTOPHER[2] BARTLETT]. He recd. "children's land" in 1659, and a "township" in 1660; oath al. April, 1669, and Dec., 1677; "training band" 1680; d. March 11, 1728-9[A]; inv. est. June 13, 1729. Children:

11 I JOHN,[3] b. Feb. 4, 1674-5[A Nk S], "eldest son;" m. July 15, 1702, MARY[3] WELLS. +

12 II GEORGE,[3] b. ——; m. April 25, 1706[A], (11) ISABEL[3] BEEDLE, or BETTEL; res. A.; "yeoman." Chil.: *Dorothy*,[4] b. Jan. 29, 1707; *Judith*,[4] b. March 10, 1709; *Richard*,[4] b. Aug. 20, 1711; *Ann*,[4] b. Oct. 3, 1714; *Robert*,[4] b. Nov. 5, 1717; *David*,[4] b. May 3, 1719; *Isabel*,[4] b. Oct. 29, 1720; *Jonathan*,[4] b. Sep. 9, 1722.

13 III ANNE,[3] b. ——; m. Dec. 25, 1706[A], (12) THOMAS[3] CARTER. +

14 IV DOROTHY,[3] b. ——;* m. 1st, Oct. 27, 1707[A], (8) HENRY[3] BLAISDELL; 2d, March 7, 1709-10[Hv], (30) THOMAS[3] AYER. +

15 V ELIZABETH,[3] b. ——; m. April 7, 1708[A], (12) SAMUEL[3] HUNTINGTON. He was adm. est. of Richard Martin, his father-in-law, in 1729. Perhaps other children.

5 JOHN[2] MARTIN (*George*[1]), of Amesbury, "blacksmith," b. 1651; m. MARY[2] WEED (*John*[1]); served at Chelmsford in King Philip's war, Dec., 1675; signed petition, 1680; d. Oct. 6, 1693; est. div. 1710; wid. Mary liv. 1713. Children:

16 I JOHN,[3] b. after 1674, "eldest son;" *Jr.* in 1711; m. Jan. 18, 1710-1[A], (17) JANE[3] FLANDERS; "cordwainer," res. A.; per. "snow-shoe man," 1708.† Chil.: *John*,[4] b. Dec. 12, 1711; *Jane*,[4] b. March 10, 1713-4: *Sarah*,[4] b. May 5, 1716.

17 II MARY,[3] b. ——; pub. March 22, 1704-5[A], to JOHN[3] PEASLEE (*Joseph*,[2] *Jos.*[1]), of Hv.; liv. 1710.

18 III HANNAH,[3] b. ——; m. April 4, 1709[A], George Gurdy of A.; liv. 1710.

19 IV RUTH,[3] b. ——; m. bef. 1707, (17) TRISTRAM[3] BARNARD: liv. 1713. +

20 V ABIGAIL,[3] b. March 13, 1686-7[A], "4th dau.;" prob. m. Oct. 14, 1714[A], (10) WM.[3] HARVEY.

21 VI DEBORAH,[3] b. Aug. 8, 1689[A], "5th dau.;" m. Dec. 15, 1709[A], THOMAS DAVIS of A, [p. 131]. +

22 VII SAMUEL,[3] b. July 2, 1692[A]; liv. in A., 1713. A Sam. Martin m. March 20, 1717-8[A], Ruth Oliver [or Silver]. A Sam., "yeoman," was living in A., 1723-43.

---

* There can be little doubt that she was dau. of Richard, though no such *direct* proof has been found as has been seen for the others here given.

† Either (16) or (11). A John seems also to have been a soldier in S. foot co., 1702.

9 WILLIAM[2] MARTIN (*George*[1]), of Amesbury, "husbandman," b. ab. 1663; m. Mary ——; "training band," 1680; liv. 1733. Children:

23 I PATIENCE,[3] b. Feb. 18, 1696-7[A]; prob. m. Dec. 31, 1719[A], JONATHAN[3] WEED (*Joseph*,[2] *John*[1]).
24 II DANIEL,[3] b. Jan. 16, 1700-1[A]; liv. 1733.
25 III SUSANNA,[3] b. March 4, 1702-3[A].
26 IV MARY,[3] b. Sep. 29, 1704[A].

11 JOHN[3] MARTIN (*Richard*,[2] *George*[1]), of Amesbury, "yeoman," b. 1675; m. July 15, 1702[A], MARY[3] WELLS (*Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]). He recd. one-half homestead from his father, in 1700; d. March 3, 1711-2[A]; adm. est. gr. wid. Mary, May 21, 1712. Children:

27 I ELIZABETH,[4] b. March 28, 1703[A]; m. (32?) NATHANIEL[4] BARNARD of A.; both liv. 1744.
28 II JOHN,[4] b. Feb. 24, 1704-5[A]; liv. in A. 1730.
29 III JONATHAN,[4] b. Jan. 16, 1707-8[A]; pub. Feb. 12, 1731-2, to DEBORAH[3] WORTHEN (prob. *Geo.*,[2] *Ezekiel*[1]); res. A., E. Parish. 11 chil.
30 IV MARY,[4] b. March 10, 1710[A]; pub. Nov. 11, 1727, to (95)ISAAC[4] COLBY; both liv. 1744.

1 JOHN MAXFIELD, taxed in Salisbury in 1652; bought right of commonage* in Salisbury in 1654; oath fid. 1667; was of S. as late as 1675; given of A. in 1669; [may have been of Gloucester in 1679, Sv?].†

2 JOHN MAXFIELD, of Salisbury, m. Elizabeth ——. Both signed the Bradbury petition, 1692. He d. suddenly, Dec. 10, 1703[S]; will Nov. 12, 1697, when intending a journey;‡ Oct. 4, 1703; and May 4, 1704; wife Eliz. ment. Children:

3 I JOHN, b. Oct. 23, 1680[S]; liv. 1697. A John was soldier at S. 1703. A son of a John and Sarah d. Aug. 25, 1711[S]. Will of a John of S. 1751-2.
4 II TIMOTHY, b. Oct., 1682[S]; of "Darkmouth," Mass., 1713.

---

* This was originally the right of John Cole, but sold by John Severance to George Martyn in 1643, who sold it to Maxfield, as above.

† A John Maxfield of Lynn m. Rebecca Armitage bef. 1666. Clement Maxfield of Taunton and Dorchester, 1658 and earlier, d. 1692; wife Mary d. 1707, in her 86th yr. He had chil. Samuel and per. John [Sv].

‡ John Maxfield of S., "planter," gave power of attorney to Abraham Clement of S., "carpenter," to sell lands for him, March 25, 1696; seems to have been acknowledged in New Hampshire.

5 III MARY, b. Jan. 10, 1684-5[S]; liv. 1697.
6 IV MARGERY, b. Nov. 5, 1686[S]; liv. 1697.
7 V NATHANIEL, b. March 1, 1688-9[S]; of S. 1713.
8 VI JOSEPH, b. March 4, 1691-2[S]; of S. 1713. Will of a Joseph of S., 1759.
9 VII ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 18, 1694-5[S]; liv. 1697.
10 VIII WILLIAM, b. Sep. 4, 1699; not ment. in will, 1679.

THOMAS MERCER d. Feb. 5, 1688[S].

SAMUEL MERCER, Amesbury "training band," 1680. There were Messers or Mercers in Hv. 1670 and later.

1 JOHN[1] MERRILL, of Newbury, bro. of (3) NATHANIEL,[1] m. Elizabeth ——; free. May, 1640; member Nb. chh. 1670; d. Sep. 12, 1673[Nb]; will Sep. 8, 1670;* Sep. 30, 1673. Wid. Eliz. d. July 14, 1682[Nb]; will Dec. 17, 1680;* Sep. 26, 1682. Child:

2 I HANNAH,[2] b. ——; m. May 24, 1647[Nb], Stephen Swett. She d. April 4, 1662.

3 NATHANIEL[1] MERRILL, of Newbury, bro. of (1) JOHN,[1] m. Susanna ~~Jordan~~; d. March 16, 1654-5; will March 8, March 27, 1654-5. ~~Wid. Susanna member Nb. chh. 1674~~. Children:

4 I JOHN,[2] Dea., b. ab. 1632-4; prob. rem. to Hartford bef. 1657; m. Sarah Watson (John); 8 sons and 2 daus., b. 1664-86[Sv].
5 II ABRAHAM,[2] b. ab. 1636; m. Jan. 18, 1660-1, ABIGAIL[2] WEBSTER. +
6 III NATHANIEL,[2] b. ab. 1638; m. Oct. 15, 1661, Joanna Kinney. +
7 IV SUSANNA,[2] b. ——; m. Oct. 15, 1663[Nb], John Burbank.
8 V DANIEL,[2] b. Aug. 20, 1642[Nb]; m. 1st, May 14, 1667, SARAH[2] CLOUGH; 2d, May 29, 1708, wid. SARAH[2] (MORRILL, ROWELL) PAGE. +
9 VI ABEL,[2] b. Feb. 20, 1643-4[Nb]; m. Feb. 10, 1670-1, PRISCILLA[2] CHASE. +

5 ABRAHAM[2] MERRILL, Dea., (*Nathl.*[1]), of Newbury, "weaver," b. ab. 1636; oath al. 1678; m. Jan. 18, 1660-1[Nb], ABIGAIL[2] WEBSTER† (*John*[1]). Both were members Nb. chh. 1674; both liv. in 1712. Children:

10 I ABRAHAM,[3] Dea., b. ——; pub. Oct. 7, 1696[Nb], to (26) ABIGAIL[4] BARTLETT; "eldest son" in deed, 1706; rem. from Nb. to A. ab. 1720. Wife Abigail d. July 11, 1728[A]. Will July 2, 1735; March 28, 1745; ment. chil.: *Abraham*;[4] *Abigail*,[4] m. Joseph Emery of And.; *Elizabeth*,[4] m. Nathl. Whittier of Hv.; *Lydia*,[4] unm. in 1735; *Isaac*,[4] liv. in A. 1749.

---

* He ment. his grandchild John Swett and the latter's two bros. and two sisters, 1670. Wid. Eliz ment. son-in-law Stephen Swett and grandchil. Elizabeth Swett and John Swett, 1680.

† (5) Abraham[2] Merrill was called in 1680 the "son" of (2) John[1] Emery, Sen., of Nb., evidently because John Emery m. in 1650 Mary, wid. of John Webster of Ipswich, and mother of Abraham Merrill's wife.

11 II ABIGAIL,[3] b. Aug. 13, 1665[Nb]; m. ab. 1690, Hananiah Ordway; liv. 1712.

12 III MARY,[3] b. July 5, 1667[Nb]; m. Dec. 22, 1685[Nb], Jonathan Thurlow; d. 1703, leaving chil.

13 IV ELIZABETH,[3] b. April 26, 1669[Nb]; m. (14) JOSEPH[3] EMERY; liv. 1712.

14 V HANNAH,[3] b. Jan. 9, 1670-1[Nb]; m. Aug. 26, 1695[Nb], (7) SHUBAEL[2] LONG; liv. 1712.

15 VI JOHN,[3] b. Oct. 15, 1673[Nb]; m. 1st, 1708, Deborah Haseltine; 2d, Margaret ——. +

16 VII JONATHAN,[3] b. Jan. 19, 1675-6[Nb]; bp. March 26, 1676. Prob. m. Mary Brown; chil.: *Sarah*,[4] b. May 20, 1702[Hv]; *Mary*,[4] b. Sep. 17, 1704[Nb]; *Abraham*[4] and *Nathaniel*[4] [twins], b. May 29, 1707[Nb]; *Judith*,[4] b. Sep. 12, 1709[A]; *Prudence*,[4] b. May 1, 1715[A]; incorrectly given *Morrill* on the *copy* of the A. records. Jonathan[3] was of Bd. 1699-1701.

17 VIII DAVID,[3] b. Feb. 20, 1677-8[Nb]; m. Dec. 18, 1706, MARY[2] MORSE, both of Nb. +

18 IX SARAH,[3] b. Oct. 9, 1679[Nb]; pub. Oct. 7, 1696[Nb], to JOSEPH[3] MORSE (*Benj.*,[2] *Anthony*[1]); liv. 1712.

19 X SUSANNA,[3] b. Dec. 6, 1681[Nb]; d. Dec. 15, 1681[Nb].

20 XI PRUDENCE,[3] b. Oct. 1, 1683[C Nb]; m. Nov. 25, 1702[Nb], (46) JOHN[4] BARTLETT; liv. 1712.

6 NATHANIEL[2] MERRILL (*Nathl.*[1]), of Newbury, b. ab. 1638; m. Oct. 15, 1661[Nb], Joanna Kinney; oath fid. and al. 1668 and '78. He d. Jan. 1, 1682-3[Nb]; will Dec. 1, 1682; April 10, 1683; wife "Joane" ment.; gave sons Nathl. and Peter land in Hv. Children:

21 I JOHN,[3] b. Feb. 16, 1662-3[Nb]; m. LUCY[3] WEBSTER. +

22 II NATHANIEL,[3] b. Feb. 8, 1664-5[Nb]; m. 1st, Rebecca ——; 2d, SARAH[2] WOODMAN. +

23 III PETER,[3] b. Aug. 20, 1667[Nb]; m. Mary ——; res. Nb.; adm. est. gr. wid. Mary, April 14, 1697. She prob. m. Dec. 25, 1700[Nb], John Sawyer. Only son *Peter*[4] and only dau. *Mary*,[4] Sep., 1699.

24 IV JOANNA,[3] b. Aug. 5, 1669[Nb]; d. Nov. 21, 1669[Nb].

25 V JOANNA,[3] b. Oct. 14, 1670[Nb]; d. Oct. 30, 1670[Nb].

26 VI HANNAH,[3] b. July 12, 1672[Nb]; liv. 1682.

27 VII MARY,[3] b. Sep. 18, 1675[Nb]; m. June 2, 1697[Nb], (2) JAMES FREESE.

8 DANIEL[2] MERRILL, Serg., (*Nathl.*[1]), of Newbury and Salisbury, b. 1642; m. 1st, May 14, 1667[Nb], (4) SARAH[2] CLOUGH, who d. March 18, 1705-6[S]; 2d, May 29, 1708[S], SARAH[2] MORRILL (*Abraham*[1]), [wid. of PHILIP[3] ROWELL and of ONESIPHORUS[2] PAGE]; oath fid. and al. 1668 and '78; free. 1682-3 and '4; adm. Nb. chh. 1681, of Nb. 1692, of S. later. He d. June 27, 1717[S];

will May 10, July 12, 1717; wife Sarah ment. and "cousin" (38) Thomas[3] Merrill, to whom he gave land in Hv. Children:

28 I DANIEL,[3] b. March 15, 1671; "eldest son;" recd. homestead in Nb. by will, 1717; m. (25) ESTHER[3] CHASE; res. Nb.; adm. est. Sep. 29, 1725; wid. Esther and chil.: *Joseph*,[4] *Daniel*,[4] *Abigail*[4] Hills, *Judith*,[4] *Peter*,[4] *Sarah*,[4] *Benj.*,[4] *Thomas*,[4] *Enoch*,[4] *Edmund*,[4] *Moses*.[4]

29 II JOHN,[3] b. Oct. 7, 1674[Nb]; "2d son" in 1717; m. Sep. 23, 1702[S], MARY ALLIN. +

30 III SARAH,[3] b. Oct. 15, 1677[Nb]: m. May 12, 1696[Nb], WILLIAM[3] MORSE (*Benj.*,[2] *Anthony*[1]): liv. 1717.

31 IV RUTH,[3] b. Feb. 7, 1680-1[Nb]; pub. April 22, 1701[S], to ONESIPHORUS[3] PAGE (*Ones.*,[2] *John*[1]). +

32 V MOSES,[3] b. Sep. 3, 1683[C Nb]; "3d son" in 1717; m. Mary ——. Moses and wife adm. S. chh. May 21, 1716. Chil.: *Apphia*,[4] *Sarah*,[4] *Moses*,[4] and *Mary*,[4] all bp. May 28, 1719. 6 other chil., b. 1711-23. Will 1755-6.

33 VI MARTHA,[3] b. Sep. 3, 1683[C Nb], [twin]; m. June 16, 1702[S], JOHN[3] TRUE (*Henry*,[2] *Henry*[1]). +

34 VII STEPHEN,[3] b. Sep. 16, 1688[C Nb]; "youngest son" in 1717; [pub. 1st, Nov. 23, 1706[A], to Dorothy Straw (Wm.?);?] m. July 20, 1710[S], (17?) MARY[3] CARR. Wife Mary adm. S. chh. June 21, 1719; he adm. Dec. 6, 1719. Chil.: [*Stephen*,[4] b. Sep. 2, 1706[A], prob. d. young?]; *Daniel*,[4] b. April 15, 1711; *Stephen*,[4] Capt., b. Jan. 29, 1713; *Aaron*,[4] b. Jan. 2, 1715, d. Sep. 27, 1716[S]; *Elizabeth*,[4] b. July 3, 1717; *Aaron*,[4] b. Aug. 10, 1719; *Joshua*,[4] b. Feb. 29, 1721-2; *Ezra*,[4] b. April 24, 1723.

9 ABEL[2] MERRILL (*Nathl.*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1644; m. Feb. 10, 1670-1[Nb], (16) PRISCILLA[2] CHASE; oath fid. and al. 1668 and '78. Wid. Priscilla ap. adm. est. March 25, 1690; est. div. Nov., 1697. Children:

35 I ABEL,[3] Dea., b. Dec. 28, 1671[Nb]; m. June 19, 1694[Nb], ABIGAIL STEVENS (*Thomas*). She d. May 24, 1757. Res. W. Nb. 8 chil.

36 II SUSANNA,[3] b. Nov. 14, 1673[Nb]; liv. 1697; m. Jan. 28, 1691-2[Nb], BENJ.[3] MORSE, Jr., (*Benj.*,[2] *Anthony*[1]). +

37 III NATHAN,[3] b. April 3, 1676[Nb]; m. Sep. 6, 1699[Nb], Hannah Kent; res. Nb. 10 chil. His son was prob. John Jr. of Nb., "cordwainer," in 1728.

38 IV THOMAS,[3] b. Jan. 1, 1678-9[Nb].; m. Judith Kent; 12 chil.

39 V JOSEPH,[3] b. July 12, 1681[Nb]; m. Anne Wiggin; 5 chil.

40 VI NATHANIEL,[3] b. Feb. 3, 1684[C Nb]; prob. m. July 28, 1709[A], Hannah Stevens. 1 son.

41 VII PRISCILLA,[3] b. July 12, 1686[C Nb]; m. Nathaniel Noyes.

42 VIII JAMES,[3] b. Jan. 27, 1689[C Nb]; m. Mary Adams.

15 JOHN[3] MERRILL, Sen., (*Abraham*,[2] *Nathl.*[1]), of New-

bury, "yeoman," b. 1673; pub. 1st, Aug. 7, 1708[Nb], to Deborah Haseltine of Hv.; m. 2d, Margaret ——. Will Nov. 3, 1749; May 3, 1756; wife Margaret ment. Children:

43 I DEBORAH,[4] b. July 12, 1709[Nb]; m. Thomas Brown. She d. bef. 1750, leaving chil.
44 II RUTH,[4] b. Jan. 7, 1710-1[Nb]; m. Christopher Annis; liv. 1749.
45 III ABIGAIL,[4] b. Sep. 14, 1712[Nb]; m. Joseph Downer; liv. 1749.
46 IV ELIZABETH,[4] b. May 4, 1714[Nb]; d. Nov. 2, 1723.
47 V DELIVERANCE,[4] b. March 18, 1716[Nb]; m. Thomas Williams; liv. 1749.
48 VI JOHN,[4] b. Jan. 13, 1717-8[Nb]; m. Anne Ordway; liv. 1749.
49 VII HENRY,[4] b. June 27, 1719[Nb]; m. Priscilla Lowell (Benjamin, prob. (20) BENJ.[4]); liv. 1749.
50 VIII SARAH,[4] b. Oct. 22, 1721[Nb]; d. Nov. 25, 1727.
51 IX NATHANIEL,[4] b. May 6, 1724[Nb]; d. July 10, 1727.

17 DAVID[3] MERRILL (*Abraham*,[2] *Nathl.*[1]), of Newbury and Amesbury, b. 1678; m. Dec. 18, 1706, MARY[3] MORSE (*Benj.*,[2] *Anth.*[1]). He d. ab. Jan. 1, 1760. She d. Aug. 18, 1755. Children:

52 I DAVID,[4] Dea., b. May 1, 1708; m. Jan. 15, 1739, ELEANOR[5] BLAISDELL (15 *Ephraim*[4]); res. A. Ferry; d. June 15, 1789. Wife Eleanor d. Feb. 26, 1767, aged 57.
53 II STEPHEN,[4] b. Feb. 24, 1709-10; d. bef. 1760.
54 III BENJAMIN,[4] b. April 3, 1712.
55 IV MOSES,[4] b. Feb. 17, 1714.
56 V ELIPHALET,[4] b. ——; m. July 10, 1739, Lydia Clough; res. A. and Kensington.
57 VI MARY,[4] b. May 9, 1721; m. Nathan Baker, of And.
58 VII ABRAHAM,[4] b. Jan. 3, 1723; m. Rachel Lowell; res. A. Ferry.

21 JOHN[3] MERRILL (*Nathl.*,[2] *Nathl.*[1]), of Newbury and Haverhill, "house carpenter," b. 1663; m. LUCY[3] WEBSTER (*John*,[2] *John*[1]); res. Nb. till 1697; Bd. 1699, Hv. 1700 and later; adm. est. July 9, 1705. Wid. Lucy was adm. est. of John, formerly of Nb., lately of Hv., Feb., 1706-7, and Feb., 1708-9, by deeds. Wid. Lucy liv. in Hv. 1718. Children:

59 I NATHANIEL,[4] b. July 26, 1687[Nb]; m. Ruth Wallingford; res. Hv.; will, 1737, ment. wife Ruth, chil. *Daniel*,[5] *Nathl.*,[5] *James*,[5] *Anne*,[5] *Lucy*,[5] and *Sarah*.[5]
60 II ABEL,[4] b. ——; m. Sarah Bodwell; liv. Hv. 1718.
61 III LUCY,[4] b. ——; m. Benjamin Stanley of Hv.; both liv. 1718.
62 IV ABIGAIL,[4] b. ——; m. March 23, 1715, (18) JOSEPH[3] EASTMAN of S.; both liv. 1718.

63 v JOHN,[4] b. April 2, 1696; m. Lydia Haynes; liv. in York 1718; d. in Concord, N. H.; 11 chil.
64 vi HANNAH,[4] b. ——; m. Samuel Hutchins.
65 vii STEPHEN,[4] b. Sep. 11, 1700[Hv]; m. ——; 3 chil.
66 viii ENOCH,[4] b. June 23, 1702.
67 ix NATHAN,[4] b. April 15, 1704.

22 NATHANIEL[3] MERRILL (*Nathl.*,[2] *Nathl.*[1]), of Newbury and Haverhill, b. 1665; m. 1st Rebecca ——, who d. Dec. 9, 1689[Nb]; 2d, ab. 1691, SARAH[3] WOODMAN (*Edward*,[2] *Edward*[1]). He d. July 4, 1738[Hv]; will June 6, July 31, 1738; wife Sarah ment. Children:

68 i NATHANIEL,[4] b. Nov. 23, 1688[Nb], [by 1st wife]; m. Mary Belknap; liv. 1738.
69 ii HANNAH,[4] b. Dec. 30, 1692 [Nb], [by 2d wife]; not ment. in will, 1738.
70 iii SARAH,[4] b. Oct. 26, 1694[Nb]; m. (34) NATHANIEL[4] CLEMENT; liv. 1738.
71 iv PETER,[4] b. ——; liv. 1738.
72 v MARY,[4] b. ——; m. (19) JOHN[3] LADD; liv. 1738.
73 vi REBECCA,[4] b. ——; m. JOSIAH[4] GAGE (prob. 9 *Daniel*[3]); liv. 1738.
74 vii SAMUEL,[4] b. Aug. 4, 1702[Hv]; m. Ruth Eaton; liv. 1738.
75 viii ELIZABETH,[4] b. Nov. 2, 1704[Hv]; m. —— Page; liv. 1738.
76 ix JOHN,[4] b. Feb. 13, 1706-7[Hv]; liv. 1738. Adm. est. of a John Merrill of Hv., granted father-in-law, Moses Gage of Bd., Sep. 14, 1741.
77 x JOSEPH,[4] b. July 3, 1709[Hv]; m. Ruth Corliss; liv. 1738.
78 xi BENJAMIN,[4] b. July 4, 1709[Hv], [twin]; d. same day.

29 JOHN[3] MERRILL, Dea., (*Daniel*,[2] *Nathaniel*[1]), of Salisbury, "house carpenter," b. 1674; m. Sep. 23, 1702[S], MARY ALLIN of S. Both adm. S. chh. June 8, 1718. He was a S. soldier in 1710; d. Jan. 7, 1756; will Feb. 28, 1753; Feb. 9, 1756; wife Mary ment. Children:

79 i ABEL,[4] b. Jan. 4, 1702-3[S]; m. Mary Harding; res. "Arrundle" in 1753.
80 ii JOHN,[4] b. April 14, 1704[S]; m. Mary Hutchins; res. "Arrundle" in 1753.
81 iii MARY,[4] b. Sep. 26, 1705[S]; d. an infant.
82 iv DANIEL,[4] b. May 17, 1707[S]; d. April 5, 1709[S].
83 v THOMAS,[4] b. Dec. 18, 1708[S]; m. Martha Silley; liv. 1753.
84 vi DANIEL,[4] b. March 16, 1709-10[S]; not ment. in will, 1753.
85 vii RUTH,[4] b. July 26, 1711[S]; m. John Whitten; res. "Arrundle" in 1753.
86 viii HANNAH,[4] b. Dec. 1, 1712[S]; prob. m. Sep. 5, 1734, JONATHAN[4] OSGOOD (*Rich.*,[3] *Wm.*,[2] *Wm.*[1]); res. S. 1753.
87 ix GIDEON,[4] b. March 23, 1714[S]; d. Feb. 28, 1716-7[S].

88 x NANNY,[4] b. Feb. 17, 1715-6[S]; m. —— Carr; d. bef. 1753, leaving chil. under 21.
89 xi HUMPHREY,[4] b. June 4, 1717[S]; d. Aug. 29, 1717[S].
90 xii HUMPHREY,[4] b. Mar. 14, 1718-9[S]; not in will, 1753; adm. est. May 23, 1746.
91 xiii MARTHA,[4] b. May 9, 1721[S]; m. —— Morse; liv. 1753.
92 xiv MARY,[4] b. July 10, 1727[S]; m. —— Burnam; res. "Arrundle" in 1753.

1 WILLIAM[1] MOODY, of Newbury, "saddler," m. Sarah ——, who d. Jan. 13, 1672-3[Nb]. He came from Ipswich, Eng., to Ipswich, Mass., 1634; to Nb. 1635; oath free. May 6, 1635; d. Oct. 25, 1673[Nb]. Children:

2 I SAMUEL,[2] b. ——; m, Nov. 30, 1657, Mary Cutting. +
3 II JOSHUA,[2] b. ab. 1632; m. 1st, [Martha?] Collins; 2d, Ann ——. +
4 III CALEB,[2] b. ab. 1637; m. 1st, 1659, SARAH[2] PIERCE; 2d, 1665, JUDITH[2] BRADBURY. +

2 SAMUEL[2] MOODY (*Wm.*[1]), of Newbury, m. Nov. 30, 1657 [Nb], Mary Cutting;* both members Nb. chh. 1674, and he in 1670. Oath free. 1666; d. April 4, 1675[Nb]; will March 22, April 21, 1675. Wid. Mary m. June 24, 1679[Nb], Daniel Lunt. Children:

5 I SARAH,[3] b. Nov. 16, 1658[Nb]; "eldest dau." in 1675. A Sarah m. Jan. 18, 1681-2[Nb], Silvanus Plummer.
6 II WILLIAM,[3] b. July 22, 1661[Nb]; "eldest son" in 1675; m. Nov. 15, 1684, Mehitable Sewall; prob. 2d, Abigail Frost. +
7 III JOHN,[3] b. April 1, 1663[Nb]; "2d son" in 1675; m. bef. 1693, Hannah ——; 2 chil. C Nb. Will of a John of Nb., 1727-36.
8 IV MARY,[3] b. Feb. 28, 1664-5[Nb]; liv. 1675. A Mary m. June 26, 1683[Nb], Henry Somerby.
9 V LYDIA,[3] b. Aug. 5, 1667[Nb]; liv. 1675.
10 VI HANNAH,[3] b. Jan. 4, 1669-70[Nb]; liv. 1675.
11 VII SAMUEL,[3] b. Dec. 6, 1671[Nb]; "3d son" in 1675; m. April 16, 1700 [Nb], Sarah Knight.
12 VIII CUTTING,[3] b. April 9, 1674[Nb]; "4th son" in 1675; m. March 25, 1696 [Nb], Judith Little (Lieut. Joseph); res. Nb.; 2 chil. C Nb.; will 1747.

3 JOSHUA[2] MOODY, Rev., (*Wm.*[1]), of Portsmouth and Boston, b. ab. 1632; m. 1st, [Martha?] Collins (Edward), of Cam-

---

NOTE. —— Merrill m. (10) MARY[3] CLOUGH between 1695 and 1715. A Thomas Merrill, "cooper," liv. in Bd. 1735.

William Merrill of West Newbury and F. W. Merrill of Amesbury have furnished some of the Merrill records not otherwise credited.

* Sam. Moody ment. his bros. Joshua and Caleb Moody, and called Nicholas Noyes "uncle," in his will, 1675. The latter m. Mary Cutting, aunt of Moody's wife.

bridge, who d. bef. 1674; 2d, wid. Ann ——.* He grad. H. C. 1653; ord. 1st chh. Portsmouth, July, 1671, though he preached there in 1658; minister 1st chh. Boston, 1684-'92; strongly opposed the witchcraft delusion [Sv]; again at Portsm.; d. at Boston, on a visit, July 4, 1697. Will, of Portsm., rec. at Exeter, Sep. 18, 1693; proved 1697. In it he ment. four chil.; his wife Ann, "her former husband" and "the estate she left in Ip. upon her mar. with me;" his "dau.-in-law" Lydia Jacobs, whom he had "kept so many yrs." [See "Moody Family," 1847, pp. 13-49.] Children:

13 I MARTHA,[3] b. ——; m. ab. 1680, Rev. Jonathan Russell; liv. 1693.
14 II SARAH,[3] b. ——; "2d dau.;" m. May 5, 1681[Sv], Rev. JOHN[3] PIKE (*Robert*,[2] *John*[1]).† +
15 III SAMUEL,[3] b. ——; "only son" in 1693; m. April 4, 1695, Esther Green. +
16 IV HANNAH,[3] b. ——; liv. 1693.

4 CALEB[2] MOODY, Serg., (*Wm.*[1]), of Newbury, b. ab. 1637; m. 1st, Aug. 24, 1659[Nb], SARAH[2] PIERCE (*Daniel*[1]), who d. May 25, 1665[Nb]; 2d, Oct. 9[S], or Nov. 9[Nb], 1665, (3) JUDITH[2] BRADBURY, who d. Jan. 24, 1698-9, [or 1699-1700?] [Nb.] He and wife members Nb. chh. 1674, and he in 1679; oath free. 1666; oath al. 1678; rep. 1677 and '8; d. Aug. 25, 1698[Nb]. Children:

17 I DANIEL,[3] b. April 4, 1662[Nb]; m. March 29, 1683, Elizabeth Somerby. +
18 II SARAH,[3] b. July 23, 1664[Nb], [by 1st wife]; m. March 29, 1683[Nb], (4) HUGH[2] MARCH; liv. 1710 +
19 III CALEB,[3] b. Sep. 9, 1666[Nb], [by 2d wife]; m. Dec. 9, 1690[Nb], RUTH[3] MORSE (*Benj.*,[2] *Anth.*[1]); liv. 1710; 8 chil.
20 IV THOMAS,[3] b. Oct. 21, 1668[Nb]; m. Nov. 24, 1692, Judith[3] Hale (John,[2] Thomas[1]); res. Nb.; several chil.; liv. 1710. Will of a Thomas of Nb. 1734-7.
21 V JUDITH,[3] b. Dec. 23, 1669[Nb]; d. Jan. 28, 1678-9[Nb], at Salis.
22 VI JOSHUA,[3] b. Nov. 3, 1671[Nb]; pub. May 1, 1696, to (27) MARY[3] GREENLEAF; liv. 1710; res. Nb.; 5 or more chil.
23 VII WILLIAM,[3] b. Dec. 15, 1673[Nb]; his est. div. among his bros. and sisters in 1710.
24 VIII SAMUEL,[3] Rev., b. Jan. 4, bp. Jan. 9, 1675-6[Nb]; m. 1st, Hannah Sewall (John); 2d, Ruth ——. He grad. H. C. 1697; ord. 1700, pastor of chh. in York, Me.; d. 1747. ["Moody Family," pp. 54-94.]

---

* She was wid. of Mr. Samuel Jacobs (Richard of Ip.?), who d. June 16, 1672[C Nb], leaving a wid. and one child, Lydia [Sv].

† Pike's Journal gives an Abigail Moody d. of smallpox, March 2, 1686.

25 IX MARY,[3] b. Oct. 23, 1678[Nb]; m. Dec. 25, 1699, Joseph[3] Hale (John,[2] Thomas[1]). She d. 1753 [G. R. 1877, p. 97].

26 X JUDITH,[3] b. Feb. 12, 1682-3[Nb]; liv. 1710; pub. April, 1710, to ANTHONY[3] MORSE (*Joshua*,[2] *Anth.*[1]).

6 WILLIAM[3] MOODY, Dea., (*Sam.*,[2] *Wm.*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1661; oath. al. 1678; free. 1682-3; adm. Nb. chh. 1682; m. 1st, Nov. 15, 1684[Nb], Mehitable Sewall; prob. 2d, Abigail Frost, per. a wid. Will Aug. 8, March 9, 1729-30. Children:

27 I MARY,[4] b. Aug. 13, 1685[Nb]; m. Rev. Moses[3] Hale (John,[2] Thomas[1]); liv. 1730. [G. R. 1877, p. 98.]

28 II SAMUEL,[4] Dea., b. March 21, 1689[Nb]; d. May 25, 1767[C Nb].

29 III MEHITABLE,[4] b. Feb. 15, 1690-1[Nb]; m. —— Coffin; liv. 1730.

30 IV SARAH,[4] b. ——; m. —— Dummer; liv. 1730.

31 V WILLIAM,[4] b. ——; d. Feb. 23, 1699-1700[Nb].

15 SAMUEL[3] MOODY, Rev. and Maj., (Rev. *Joshua*,[2] *Wm.*[1]), of Newcastle and Falmouth [Portland]; grad. H. C. 1689; m. April 4, 1695[Sv], Esther Green (Nathl.) of Boston. [Moody Family," pp. 50-3.] Children:

32 I JOSHUA,[4] b. Feb. 11, 1695-6[Sv]; d. young.

33 II JOSHUA,[4] b. Oct. 31, 1697[Sv]; grad. H. C. 1716.

34 III SAMUEL,[4] b. Oct. 29, 1699[Sv]; grad. H. C. 1718; res. Brunswick.

35 IV MARY,[4] b. Nov. 16, 1701[Sv]; m. Edward Mountfort.

17 DANIEL[3] MOODY, Corp., (*Caleb*,[2] *Wm.*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1662; m. March 29, 1683[Nb], Elizabeth Somerby [sister of Henry, prob. dau. of Abiel]. Both signed Bradbury petition 1692. Oath al. at Nb. 1678; free. 1690; d. Feb. 24, 1717-8[S]. Adm. est. April 9, 1718; est. div. Nov., 1720, wid. Eliz. ment. Wid. Eliz. Moody adm. S. chh. June 7, 1719. Children:

36 * I DANIEL,[4] b. Feb. 16, 1683-4[S], [Feb. 27, Nb]; "eldest son" in 1720. Daniel Jr. res. Exeter in 1715. A Daniel m. May 19, 1708[D Hm]. Mary Norton. A Daniel, either father or son, soldier, S. foot co., 1702.

37 II JOSHUA,[4] b. Oct. 20, 1686[S]; bp. June 29, 1690; m., then of Nb., June 23, 1715[S], (51) ELIZABETH[3] ALLEN; liv. 1720.†

38 III SARAH,[4] b. May 8, 1689[S]; bp. June 29, 1690; m. Nov. 17, 1710[Nb]. (63) DANIEL[4] GREENLEAF; liv. 1720.

---

* Will of Abigail, wife of Wm. Moody of Nb., May, 1721; June, 1723; mentions bros. Charles and John Frost; Mehitable, wife of Thomas Pierce; Lydia, wife of (22) John Greenleaf and wid. of Benj. Pierce; and Mary Hill.

† Mr. Moody, a native of Salis., chosen minister at Isles of Shoals in 1701; left there in 1733; was schoolmaster in Hampton and Newburyport; d. at Nb. port, April 17, 1768, aged 82. [Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll., vol. 7, p. 255; and "Moody Family," p. 94.]

39 IV ABIGAIL,[4] b. Dec. 10, 1691[S]; bp., adult, Oct. 5, 1712[S. chh.]; m. May 7, 1713[S], (71) JOHN[4] GREENLEAF, Jr.; liv. 1720.

40 V MARY,[4] b. July 1, 1694[S]; bp., adult, Oct. 5, 1712; mother "attorney to" her in 1720.

41 VI ELIZABETH,[4] b. Feb. 11, 1696-7[S]; d. July 28, 1699[S].

42 VII HANNAH,[4] b. Jan. 2, 1699-1700[S]; bp., adult, Feb. 28, 1719-20[S. chh.]; liv. 1720.*

43 VIII SAMUEL,[4] b. Feb. 22, 1701-2[S]; bp., adult, Feb. 28, 1719-20; res. S. in 1730.

44 IX WILLIAM,[4] b. Sep. 19, 1704[S]; bp., adult, Feb. 28, 1719-20; liv. 1720.

1 ABRAHAM[1] MORRILL [or MORRELL], of Salisbury, "blacksmith," recd. land in the "first division" 1640,† '44, and '54; commoner and taxed 1650; signed petition of 1658. He was of Cambridge in 1632.‡ He m. June 10, 1645[S Sm], (7) SARAH[2] CLEMENT; d. June 20, 1662, while on a visit to Roxbury; will June 18, Oct. 14, 1662. Wid. Sarah m. Oct. 8, 1665[S], THOMAS MUDGETT. Children:

2 I ISAAC,[2] b. July 10, 1646[S]; m. Nov. 14, 1670, PHEBE[2] GILL. +

3 II JACOB,[2] b. Aug. 24, 1648[S]; m. July 15, 1674, SUSANNA[2] WHITTIER. +

4 III SARAH,[2] b. Oct. 14, 1650[S]; m. 1st, Jan. 5, 1670[A Nk S], PHILIP[3] ROWELL (*Valentine*,[2] *Thomas*[1]); 2d, July 31, 1695[S], ONESIPHORUS[2] PAGE (*John*[1]); 3d, May 29, 1708[S], (8) DANIEL[2] MERRILL. +

5 IV ABRAHAM,[2] b. Nov. 14, 1652[S]; m. ab. 1688[S], SARAH[3] BRADBURY. +

6 V MOSES,[2] b. Dec. 28, 1655[S]; m. 1st, REBECCA[2] BARNES; 2d, Mary ——. +

7 VI AARON,[2] b. Aug. 9, 1658[S]; d. Jan. 31, 1658-9[S].

8 VII RICHARD,[2] b. Feb. 6, 1659-60[S]; d. Feb. 17, 1659-60[S].

9 VIII LYDIA,[2] b. March 8, 1660-1[S]; m. Nov. 9, 1682[S], EPHRAIM[2] SEVERANCE (*John*[1]). +

10 IX HEPZIBAH,[2] b. Jan., 1662-3[S], [posthumous]; m. ab. 1689, Capt. JOHN DIBBS. +

2 ISAAC[2] MORRILL (*Abraham*[1]), of Salisbury, "blacksmith," b. 1646; chose Wm. Osgood guard., April, 1666; m. Nov. 14, 1670 [S], (4) PHEBE[2] GILL; both members S. chh. 1687, and both signed Bradbury petition, 1692.§ He signed petition of 1680; d. Oct. 17, 1713[S]; will Jan. 12, Nov. 26, 1713; wife Phebe ment. A Phebe Morrill d. May 6, 1714[S]. Children:

---

* Probate papers, est. of Daniel Moody, "John Greenleaf Jr. in behalf of *Hannah* his wife," undoubtedly should be *Abigail*.

† In 1642, Abraham Morrill and Henry Saywood built a corn mill on the Powow [M. Ames.]. Land was granted them for that purpose in 1641.

‡ It is thought that he came from England in 1632, in the "Lion," with his bro. Isaac Morrill, who settled in Roxbury. The sons of the latter d young.

§ Isaac Morrell was to conduct soldiers to Wells, 1696. "Isaac Morrell's garrison" and Sergeant Morrell's garrison ment. 1702. The Isaac Morrill, soldier in 1702, may have been his son, (12) Isaac.[3]

11 I ABRAHAM,[3] b. Aug. 22, 1671[S]; m. Jan. 2, 1695-6, ELIZABETH[3] SARGENT. +

12 II ISAAC,[3] b. July 24, 1673[S]; m. May 30, 1696, ABIGAIL[3] BROWN. +

13 III SARAH,[3] b. May 27, 1675[S]; liv. 1713; prob. unm.

14 IV JACOB,[3] b. May 25, 1677[S]; m. 1st, Dec. 4, 1701, ELIZABETH[3] STEVENS; 2d, Jan. 5, 1722-3, Elizabeth Dalton. +

15 V JOHN,[3] b. Nov. 2, 1679[S]; bp. June 5, 1687; m. Dec. 22, 1703, MARY[3] STEVENS. +

16 VI RACHEL,[3] b. Feb. 18, 1681-2[S]; d. Feb. 29, 1681-2[S].

17 VII DANIEL,[3] b. Feb. 18, 1682-3[S]; bp. June 5, 1687; m. Jan. 23, 1706-7, HANNAH[3] STEVENS. +

18 VIII JEMIMA,[3] b. Oct. 9, 1685[S]; bp. June 5, 1687; prob. m. Jan. 18, 1729-1, JOSEPH PIKE Jr. (*Hugh?*) of Nb.

19 IX MARY,[3] b. Sep. 10, 1689[S]; bp. Nov. 3, 1689; liv. a "spinster" in 1740, when she deeded land in Salis., "Mill division," on Powow river.

20 X RACHEL,[3] b. Aug. 24, 1692[S]; bp. Sep. 25, 1692; m. March 20, 1711-2 [S], John Shepard.

3 JACOB[2] MORRILL (*Abraham*[1]), of Salisbury, a Friend, b. 1648; m. July 15, 1674[Hv and S], SUSANNA[2] WHITTIER (*Thomas*[1]). A "householder" of S., oath al. and fid., 1677; signed petition of 1680; free. 1690; "Jacob Morall's garrison" ment. 1691; soldier at Wells, 1696; Jacob and Susanna signed Bradbury petition of 1692. A Susanna Morrill adm. S. chh. Feb. 22, 1700. He d. April 23, 1718[S]; will March 20, May 26, 1718. Wid. Susanna d. Feb. 15, 1726-7, son Israel adm. her est. Children:

21 I EZEKIEL,[3] b. Sep. 29, 1675[S]; bp., adult, June 29, 1718; m. Jan. 22, 1704-5, ABIGAIL WADLEIGH; [2d, 1730, wid. SARAH CLOUGH?]. +

22 II THOMAS,[3] Ens., b. ——; bp., adult, Aug. 30, 1712; m. June 7, 1705[S], (17?) HANNAH[3] ALLEN; res. S.; soldier 1702; d. June 13, 1728; bro. Ezekiel ap. adm. est., July, 1728. No. rec. of chil. found.

23 III HANNAH,[3] b. ——; bp., adult, Aug. 30, 1712; m. Jan. 14, 1701-2[S], JOSEPH STOCKMAN (*John*). +

24 IV RUTH,[3] b. Oct. 9, 1686[S]; bp., adult, Aug. 30, 1712; prob. m. 1st, Feb. 2, 1709-10[S], HENRY YOUNG (*Edward*); 2d, bef. 1729, —— Edwards. +.

25 V JACOB,[3] b, May 2, 1689[S]; bp., adult, Aug. 30, 1712; prob. m., Oct. 28, 1712[S], MARY[4] WEBSTER (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]); res. S. She was dead in 1732. Chil.: *Susanna*,[4] b. Aug. 5, 1714; [*Atthia?*[4]]; *Henry*,[4] *Jacob*[4].

26 VI AARON,[3] b. ——; m. 1st, Jan. 21, 1718-9, (39) JOANNA[4] DOW [wid. of (17) NEHEMIAH[3] HEATH], who d. April 18, 1736; 2d, pub. June 13, 1741, to ELEANOR [or EBENEZAR] JONES (19 *Joseph*); res. S. Will Feb. 22, 1759; April 14, 1760; wife El. ment. Chil.: *Elijah*,[4] b. Oct. 30, 1719, m. Aug. 18, 1741, (63) ANNE[4] HOYT; *Theodate*,[4] b. Dec. 1

1721, d. young; *Aaron*,[4] b. Dec. 25, 1723; *Theodate*,[4] b. Nov. 24, 1725 or '6, m. Jan. 13, 1742-3, Jonathan Hutchinson; *Susanna*,[4] b. Dec. 7, 1728; *Henry*,[4] b. June 20, 1731; *Judith*,[4] b. May 13, 1733; *Joanna*,[4] b. April 28, 1742-3 [by 2d wife]; *Thomas*,[4] b. ab. 1745 or '6; the 8 chil. liv. 1759.

27 VII SUSANNA,[3] b. June 14, 1696[S]; bp., adult, Aug. 30, 1712; prob. m. Nov. 25, 1714[S], ISRAEL[4] WEBSTER (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]).

28 VIII ISRAEL,[3] b. March 1, 1698-9[S]; prob. m. 1st, April 19, 1720, Mary Adams* of A.; [2d, Naomi ——?]; res. S. He was killed while pulling down his own barn, June 18, 1739; bro. Aaron ap. adm. est. April 9, 1740. Chil.: *Green*,[4] b. Dec. 19, 1720; *Archelaus*,[4] b. Aug. 23, 1723; *Betty*,[4] b. Sep. 18, 1726; *Jacob*,[4] b. Nov. 23, 1733, m. Dec. 29, 1756, Mary True of S. Hampton; [*Daniel*,[4] b. Sep. 27, 1737; *Enoch*,[4] b. May 12, 1739, by 2d wife?].

5 ABRAHAM[2] MORRILL (*Abraham*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1652; oath al. and fid. 1677; m. ab. 1688[S], (13) SARAH[3] BRADBURY. He d. in 1697 or '8; wid. Sarah ap. adm. Sep. 28, 1698; inv. est. Sep. 6, 1698. She d. March 5, 1708-9, and bro. Moses Morrill ap. adm. est. in 1709. Children:

29 I BRADBURY,[3] b. March 22, 1693-4[S]; d. Aug. 16, 1696[S].

30 II SARAH,[3] b. Dec. 18, 1696[S]; m. Feb. 3, 1718-9[S], (46) BENJAMIN[4] EATON. In 1713 she chose David Paige for guard. In 1718 then unm., she called herself the only child and heir of her father Abraham. A Sarah Morrill, adult, bp. June 23, 1717.

6 MOSES[2] MORRILL, Lieut., (*Abraham*[1]), of Amesbury, "husbandman" or "yeoman," b. 1655; m. 1st, (9) REBECCA[2] BARNES, who d. April 3, 1727; 2d, Mary ——. He d. May 20, 1731; will May 14, June 7, 1731, then of Salis., though of A. as late as 1726. Rebecca Morrill dism. from S. to A. chh. Feb. 8, 1699-1700. Wife Mary had "absconded" in 1731. Children:

31 I RACHEL,[3] b. Aug. 12, 1686[A], "1st dau.;" m. Thomas Menkins: liv. 1731.

32 II WILLIAM BARNES,[3] b. March 19, 1687-8[A], "1st son;" m. 1st, June 6, 1717, Lydia Pillsbury of S.; 2d, ab. 1733, Judith ——; res. A., East Parish. Chil.: *Moses*,[4] b. March 9, 1717-8, prob. m. April 15, 1742, Sarah Wadleigh; *Rebecca*,[4] b. Nov. 9, 1719; *Increase*,[4] b. Oct. 15, 1721; *Mary*,[4] b. Oct. 20, 1723; *Simeon*,[4] b. May 9, 1726; *Hannah*,[4] b. Sep. 28, 1728; *William*,[4] b. Nov. 18, 1730, bp. April 4, 1731; *Lydia*,[4] b. June 4, 1734 [by 2d wife], bp. Sep. 1, 1734, d. young; *Eliot*,[4] b. May 2, 1737, bp. Oct. 16, 1737; *Lydia*,[4] b. July 13, 1739, bp. Sep. 16, 1739.

---

* *Sarah*, wife of Israel Morrill, d. Nov. 18, 1734[S]; prob. should be *Mary*.

33 III SARAH,[3] b. Jan. 30, 1689[A]; liv. 1731. A Sarah m. ab. 1714[Hv], (34) NATHL.[4] CLEMENT.

34 IV HANNAH,[3] b. Aug. 14, 1692[A]; m. Dec. 21, 1714[A], (31) ABRAHAM[4] BROWN of S.; liv. 1731.

35 V ANN,[3] b. Oct. 9, 1694[A]; prob. m. Nov. 8, 1723, (52) EPHRAIM[3] BROWN; liv. 1731.

36 VI JUDITH,[3] b. Dec. 20, 1696[A]; liv. 1731.

Moses,[2] in will, speaks of grandchild Benj. Quinby.

11 ABRAHAM[3] MORRILL, Serg., (*Isaac*,[2] *Ab.*[1]), of Salisbury, prob. a "blacksmith," b. 1671; m. Jan. 2, 1695-6[S], ELIZABETH[3] SARGENT (*Wm.*,[2] *Wm.*[1]); d. April 15, 1731; will Dec. 31, 1730; May 10, 1731. Wife Eliz. bp. Nov. 5, 1710; d. April 21, 1731. An Abraham Morrill adm. S. chh. Aug. 26, 1716. Children:

37 I JUDITH,[4] b. Nov. 24, 1696[S]; liv. 1730; prob. m. Dec. 26, 1717, BENJ. TRUE of S. A Judith, adult, bp. June 15, 1712.

38 II MARY,[4] b. March 7, 1698-9; liv. 1730. A Mary, adult, bp. May 19, 1717. [Per. m. Jan. 29, 1718-9, (32) SAMUEL[3] BROWN?]

39 III REUBEN,[4] b. Feb. 15, 1700-1[S]; m. 1st, Jan. 9, 1723-4, ABIGAIL[4] PAGE (*Ones.*,[3] *Ones.*,[2] *John*[1]?); 2d, Dec. 26, 1728, Hannah Winsley; res. S.; liv. 1730.

40 IV PHEBE,[4] b. April 23, 1703[S]; liv. 1730; prob. m. Feb. 2, 1726-7, (60?) REUBEN[4] CURRIER.

41 V ABRAHAM,[4] b. Nov. 25, 1705; pub. Nov. 24, 1727, to ANNA[4] CLOUGH (21 *Sam.*[3]); liv. 1753; res. S.; 8 chil.

42 VI ELIZABETH,[4] b. April 13, 1708; liv. 1730; prob. m. Nov. 9, 1727, (62) HENRY[4] CURRIER.

43 VII JEMIMA,[4] b. Dec. 21, 1712; liv. 1730; [pub. June 19, 1731, to (79) EZEKIEL[4] MORRILL?].

12 ISAAC[3] MORRILL, Dea., (*Isaac*,[2] *Ab.*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1673; m. May 30, 1696[S], (11) ABIGAIL[3] BROWN. He d. June 22, 1737; will June 18, July 18, 1737; wife Abigail ment. She was adm. S. chh. Aug. 6, 1699. An Isaac adm. S. chh. Aug. 26, 1716. Children:

44 I BENJAMIN,[4] b. Jan. 27, 1696-7[S]; bp. March 9, 1700-1; liv. 1737; prob. m. Jan. 21, 1719-20[S], (34) RUTH[4] ALLEN; res. S.; 9 or more chil.

45 II ABIGAIL,[4] b. May 6, 1699; bp. March 9, 1700-1; liv. 1737; prob. pub Nov. 12, 1731[S], to James Toppan of S.

46 III NATHANIEL,[4] Rev., b. July 20, 1701[S]; bp. Aug. 24, 1701; m. Sarah Odiorne (Jotham); res. Rye and Portsmouth; d. ab. 1738; 4 or more chil.

47 IV JOSEPH,[4] b. Nov. 15, 1703[S]; bp. April 23, 1704; pub. May 8, 1725, to Tabitha Stevens of S., who d. March 31, 1733; res. Rye and S.; [pub. 2d, April 20, 1734, to Sarah Smith of S.?] several chil.

48 v PAUL,[4] b. May 5, 1706; bp. June 9, 1706; prob. pub. Feb. 16, 1739-40, to Martha Worthen.

49 vi MICAJAH,[4] b. July 21, 1708; bp. Oct. 10, 1708; m. Jan. 17, 1733-4, Mary Greeley; res. S.; d. 1750-5; 5 chil. Wid. Mary m. Henry True.

50 vii TAMSON,[4] b. Oct. 16, 1712; prob. m. Feb. 21, 1743-4, John Jaques of Wilmington.

51 viii PHEBE,[4] b. 1715; prob. m. Feb. 17, 1736-7, Wm. Whittier of Kingston, N. H.

52 ix ISAAC,[4] Rev., b. May 20, 1718; grad. H. C. 1737; pub. June 27, 1741, to Mary Ayer, of Hv. [G. R. 1865, p. 241.]

14 JACOB[3] MORRILL (*Isaac*,[2] *Ab.*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1677; m. 1st, Dec. 4, 1701[S], ELIZABETH[3] STEVENS (*John*,[2] *John*[1]?); 2d, Jan. 5, 1722-3, Elizabeth Dalton. Will Dec. 1, 1750; March 25, 1754; wife Eliz. ment. Children:

53 i JONATHAN,[4] b. Feb. 15, 1702-3[S]; d. Feb. 26, 1702-3[S].

54 ii JOANNA,[4] b. Feb. 15, 1702-3[S], [twin]; d. Feb. 25, 1702-3[S].

55 iii ABRAHAM,[4] b. Dec. 22, 1703[S]; pub. 1st, Feb. 19, 1728-9, to ELEANOR[4] TRUE (*Wm.*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Henry*[1]); m. 2d, Mary ——; liv. 1750; res. S.; will Aug. 6, Oct. 17, 1757; 5 chil.

56 iv SAMUEL,[4] b. Sep. 27, 1705[S]; m. Dec. 12, 1728, HANNAH[4] OSGOOD (*Wm.*,[3] *John*,[2] *Wm.*[1]); liv. 1750; res. S.; 6 chil.

57 v JOANNA,[4] b. Feb. 17, 1707; m. Dec. 8, 1726, Joshua Brown; liv. 1750.

58 vi RUTH,[4] b. Dec. 16, 1709; m. Jan. 13, 1731-2, Joseph Flanders; liv. 1750.

59 vii JACOB,[4] Capt., b. Sep. 3, 1711; pub. 1st, Nov. 30, 1734, to Sarah Wait of A., who d. Jan. 28, 1754; m. 2d, Nov. 12, 1754, Dorothy —— [prob. wid. of Nathl. Brown]; 3d, April 9, 1771, wid. Abigail Burbank; res. Salis. Mills; will 1784-8; 12 chil.

60 viii JEREMIAH,[4] b. Aug. 7, 1713; m, Jan. 22, 1735-6, Judith Greeley; res. S.; liv. 1750; d. ab. 1751; 8 chil.

61 ix ELIZABETH,[4] b. Nov. 14, 1715; m. Feb. 20, 1735-6, (47) SAMUEL[4] BARNARD; res. S. Hampton; liv. 1750.

62 x ISAAC,[4] b. ——; d. Feb. 28, 1717-8.

63 xi JUDITH,[4] b. July 4, 1719; name Morrill in 1750.

64 xii SARAH,[4] b. June 22, 1722; m. Nov. 11, 1742, Thomas Rowell of S. Hampton; he d. bef. 1750, she liv. 1750.

15 JOHN[3] MORRILL (*Isaac*,[2] *Ab.*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1679; m. Dec. 23, 1703[S], MARY[3] STEVENS (*Benj.*,[2] *John*[1]). Will Aug. 23, 1756; April 31, 1760; wife Mary ment. Children:

65 i HANNAH,[4] b. Aug. 10, 1705; m. Jan. 5, 1726-7[S], DANIEL[4] OSGOOD (*Wm.*,[3] *John*,[2] *Wm.*[1]); liv. 1756.

66 ii BENJAMIN,[4] b. Feb. 18, 1707-8; prob. m., Nov. 26, 1730, Abigail Clough; res. Kingston; d. bef. 1756, leaving sons *Moses*,[5] *Benj.*,[5] *John*,[5] and *Samuel*.[5]

67 iii MEHITABLE,[4] b. March 20, 1709-10; m. Jan. 15, 1732-3, (43?) EZEKIEL[4] CURRIER; d. bef. 1756, leaving chil.

68 IV SARAH,[4] b. July 4, 1713; pub. Dec. 25, 1736, to Ilsley Greeley; liv. 1756.
69 V JOHN,[4] b. Nov. 17, 1716; liv. 1756; per. m. Nov. 8, 1738, Elizabeth Clough; res. S.
70 VI MOSES,[4] b. May 1, 1719; liv. 1756.

17 DANIEL[3] MORRILL (*Isaac*,[2] *Ab.*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1683: m. Jan. 23, 1706-7[S], HANNAH[3] STEVENS (*Benj.*,[2] *John*[1?]); will April 12, 1753; June 9, 1755; wife Han. ment. Children:

71 I EBENEZER,[4] b. Dec. 26, 1707; m. Dec. 23, 1731, ABIGAIL[4] OSGOOD (*Wm.*,[3] *John*,[2] *Wm.*[1]); res. S.; 8 or more chil.; liv. 1753.
72 II ELEANOR,[4] b. Jan. 27, 1710-1; m. Jan. 27, 1731-2, GIDEON[5] ROWELL (*Jacob*,[4] *Philip*,[3] *Valentine*,[2] *Thomas*[1?]); liv. 1753.
73 III HANNAH,[4] b. July 7, 1713; m. Oct. 2, 1735, (25) PHILIP[3] FLANDERS; liv. 1753.
74 IV JUDITH,[4] b. Oct. 8, 1715; m. Feb. 3, 1736-7, Benjamin Wadleigh; had dau. *Eleanor* in 1753.
75 V JEMIMA,[4] b. Dec. 9, 1717; m. March 5, 1740-1, (47?) THOMAS[4] CURRIER; liv. 1753.
76 VI MIRIAM,[4] b. Feb. 26, 1720-1; prob. d. young; not in will, 1753.
77 VII DANIEL,[4] b. Nov. 1, 1724; liv. 1753.

21 EZEKIEL[3] MORRILL, Capt., (*Jacob*,[2] *Ab.*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1675; m. Jan. 22, 1704-5[S], ABIGAIL WADLEIGH (*John*), who d. May 29, 1728; [2d, March 25, 1730, SARAH ——, wid. of (21) SAM.[3] CLOUGH?]. He d. Oct. 11, 1732; will Oct. 10, Oct. 30, 1732; no wife ment. Children:

78 I JONATHAN,[4] b. ——; d. Sep. 12, 1706[S].
79 II EZEKIEL,[4] b. Sep. 3, 1707; pub. June 19, 1731, to (43?) JEMIMA[4] MORRILL; res. S.; several chil.
80 III ABNER,[4] b. July 12, 1709; pub. Nov. 20, 1731, to Lydia Greeley; res. S.; 3 or more chil.
81 IV HANNAH,[4] b. March 16, 1711; m. June 24, 1731, (63?) SAMUEL[4] CURRIER; liv. 1732.
82 V JOHN,[4] b. March 28, 1713; liv. 1732.
83 VI THOMAS,[4] b. [Aug. or] Sep. 19, 1715; liv. 1734; prob. m. June 24, 1740, Elizabeth Stevens.
84 VII EPHRAIM,[4] b. Dec. 9, 1717; liv. 1734.
85 VIII ABIGAIL,[4] b. Jan. 27, 1719; liv. 1732; prob. pub. April 25, 1741[S], to Henry Lunt, Jr., of Nb.
86 IX RUTH,[4] b. Nov. 9, 1721; liv. 1732.
87 X SUSANNA,[4] b. Jan. 10, 1722-3; liv. 1732.
88 XI DAVID,[4] b. 1724; d. young.
89 XII SARAH,[4] b. April 29, 1728; liv. 1732.

1 ANTHONY[1] MORSE [or MORSS], of Newbury, "shoemaker," b. May 9, 1606, bro. of (97) WILLIAM[1]; m. 1st, Mary ——; 2d.

Ann ——, who d. Mar. 9, 1679-80(Nb). He came from Marlborough, Eng., in the "James," to Boston and Nb., ab. 1635-'8; free. 1636; he and wife members Nb. chh. 1674; oath al. 1678. He d. Oct. 12, 1686[Nb]; will April 28, 1680; Nov. 23, 1686. Chil.:

2 I ROBERT,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, Elizabeth ——; 2d, Oct. 30, 1654, Ann Lewis. +

3 II PETER,[2] b. ——; liv. 1680; a proprietor of Elizabethtown, N.J.; had chil.

4 III ANNE,[2] b. ——; m. Feb. 5, 1654-5[Nb], Francis Thorlo [Thurlow]; liv. 1680; 9 chil., C Nb.

5 IV ANTHONY,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, May 8, 1660, Elizabeth Knight; 2d, Nov. 10, 1669, MARY[2] BARNARD. +

6 V A DAUGHTER,[2] b. ——; m. —— Smith; prob. liv. 1680.

7 VI JOSEPH,[2] b. ab. 1638; m. Mary ——. +

8 VII SARAH,[2] b. May 1, 1641*[Nb]; m. June 24, 1663[Nb], Amos Stickney; 2d, Dec. 17, 1684[C Nb], Stephen "Acreman."

9 VIII BENJAMIN,[2] b. March 27, 1641*[Nb] [41-2?]; m. Aug. 27, 1667, Ruth Sawyer. +

10 IX HANNAH,[2] b. 1642*[Nb] [42-3?]; prob. m. June 8, 1665[Ip], Thomas Newman; dead in 1680, leaving chil.

11 X LYDIA,[2] b. Oct. 7, 1647[Nb]; d. May 19, 1648[Nb].

12 XI MARY,[2] b. April 9, 1649[Nb]; d. June 14, 1662[Nb].

13 XII ESTHER,[2] b. May 3, 1651[Nb]; m. Feb. 26, 1668-9[Nb], Robert Holmes; a son *Robert* in 1680.

14 XIII JOSHUA,[2] b. July 24, 1653[Nb]; m. ab. 1680, JOANNA[3] KIMBALL. +

2 ROBERT[2] MORSE (*Anthony*[1]), of Boston, Newbury, and Rowley, "taylour;" m. 1st, Elizabeth ——; 2d, Oct. 30, 1654 [Nb], Ann Lewis; liv. 1680. He rem. to Elizabethtown, N. J., ab. 1667. Children:

15 I ABRAHAM,[3] b. ——; res. Elizabethtown, N.J.; son *Robert*[4] b. May 12, 1674.

16 II JAMES,[3] b. March 3, 1644, in Boston [by 1st wife].

17 III ELIZABETH,[3] b. Sep. 25, 1655[Nb] [by 2d wife]; d. March 18, 1655-6[Nb].

18 IV ROBERT,[3] b. Feb. 1, 1656-7[Nb]; m. ——; res. Elizabethtown; son *Robert*,[4] b. 1686.

19 V MARY,[3] b. Feb. 25, 1657-8[Nb]; d. Nov. 23, 1658[Nb].

20 VI A DAUGHTER,[3] b. Sep. 19, 1659[Nb].

21 VII A DAUGHTER,[3] b. Dec. 16, 1660[Nb]; d. soon.

22 VIII LYDIA,[3] b. July 13, 1662[Nb].

23 IX SARAH,[3] b. April 28, 1665[Nb].

24 X PETER,[3] b. ab. 1666 [at Rw.?]; res. Elizabethtown, chil. there; d. bef. 1726.

25 XI AMOS,[3] b. ——; dea. of chh. in Elizabethtown; 4 daus.

26 XII JOSHUA,[3] b. ——; res. Elizabethtown; 5 chil.

---

* These three dates are thus given upon the Nb. rec.; but there must be some mistake. C Nb. and Morse Memorial give 1640 for Benj.

5 ANTHONY[2] MORSE, Jr., Lieut., (*Anthony*[1]), of Newbury; m. 1st, May 8, 1660[Nb], Elizabeth Knight, who d. July 29, 1667[Nb]; 2d, Nov. 10, 1669[Nb], (5) MARY[2] BARNARD. He d. Feb. 25, 1677-8; will Feb. 23, March 26, 1677-8. Wid. Mary m. Aug. 22, 1678[Hv and Nb], (4) PHILIP[2] EASTMAN, and rem. to Woodstock, Ct. Children:

27 I RUTH,[3] b. May 29, 1661[Nb]; d. July 24, 1661[Nb].
28 II ANTHONY,[3] b. Jan. 1, 1662-3[Nb]; m. Feb. 4, 1685-6, SARAH[4] PIKE. +
29 III JOSEPH,[3] b. July 29, 1665[Nb]; m. 1st, Jan. 4, 1688-9, Lydia Plummer; 2d, Elizabeth Poor; 3d, Joanna ——. +
30 IV ELIZABETH,[3] b. July 29, 1667[Nb], [by 1st wife]; d. Feb. 25, 1677-8[Nb].
31 V JOHN,[3] b. Sep. 13, 1670[Nb], [by 2d wife]; m. Hannah Williams; liv. in Woodstock, 1695 and '6; no chil.
32 VI MARY,[3] b. Aug. 31, 1672[Nb]; m. 1692, Jabez Corbin; res. Woodstock.
33 VII PETER,[3] b. Nov. 14, 1674[Nb]; m. Priscilla Carpenter; res. Woodstock; 14 chil.
34 VIII SARAH,[3] b. Nov. 25, 1676[Nb]; d. Dec. 7, 1676[Nb].

7 JOSEPH[2] MORSE (*Anthony*[1]), of Newbury, b. ab. 1638; m. Mary ——; d. Jan. 15, 1678-9[Nb]; wid. Mary adm. est.; inv. est. Aug. and Sep. 30, 1679, ment. estate at "Piscatog," or "Island Piscattuque." Children:

35 I BENJAMIN,[3] b. ab. 1669; m. 1st, Susanna ——; 2d, Jan. 22, 1712-3, Mercy Bell. +
36 [II JOSEPH,[3] b. ab. 1673?.] See note, p. 260.
37 III JOSHUA,[3] b. ab. 1675; m. Dec. 12, 1698, Elizabeth Doty; res. Plymouth, Middleboro, and Rochester, Mass.; 8 chil., "Morse Memorial."
38 IV SARAH,[3] b. ——; d. July 7, 1677[Nb].
39 V A DAUGHTER,[3*] b. Jan. 21, 1678-9[Nb], [posthumous]; prob. d. Feb. 5, 1678-9[Nb].

9 BENJAMIN[2] MORSE, Dea., (*Anthony*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1641; m. Aug. 27, 1667[Nb], Ruth Sawyer; both members Nb. chh. 1674; free. 1673; oath fid. and al. 1668 and '78; both liv. 1707.† Children:

40 I BENJAMIN,[3] b. Aug. 24, 1668[Nb]; m. Jan. 28, 1691-2, SUSANNA[3] MERRILL. +
41 II RUTH,[3] b. Dec. 8, 1669[Nb]; m. Dec. 9, 1690[Nb], (19) CALEB[3] MOODY.
42 III JOSEPH,[3] b. Feb. 10, 1671-2[Nb]; pub. Oct. 7, 1696[Nb], to (18) SARAH[3] MERRILL; res. Nb. and Methuen; 10 chil., b. 1697-1726.

---

* Named MARY[3] in Morse Memorial.

† A deed of Dea. Benj. and Ruth Morse, in 1707, ment. daus. Ruth Moody, Sarah Pillsbury, Esther Kelly, Hannah Poor, Mary Merrill, and Anne Morse.

43 IV WILLIAM,[3] Dea., b. Jan. 23, 1673-4[Nb]; m. May 12, 1696[Nb], (30) SARAH[3] MERRILL; res. Nb.; 11 chil.
44 V SARAH,[3] b. Jan. 13, 1675-6[Nb]; bp. Feb. 20, 1675-6; d. Jan., 1678-9[Nb].
45 VI PHILIP,[3] b. Oct. 19, 1677[Nb]; liv. 1707; m. 1st, Dec. 11, 1707, (55) MARY[3] BROWN; 2d, Sarah Pillsbury; res. Nb. port; 9 chil.
46 VII SARAH,[3] b. Jan. 19, 1679-80[Nb]; m. 1702[C Nb], Caleb Pillsbury.
47 VIII ANN,[3] b. March 27, 1681[Nb]; name Morse in 1707.
48 IX ESTHER,[3] b. ——;* m. July 6, 1702[Nb], (11) JONATHAN[3] KELLY. +
49 X HANNAH,[3] b. ——;* m. 1705, Samuel Poor.
50 XI MARY,[3] b. May 15, 1686[Nb]: m. Dec. 18, 1706, (17) DAVID[3] MERRILL. +
51 XII SAMUEL,[3] b. Dec. 7, 1688[Nb]; m. 1st, Feb. 23, 1712-3, (23) ELIZABETH[3] MARCH and 3 others; res. Nb.; 11 chil.

14 JOSHUA[2] MORSE (*Anthony*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1653; m. ab. 1880, (50) JOANNA[3] [or HANNAH] KIMBALL, who d. April 10, 1691[Nb]. He d. March 28, 1691[C Nb]; adm. est. April 22, 1691; est. div. 1699-1704. Children:

52 I HANNAH,[3] b. Feb, 1, 1681-2[Nb]; liv. 1700; m. after 1702, John Emery of Nb.
53 II JOSHUA,[3] b. April 11, 1686[Nb]; d. July 1, 1686[Nb].
54 III ANTHONY,[3] b. April 15, 1688[Nb]; "eldest son" in 1700; pub. April, 1710, to (26) JUDITH[3] MOODY; res. Nb.; 7 chil.

28 ANTHONY[3] MORSE, Ens., (*Anth.*,[2] *Anth.*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1663; m. Feb. 4, 1685-6[Nb], SARAH[4] PIKE (*Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]). Will March 5, 1704-5; June 26, 1710. Will of wid. Sarah, Dec. 30, Feb. 11, 1717-8. Children:

55 I SARAH,[4] b. Oct. 26, 1686[Nb]; d. Nov. 13, 1686[Nb].
56 II SARAH,[4] b. Feb. 14, 1687-8[Nb]; d. Feb. 28, 1687-8[Nb].
57 III ANTHONY,[4] b. May 26, 1690[Nb]; m. 1st, 1717, Elizabeth Little; 2d, 1721, Sarah Ilsley; no chil.
58 IV SARAH,[4] b. April 4, 1692[Nb]; m. Nov. 26, 1713, Daniel Parker of Bd.; liv. 1717.
59 V JOSEPH,[4] b. April 3, 1694[Nb]; m. 1st, Rebecca Adams; 2d, Mary Jackman; liv. 1717.
60 VI STEPHEN,[4] b. Dec. 28, 1695[Nb]; m. Elizabeth Worth; liv. 1717.
61 VII ELIZABETH,[4] b. Nov. 3, 1697[Nb]; liv. 1717.
62 VIII TIMOTHY,[4] b. Sep. 14, 1699[Nb]; m. 1721, Dorothy Pike.
63 IX THOMAS,[4] b. May 25, 1702[Nb]; liv. 1717.
64 X MARY,[4] b. May 18, 1704[Nb]; m. Sep. 7, 1724, (74) JOSEPH[3] CHASE.
65 XI JOHN,[4] b. March 1, 1708[Nb]; m. (22) LYDIA[4] KELLY.

29 JOSEPH[3] MORSE (*Anth.*,[2] *Anth.*[1]), of Haverhill and Newbury, "weaver," b. 1665; m. 1st, Jan. 4, 1688-9[Hv], Lydia

* Nb. rec. gives a *dau.*, b. March 14, 1681-2[Nb], per. either Esther or Hannah.

Plummer, who d. Nov. 8, 1689[Hv and Nb]; 2d, Elizabeth Poor* (John); 3d, Joanna ——. Will May 19, 1741; Sep. 27, 1744; ment. wife Joanna. Children:

66 I LYDIA,[4] b. Nov. 2, 1689[Hv], [by 1st wife]; m. Joseph Titcomb of Nb.; liv. 1741.
67 II JOSEPH,[4] b. Oct. 28, 1693[Nb], [by 2d wife]; liv. 1741.
68 III DANIEL,[4] b. March 8, 1694-5[Nb]; 2 daus. ment. in will, 1741.
69 IV JOHN,[4] b. Oct. 22, 1697[Nb]; not ment. in will, 1741.
70 V MARY,[4] b. Jan. 10, 1698-9[Nb]; not ment. in will, 1741.
71 VI ELIZABETH,[4] b. Aug. 11, 1702[Nb]; name Morse in 1741.
72 VII JUDITH,[4] b. April 9, 1705[Nb]; not ment. in will, 1741.
73 VIII EDMUND,[4] b. Nov. 2, 1707[Nb]; liv. 1741.
74 IX JONATHAN,[4] b. March 14, 1710[Nb]; liv. 1741.
75 X ENOCH,[4] b. Sep. 17, 1712[Nb]; liv. 1741.
76 XI SARAH,[4] b. Jan. 24, 1715-6[Nb]; m. —— Goodhue; liv. 1741.

35 BENJAMIN[3] MORSE, "tertius" or 3d† (*Joseph*,[2] *Anth.*[1]), of Newbury, b. ab. 1669; m. 1st, Susanna ——, who d. March 15, 1709[Nb]; 2d, Jan. 22, 1712-3[Nb], Mercy Bell. He d. July 22, 1743; will Feb. 28, 1737-8; Aug. 1, 1743; wife Mercy ment. Children:

77 I JOSEPH,[4] b. Aug. 26, 1691[Nb]; not ment. in will, 1737.
78 II MARY,[4] b. Jan. 29, 1693-4[Nb]; m. —— Brown; liv. 1737.
79 III HANNAH,[4] b. Jan. 20, 1695-6[Nb]; m. March 6, 1717-8, (38?) NATHANIEL[3] MARCH; liv. 1737.
80 IV JOSHUA,[4] b. March 1, 1697-8[Nb]; d. June 26, 1699[Nb].
81 V JOSHUA,[4] b. March 30, 1700[Nb]; m, ——; d. Aug. 11, 1728[Nb]; dau. *Susanna*,[5] liv. 1737.
82 VI MARGARET,[4] b. April 14, 1702[Nb]; m. Col. Joseph Coffin; liv. 1737.
83 VII BENJAMIN,[4] b. Feb. 2, 1704[Nb]; not ment. in will, 1737.
84 VIII ELIZABETH,[4] b. 1706[Nb]; prob. m. John Adams. She was prob. dead in 1737; "son-in-law John Adams" ment. in will.
85 IX SARAH,[4] b. March 7, 1709[Nb]; m. —— Perley; liv. 1737.
86 X SUSANNA,[4] b. March 7, 1709[Nb], [twin, by 1st wife]; m. —— Piper; liv. 1737.
87 [XI ABIGAIL,[4] b. ab. 1713-4, by 2d wife?]. Given in Morse Memorial, but not on Nb. records, nor in will, 1737.

---

* The Morse Memorial of 1896 makes (29) Joseph[3] m. Lydia Plummer and die Jan. 15, 1689-90; an only child, *Lydia*,[4] m. Titcomb, as above; while (36) Joseph[3] m. Elizabeth Poor, and was father of the other chil. given above. In the same book, however, the will of Joseph Morse, "weaver," 1741, ment. wife Joanna, chil. *Lydia Titcomb*, *Elizabeth Morse*, *Sarah Goodhue*, and the sons named above.

† Till death of (9) Benjamin.[2]

40 BENJAMIN[3] MORSE, Jr.,* (*Benj.*,[2] *Anth.*[1]), of Newbury, "weaver," b. 1668; m. Jan. 28, 1691-2[Nb], (36) SUSANNA[3] MERRILL. He d. Oct. 25, 1743; will Feb. 4, 1742; Nov. 7, 1743. Children:

88 I ABEL,[4] b. Oct. 5, 1692[Nb]; m. 1st, June 3, 1714[Bd], Grace Parker; 2d, ——; res. Chester, N. H.; liv. 1742.
89 II RUTH,[4] b. Sep. 25, 1694[Nb]; m. Nov. 16, 1716, (51) ABRAHAM[3] CHASE.
90 III PRISCILLA,[4] b. April 22, 1697[Nb]; m. July 6, 1718, Nathaniel Ordway; d. bef. 1742.
91 IV JUDITH,[4] b. March 13, 1699[Nb]; m. —— March; liv. 1742.
92 V STEPHEN,[4] b. March 30, 1701[Nb]; m. Sarah Hopkinson; res. Nb.; d. bef. 1742, leaving son *Stephen*.[5]
93 VI MARY,[4] b. Sep. 8, 1703[Nb]; m. —— Pearson; liv. 1742.
94 VII HANNAH,[4] b. Aug. 17, 1706[Nb]; m. —— Rogers; liv. 1742.
95 VIII SUSANNA,[4] b. Feb. 25, 1710[Nb]; m. —— Perrin; d. bef. 1742.
96 IX BENJAMIN,[4] b. March 25, 1716[Nb]; m. Abigail Dudley; liv. 1742.

97 WILLIAM[1] MORSE [or MORSS], of Newbury, "shoemaker," bro. of (1) ANTHONY[1]; b. ab. 1614; m. Elizabeth ——;† both members Nb. chh. 1674. He came with his bro. to Nb., as early as 1638; oath al. 1678; d. Nov. 29, 1683[Nb]; will Aug. 6, 1683; March 1, 1684; inv. Jan. 5, 1683-4; wife Eliz. ment. Children:‡

98 I JONATHAN[2] b. ——; m. May 3, 1671[Nb], Mary Clarke; member Nb. chh. 1670; free. 1671; liv. 1683; res. Nb., Beverly, and Middleboro; 5 chil.
99 II OBADIAH,[2] b. ——; liv. 1683.
100 III ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; liv. 1683, with 4 chil.
101 IV HANNAH,[2] b. March 6, 1641[Nb]; m. —— [Stiles?]; had son *John* in 1683.

---

* Till death of (9) Benjamin.[2]

† The house of William Morse was noted for the disturbances there in 1679, attributed to witchcraft. His wife Elizabeth was tried and convicted of witchcraft in 1680, but not executed, through "the goodness of the honored Governor," 1681. [See Upham's "Salem Witchcraft," vol. 1, pp. 438-453; also C Nb. and Morse Memorial.]

‡ The Morse Memorial gives also *Edmund*,[2] b. ab. 1656, but states that there is no evidence that he was son of Wm.[1] Son *Edmund*[3] bp. Feb. 24, 1677-8 at Nb.; neither ment. in will of Wm.,[1] 1683.

NOTE.—There was a Joseph Morse of Ipswich, will 1646, wife Dorothy and son John; also Samuel Morse of Dedham, who left numerous descendants, given in the "Memorial of the Family of Morse," compiled by H. D. Lord, 1896. Some facts and dates not otherwise credited have been taken from that volume.

102 v TIMOTHY,[2] b. June 10, 1648[Nb]; d. Dec. 10, 1659[Nb].
103 vi ABIGAIL,[2] b. Feb. 14, 1651-2[Nb]; m. 1st, John Hendrick; had chil. in 1683;* m. 2d, ab. 1694, MOSES[2] PINGRY (*Moses*[1]). +

104 JOHN MOSS† of Salisbury, m. Sarah ——. Children:

105 i JOSEPH, b. Jan. 11, 1693-4[S].
106 ii ABIAH, b. Aug. 19, 1695[S].
107 iii MARY, b. March 4, 1697[S].
108 iv BENJAMIN, b. Oct. 24, 1698[S].
109 v HANNAH, b. May 22, 1700[S].

1 JOSEPH[1] MOYCE [or MOYSE], of Salisbury, "joiner," recd. land in the "first division," 1640 and '41; commoner and taxed 1650 and '52; recd. land in 1654; signed petition of 1658, etc. His wife Hannah d. in 1655[S]. Children:

2 i MARTHA,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, (1) GEORGE GOLDWYER; 2d, Oct. 30, 1684[S], Maj. ROBERT[2] PIKE (*John*[1]).‡ +
3 ii MARY,[2] b. ——; m. (1) ANDREW[1] GREELEY. +
4 [iii HANNAH,[2] b. ——; m. (2) BARTHOLOMEW[1] HEATH+?.]§

1 THOMAS MUDGETT, Mr.,‖ of Salisbury, "shipwright," m. 1st, Oct. 8, 1665[S], (7) SARAH[2] CLEMENT [wid. of (1) ABRAHAM[1] MORRILL], who d. Aug., 1694; 2d, ab. 1695 or '6, (9) ANN[3] FRENCH [wid. of (11) RICHARD LONG]. He served for Abram Morrill as a soldier in the Narragansett war, 1675 [p. 118]; was a "householder" of S. in 1677;¶ free. 1690; d. ab. 1700, or later. Wife Sarah member S. chh. 1687; adm. her est. Jan. 31, 1704. Children:

---

* Hannah, dau. of Abigail Morse, b. Sep. 16, 1676[Nb].

† He may possibly have belonged to the Morse family, but apparently was not (31) John.[3] It is possible that (7) Joseph[2] had a son John; but we have no proof that such was the case.

‡ Geo. Goldwyer of Salis. and wife Martha, March, 1674-5, deeded rights "bought of my father-in-law Joseph Moys of Salis." A deed of Martha Pike, in 1700, ment. her sister Greeley and her "cousin" Ephraim Winsley, Sr.

§ We have found no proof, but the name Moyce, that Hannah Moyce was dau. of Joseph.

‖ —— Mudget d. May, 1663[S]. Name also spelled Mugat, Muggitt, Mughitt, on the records. The name Mudgett is one of the first in the early history of Brentwood, N. H. There were Madgetts in Gloucester ab. 1725-35.

¶ Papers are on record showing arbitration between Thomas Mudgett and Thomas Barnard respecting certain mills on the Powow, 1688 to 1697, when Thomas Mudgett seems to have sold two-thirds of a corn-mill or grist-mill, two-thirds of a fulling-mill, and one-half of a saw-mill.

2 I MARY, b. April 30, 1667[S].
3 II TEMPERANCE, b. Oct. 10, 1670[S], [by 1st wife].
4 III WILLIAM, b. Oct. 16, 1696[S], [by 2d wife]; bp. Dec. 18, 1698; m. Dinah ——;* res. Hv.; adm. est. June 15, 1730. Chil., *Ebenezer* and *John*, b. 1720-30; John Clement of Hv. ap. guard. 1733. Wid. Dinah m. ab. 1731, (27) JAMES[3] HEATH.
5 IV THOMAS, b. Jan. 3, 1698-9[S]; bp. Feb. 26, 1698-9.
6 V JOHN [or THOMAS], b. Dec. 17, 1700[S]; bp. March 16, 1700-1. [John on chh. rec., Thomas on town rec.]

HENRY MUNDAY† [or MONDE], Mr., of Salisbury, "gentleman;" recd. land in the "first division," in 1640, '42, and '54; commoner, and one of the largest tax-payers in 1650 and '52; signed articles of 1654, etc. He m. ——, who d. July 22, 1654[S]. In Aug., 1655, he deeded house and land, and apparently all his property, to his "nephew," Philip "Wollidg" of S., "planter."

1 ROBERT[1] MUSSEY [or MUZZEY], of Ipswich, m. Bridget ——. Will Jan. 5, 1642-3; March 18, 1643-4; May 16, 1644; wife Bridget ment. Children:

2 I MARY,[2] b. ——; liv. 1643.
3 II JOSEPH,[2] b. [ab. 1628?], "eldest son" in 1643; m. Feb. 9, 1670-1, Esther Jackman. +
4 III BENJAMIN,[2] b. [ab. 1631?]; liv. 1643.‡
5 IV ELLEN,[2] b. ——; liv. 1643.

3 JOSEPH[2] MUSSEY (*Robert*[1]), of Newbury, m. Feb. 9, 1670-1 [Nb], Esther Jackman. He was a member of the Nb. chh. in 1670, and both were members in 1674; oath al. 1678. He d. Dec. 30, 1680[Nb]; will July 29, 1680; March 29, 1681; wife Esther ment. Children:

6 I MARY,[3] b. Nov. 23, 1672[Nb]; liv. 1680. A Mary m. Dec. 7, 1694, (20) HENRY[3] DOW.
7 II ESTHER,[3] b. Jan. 8, 1674-5[Nb]; not ment. in will, 1680. A dau. d. March 14, 1675-6[Nb].
8 III A SON,[3] b. Oct. 14, 1676[Nb]; d. Oct. 20, 1676[Nb].

---

* See Joseph Peasley, Sen., of Hv., who called Wm. Mudgett his son-in-law in 1725-6.

† Wm. Monday, passenger in the "Mary and John," may have been related to the above [Sv]. Several early settlers of Nb. and S. came in that vessel.

‡ A Benj. of Malden and Chelsea, b. ab. 1630, m. Alice Dexter, per. went to Lexington.

9 IV JOSEPH,[3] b. Dec. 21, 1677[Nb]; m. 1700, Joanna Pettingill; res. Nb. 1707 and '8; both adm. Nb. chh. 1712. Chil.: *Joseph*,[4] b. 1703; *Mary*,[4] b. 1705. Will of a Joseph of Nb. 1743-4; wife, son and dau.

10 V BENJAMIN,[3] b. Aug. 17, 1680[Nb]. He was Benj. Jr. of Cambridge in 1705 and '8.

11 JOHN[1] MUSSEY, per. bro. of (1)ROBERT,[1] m. Lydia ——. He d. bef. 1689; she liv. 1690. A Lydia Muzzey adm. Nb. chh. in 1677. Children:

12 I THOMAS,[2] b. ab. 1635; m. ——. +

13 II JOHN,[2] b. [ab. 1640?]; m. Elizabeth ——. +

14 III BENJAMIN,[2] b. [ab. 1645?]. A "Benj., son of wid. Musey," d. Nov. 28, 1696[S], in Salis.

15 [IV LYDIA,[2] b. ——; m. July 23, 1689[A], John Randall; she then of "Cape Porpus."?]

12 THOMAS[2] MUSSEY (*John*[1]), of Cape Porpoise [Kennebunk Port] and Salisbury, b. ab. 1635; was constable in C. P. in 1663; oath al. 1680; rem. to S.; prob. d. bef. re-settlement of C. P. Children:

16 I JAMES,[3] b. ——; returned to Cape Porpoise bef. 1719. A James m. Nov. 21, 1705 [pub. in S., Oct. 27], Judith Whitehouse, of Dover; several chil.

17 II JEREMIAH,[3] b. ——; m. Elizabeth Perkins. Son *Jeremiah*,[4] b. Jan. 9, 1699.

13 JOHN[2] MUSSEY (*John*[1]), of Salisbury, "planter;" m. Elizabeth ——. He d. April 12, [or May 12], 1690; will April 4, Sep. 30, 1690, ment. wife Eliz., his mother "Lidah Musse," and son John, under age. A wid. Mussey, a prominent Friend, was killed by Indians in Hm. or S., Aug. 17, 1703. [Pike's Journal and D Hm., p. 233.] Children:

18 I JOHN,[3] b. [ab. 1689?]; bp., adult, Aug. 5, 1711, in S.; m. Dec. 17, 1713[A], (2) HANNAH DIAMOND; chil. b. 1714 and '16.

ANTHONY NEWLAND was one of the "townsmen and commoners" of Salisbury in 1650; but his name is near the end of the list, and he prob. lived in S. but a short time, if at all, as his name is not on other lists. He may have rem. to Taunton.*

NOTE.—The records of the Mussey family are so defective that the above genealogy can not be considered complete, and may be inaccurate in some particulars. It seems to be the most probable arrangement which will account for accessible facts.

* There were Newlands in Taunton. Anthony Newland, son of Jeremiah of Taunton, b. Aug. 1, 1657; m. Dec. 16, 1682, Esther Austin.

1 WILLIAM[1] NICHOLS of Topsfield, b. ab. 1599; m. Mary ——. He was of Salem in 1637; bought land in Topsfield in 1651. Will April 26, 1693; Feb. 17, 1695-6; wife Mary and chil. ment., without names. The following appear in a petition. Children:

2 I MARY,[2] b. ——; m. Thomas Cane, Sen., [or Cave], of Topsfield; liv. 1696.
3 II HANNAH,[2] b. ——; m. Thomas Wilkins of Salem; liv. 1696.
4 III JOHN,[2] b. ab. 1641; m. Lydia ——. +

4 JOHN[2] NICHOLS (*Wm.*[1]), of Topsfield, b. ab. 1641; m. Lydia ——. Will Oct. 12, Nov. 11, 1700; wife Lydia ment. Children:

5 I WILLIAM,[3] b. ——; liv. 1700.
6 II ANNA,[3] b. ——; m. Francis Elliot.
7 III JOHN,[3] b. Jan. 14, 1667; m. 1st, Constant ——; 2d, Martha ——; liv. 1700; res. Topsfield; prob. d. 1757; chil. *Edward*,[4] *John*,[4] *Samuel*.[4]
8 IV THOMAS,[3] b. ——; res. Sutton; liv. 1700.
9 V ISAAC,[3] b. ——; prob. d. young.
10 VI LYDIA,[3] b. ——; m. Aquila Wilkins; liv. 1700.
11 VII RACHEL,[3] b. ——; m. Humphrey Case.
12 VIII ELIZABETH,[3] b. ——; m. Thomas Brewer.
13 IX EBENEZER,[3] b. ——; liv. 1700.
14 X MARGARET,[3] b. ——; liv. 1700.

15 THOMAS NICHOLS of Amesbury, prob. there as early as 1665; meeting house seat and made "townsman" in 1667; owned land there in 1670; oath al. 1677; "training band" 1680; prob. liv. 1708, but dead in 1720. He m. Mary ——.* Children:

16 I EBENEZAR, b. Aug. 3, 1664[S]; m. June, 1685 or '6, BENONI TUCKER (*Morris*). +
17 II THOMAS, b. Oct. 16, 1670[A Nk S]; m. 1st, JANE[3] JAMESON; 2d, Judith Hoage. +
18 III SAMUEL, b. May 14, 1672[A Nk S].
19 IV RACHEL, b. Feb. 25, 1674-5[A Nk S].
20 V JOHN, b. ——; m. Jan. 1, 1701-2[S], Abigail Sargent of Gloucester; res. A.; "snow-shoe man" 1708. Chil.: *Mary*, b. Oct. 19, 1702[A], [m. May 24, 1721, (36) *James*[4] *Dow?*]; *John*, b. July 12, 1704[A]; *William*, b. Jan. 21, 1706[A]; *Jacob*, b. Jan. 16, 1708[A]: *Joseph*, b. Sep. 2, 1709[A]; *Daniel*, b. Sep. 30, 1712[A]; *Moses*, b. Feb. 25, 1715[A]; *Anna*, b. Jan. 30, 1717-8[A]; *Aaron*, b. Oct. 2, 1719[A]; *Humphrey*, b. April 18, 1723[A]; *Thomas*, b. Jan. 18, 1724-5[A]; *Abigail*, b. Mar. 18, 1727[A].

---

* THOMAS NICHOLS of Malden, m. Sep., 1655[Sv], Mary Moulton, may be the above. Chil.: *Thomas* and *Josiah*, b. Jan. 23, 1662; Josiah d. June 30, 1663 [W Ch].

21 [VI SARAH, b. ——; m. Nov. 24, 1698[A and S], ROGER STEVENS (*Thomas*) of A.?] Perhaps other chil.

17 THOMAS NICHOLS (*Thomas*), of Amesbury, b. 1670; m. 1st, (9) JANE[3] JAMESON; 2d, pub. April 30, 1721, to Judith Hoage of Nb. A Friend; will Nov. 16, Dec. 7, 1724. Children:

22 I ANNA, b. May 1, 1694[or 5?][A]; m. Oct. 23, 1718[A], (54) SAMUEL[4] COLBY; liv. 1724.

23 II JONATHAN, b. Dec. 13, 1697[A]; prob. m. Jan. 16, 1718-9[A], (252) MARY[3] CHALLIS, Jr.; res. A.; liv. 1724.

24 III MARY, b. Oct. 11, 1701[A]; m. April 10, 1718[A], (28) RALPH[4] BLAISDELL, Jr.; liv. 1724.

25 IV ESTHER, b. Sep. 11, 1703[A]; m. Jan. 24, 1723-4, (63) ICHABOD[4] COLBY; liv. 1724.

26 V THOMAS, b. June 20, 1706[A]; liv. 1724.

27 VI DAVID, b. Oct. 26, 1709[A]; m. 1730, Hannah Gaskill; rem. to Salem; lost at sea, 1756.

28 VII RACHEL, b. March 10, 1712[A]; liv. 1724.

29 VIII STEPHEN, b. Nov. 18, 1717[A], [by 1st wife]; liv. 1724.

30 IX EBENEZER, b. March 28, 1722[A], [by 2d wife]; liv. 1724.

31 X BENJAMIN, b. Oct. 8, 1723[A]; liv. 1724.

1 RICHARD[1] NORTH, of Salisbury,* "planter" or "husbandman;" freeman 1641; recd. land in the "first division," 1640, '44, and '54; "commoner" and taxed 1650 and '52; signed articles of 1654, petition of 1658, etc. He m. Ursula ——; d. March 1, 1667; will Jan. 26, 1648-9; April 14, 1668. Wid. Ursula d. March 1, 1670; will May 19, 1668; April 11, 1671. Children:

2 I MARY,[2] b. ——; m. bef. 1640, (1) THOMAS[1] JONES. +

3 II SARAH,[2] b. ——; m. —— Oldham. She prob. d. bef. 1649, leaving a dau. *Ann*, b. ab. 1634, m. July, 1657, Francis Bates of Ip.

4 III SUSANNA,[2] b. ——; m. Aug. 11, 1646[S Sm], (1) GEORGE[1] MARTIN.† +

1 JOSEPH NORTON‡ of Salisbury, m. March 10, 1662[S], (2) SUSANNA[2] GETCHELL; oath al. and fid. 1677; soldier 1697. He d. Nov. 16, 1721[S]. Wid. Sus. d. Aug. 19, 1724[S]. Children:

---

* G. R., 1853, p. 87, Coffin, copied by Sv., gives Richard North of *Salem*. This is an error, as his residence is given as Salisbury, in the will itself.

† From papers (55 in all) on Supreme Court Files, Boston, in case of Geo. Martyn and wife Susanna against Nathaniel Winsley, relating to wills of Richard North and wife, it appears that Ann Oldham did not come "to this land" till 1653 or '4, and that she married Bates in July, 1657; hence could not be called Ann *Bates* in will of 1648. Susanna Martin and Mary Jones were the only living children of Richard North in 1672 and '74.

‡ There were several early settlers bearing the name NORTON. GEORGE of Salem, Ipswich, and other places, came from London early; oath free. 1637

2 I A SON, b. 1662[S]; prob. d. soon.
3 II SAMUEL, b. Oct. 11, 1663[S]; a soldier sent to Wells from S. in 1696; res. A. 1712.
4 III JOSEPH, b. Aug. 14, 1665[S]; m. Nov. 16, 1699[S], Elizabeth Brown; res. S.; soldier 1697. Chil.: *Joshua*, b. Feb. 18, 1700-1[S]; *Mary*, b. Feb. 28, 1702-3[S], d. May 7, 1703[S]; *Judith*, b. March 3, 1703-4[S], a Judith, adult, bp. April 28, 1723.
5 IV PRISCILLA, b. Dec. 16, 1667[S]; m. JOHN[2] RING (*Robert*[1]). +
6 V SOLOMON, b. Jan. 31, 1669-70[S]; m. Sarah ——; res. S.; d. May 2, 1721[S]. Chil.: *Miriam*, b. Dec. 4, 1695[S]; *Benjamin*, b. Feb. 24, 1698-9[S]; *John*, b. Jan. 14, 1700-1[S]; *Maria*, b. Nov. 9, 1704[S]; *Gideon*, b. Aug. 1, 1711[S].
7 VI BENJAMIN, b. March 24, 1671-2[S]; d. Oct., 1693[S].
8 VII CALEB, b. June 25, 1675[S]; m. March 6, 1699-1700[A], (6) SUSANNA FRAME; soldier 1697-8. He rem. to Brunswick, Me., after 1706; adm. est. Sept. 7, 1719, wid. Susanna liv. Child *Rowlan*, b. Oct. 14, 1702[S].
9 VIII FLOWER [dau.], b. Nov. 21, 1677[S]; prob. m. July 30, 1712[S], Jacob Saturley of Hv. [See note, p. 271.]
10 IX JOSHUA, b. Oct. 13, 1680[S]; d. Jan. 22, 1692-3[S].

1 RICHARD[1] ORMSBY [or ORMSBEE], of Salisbury, "planter;" oath free. 1649; m. Sarah ——. He was of Saco, 1641; of Salis., 1645-'8, 1652, '56, '58-'60; of Hv. 1649, '53, and '62; d. in Rehoboth; inv. est. July 3, 1664. He was of R. in 1663, when he sold land to Robert Pike. Children:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. ab. 1641, prob. in Saco, "eldest son;" m. Grace Martin. +
3 II THOMAS,[2] b. Nov. 11, 1645[S]; m. Mary Fitch. +
4 III JACOB,[2] b. March 6, 1647-8[S]; res. Rehoboth; a proprietor in 1668; d. March, 1678. Child: *Jacob*,[3] b. Aug. 23, 1674; d. Feb. 16, 1678.

2 JOHN[2] ORMSBY (*Richard*[1]), of Rehoboth, a proprietor in 1668, b. ab. 1641; m. Jan. 5, 1664, Grace Martin (Richard of Rehoboth). He was one of Gallup's company, 1690, in Phips's expedition against Quebec. Will, Bristol Co., Oct. 31, 1717; April 8, 1718. Children:

---

d. 1659, leaving wid. [m. (1) PHILIP[1] FOWLER] and 10 chil., but no Joseph. Mr. WILLIAM of Ip., b. ab. 1610, came in the "Hopewell," 1635, oath free. 1635-6; left sons, but no Joseph. Rev. JOHN of Ip. and Boston, b. 1606, oath free. 1637, in his will, 1661-2, ment. his bros. Wm. of Ip., Thomas of London, and sisters and mother in London; but no chil. NICHOLAS of Weymouth, 1635-40 rem. to Martha's Vineyard, had a son Joseph b. 1652, too young for Joseph of Salis. There were also Mr. FRANCIS, oath free. 1642; Capt. WALTER, 1630, and others. We have been unable to connect the Salis. branch with any of the above; though the names most resemble those of the Martha's Vineyard family.

5 I JOHN,[3] b. ——; liv. 1717.
6 II SARAH,[3] b. ——; m. —— Lane; liv. 1717.
7 III GRACE,[3] b. ——; m. —— Sabin; liv. 1717.
8 IV ELIZABETH,[3] b. Nov. 27, 1674; name Ormsbee in 1717.
9 V MARY,[3] b. April 4, 1677; m. Isaac Sabin; d. bef. 1718.
10 VI JONATHAN,[3] b. Aug. 26, 1678; liv. 1717.
11 VII MARTHA,[3] b. May 7, 1680; m. —— Franklin; liv. 1717.
12 VIII JACOB,[3] b. March 16, 1682; away from home in 1717.
13 IX JOSEPH,[3] b. ——; liv. 1717.
14 X JOSHUA,[3] b. ——; d. bef. 1718; leaving son *Joshua*.[4]

3 THOMAS[2] ORMSBY (*Richard*[1]), of Rehoboth, a proprietor in 1668, b. 1645; m. Mary Fitch (John). Will, Bristol Co., Mar. 23, Dec. 10, 1716. Children:

15 I THOMAS,[3] b. ——; liv. 1716.
16 II MARY,[3] b. ——; m. William Salisbury; liv. 1716.
17 III JEREMIAH,[3] b. Nov. 25, 1672; liv. 1716.
18 IV HANNAH,[3] b. Sep. 23, 1678; m. John Thompson; liv. 1716.
19 V JACOB,[3] b. Sep. 13, 1680; liv. 1716.
20 VI BETHIA,[3] b. April 15, 1682; m. Thomas Shaw; liv. 1716.
21 VII EZRA,[3] b. ——; liv. 1716.
22 VIII DANIEL,[3] b. ——; liv. 1716.
23 IX ESTHER,[3] b. ——; m. Preserved Redway; liv. 1716.

1 JOHN[1] OSGOOD,* of Andover,† b. July 23, 1595, in Wherwell, Hampshire, Eng.; m. ab. 1627, Sarah ——, in Eng.; free. 1639; one of the founders of the chh. in And., Oct. 1645; the first rep. of the town in 1651. He d. Oct. 24, 1651; will April 2, 1650; Nov. 25, 1651. Wid. Sarah d. April 8, 1667. Chil.:

I SARAH,[2] b. ab. 1629, in Eng.; m. June 1, 1648[Hv], (3) JOHN[2] CLEMENT. +
II JOHN,[2] b. ab. 1631, in Eng.; m. Nov. 15, 1653, (9) MARY[2] CLEMENT; res. And.; 12 chil. [See p. 96.]
III MARY,[2] b. ab. 1633, in Eng.; m. July 6, 1653, Henry Ingalls, res. And.
IV ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——, in Eng.; bp. Oct. 14, 1636; m. Oct. 12, 1659, John Brown, of Reading.
V STEPHEN,[2] b. ab. 1638, in Ip. or Nb.; m. Oct. 24, 1663, Mary Hooker; res. And.; 5 chil.
VI HANNAH,[2] b. ab. 1644, in And.; m. May 21, 1660, Samuel Archer.

8 CHRISTOPHER[1] OSGOOD, of Ipswich, "brickmaker," came in the "Mary and John," from London, March, 1633-4; free.

* He was older than William of Salis., and we find no proof of relationship between John, Christopher, and William, though they and their families were closely associated.

† He was at Ip., then Nb., and settled in And. ab. 1644. John Osgood was one of the petitioners who had liberty to begin a plantation at Hm. in 1638.

1635. He was in Ip. as early as 1634; m. 1st, April 21, 1632, Mary Everatt, who was bur. April 21, 1633; 2d, July 28, 1633, (2) MARGARET[2] FOWLER; both in Eng. He d. in 1650; will April 19, Oct. 10, 1650. Wid. "Margery" m. 2d, THOMAS[1] ROWELL; 3d, Thomas Coleman; 4th, Thomas Osborne. Chil.:

9 I MARY,[2] b. 1633, in Eng., [by 1st wife]; m. June 1, 1651, John Lovejoy.
10 II ABIGAIL,[2] b. ab. 1636, in Ip., [by 2d wife]; m. Sep. 9, 1657[Ip], Shorborne Wilson.
11 III ELIZABETH,[2] b. ab. 1638; liv. 1650, but d. soon. [See Rowell, note.]
12 IV DEBORAH,[2] b. ab. 1640; m. Aug. 28, 1665[And], John Ross [or Ruse].
13 V CHRISTOPHER,[2] b. ab. 1643; m. 1st, Dec. 6, 1663, Hannah Belknap; 2d, May 27 [or 22], 1680, Hannah Barker; 3d, Sarah ——; 4th, Sarah ——; res. And.; 16 chil.
14 VI THOMAS,[2] b. ab. 1650-1;* m. May 22, 1674, Susanna Lord; res. Nb. 1673, And. 1675 and later; 11 chil.; per. rem. to S. Carolina. *Mary*,[3] dau. of Thomas Osgood of And., b. Feb. 15, 1675[Ip].

15 WILLIAM[1] OSGOOD of Salisbury, "carpenter" and "millwright," b. ab. 1609; m. Elizabeth ——. He recd. land in S. in 1641,† '42, and '54; "commoner" and taxed in S., 1650 and '52. He also recd. land in A. in 1659 and '62, and was a "townsman" of A. in 1660, a "commoner" of A. in 1667-8; he and "Goodwife Osgood" had seats in the A. meeting house in 1667; but he was a "householder" of S. in 1677. His name appears among both the S. and A. names in 1680.

By the original articles of agreement [M. Ames., p. 51], in 1654, he and his family were to have certain rights in the new town, though residing in the old. His mill on the Powow river, though on the S. side, brought him into close relations with the

* Not ment. in will, prob. posthumous. Later generations of the three different branches of the family may be found in the "Osgood Genealogy," 1894. See also "The Fowler Family," pp. 11-15.

† In 1640 he built a barn in Nb. for John Spencer. In 1641 he was granted land in S., on condition that he build a saw-mill on the Powow river. A saw-mill, situated on "Pawwans river," in Salis., near to a corn-mill, was in possession of Wm. Osgood, Philip Challis, Wm. Barnes, and Anthony Colby, in 1658. [Recorded 1679.] Each of the four was to use the mill a week in turn. Colby admitted Samuel Worcester to a share of his fourth. "Osgood's Mill," Salis., was ment in 1632.

William Osgood testified against John Godfrey, tried for witchcraft, 1658-9, occurrence running back to 1640. [Upham, vol. 1, pp. 432-3.] "Goodwife Osgood" was summoned to give evidence concerning Susanna Martin in 1661. [See note, p. 75.]

new town. Quite a number of the residents of S. and A. worked for him at different times, and his enterprise appears to have drawn young men to that locality from other places. It is said that Symon, the notorious Indian, once lived with him. [M. Ames., p. 105.] He d. in 1700; will Sep. 2, March 15, 1700. Children:

16 I ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; m. ab. 1657, ROBERT QUINBY. [See Lamson, p. 230.] +
17 II JOANNA,[2] b. ——; m. ab. 1658, (15) ROBERT JONES. +
18 III JOHN,[2] b. Oct.* 8, 1648[S]; m. Nov. 5, 1668, MARY[2] STEVENS. +
19 IV WILLIAM,[2] b. Oct. 8, 1648[S], [twin]; m. Oct., 1672, ABIGAIL[2] AMBROSE. +
20 V MARY,[2] b. March 3, 1649-50[S]; m. Dec. 9, 1668[A Sm], (4) THOMAS[3] CURRIER. +
21 VI JOSEPH,[2] b. March 18, 1651[S]; d. April 22, 1664[S].
22 VII SARAH,[2] b. Feb. 7, 1652-3[S]; m. [1st. —— Eldridge; 2d?], bef. 1700, (10) JOHN[3] COLBY. [See notes, pp. 100 and 160.] +

18 JOHN[2] OSGOOD (*Wm.*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1648; m. Nov. 5, 1668[S], MARY[2] STEVENS (*John*[1]); oath al. and fid. 1677; signed petition of 1680. He d. Nov. 7, 1683[S]; inv. est. Dec., adm. est. March 26, 1683-4, wid. Mary ment. She prob. m. Aug. 26, 1685[S],† NATHANIEL[2] WHITTIER (*Thomas*[1]). Children:

23 I MARY,[3] b. May 7, 1669[S];‡ m. 1688 or '9[S], (1) PHILIP FAVOR. +
24 II JOSEPH,[3] b. April 12, 1671[S].
25 III WILLIAM,[3] b. July 30, 1673[S]; m. June 8, 1693, HANNAH[3] COLBY. +
26 IV JOHN,[3] b. July 1, 1677[S]; pub. Oct. 21, 1702, to BETHIA SHEPARD. +
27 V TIMOTHY,[3] b. May 2, 1680[S]; d. Sep. 2, 1681[S].
28 VI HANNAH,[3] b. Oct. 19, 1682[S].

19 WILLIAM[2] OSGOOD (*Wm.*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1648; m. Oct., 1672, (5) ABIGAIL[2] AMBROSE of Hm.; oath al. and fid. 1677; d. March 29, 1729. She d. Jan. 30, 1714-5[S]. Wm. and Abigail Osgood signed Bradbury petition, 1692. Children:

29 I NATHANIEL,[3] b. Dec. 17, 1674[S]; m. Dec. 28, 1704, Hannah Johnson. +
30 II JOHN,[3] b. Oct. 27, 1676[S]; liv. 1706; d. March 8, 1718.

---

* The names of some of the months are incorrectly given in the "Osgood Genealogy," the "8th mo." being called Aug., as though the first month were Jan.

† Her name is, however, given Mary *Osgood* in the will of John[1] Stevens, April, 1686.

‡ Joseph, son of Mary Osgood, b. Dec. 2, 1686[S].

31 III JONATHAN,[3] b. April 2, 1678[S];* pub. May 12, 1705[A], to (12) HANNAH[3] JEWELL; d. Oct. 3, 1706[S]; inv. est. Oct. 3, saw-mill ment.; bro. John Osgood adm. est. March 3, 1706-7. Wid. Han. m. Sep. 19, 1715[S], PETER THOMPSON (*John*[1]).

32 IV ABIGAIL,[3] b. Aug. 13, 1681[S]; liv. 1701, name Osgood.

33 V SARAH,[3] b. April 24, 1684[S]; m. Nov. 29, 1716[S], DAVID[3] RING (prob. *Jarvis*,[2] *Robert*[1]).

34 VI RICHARD,[3] b. Jan. 13, 1686[S]; m. Oct. 14, 1710, Hannah Dalton. +

35 VII ELIZABETH,[3] b. Sep. 9, 1688[S].

36 VIII JOSEPH,[3] b. Aug. 8, 1691[S]; d. March 20, 1724.

25 WILLIAM[3] OSGOOD (*John*,[2] *Wm.*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1673;† m. June 8, 1693[A Sm], (18) HANNAH[3] COLBY. Will June 25, 1746; Jan. 13, 1752; wife ment. Children:

37 I TIMOTHY,[4] b. Nov. 17, 1694[S]; m. Nov. 19, 1715, (62) MEHITABLE[3] CHASE; res. S.; d. Sep. 2, 1731; son *Chase*.[5]

38 II JUDITH,[4] b. March 7, 1695-6[S]; m. Dec. 8, 1713[S]; (25) EBENEZER[3] CURRIER; liv. 1746.

39 III JOSEPH,[4] b. June 28, 1698[S]; m. Sep. 15, 1719, Apphia Pillsbury of Nb.; res. S.; d. Dec. 24, 1781.

40 IV MARY,[4] b. May 7, 1701[S]; m. Jan. 6, 1725, JOSHUA[4] PAGE (*Joseph*,[3] *Ones.*,[2] *John*[1]?) of S.; liv. 1746.

41 V DANIEL,[4] b. Oct. 21, 1703[S]; m. Jan. 15 [or 5], 1726, (65) HANNAH[4] MORRILL; res. S.; d. Feb. 15, 1767.

42 VI MEHITABLE,[4] b. April 26, 1706; m. Jan. 28, 1724, (24) JOSIAH[3] FLANDERS of S. Hm.; liv. 1746.

43 VII HANNAH,[4] b. July 1, 1709; m. Dec. 12, 1728, (56) SAMUEL[4] MORRILL of S.; liv. 1746.

44 VIII ABIGAIL,[4] b. Jan. 22, 1711; m. Dec. 23, 1731, (71) EBENEZER[4] MORRILL; liv. 1746.

45 IX WILLIAM,[4] b. Aug. 10, 1714; m. March 9, 1738, Judith True of S.; d. April 4, 1797.

26 JOHN[3] OSGOOD (*John*,[2] *Wm.*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1677;‡ pub. Oct. 21, 1702(S), to BETHIA SHEPARD of S. (*Samuel?*). Bethia Osgood adm. S. chh. June 5, 1715. He d. March 9, 1718. Wid. Bethia d. Jan. 11, 1741. Children:

46 I MEHITABLE,[4] b. Nov. 4, 1709; } triplets; { d. in infancy.
47 II SARAH,[4] b. Nov. 4, 1709; } triplets; { d. in infancy.
48 III SAMUEL,[4] b. Nov. 4, 1709; } triplets; { d. Nov. 12, 1709.

49 IV SARAH,[4] b. June 2, 1711; d. young.

50 V SARAH,[4] b. June 15, 1713; m. Dec. 26, 1733, Daniel Carr of Salis.

51 VI MARY,[4] b. 1715; d. Jan. 7, 1727.

---

* Joanna, reputed dau. of Jonathan Osgood and Flower Norton, b. April 3, 1699[S].

† A Serg. William Osgood, soldier in S., 1702.

‡ A John Osgood, either (26) or (39), soldier from S. at Wells, 1696.

29 NATHANIEL[3] OSGOOD (*Wm.*,[2] *Wm.*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1674; m. Dec. 28, 1704, Hannah Johnson of Hv.; soldier sent to Wells, 1696; soldier in S. 1702, '3, and '10; d. Dec. 30, 1741; adm. est. May 19, 1746. Children:

52 I SAMUEL,[4] b. May 11, 1706; m. Anna Barnard; res. S.; d. 1750.
53 II RUTH,[4] b. Dec. 11, 1707; d. May 30, 1716[S].
54 III ABIGAIL,[4] b. 1709; d. Aug. 13, 1753.
55 IV DAVID,[4] b. Jan. 24, 1711; m. Jan. 16, 1736, Ruth Griffin* of Kingston; res. S.; d. Jan. 9, 1782.

34 RICHARD[3] OSGOOD (*Wm.*,[2] *Wm.*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1683; m. Oct. 14, 1710, Hannah Dalton of Hv. He d. July 23, 1747; adm. est. Sep. 21, 1747; div. est. May, 1749; wid. Han. liv. corn-mills ment. Children:

56 I JONATHAN,[4] b. Nov. 26, 1711; m. Sep. 5, 1734, (86)HANNAH[4] MERRILL; res. S.; d. March 9, 1796.
57 II DOROTHY,[4] b. Sep. 18, 1713; m. June 10, 1734, Issachar Ring of S.
58 III WILLIAM,[4] b. Oct. 14, 1715; m. Dec. 10, 1737, Sarah Jones of A.; res. S.; d. Nov. 26, 1758.
59 IV ABIGAIL,[4] b. June 13, 1717; m. Nov. 26, 1737, Enoch Currier of A. "youngest dau." in 1749.
60 V JOHN,[4] b. March 12, 1719; m. 1st, Sep. 6, 1745, Rachel Ring; 2d, Sep. 2, 1756, Abiah Straw.
61 VI RICHARD,[4] b. 1721, "4th son;" m. Jan. 25, 1750, Dorothy Evans; d. Dec. 12, 1780.
62 VII SAMUEL,[4] b. ——; "5th son" in 1749.
63 VIII JOSEPH,[4] b. ——; "youngest son" in 1749.

1 ROBERT[1] PAGE,† Dea., b. ab. 1604, came from Ormsby, near Yarmouth, Norfolk, Eng., in 1637; with wife Lucy, b. ab. 1607, to Salem; rem. to Hampton in 1639; free. 1642; rep. 1667 and '68. He d. Sep. 22, 1679; will Sep. 9, Nov. 11, 1679. Children:

2 I MARGARET,[2] b. ab. 1629; m. 1st, Wm. Moulton; 2d, Aug. 2, 1671, John Sanborn. She d. July 13, 1699.
3 II REBECCA,[2] b. ——; m. Oct. 15, 1652, Capt. Wm. Marston. She d. May 27, 1673, leaving a dau. *Rebecca*, who m. Aug. 23, 1676; John Smith.
4 III FRANCIS,[2] Dea., b. ab. 1633 in Eng.; m. Dec. 2, 1669, Meribah Smith (Robert); res. Hm.; d. Nov. 15, 1706; 7 chil., D Hm.‡
5 IV SUSANNA,[2] b. ——, in Eng.; per d. young.

* Lydia, wife of David Osgood, d. July 20, 1768, aged 53 [Salis. Plains Cem.]
† The later generations of this branch are given in Dow's Hampton.
‡ DEA. PAGE of Hm. had a son JOSEPH, bp. Oct. 28, 1688, rec. at Sal. This is prob. Joseph,[3] b. Nov. 25, 1686, son of (4) FRANCIS.[2] [D Hm., p. 8[illegible]]

6 v THOMAS,[2] b. ab. 1639; m. Feb. 2, 1664, Mary Hussey (Capt. Christopher); res. Hm.; d. Sep. 8, 1686; 7 chil., D. Hm. Wid. Mary m. 2d, Henry Green; 3d, (3) HENRY[2] DOW.

7 vi HANNAH,[2] b. ab. 1641; m. June 17, 1659, (3) HENRY[2] DOW; she d. Aug. 6, 1704. +

8 vii MARY,[2] b. ab. 1644; m. Dec. 28, 1665, Samuel Fogg of Hm. [See D Hm.] She d. March 8, 1700.

9 JOHN[1] PAGE, of Hingham and Haverhill, m. Mary Marsh (George); rem. to Hv. ab. 1652. He d. Nov. 23, 1687. Wid. d. Feb. 15, 1696-7. Grandson (57) THOMAS,[3] adm. est. March 12, 1721-2; est. div. Nov., 1723. Children:

10 i JOHN,[2] b. ——; bp. July 11, 1641, in Hing.; m. June 18, 1663, SARAH[2] DAVIS. +

11 ii ONESIPHORUS,[2*] b. ——; bp. Nov. 20, 1642, in Hing., m. 1st, Nov. 22, 1664, MARY HAUXWORTH; 2d, July 31, 1695, wid. SARAH ROWELL. +

12 iii BENJAMIN,[2] b. ——; bp. July 14, 1644, in Hing.; m. Sep. 21, 1666, MARY[2] WHITTIER. +

13 iv MARY,[2] b. ——; bp. May 3, 1646, in Hing.; m. 1st, Oct. 23, 1665[Hv], (58) JOHN[2] DOW; 2d, July 14, 1672[Hv], SAMUEL SHEPPARD. +

14 v JOSEPH,[2] b. ——; bp. March 5, 1647-8, in Hing.; m. 1st, Jan. 21, 1671, JUDITH[2] GUILE; 2d, Dec. 2, 1673, wid. MARTHA HEATH. +

15 vi CORNELIUS,[2] b. ——; bp. July 15, 1649, in Hing.; m. 1st, Nov. 13, 1674, MARTHA[2] CLOUGH; 2d, Jan. 16, 1684, Mary[3] Marsh. +

16 vii SARAH,[2] b. ——; bp. July 18, 1651, in Hing.; m. Jan. 14, 1669[Hv], JAMES SANDERS. +

17 viii ELIZABETH,[2] b. June 15, 1652[Hv]; d. July 3, 1653[Hv].

18 ix MERCY,[2] b. April 1, 1655[Hv]; m. Nov. 13, 1674[S], (5) JOHN[2] CLOUGH. +

19 x A SON,[2] stillborn, March 26, 1658[Hv].

20 xi EPHRAIM,[2] b. Feb. 27, 1658-9[Hv]; d. July 22, 1659[Hv].

10 JOHN[2] PAGE (*John*[1]), of Haverhill, b. ab. 1641; Jr. till 1687;† m. June 18, 1663[Hv], (10) SARAH[2] DAVIS; oath al. and fid. 1677; d. June 7, 1714; will May 11, July 12, 1714; wife Sarah ment. Child:

---

* In the division of the estate of John[1] Page in 1723, this name appears at Salem on the probate records as "Savernes," "Saverance," or "Severance." This is evidently an attempt to represent "Siphorus," by those who knew the name only by sound. John[1] had been dead 36 years, and his son Onesiphorus, who had resided in a different town from the other members of the family, had been dead 17 years. Most, if not all, the children of John[1] were dead in 1723. (64) JOSEPH[3] DOW, called Onesiphorus Page, his "uncle" when he chose him as guardian in 1686. The name Severance Page is found only on the probate records of 1723. [See "Sefrus," p. 26.]

† A John Page, either (9) or (10), oath fid. and al. at Hv. 1669 and 1677.

21 I SARAH,[3] b. July 7, [1680?]*[Hv]; m. Nov. 11, 1695[Hv], John Hutchins, and had a son *John* in 1714. [See G. R., 1867, p. 60.]

11 ONESIPHORUS[3] PAGE, Serg.,† (*John*[1]), of Salisbury, "weaver," b. ab. 1642; m. 1st, Nov. 22, 1664[S], (2) MARY[2] HAUXWORTH, who d. May 8, 1695[S]; 2d, July 31, 1695[S], (4) SARAH[2] MORRILL‡ [wid. of PHILIP[3] ROWELL]; oath al. and fid. and "householder" of S. 1677. "Good. Page" adm. S. chh. July 3, 1687. Ones. and wife signed Bradbury petition in 1692. He d. June 28, 1706[S]; will April 9, 1705; Sep. 2, 1706. Wid. Sarah m. 3d, May 29, 1708[S], (8) DANIEL[2] MERRILL. Children:

22 I MARY,[3] b. ——; d. Oct. 5, 1666[S].
23 II MARY,[3] b. Oct. 29, 1666[S]; d. young.
24 III JOSEPH,[3] b. April 6, 1670[S]; m. 1st, March 12, 1690-1, SARAH SMITH; 2d, Elizabeth ——. +
25 IV ABIGAIL,[3] b. June 23, 1672[S]; m. April 21, 1693[S], WILLIAM SMITH (*Richard*); both liv. 1705.
26 V MARY,[3] b. Nov. 18, 1674[S]; d. young.
27 VI SARAH,[3] b. July 6, 1677[S]; not ment. in will, 1705.‡
28 VII ONESIPHORUS,[3] b. Feb. 10, 1678-9[S]; m. 1st, RUTH[3] MERRILL; 2d, Nov. 21, 1711, wid. Mehitable Dow. +
29 VIII CORNELIUS,[3] b. ——; d. 1683[S].
30 IX MARY,[3] b. Sep. 29, 1686[S]; bp. July 10, 1687; liv. 1705.
31 X JOHN,[3] b. Feb. 21, 1693-7[S], [by 2d wife]; bp. Nov. 27, 1698; "youngest son," 1705; liv. 1722. [See (61) JOHN[4].]

12 BENJAMIN[2] PAGE (*John*[1]), of Haverhill, b. ab. 1644; m. Sep. 21, 1666[Hv], MARY[2] WHITTIER (*Thomas*[1]); oath al. 1677. She d. July 29, 1698[Hv.] Children:

32 I JEREMIAH,[3] b. Sep. 14, 1667[Hv]; prob. m. July 2, 1696[Hv], Deborah Hendrick; 7 chil., Hv. rec.
33 II MARY,[3] b. Dec. 7, 1669[Hv]; prob. m. Dec. 16, 1695[Hv], Samuel Merrow; rem. to Reading.
34 III RUTH,[3] b. Feb. 3, 1671[Hv]. Son *Ichabod*, b. Jan. 16, 1689-90[Hv]. Per. m. Jan. 23, 1699-1700[Hv], (23) JONATHAN[3] EATON.
35 IV BENJAMIN,[3] b. May 19, 1674[Hv]; d. Dec. 23, 1678[Hv].
36 V SUSANNA,[3] b. Oct. 28, 1676[Hv].
37 VI ABIAH,[3] b. Dec. 15, 1678[Hv]; prob. m. May 1, 1706[Hv], Robert Hawkins.

---

* This date is probably incorrect.

† He may be the "Sargent Page" who was a soldier at S. in 1702, though 60 yrs. old.

‡ A Sarah Page adm. S. chh. Feb. 19, 1698-9, wife of (11) Ones.,[2] or possibly (27) Sarah.[3]

38 VII BENJAMIN,[3] b. June 30, 1681[Hv]; prob. m. bef. 1707, Elizabeth Lewis; adm. est. Ben. Jr. of Hv., April 13, 1724.

39 VIII ABRAHAM,[3] b. Dec. 15, 1683[Hv]; prob. m. Feb. 19, 1707-8[A], JUDITH[2] WORTHEN (*Ezekiel*[1]).

40 IX RACHEL,[3] b. June 23, 1689[Hv].

14 JOSEPH[2] PAGE (*John*[1]), of Haverhill, b. ab. 1647; m. 1st, June 21, 1671[Hv], (3) JUDITH[2] GUILE, who d. April 28, 1672 [Hv]; 2d, Dec. 2, 1673[Hv], (62) MARTHA[2] DOW [wid. of (4) JOSEPH[2] HEATH]; oath fid. and al. 1669 and 1677. He d. Feb. 5, 1683-4[Hv]; inv. est. April 11, 1684; agreement for div., July, 1707. Wid. Martha m. 3d, March 19, 1688-9[Hv], SAMUEL[2] PARKER (*Joseph*[1]). Children:

41 I JUDITH,[3] b. April 25, 1672[Hv], [by 1st wife]; liv. 1708,* name Page.

42 II PHEBE,[3] b. Nov. 17, 1674[Hv], [by 2d wife]; pub. Oct. 14, 1695[S], to JOSEPH TUCKER (*Morris*) of S.; liv. 1708. +

43 III JOSEPH,[3] b. Nov. 23, 1676[Hv]; no chil.; killed by Indians, Aug. 4, 1704; adm. est. Sep. 4, 1704; est. div. March, 1706-7.

44 IV HANNAH,[3] b. Feb. 5 [or 12], 1678[Hv and Hv Nk S]; m. Nov. 27, 1696, (16) JOHN[3] DOW of Hm.; liv. 1708.

45 V MARTHA,[3] b. Feb. 14, 1680[Hv]; m. Dec. 19, 1700[Hv], Matthew Herriman; liv. 1708.

46 VI THOMAS,[3] b. April 12, 1683[Hv]; d. June 5, 1683[Hv].

47 VII EBENEZER,[3] b. May 9, 1684[Hv]; killed by Indians, June 24, 1707[Hv]; inv. est. July 23, 1707; div. est. 1708. He is prob. the one who was a soldier at S. in 1703.

15 CORNELIUS[2] PAGE (*John*[1]), of Haverhill, b. ab. 1649; m. 1st, Nov. 13, 1674[Hv], (7) MARTHA[2] CLOUGH, who d. May 11, 1683[Hv]; 2d, Jan. 16, 1684[Hv], Mary[3] Marsh (Onesiphorus,[2] George[1]), who d. Nov. 24, 1697[Hv]. Oath fid. and al. 1669 and 1677. He d. Oct. 11, 1697[Hv]; adm. est. July 18, 1698; est. div. 1699. Children:

48 I JOHN,[3] Jr., b. Sep. 27, 1675[Hv]; m. May 21, 1700[Hv], SARAH[3] SINGLETARY (*Nathaniel*,[2] *Richard*,[1]) res. Hv.; d. March 7, 1717-8; adm. est. Oct. 13, 1718; est. div. 1722, wid. Sarah liv. Chil.: *Nathaniel*,[4] *Sarah*,[4] *Jonathan*,[4] *John*,[4] *Edmund*,[4] *Abiel*,[4] *Mehitable*.[4]

49 II AMOS,[3] b. Oct. 22, 1677[Hv]; liv. 1699; prob. m. Hannah ——. +

---

* Judith Page is the one first named among the heirs of Joseph Sen. in 1707, and of Ebenezer in 1708. She is also among the heirs of Joseph Jr. in 1706-7. She is ment. in will of (1) SAMUEL[1] GUILE in 1683-4. She could not have been born after Ebenezer, as he was born after the death of his father. The entry against her name on the Hv. rec., "d. April 28, 1672[Hv]," is undoubtedly an error. It is also given as the date of her mother's death.

50 III ELIZABETH,[3] b. Sep. 14, 1679[Hv]; liv. 1699. An Eliz. m. May 1, 1700 [Hv], Thomas Johnson.
51 IV JOANNA,[3] b. March 6, 1680-1[Hv]; prob. d. young.
52 V MEHITABLE,[3] b. Feb. 13, 1681-2[Hv]; d. May 9, 1682[Hv].
53 VI CORNELIUS,[3] b. April 1, 1683[Hv], [by 1st wife]; d. May 24, 1683[Hv].
54 VII JOSEPH,[3] b. Sep. 21, 1686[Hv], [by 2d wife]; d. Feb. 13, 1686-7[Hv].
55 VIII JOSEPH,[3] b. Sep. 12, 1689[Hv]; m. MARY THOMSON (*John*); res. that part of Hv. which became Plaistow, N. H.; 11 chil., b. 1711-'35.
56 IX SARAH,[3] b. Nov. 23, 1691[Hv]; d. June 18, 1762[Hv].
57 X THOMAS,[3] b. Feb. 24, 1693-4[Hv]; liv. 1722.
58 XI CORNELIUS,[3] b. May 20, 1696[Hv]; liv. 1699.

24 JOSEPH[3] PAGE (*Ones.*,[2] *John*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1670; m. 1st, March 12, 1690-1[S], SARAH SMITH (*Richard*), who d. Oct. 21, 1691[S]; 2d, Elizabeth ——; He signed Bradbury petition in 1692; was liv. 1708, and prob. 1722. Children:

59 I SARAH,[4] b. Oct. 12, 1691[S], [by 1st wife];* prob. m. Jan. 21, 1713-4[S], (26) ZACCHEUS[3] CLOUGH.
60 II JUDITH,[4] b. Oct. 22, 1692[S], [by 2d wife]; d. March 16, 1695-6[S].
61 III JOHN,[4] b. June 17, 1696[S]. A John d. March 11, 1767, in his 71st yr., either (61) or (31). Mary, wid. of John, d. Aug. 21, 1774, in her 77th yr. [S. Plains Cemetery.]
62 IV JOSEPH,[4] b. Sep. 3, 1698[S].
63 V JOSHUA,[4] b. Nov. 15, 1700[S].
64 VI BENJAMIN,[4] b. May 14, 1703[S].
65 VII MARY,[4] b. May 26, 1706[S].
66 VIII ONESIPHORUS,[4] b. Sep. 18, 1708[S].

28 ONESIPHORUS[3] PAGE (*Ones.*,[2] *John*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1679; pub. 1st, April 22, 1701[S], to (31) RUTH[3] MERRILL, who d. Jan, 29, 1710-1[S]; m. 2d, Nov. 21, 1711, Mehitable Green (Isaac of Hm.), [wid. of (13) SIMON[3] DOW]. He was adm. S. chh. July 18, 1708; soldier 1710. Children:

67 I DANIEL,[4] b. March 19, 1701-2[S]; bp. July 25, 1708.
68 II NEHEMIAH,[4] b. April 7, 1703[S]; d. young.
69 III ABIGAIL,[4] b. Aug. 11, 1704[S]; bp. July 25, 1708; prob. m. Jan. 9, 1723-4, (39) REUBEN[4] MORRILL.
70 IV NEHEMIAH,[4] b. Sep. 10, 1708[S]; bp. Oct. 24, 1708; prob. m. Mary ——, and son *Jabez*,[5] b. Nov. 10, 1729[S].
71 V JABEZ,[4] b. ——, [by 1st wife]; bp. Feb. 4, 1710-1; [m., 1734, (19) ABIGAIL[3] FLANDERS?].
72 VI MARY,[4] b. Aug. 18, 1713[S], [by 2d wife].

(49?) AMOS[3] PAGE (prob. *Cornelius*,[2] *John*[1]), of Salisbury; m. Hannah [or Husey] ——. He was adm. S. chh. Feb. 27,

* A Sarah, adult, bp. June 15, 1712, S. chh.

1708-9; soldier 1710. A Hannah, adult, bp. March 20, 1708-9, S. chh. Children:

73 I DELIVERANCE,[4] b. Feb. 4, 1697-8[S]; bp. March 20, 1708-9.
74 II SAMUEL,[4] b. Oct. 4, 1699[S]; bp. March 20, 1708-9.
75 III URIAH,[4] b. June 12, 1701[S]; bp. March 20, 1708-9.
76 IV OBADIAH,[4] b. March 7, 1704[S]; d. April 17, 1706[S].
77 V THEOPHILUS,[4] b. Sep. 29, 1707[S]; bp. March 20, 1708-9.
78 VI SARAH,[4] b. Nov. 27, 1711[S].
79 VII ELIPHALET,[4] b. July 24, 1714[S].

MARTHA PALMER of Bradford owned covenant S. chh., Sep. 22, 1706. Chil.: *Sarah*, bp. Sep. 22, 1706; *Andrew*, bp. May 2, 1708.

1 JOSEPH[1] PARKER, "carpenter," [b. ab. 1614?],* bro. of (12) NATHAN[1]; m. bef. 1651, Mary ——.† He recd. land in Salis. in the "first division" and in 1640, but his name is not on the list of 1650. He was apparently in Newbury in 1642; but rem. to Andover, where he was one of the founders of the chh., Oct., 1645. In Sep., 1645 and in 1663, he was of And. and sold land in S. to Richard Goodale, Sen., and John Ilsley. He was a soldier in King Philip's war, 1675-'6; d. Nov. 5, 1678[And]; will Nov. 4, Nov. 26, 1678. Wid. Mary recd. by will his property at Rumsey, Eng.; she d. Oct. 2, 1695; adm. her est. April 6, 1696. Children:

2 I JOSEPH,[2] b. May 15, 1642[Nb]; m. Oct. 7, 1680, Elizabeth Bridges. +
3 II THOMAS,[2] b. ——; "second son," "insane" in 1678; adm. est. Nov., 1708.
4 III SARAH,[2] b. ——; m. Benj. Sabin of New London Co., Ct.; both liv. ab. 1708.
5 IV MARY,[2] b. ——; m. May 23, 1678, Benj. Fry of And. He was dead, but she liv. 1708.
6 V STEPHEN,[2] b. March 1, 1651[And]; m. Dec. 1, 1680[And], Mary Marstone. He was a soldier in King Philip's war 1675-6, at Lancaster; liv. in Cambridge in 1709. Chil.: *Stephen*,[3] b. Aug. 17, d. Dec. 15, 1682[And]. Abbot's And. gives sons, *Stephen*,[3] *John*,[3] and *Samuel*.[3]
7 VI HESTER,[2] b. May 12, 1654[And]; not ment. in will.
8 VII JOHN,[2] b. June 30, 1656[And]; killed by Indians, June 29, 1677.
9 VIII SAMUEL,[2] b. Oct. 14, 1659[And]; m. March 19, 1688-9[Hv], (62) MARTHA[2] DOW [wid. of (4) JOSEPH[2] HEATH and of (14) JOSEPH[2] PAGE]; res. Hv.;‡ killed by Indians, Aug. 31, 1690; adm. est. Sep. 30, 1690.

---

* A Joseph Parker, "tanner," from Newbury, Eng., age 24, came in the "Confidence," in 1638.

† He was called "bro." by wid. Eliz. Stevens in 1673.

‡ SAMUEL PARKER, "shoemaker," a young man, was granted permission to live in Hv., 1679.

No chil. Wid. Martha was liv. in S. after 1690, and was prob. liv. 1707.

0 IX RUTH,[2] b. June 2, 1661[And]; m. Feb. 21, 1688-9[Hv], (7) JAMES GUILE; liv. 1708.

2 JOSEPH[2] PARKER (*Joseph*[1]), of Andover, "carpenter," b. 642; m. Oct. 7, 1680[And], Elizabeth Bridges. He was a soldier in King Philip's war, 1675-6, at Chelmsford; oath al. 1678; d. April 6, 1684[And]; will April 5, July 29, 1684. Wid. Eliz. m. April 26, 1686[And], Samuel Hutchinson, and was liv. 1703. Child:

1 I JOSEPH,[3] b. Feb. 27, 1682[And]; an only child; liv. in And. 1703. Adm. est. of a Joseph of And., Dec. 19, 1715.

12 NATHAN[1] PARKER, bro. of (1) JOSEPH,[1] came early to Newbury, thence to Andover in 1645, where he was one of the ten first members of the chh., Oct. 24, 1645; oath al. 1678. He m. 1st, Nov. 20, 1648[Nb], Susanna Short, who d. Aug. 26, 1651 [And]; 2d, 1652 or '3, Mary ——. He d. June 25, 1685[And], leaving wid. Mary;* adm. est. Sep. 29, inv. July 17, 1685. Children:

3 I NATHAN,[2] b. ab. 1650 [by 1st wife], m. Dec. 15, 1675, Mary Brown. +

4 II JOHN,[2] b. Dec. 20, 1653[And], [by 2d wife]; prob. m. May 24, 1687 [And], Hannah Brown; res. And.; oath al. 1678; d. 1738; 4 sons, *John*,[3] *Nathan*,[3] *Benj.*,[3] *James*.[3]

5 III JAMES,[2] b. Aug. 14, 1655[And]; killed by Indians, June 29, 1677.

6 IV MARY,[2] b. April 14, 1657[And]; d. young.

7 V HANNAH,[2] b. May 14, 1659[And]; prob. m. Sep. 14, 1682[And], John Tyler.

8 VI MARY,[2] b. 1660[And]. A Mary m. Jan. 31, 1678-9[Nb], Joshua Richardson.

9 VII ELIZABETH,[2] b. Jan. 20, 1663[And].

0 VIII ROBERT,[2] b. Feb. 26, 1665[And]; prob. d. Sep. 7, 1688[And]. A Robert soldier in King Philip's war, April, 1676, at "Punckapauge."

1 IX SARAH,[2] b. April 3, 1670[And].

2 X PETER,[2] b. April 3, 1676[And].

13 NATHAN[2] PARKER (*Nathan*[1]), of Newbury, "carpenter," b. ab. 1650; m. Dec. 15, 1675[Nb], Mary Brown; oath al. 1678. He d. April 6, 1679[Nb], leaving one child; adm. est. June 26, 1679. Wid. Mary m. bef. March, 1696-7, —— Elliot. Chil.:

3 I MARY,[2] b. Jan. 1, 1676-7[Nb]; d. Feb. 8, 1676-7[Nb].

4 II MARY,[2] b. July 11, 1678[Nb]; liv. 1679.

* A Mary Parker d. Jan. 7, 1695[Nb].

1 WILLIAM[1] PARTRIDGE, of Salisbury,* free. 1639; recd. land in the "first division," in 1641 and '43; "commoner" and taxed 1650 and '52; recd. land 1654; m. Ann ——. He d. July 5, 1654[S]; adm. and inv. est. Oct. 3, 1654. Wid. Ann m. Jan. 1, 1655-6[S Sm], ANTHONY STANYAN. Children:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. bef. 1639; m. Dec. 11, 1660, Mary Fernald. +
3 II RACHEL,[2] b. ——; d. April 19, 1650[S].
4 III HANNAH,[2] b. after 1639; liv. 1660.
5 IV ELIZABETH,[2] b. Feb. 14, 1642-3[S]; m. June 26, 1661(D Hm), Joseph Shaw of Hm.
6 V NEHEMIAH,[2] b. May 5, 1645[S]; liv. 1673; res. Portsmouth. He was at the house of Robert Pike in S., March, 1680. (3) EDWARD[2] GOVE was apparently called his "bro."†
7 VI SARAH,[2] b. Aug. 24, 1647[S]; m. Nov. 14, 1666[Hv], (3) JOHN[2] HEATH.+
8 VII RACHEL,[2] b. June 19, 1650[Sv]; m. Jan. 31, 1671-2[D Hm], (3) JOSEPH[2] CHASE. +
9 VIII WILLIAM,[2] b. ab. 1654; m. Dec. 8, 1680, Mary Brown. +

2 JOHN[2] PARTRIDGE (*Wm.*[1]), of Boston and Portsmouth, m. Dec. 11, 1660[Sv], Mary Fernald; of Boston, 1660, "seaman;" of Portsm. 1669 and 1672, "cordwayner." Children:

10 I HANNAH,[3] b. Oct. 14, 1661[Sv].
11 II JOHN,[3] b. Jan. 3, 1663[Sv]. His father deeded him house and land in S. in 1669, which "sometime belonged to Wm. Partridge ye elder, father of John Partridge ye elder." Adm. est. John Jr. of Portsm. gr. wid. Abigail July 26, 1698; John Sen. on bond.
12 III MARY,[3] b. Feb. 26, 1665[Sv].
13 IV SARAH,[3] b. Sep. 3, 1668[Sv].
14 V RACHEL,[3] b. March 4, 1670-1[Sv].
15 VI ELIZABETH,[3] b. July 4, 1673[Sv].
16 VII ABIGAIL,[3] b. Feb. 2, 1675[Sv].
17 VIII PATIENCE,[3] b. July 4, 1678[Sv].

9 WILLIAM[2] PARTRIDGE, Hon. and Col., (*Wm.*[1]), of Portsmouth, b. ab. 1654; m. Dec. 8, 1680[Nb], Mary Brown (prob. Richard of Nb). He was Councillor and Lieut. Gov. of the province of N. H.; rem. to Newbury and d. there, Jan. 3, 1728-9; will June 15, 1723; Feb. 10, 1728-9. Wid. Mary d. June 10, 1739; will Sep. 8, 1737; June 14, 1739. Children:

---

* His chil., in 1652, recd. a legacy from John Partridge, of Olney, Buckinghamshire, Eng., prob. father of (1) Wm.[1]

† G. R. 1853, p. 126, is record of family of a Wm. Partridge, who may have been a son of (6) Nehemiah.

18 I RICHARD,[3] b. Dec. 9, 1681[Sv]; of London in 1737.
19 II NEHEMIAH,[3] b. March 9, 1683[Sv]; d. bef. 1737, leaving chil.
20 III MARY,[3] b. Oct. 19, 1685[Sv]; m. Jonathan Belcher; d. bef. 1737, leaving chil.
21 IV WILLIAM,[3] b. May 1, 1687[Sv]; d. bef. 1737, leaving a son *William*,[4] who recd. by his grandfather's will interest in town of Nottingham, N. H.
22 V ELIZABETH,[3] b. Sep. 23, 1692[Sv]; m. Wm. Caswell. She was his wid. in 1723 and '37.

MUNGO PAYNE, son of Mary Payne, b. April 7, 1684[S]. MARY PAYNE of S. m. May 31, 1688[A], STEPHEN TONGUE.

BARNARD PEAKE [or PEACH], b. ab. 1650, liv. with Wm. Osgood in S., in 1682; liv. in house of Jacob Morrill in S. ab. 1685, and a few weeks later with Osgood again. He testified in the Susanna Martin trial, in 1692.

1 JOSEPH[1] PEASLEY [or PEASLEE], of Newbury, 1641; free. 1642; landholder in Haverhill in 1645; rem. from. Hv. to Salisbury new town [Amesbury];* was made "townsman" of A. 1656, recd. land there in 1656 and '58, and his wid. recd. land later. He m. Mary ——; d. Dec. 3, 1660[S]; will Nov. 11, 1660; April 9, 1661; ment. grandchild Sarah Saier. Adm. est. of Mary Peasley of Hv. granted son Joseph Sep. 27, 1694. Children:

2 I ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; liv. 1660.
3 II JANE,[2] b. ——; m. Dec. 10, 1646[Hv], (6) JOHN[2] DAVIS; liv. 1660. +
4 III MARY,[2] b. ——; liv. 1660.
5 IV SARAH,[2] b. Sep. 20, 1642[Nb]; recd. father's house and land in A; m. bef. 1664, (2) THOMAS[2] BARNARD.+
6 V JOSEPH,[2] b. Sep. 9, 1646[Hv]; m. Jan. 21, 1671-2, RUTH[2] BARNARD. +

6 JOSEPH[2] PEASLEY, Dr., (*Joseph*[1]), of Haverhill, "physician" and "husbandman;" b. 1646; m. Jan. 21, 1671-2[A Nk S], (8) RUTH[2] BARNARD. He recd. "children's land" in Ames. in 1659 and a "township" in A. in 1660 [p. 163], but lived in Hv. after becoming of age; oath al. at Hv. 1677. Wife Ruth d. Nov. 5, 1723[Hv.]† He d. March 21, 1734-5[Hv]. Children:

7 I MARY,[3] b. July 14, 1672[A Nk S]; m. May 24, 1694[Hv], JOSEPH[2] WHITTIER (*Thomas*[1]).

---

* For a time he supplied the place of a minister in Amesbury, as a lay preacher, a "gifted brother" as the chh. records call him. [See note, Macy, p. 236; also Chase's Hist. Hv.; "The New Puritan," pp. 34, 35.]

† Deeds from Joseph Peasley Sen. to his sons-in-law, Jonathan Colburn of Dracut and Wm. Mudgett of Hv., 1725-6, seem to show that he m. 2d, ab. 1724-5, a wid. who had two married daus.

NOTE.—NICHOLAS PEASLEE killed by Indians near Oyster River, Aug. 10, 1706. [Pike's Journal.]

8 II JOSEPH,[3] b. July 19, 1674[Hv]; m. Sep. 18, 1699[Hv], (3) ELIZABETH HASTINGS.

9 III ROBERT,[3] b. Feb. 3, 1677-8[Hv]; m. 1st, Dec. 16, 1701[Hv], (11) ALICE[3] CURRIER; 2d, Anne ——; res. Hv.; will 1741-2, ment. wife Anne.

10 IV JOHN,[3] b. Feb. 25, 1679-80[Hv]; pub. March 22, 1704-5[A], to (17) MARY[3] MARTIN; "millwright;" res. Hv.; liv. 1722.

11 V NATHANIEL,[3] Col., b. June 25, 1682[Hv]; m. 1st, ab. 1702, (90) JUDITH[4] KIMBALL; 2d, Abiah Swan; 3d, ——. He was a merchant and large land owner in Hv.; chil. rec. there.

12 VI RUTH,[3] b. Feb. 25, 1684-5[Hv]; m. July 11, 1705[Hv], (29) SAMUEL[4] CLEMENT.

13 VII EBENEZER,[3] b. March 29, 1688[Hv]; d. April 11, 1689[Hv].

14 VIII SARAH,[3] b. Aug. 15, 1690[Hv]; m. March 4, 1710, (28) EBENEZER[3] EASTMAN.

1 WILLIAM[1] PERKINS, Rev., of Topsfield, b. Aug. 25, 1607; free. 1634; m. Aug. 30, 1636, Elizabeth Wooton. He lived in Ipswich, Roxbury, Weymouth, and Gloucester, as well as Topsfield; d. May 21, 1682, wid. Eliz. surviving; inv. est. June 15, agreement by chil., June 27, 1682. [See G. R. 1856, pp. 211, 369, for further particulars and English ancestry.] Children:

2 I WILLIAM,[2] b. Oct. 12, 1639; d. Dec. 23, 1639.

3 II WILLIAM,[2] b. Feb. 26, 1641; m. Oct. 24, 1669, Elizabeth Clarke (Daniel); res. Tops.; d. Oct. 30, 1695, leaving wid. Eliz. and chil.: *Elizabeth*[3] Walcott; *Mary*[3] Smith; *William*,[3] d. bef. Feb., 1699, prob. unm.; *John*,[3] m. Elizabeth ——; *Dorothy*;[3] *Timothy*;[3] *Nathan*;[3] *Rebecca*,[3] the last two under age in 1695-6.

4 III ELIZABETH,[2] b. June 18, 1643; m. May 31, 1671, John Ramsdell of Lynn; both liv. 1682.

5 IV TOBIJAH,[2] b. Oct. 20, 1646; m. Nov. 4, 1680, Sarah Denison; res. Tops.; d. 1723.

6 V CATHERINE,[2] b. Oct. 29, 1648; m. May 13, 1667[Ip], John Baker of Ip.; both liv. 1682.

7 VI MARY,[2] b. Feb. 17, 1651; m. Sep. 17, 1672, Oliver Purchis; both liv. 1682.

8 VII JOHN,[2] b. April 2, 1655; m. Aug. 29, 1695, Anna Hutchison; res. Lynnfield; d. 1712.

9 VIII SARAH,[2] b. March 2, 1657; m. June 17, 1679, John Bradstreet; both liv. 1682.

10 IX TIMOTHY,[2] b. Aug. 11, 1658; m. Aug. 2, 1686, Edna Hazen; liv. 1682.

11 X REBECCA,[2] b. May 4, 1662; m. Nov. 3, 1678, Thomas Fiske; both liv. 1682.

12 JOHN[1] PERKINS, of Ipswich, b. ab. 1590; m. Judith ——. He came over in the ship "Lyon," with Roger Williams, in 1631; lived in Boston two years; settled in Ip. in 1633; owned "Per-

kins Island" in Ipswich river; held town offices, rep. in 1636. He d. in 1654; will March 28, Sep. 26 [or 27], 1654; wife Judith ment. Children:

13 [I JUDITH,[2] b. ——; m. WILLIAM[1] SARGENT; d. ab. 1633.+?]*
14 II JOHN,[2] b. ab. 1614; m. Elizabeth ——. +
15 III THOMAS,[2] b. ab. 1616; m. ab. 1640, Phebe Gould. +
16 IV ELIZABETH,[2] b. ab. 1618; m. WILLIAM[1] SARGENT. +
17 V MARY,[2] b. ab. 1620; m. (1) THOMAS[1] BRADBURY. +
18 VI JACOB,[2] b. ab. 1624; m. 1st, ab. 1648, Elizabeth ——: 2d, wid. Damaris Robinson. +
19 VII LYDIA,[2] b. ——; bp. June 3, 1632, in Boston; m. ab. 1651, Henry Bennet of Ip. She d. ab. 1672. [See G. R., 1875, p. 165, for Bennet Family.]

14 JOHN[2] PERKINS, "Quartr.," (*John*[1]), of Ipswich, b. ab. 1614; m. Elizabeth ——. In 1633, when only 19 yrs. old, he aved the inhabitants of Ip. from destruction by the Indians; recd.

---

* M. Ames, p. 102; G. R., 1885, p. 291. We have been unable to verify this tatement from any original source.

NOTE.—The various branches of the Perkins family have been carefully tudied in order to find the parentage of Mary Perkins, b. ab. 1652, who m. in 669-70, Rev. Thomas Wells, first minister of Amesbury. In addition to those iven in the text, may be mentioned the following:

ABRAHAM[1] PERKINS, of Hampton, b. ab. 1613; d. Aug. 31, 1683; wid. Mary . May 29, 1706, aged 88 yrs. D Hm. gives 12 chil., b. 1637-'61. The eldest au., *Mary*,[2] b. ——; bp. Dec. 15, 1639; m. June 7, 1652, Giles Fifield. The ldest son, *Abraham*,[2] b. Sep. 2, 1639; m. Elizabeth Sleeper (Thomas); killed y Indians June 13, 1677; wid. Eliz. m. Dec. 24, 1677, Alexander Denham. See G. R., 1896, pp. 34-40, which gives 13 chil. of Abraham.[1]]

ISAAC[1] PERKINS, of Hampton, per. bro. of Abraham; d. Nov., 1685. The Perkins Family" gives him, with wife *Alice*, of Ipswich, bef. 1638. D Hm. ves wife *Susanna* and 12 chil. b. 1638-'61. *Mary*,[2] b. July 23, 1658; m. Feb.), 1673-4, (5) ISAAC[2] CHASE. *Susanna*,[2] b. Aug. 21, 1652; m. 1st, May 19, 1673,) ISAAC[2] BUSWELL; 2d, June 29, 1680, (4) WILLIAM[2] FULLER. Jacob Perkins rob. Isaac), late of Hm., was of Holmes Hole, Martha's Vineyard, in 1674.

THOMAS PERKINS, of York Co., d. in 1661. Sv. gives Thomas, b. 1628, of over 1665. There were also WILLIAM and PETER of Dover, and Perkins fam- es in Cape Porpoise, quite early. EDWARD of New Haven, Ct., 1648, left scendants. JOHN d. Jan., 1672-3, leaving a wid. "Casiah," ap. adm. in oston.

The following publications may be consulted for the early genealogy of the rkins family: G. R. 1856, pp. 211-216, 369; 1858, pp. 79-83; Hist. Coll. Essex st., vol. 19, pp. 213, 254, etc.; D Hm., pp. 907-910, etc.; "The Perkins Fam- ," by Dr. Geo. A. Perkins, published in three parts, 1882-'89, gives descend- ts of (14) JOHN,[2] (15) THOMAS,[2] and (18) JACOB[2] respectively.

land in Ip. in 1634 and '40. Wife Eliz. d. Sep. 27, 1684. He d. Oct. [or Dec.] 14, 1686. Children

20 I JOHN,[3] b. ab. 1636; m. Lydia [or Judith] ——; d. ab. 1658-9; inv. est. March 28, 1659; wid. and one or two chil.

21 II ABRAHAM,[3] b. ab. 1640; m. Oct. 16, 1661[Ip], Hannah Beamsley; res. Ip.; rep. 1710; chil.: *Hannah*,[4] b. Aug. 7, 1662; *Abraham*,[4] b. Aug. 15, 1665, and 4 others. He d. April 27, 1722; she d. Oct. 16, 1732, aged 91.

22 III JACOB,[3] b. ab. 1646; m. 1st, ab. 1667, Sarah Wainwright; 2d, Sarah Kinsman; res. Ip. He d. Nov. 26, 1719. Will Dec. 13, 1718; Dec. 14, 1719, ment. wife Sarah; chil.: *Jacob*,[4] "eldest son;" *John*;[4] *Phillis*;[4] *Sarah*;[4] [*Annie*[4]?]; *Mehitable*;[4] *Mary*;[4] *Elizabeth*;[4] *Robert*;[4] *Wesley*;[4] *Joseph*;[4] *Jeremiah*;[4] also "chil. of my son *Francis*[4] Perkins decd."

23 IV LUKE,[3] b. ab. 1649; m. 1st, April 26, 1677, Elizabeth Jaques; 2d, Sarah ——; res. Ip.; d. after 1694.

24 V ISAAC,[3] b. ab. 1650; m. Hannah Knight; res. Ip.; served in King Philip's war, 1676; d. ab. 1725.

25 [VI MARY,[3] b. ab. 1652; m. Jan. 10, 1669[Ip], [prob. 69-70.], Rev. THOMAS[2] WELLS (*Thomas*[1])+?]*

26 VII NATHANIEL,[3] b. ab. 1652; m. Judith ——; liv. 1684.

27 VIII SAMUEL,[3] b. ab. 1655; m. ab. 1676, Hannah West; res. Ip.; d. ab. 1760.

28 IX THOMAS,[3] b. ——.

29 X SARAH,[3] b. ——.

15 THOMAS[2] PERKINS, Dea., (*John*[1]), of Ipswich and Topsfield, b. ab. 1616; m. ab. 1640, Phebe[2] Gould (Zaccheus[1]), b. 1620; free. 1648; rem. to Tops. ab. 1660. He d. May 7, 1686; will Dec. 11, 1685; proved in Boston, Sep. 10, 1686; wife Phebe and his bro. Reddington ment. Children:

30 I JOHN,[3] b. ab. 1641; m. Nov. 28, 1666, Deborah Browning; d. May 19, 1668; inv. est. June 12, 1668; son *Thomas*[4]† liv. 1685.

31 II PHEBE,[3] b. ab. 1644; m. ab. 1665, Joseph Towne; d. after 1680.

32 III ZACCHEUS,[3] b. ab. 1647; m. ab. 1704, Rebecca ——; d. Dec., 1732.

33 IV MARTHA,[3] b. ab. 1649; m. Dec. 17, 1668[Ip], John Lamson; res. Ip.; d. after 1719.

34 V MARY,[3] b. ab. 1651; m. Oct. 27, 1671, William Howlett; res. Ip.; not ment. in her father's will; but in her own will, 1719, 1728, she ment. sisters Martha Lamson and Judith.

35 VI ELISHA,[3] b. ab. 1656; m. 1st, Feb. 23, 1680, Catherine Towne; 2d, wid. Elizabeth (Knight) Towne; d. after 1705. Son *Thomas*,[4]† liv. 1685.

---

* We have found no direct proof that she was dau. of Quartermaster John; but there seems to be no other family to which she could have belonged, unless there is a possibility of her belonging to a Dover or Cape Porpoise branch of the Perkins family. Rev. Thomas Wells is known to have been living in Wells in Dec., 1669; but his marriage seems to have taken place in Ipswich the next month.

† One of these was living in Enfield, Hampshire Co., 1692.

36 VII JUDITH,[3] b. Jan. 28, 1658; liv. 1686; d. unm. bef. 1719.
37 VIII THOMAS,[3] b. ab. 1659; m. June 1, 1683, Sarah Wallis; liv. Tops., 1681; d. 1719.
38 IX TIMOTHY,[3] b. June 6, 1661; m. 1st, Hannah ——; 2d, Abigail ——; 3d, Ruth Dorman.

18 JACOB[2] PERKINS, Serg., (*John*[1]), of Ipswich, b. ab. 1624; m. 1st, ab. 1648, Elizabeth ——, who d. Feb. 12, 1685, aged 56; 2d, wid. Damaris Robinson. He d. Jan. 27 [or 29], 1699-1700; adm. est. Feb. 5, 1699-1700. Will of wid. Damaris, Boston, June, 1713; Feb. 11, 1716; chil. named Robinson. Children:

39 I ELIZABETH,[3] b. April 1, 1649; m. Jan. 1, 1667[Ip], Thomas Borman.
40 II JOHN,[3] b. July 3, 1652; m. 1st, Mary Fisk; 2d, Oct. 13, 1696, Elizabeth Prythatch; 3d, 1711, wid. Mary Hooper.
41 III JUDITH,[3] b. July 11, 1655; m. Dec. 16, 1673[Ip], Nathaniel Browne.
42 IV MARY,[3] b. May 14, 1658[Ip]; m. ab. 1678, John Annable.
43 V JACOB,[3] "tertius," b. Aug. 3, 1662[Ip]; m. 1st, Dec. 27 [or 25], 1684 [or '5?], Elizabeth Sparks; 2d, Sarah Treadwell; res. Ip. Will Nov. 10, Dec. 3, 1705; ment. his two bros. Matthew Perkins and Thomas Tredwell; his sons *Jacob*[4] and *John*,[4] and dau. *Elizabeth*[4] [under 18] his wife Sarah and her children: *Elisha*,[4] *Sarah*,[4] *Mary*,[4] *Hannah*,[4] and *Judith*,[4] [all under age].
44 VI MATTHEW,[3] b. June 23, 1665; m. Esther Burnam; res. Ip.; he called Thomas Boarman Jr. "cousin" in 1699; d. 1755.
45 VII HANNAH,[3] b. Oct. 11, 1670.
46 VIII JOSEPH,[3] b. June 24, 1674; m. May 22, 1700, Martha Morgan; rem. to Norwich, Ct.
47 IX JABEZ,[3] b. May 15, 1677; m. 1st, June 30, 1698, Hannah Lathrop; 2d, 1722, Charity Leonard; rem. to Norwich, Ct.

—— PETERS, of Ames., a young man, with (3) JOHN[2] HOYT, was killed by Indians in Andover, on the road to Haverhill, Aug. 13, 1696.

HANNAH PETTEE, dau. of "Goodwife" Pettee, bp. Oct. 6, 1689, Salis. chh. records, among "grandchildren baptized."

THOMAS PETTITT was adm. freeman at Salisbury, Nov. 2, 1649, on condition that he "live here, and he shall have libertie to dwell in the watch house till May day next ensuing." [M. Ames., p. 41.]

1 WILLIAM[3] PHILBRICK (*Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Hampton and Greenland, m. Oct. 10, 1689[D Hm], Mary Neal. The baptisms of two of his children are found on the Salisbury chh. records. In 1691 his residence is given as Greenland. Children:*

* Five or six other children are given in Philbrick genealogy, G. E. 1884 p. 283. For Philbrick genealogy see also D Hm., and "Genealogy of the Philbrick and Philbrook Families," 1886. Sometimes spelled Filbrook.

2 I WALTER, b. Nov. 10, 1690[D Hm]; bp. April 10, 1691[Salis].
3 II MARY, b. May 20, 1692[D Hm]; bp. Sep. 25, 1692[Salis].
4 III HANNAH, b. ——; bp. Oct. 31, 1697[D Hm].

1 DANIEL[1] PIERCE [or PEIRCE], of Newbury, "blacksmith," b. ab. 1611; m. 1st, Sarah ——,* who d. July 17, 1654 [Nb]; 2d, Dec. 26, 1654[Nb], Ann Milward.† He came to N. Eng. in 1634; rem. from Watertown to Nb. 1638; taxed for lot 3, Mr. Hall's farm in Salis.; owned land in S. in 1661.‡ He and wife Ann members Nb. chh. 1674; d. Nov. 27, 1677[Nb]; will Nov. 12, 1677; March 26, 1678. Wid. Ann d. Nov. 27, 1690[Nb]. Children:

2 I DANIEL,[2] Col., b. ab. 1638; m. Dec. 5, 1660[Nb], Elizabeth Milward;§ both members Nb. chh. 1674; oath al. 1678; res. Nb.; d. April 22, 1704. Chil.: *Daniel*,[3] b. Dec. 20, 1663[Nb]; d. Sep. 2, 1690‖[Nb]; *Anne*,[3] b. May 22, 1666[Nb], m. Simon Wainwright; *Benjamin*,[3] b. Feb. 20, 1668-9[Nb], m. Lydia Frost, d. 1711; *Joshua*,[3] b. Oct. 16, 1671[Nb]; *Thomas*,[3] b. May, 1674[Nb]; *Martha*,[3] b. Feb. 26, 1676-7 [Nb], bp. March 4, 1676-7; *Sarah*,[3] b. Oct. 3, 1679[Nb]; *George*,[3] b. March 5, 1681-2[Nb]; *Mary*,[3] b. April 14, 1685[C Nb]; *John*,[3] b. Oct. 16, 1687[C Nb]; *Catharine*,[3] b. Sep. 18, 1690[C Nb]. All but the two eldest ment. in will, 1702.
3 II SARAH,[2] b. ab. 1640; m. Aug. 24, 1659[Nb], (4) CALEB[2] MOODY. †
4 III JOSHUA,[2] b. May 15, 1642[Nb]; m. May 7, 1668[S], DOROTHY[3] PIKE (*Robert*,[2] *John*[1]). He d. in Woodbridge, N. J., 1670. Chil.: *Sarah*,[3] b. March 18, 1668-9, m. Dr. Humphrey Bradstreet of Nb.; *Joshua*,[3] b. Jan. 14, 1670-1, [posthumous]; res. Portsmouth, N. H. Wid. Dorothy m. Sep. 11, 1674[Hv Nk S], (1) JOHN LIGHT. [See note, p. 232. Also G. R. 1874, p. 369; 1875, p. 273.]
5 IV MARTHA,[2] b. Feb. 14, 1648-9[Nb]; m. Dec. 28, 1669[Nb], Col. Thomas[3] Noyes (Rev. James[1]).

1 JOHN[1] PIKE came from Langford, Eng., in the ship "James" to Newbury in 1635,¶ but was per. first at Ipswich.

---

* Daniel Pierce had a nephew John Spencer in 1651.

† She was (2) ANN GOODALE [wid. of Thomas Milward]. By her first husband she had 3 daus.: *Rebecca*, b. ——, m. May 27, 1656, Thomas Thorpe of Ip.; *Ann*, b. Nov. 1, 1642[Nb]; *Elizabeth*, b. 1644[Nb]; m. DANIEL[2] PIERCE.

‡ He was the leading proprietor in the settlement of Woodbridge, N. J., 1666-'70, and deputy-surveyor to run the boundary lines; but did not remain there long himself.

§ She was dau. of Thomas and Ann Milward (his stepmother), b. 1644.

‖ Joanna, wife of Daniel, d. Sep. 16, 1690[Nb].

¶ He was recorded as a "laborer," but was evidently a man of education. He acted as attorney in the courts, 1636-7.

He was of Salisbury when he died, May 26, 1654[S]; will May 24, Oct. 3, 1654.* Children: m. Dorothy Day

2 I JOHN,[2] b. ——, "eldest son;" m. 1st, Mary ——; 2d, June 30, 1685, Eliz. Fitz Randolph. +

3 II ROBERT,[2] b. ab. 1615 or '6; m. 1st, April 3, 1641, SARAH SANDERS; 2d, Oct. 30, 1684[S], wid. MARTHA (MOYCE) GOLDWYER. +

4 III DOROTHY,[2] b. ——; m. Daniel Henrick of Hv.; had chil. in 1654.

5 IV ISRAEL,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, HENRY[1] TRUE of Salem; 2d, June 18, 1660[S]; JOSEPH FLETCHER. +

6 V ANN,[2] b. ——; had chil. in 1654.

2 JOHN[2] PIKE, Capt., (*John*[1]), of Newbury, Mass., and Woodbridge, N. J., m. 1st, Mary ——; 2d, June 30, 1685, Elizabeth Fitz Randolph, in N. J. He was rep. 1657 and '8; lived in Hv. 1661; rem. to N. J. ab. 1669, among the first settlers of Woodbridge, its first "President" in 1671, "the prominent man of the town," and some years a magistrate; d. Jan., 1688-9. Children:

7 I JOSEPH,[3] b. Dec. 26, 1638[Nb]; m. Jan. 29, 1661-2, Susanna Kingsbury. +

8 II JOHN,[3] b. Jan. 12, 1640-1[Nb]; d. May 28, 1649[Nb].

9 III HANNAH,[3] b. April 26, 1643[Nb]; m. March 19, 1660-1[Hv], (8) OBADIAH[2] AYER, of Woodbridge. +

10 IV A SON,[3] b. ——; d. Sep. 6, 1645[Nb].

11 V MARY,[3] b. Nov. 1, 1647[Nb]; m. Sep. 11, 1667[Nb], Richard Worth; land in Woodbridge, 1670.

12 VI JOHN,[3] b. March 30, 1650[Nb]; m. Feb. 2, 1675, Elizabeth Stout of Middletown; res. Woodbridge; d. Aug. 13, 1714; several chil.

13 VII RUTH,[3] b. July 17, 1652[Nb]; m. Nov. 9, 1679, ABRAHAM[2] TAPPAN (*Abraham*[1]); res. Woodbridge; several chil., who may have d. young.

14 VIII SARAH,[3] b. Sep. 13, 1655[Nb]; d. Nov. 19, 1659[Nb].

15 IX THOMAS,[3] b. Dec. 7, 1657[Nb]; m. 1st, Jan. 25, 1686, Elizabeth Parker; 2d, Aug. 14, 1689, Hester Bunn; 3d, June 30, 1699, Mary Phillips; res. Woodbridge; liv. 1713-4.

16 [X SAMUEL,[3] b. ——[C Nb]?].

3 ROBERT[2] PIKE, Maj. and Mr., (*John*[1]), of Salisbury, b. ab. 1615 or '6; m. 1st, April 3, 1641[S Sm], SARAH SANDERS,† who d. Nov. 1, 1679[S]; 2d, Oct. 30, 1684[S], (2) MARTHA[2] MOYCE

* Hannah Pike m. James Fisk, 6 chil., b. 1649-'58[Hv]. She may have been dau. of (1) John,[1] but her name does not appear in his will.

† She gave her age as about 40 in 1662. Mrs. Smith, in "Founders of Mass. Bay Colony," gives her baptism in 1615, however. She was prob. dau. of John Sanders of Weeks, Downton parish, Eng., and sister of JOHN[1] SANDERS of Salis. and Nb. Her mother was prob. Alice Cole, sister of (1) JOHN COLE of Salis. Maj. Pike called John Cole his "uncle" in 1703 [p. 111].

[wid. of (1) GEORGE GOLDWYER]. He was of Newbury 1635–Feb. 1637-8; recd. land in the "first division" of S., 1640, '41, '42, '54, etc. From the deposition of "Smith and Presse," it appears that he visited England in 1650 or '51. [See Pressey.] His name heads the list of "commoners," after the minister, in 1650; he paid the largest tax in 1652; signed the petition of 1658; Maj. Robert and Mrs. Pike were first on the list of members of the S. chh. in 1687; and he was the most prominent citizen of S. during the last half of the 17th century. Wife Martha signed Bradbury petition of 1692. He d. Dec. 12, 1706[S]; adm. est. May 21, 1707; acct. May, 1708.* Wid. Martha d. Feb. 26, 1712-3[S]. [See pp. 17, 236.]

He took the oath of free. May 17, 1637; rep. 1648 and several years following; Assistant 1682 down to 1692; member of the Council many years down to 1696, and justice of the peace many more. He was very decided in his opinions, which were liberal in advance of his time,† and had difficulties with other members of the S. chh. as early as 1675 and as late as 1700. He has been called "the moral and fearless hero of New Eng.;" "the first and strongest representative of the right of petition;" the "power which squelched the witchcraft delusion," etc.‡ The full record of his civil and military life may be found in "The New Puritan." [See M. Ames., pp. 145-149.] Children:

17 I SARAH,[3] b. Feb. 24, 1641-2[S]; m. 1st, May 7, 1661[S], (2) WYMOND[2] BRADBURY; 2d, May 10, 1671[S], JOHN STOCKMAN. +

18 II MARY,[3] b. Feb. 22, 1643-4[S], d. April 3, 1647[S].

19 III DOROTHY,[3] b. Nov. 11, 1645[S]; m. 1st, May 7, 1663[S], (4) JOSHUA[2] PIERCE; 2d, Sep. 11, 1674[Hv Nk S], (1) JOHN LIGHT. +

20 IV MARY,[3] b. Aug. 5, 1647[S]; m. 1st, (1) JEDEDIAH ANDROS; 2d, Aug., 1674[S], (6) JOHN[2] ALLEN. +

21 V ELIZABETH,[3] b. June 24, 1650[S]; m. Aug. 20, 1672[S], (6) WILLIAM[2] CARR. +

22 VI JOHN,[3] b. May 13, 1653[S]; m. May 5, 1681, SARAH[3] MOODY. +

23 VII ROBERT,[3] b. June 26, 1655[S]; m. Mary ——. +

24 VIII MOSES,[3] b. March 15, 1657-8[S]; m. Susanna ——. +

---

* Rev. John[3] Pike, "of Dover, eldest son," was adm. est. Maj. Robert.[2] After the death of Rev. John,[3] in 1710, Dr. Robert[4] Pike was exec. est. of his father, Rev. John,[3] and adm. est. of his grandfather, Maj. Robert,[2] April, 1714.

† His son, Rev. John,[3] in his "Journal," states that his father "was always very temperate in reference to meats and drinks."

‡ In 1653 he denounced the law passed by the General Court designed to

7 JOSEPH[3] PIKE (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1638; m. Jan. 29, 1661-2[Nb], Susanna Kingsbury; res. Rowley, 1668-70; Jos. and wife members Nb. chh. 1674. A Joseph served in King Philip's war, 1676. Oath al. at Nb. 1678; a deputy sheriff, killed by Indians in Amesbury, on the way to Haverhill, Sep. 4, 1694 [Nb]; adm. est. Sep. 26, 1694; est. div. 1699, John[4] "eldest son," wid. Sus. living. Children:

25 I SARAH,[4] b. Oct. 12, 1666[Nb]; m. Feb. 4, 1685-6[Nb], (28) ANTHONY[3] MORSE. +

26 II JOHN,[4] b. Sep. 1, 1668[Rw Sm]; d. Sep. 29, 1668, at Rowley.

27 III MARY,[4] b. April 17[Rw Sm] or 30[Nb], 1670; liv. 1705, name Pike.

28 IV JOHN,[4] b. Dec. 28, 1671[Nb]; prob. m. March 18, 1694-5, Lydia[3] Coffin (Tristram,[2] Tristram[1]), [wid. of Moses Little]; adm. Nb. chh. 1697; res. Nb.; prob. liv. 1714. Chil.[C Nb]: *Judith*,[5] b. Dec. 4, 1695; *Susanna*,[5] b. April 3, 1697; *Lydia*,[5] b. Dec. 23, 1698; *Joanna*,[5] b. Dec. 17, 1700; *Dorothy*,[5] b. Sep. 23, 1702.

29 V JOSEPH,[4] b. April 17, 1674[Nb]; pub. Dec. 4, 1695[Nb], to Hannah Smith (Lieut. James, decd.); res. Nb. He d. 1757; 5 chil., C Nb.

30 VI BENJAMIN,[4] b. Sep. 21, 1676[Nb]; bp. Sep. 24, 1676; liv. 1699.

31 VII HANNAH,[4] b. March 24, 1678-9[Nb]; prob. m. 1701, (27?) JOSEPH[3] ILSLEY, Jr. A Hannah Pike adm. Nb. chh. 1697.

32 VIII THOMAS,[4] b. Aug. 4, 1681[Nb]; liv. 1699.

22 JOHN[3] PIKE, Rev., (*Robert*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1653; m. May 5, 1681[Sv], (14) SARAH[3] MOODY. He grad. H. C. 1675; oath ree. same year; commenced preaching in Dover, Nov., 1678; rd. Aug., 1681; rem. to Portsmouth after the massacre, in 1689,

estrain Peasley and Macy of Ames. from preaching in the absence of a min-ster. He declared "that those members who had voted for it had violated heir oaths as freemen; that their act was against the liberty of the country, oth civil and ecclesiastical, and that he stood ready to make his declaration ood." For this he was tried, convicted, fined, and disfranchised, by the Gen-ral Court. The punishment inflicted on Lieut. Pike caused petitions to be igned by many persons in the surrounding towns, asking that the sentence be evoked. This offended the Court still more, and the signers were called upon o give "a reason of their unjust request." In Oct., 1654, out of the whole umber of signers, about one-fifth, or fifteen persons, only, were reported who have not given satisfaction," and therefore insisted upon the right of etition [p. 89]. Robert Pike's fine was paid, and in Oct., 1657, his disfran-hisement was removed. In 1658 he was again elected to the General Court.

In 1675 Robert Pike resisted the authority assumed by his pastor, Rev. ohn Wheelwright, and was excommunicated from the S. chh.; but was rein-ated the next year.

In 1692 he appeared in the third great controversy of his life, in opposition the witchcraft delusion.

to Hm. in 1690, to Nb. in 1691, to Portsm. again in 1692,* to Dover again in 1698, to S. in 1702, to Dover a third time in 1706,* where he d. March [10?], 1709-10; will March 6, March [10?], 1709-10. His "Journal" was published in vol. iii., N. H. Hist. Coll. Wife d. Jan. 24, 1703. [See Sv.] Children:

33 I NATHANIEL,[4] b. ——; res. Portsmouth; adm. est. May 17, 1715. Dau. *Sarah*[5] liv. 1717.

34 II ROBERT,[4] Dr., b. Feb. 6, 1685; liv. 1717. A Robert m. May 22, 1711, Elizabeth Atkinson, in N. H.

35 III ABIGAIL,[4] b. ab. 1688; d. ab. 1694.

36 IV HANNAH,[4] b. May 18, 1691, at Hm.; bp. July 12, 1691, at S.; m. —— Symes; liv. 1717.

37 V MERCY,[4] b. May 18, 1691, at Hm[twin]; bp. July 12, 1691, at S.; m. —— Gardner; liv. 1717.

38 VI JOSHUA,[4] b. 1693; res. Portsm.; adm. est. Jan. 23, div. July 9, 1716-7; no family.

39 VII MARGARET,[4] b. ab. 1699; prob. d. young.

49 VIII SOLOMON,[4] b. ab. 1700; liv. 1717.

23 ROBERT[3] PIKE, Jr., (*Robert*,[2] *John*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1655; m. Mary ——; oath al. and fid. 1677; signed petition of 1680; adm. S. chh. May 20, 1688; free. April, 1690; d. Aug. 22, 1690; adm. est. April 22, 1691. Wid. Mary m. ab. 1691, (4) WILLIAM[3] HOOKE. Children:

41 I ROBERT,[4] b. Sep. 3, 1687[S]; bp. May 27, 1688; liv. 1705; recd. Maj. Robert[2] Pike's homestead.

42 II SARAH,[4] b. Feb. 3, 1689-90[S]; bp. Feb. 16, 1689-90; liv. 1694. A Sarah of S. m. Nov. 6, 1712[S], JACOB[3] STEVENS (prob. *Benj.*,[2] *John*[1]), of S.

24 MOSES[3] PIKE (*Robert*,[2] *John*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1658; m. Susanna ——. A Susanna Pike adm. S. chh. Feb. 5, 1698-9. He took oath al. and fid. 1677, signed petition of 1680; was liv. 1714. Children:

43 I MOSES,[4] b. Aug. 16, 1688[S]; bp. Nov. 5, 1699. A Mary Pike, wife of Moses, bp. Oct. 5, 1712. *Benjamin*,[5] son of Moses and Mary, b. May 20, 1712[S]. A Moses Pike, Jr., was drowned Dec. 18, 1716[S].

44 II ELIAS,[4] b. July 10, 1692[S]; bp. Nov. 5, 1699; m. Jan. 19, 1715[S], (49) JOANNA[3] ALLEN.

45 III MARY,[4] b. April 27, 1695(A and S]; bp. Nov. 5, 1699.

46 IV SARAH,[4] b. Oct. 27, 1696[S]; bp. Nov. 5, 1699; d. Oct. 30, 1701[S].

47 V TIMOTHY,[4] b. May 30, 1701[S]; bp. July 13, 1701; m. Aug. 4, 1726, (43) HOPESTILL[4] HOYT; res. Nb. and Nb. port.

48 VI JOHN,[4] b. Oct. 20, 1703[S]; bp. July 2, 1704.

* His residence is given as Dover, however, in 1693, 1702, '4 and '5.

49 VII SOLOMON,[4] [or JOSEPH[4]],* b, Sep. 1, 1707[S]; bp. Oct. 12, 1707.
50 VIII DOROTHY,[4] b. March 14, 1709-10[S]; bp. April 23, 1710.

51 HUGH PIKE, of Newbury, "housewright," b. ab. 1657; m. 1st, June 17, 1685[Nb], (70) SARAH[3] BROWN, who prob. d. bef. 1691; 2d, Mary† ——. He was a soldier under Capt. Turner, at Hatfield, April, and Hadley, Sep., 1676, King Philip's war; oath al. and fid. at Nb. 1678, [aged 21]. Will Dec. 2, Jan. 22, 1727-8, no wife ment. Children:

52 I A DAUGHTER, b. June 18, 1685[Nb]; [d. young?].
53 II HUGH, b. May 28, 1686[Nb]; liv. 1727. A Hugh Pike m. June 30, 1714 [Nb], (13) HANNAH[3] KELLY; dau. *Hannah* b. March 31, 1715[Nb]. A Hugh Pike of Nb. m. Nov. 24, 1715[A], Hannah "Emmison" of A.
54 III JOSEPH, b. bef. 1691 [by 1st wife]; liv. 1727.
55 IV SOLOMON, b. ——; m. Ann ——; liv. 1737, in Nb.
56 V JOSHUA, b. ——; liv. 1737, in Nb.
57 VI MARY, b. ——; m. June 9, 1722, (22) TIMOTHY[3] FRENCH. ✝
58 VII HANNAH, b. ——; m. —— Springer; liv. 1727.

JAMES PIKE m. May 23, 1700[Nb], Sarah March; parentage not ascertained.

WILLIAM PILE, [of Salisbury, 1659?], according to Savage, removed to Nantucket, thence to Dover. He was one of the purchasers of that island in 1659, and was of Dover when he sold premises in Nantucket to Richard Swain, July 2, 1663. We have found no other authority but Savage for his being a resident of Salisbury.‡

ABEL PILLSBURY was a member of the Amesbury "training band" in 1630. He was doubtless the son of Wm. and Dorothy Pillsbury of Newbury, b. ab. 1652. Chil. recorded at Nb. b. 1679-'94[CNb]. He prob. lived in A. but a short time.

1 AARON[1] PINGRY [or PENGRY], of Ipswich, bro. of (2) MOSES,[1] m. Jennet —— [wid. of Robert Starkweather]. He was

* Given Joseph on town rec. of birth; Solomon on chh. rec. of bp.

† Hugh Pike and wife Mary sold land in S. to John Jewell, Sam. Jewell and Joseph Jewell, all of A., in 1710. Wife Mary liv. 1717, deed. Parentage of Hugh Pike not ascertained.

‡ He was, however, witness to a deed of Edward Cottle, Feb. 18, 1658, with Tho. Bradbury, Richard Ormsby, and Richard Goodale, all of them Salis. men. His being one of the purchasers of Nantucket in 1659 does not prove his residence in either Salisbury or Nantucket, as some of the ten were not Salisbury men, and some did not remove to Nantucket. His name is the only one of the original ten which does not appear on the Indian deed of 1671. He may have been a resident of Dover all along. [See p. 236.]

of Ip. as early as 1641; will May 4, 1684; Nov. 17, 1696; ment. his wife and her son John Starkweather; the 3 sons and 3 daus. of his bro. Moses; but no chil. of his own.

2 MOSES[1] PINGRY [or PENGRY], Dea., of Ipswich, "saltmaker," bro. of (1) AARON,[1] b. ab. 1610; m. (8) LYDIA[2] CLEMENT, who d. Jan. 16, 1676. He was of Ip. as early as 1641; rep. 1665; d. Jan. 2, 1695-6. Children:

3 I SARAH,[2] b. ——; m. April 20, 1664, John Day (Robert); liv. 1684.
4 II LYDIA,[2] b. ——; m. Feb. 13, 1665-6, Thomas Burnum; liv. 1684.
5 III MOSES,[2] b. ab. 1650; m. 1st, June 29, 1680, Sarah Converse; 2d, wid. Abigail (Morse) Hendrick. +
6 IV AARON,[2] b. ab. 1652; m. Ann Pickard (John) of Rw.; res. Ip. and Rw.; liv. 1684; 4 chil.
7 V JOHN,[2] b. ab. 1654; m. May 20, 1678, Faith Jewett (Joseph); res. Ip.; liv. 1707; 3 chil.
8 VI THOMAS,[2] b. ——; d. Jan. 25, 1662.
9 VII MEHITABLE,[2] b. ——; d. Jan. 8, 1663.
10 VIII ABIGAIL,[2] b. Jan. 30, 1666; liv. 1684.

5 MOSES[2] PINGRY [PENGRY or PINGREE] (*Moses*[1]), of Ipswich, Amesbury, Newbury, and Carolina, "shipwright," b. ab. 1650; m. 1st, June 29, 1680, Sarah Converse (James), who d. Feb. 20, 1692; 2d, (103) ABIGAIL[2] MORSE [wid. of John Hendrick]. He served in King Philip's war, 1675; was of A. 1688, Nb. 1694, Ip. 1691 and '99. Will Dec. 6, 1699; bound for Carolina, where his wife Abigail then was, to settle the estate "God hath given me;" ment. his common rights in Hv.; proved May 16, 1709. Children:

11 I MOSES,[3] b. Nov. 17, 1682; d. Feb. 8, 1683.
12 II ANN,[3] b. [March 16, 1679?]; liv. with her uncle, Philemon Deane, or Dane, in 1699; m. June 9 or 11, 1703, Joseph Hunt.
13 III MOSES,[3] b. March 21, 1687-8[A]; "2d son" [by 1st wife]; liv. 1699.
14 IV ABIGAIL,[3] b. Nov. 11, 1695 [by 2d wife]; liv. 1699.*

1 JOHN[1] PRESSEY,† of Amesbury, "planter," b. ab. 1639, came to Salisbury from Eng. ab. 1650 or '51;‡ taxed in S. 1659;

---

* For further particulars, see "The Pengry Family," 1881, from which much of the above has been taken.

† Spelled also PRESSIE, PRESSY, PRESSE, etc.

‡ See deposition of "Smith & Presse," about Maj. Robert Pike's land in Salisbury, Sep., 1693. [G. R. 1881, p. 232.] They came with Pike, as his servants, in 1650-1, and lived with him 10 or 12 years.

ught land in A. in 1664; meeting house seat in A. 1667; served King Philip's war, under Capt. Turner, in the "Falls Fight," ay 18, 1676; oath al. at A. 1677; "training band" 1680. He Dec. 4, 1663[S], MARAH GOUGE (*Wm.?*), who was b. ab. 45. [See pp. 132, 178.] He testified against Susanna Martin 1692, to events which occurred ab. 1668; d. Nov. 18, 1707[A]. "Mariah Pressee"* dism. from S. to A. chh., March, 1699-1700. ildren:

I JOHN,[2] b. Oct. 1, 1664[S]. From G. R., 1887, p. 214, it would appear that he was living in 1736; unless it should be the grandson, (6) John.[3]

II MARY,[2] b. Nov. 30, 1665[S].

III HANNAH,[2] b. Sep. 29, 1668[A Sm]; prob. m. Nov. 16, 1686[A], SAMUEL STANWOOD (*Philip*). +

IV WILLIAM,[2] b. June 2, 1671[A Nk S]; m. SUSANNA[3] JAMESON. +

5 WILLIAM[2] PRESSEY (*John*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1671; m. SUSANNA[3] JAMESON; "snow-shoe man," 1708; d. Oct. 19, 7[A]; adm. est. Jan. 2, 1737-8; wid. Sus. prob. liv. 1740. ldren:

I JOHN,[3] b. Dec. 2, 1691[A]; m. Feb. 12, 1712-3[A], ELIZABETH[3] WEED (*Ephraim,*[2] *John*[1]); res. A.; d. Dec. 13, 1737[A]; adm. est. Jan. 2, 1738; est. div. 1741, wid. ment. and chil.: *John,*[4] "eldest son," b. 1714; *Moses,*[4] b. 1715; *Aaron,*[4] b. 1718; *Joseph,*[4] b. 1720; *Benjamin;*[4] *Elizabeth;*[4] *Paul,*[4] b. 1729; *Jonathan;*[4] the last four b. after 1720.

II MARY,[3] b. Feb, 7, 1693[A]; m. March 30, 1715[A], John "Osilaway" of Nb.; rem. to Kingston; liv. 1737.

III HANNAH,[3] b. Feb. 10, 1695-6[A]; m. Nov. 4, 1714[A], (48) ELIAS[4] COLBY.

IV SARAH,[3] b. Sep. 7, 1698[A]; m. July 20, 1728, (51) THOMAS[4] COLBY.

V WILLIAM,[3] b. Feb. 25, 1701-2[A]; res. A.; d. ab. 1748, no chil. Will Jan. 17, 1740; April 18, 1748.

VI JACOB,[3] b. March 1, 1703-4[A]; res. A.; liv. 1737; son *William*[4] liv. 1740.

VII JONATHAN,[3] b. July 3, 1707[A]; res. A.; adm. est. July 11, 1748.

III SUSANNA,[3] b. Feb. 19, 1709-10[A]; d. Nov. 11, 1710[A].

— PRICE, Serg., member Salis. chh. when Rev. James Allen was ord., May 4, 1687.

1 WILLIAM[1] PRICHARD [or PRITCHET], Serg., of Lynn 5, Ipswich 1648-'68; became one of the first settlers of Brook-

---

A "Mara" Pressey, of A., m. Feb. 9, 1712-3[A], in And., (157) JOHN[1] BALL.

field. He was killed by Indians, Aug. 3, 1675; inv. est. March, 1676;* est. div. 1677; "the woman" and eight children ment. Children:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. ——; "eldest son" in 1677; res. Topsfield; free. 1686. Chil.: *Elizabeth*,[3] b. July 23, 1675[Ip]; *John*,[3] b. March 28, 1680[Ip]; prob. others.

3 II SAMUEL,[2] b. ——; killed by Indians with his father.

4 III WILLIAM,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, Elizabeth ——; 2d, Elizabeth ——; 3d, Rebecca ——; res. Suffield. Wid. Reb. adm. est. Feb., 1698. Sv. gives 3 chil. b. 1684-91; all d. young.

5 IV JOSEPH,[2] b. March 1, 1658[Ip]; m. FRANCES[3] COLBY. +

6 V ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; liv. 1677.

7 VI SARAH,[2] b. Jan. 22, 1662[Ip]; liv. 1677.

8 VII MARY,[2] b. ——; liv. 1677.

9 VIII HANNAH,[2] b. ——; liv. 1677.

10 IX ESTHER,[2] b. ——; liv. 1677.

5 JOSEPH[2] PRITCHET [or PRICHARD] (*Wm.*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1658; m. (13) FRANCES[3] COLBY. She was adm. S. chh. April 30, 1699; but dism. to A. chh. May 5, 1700. "Snow-shoe man" 1708; will Nov. 11, 1731; April 10, 1732; wife Frances ment. Children:

11 I A DAUGHTER,[3] b. ——; per. d. young.

12 II ELIZABETH,[3] b. ——; m. Jan. 21, 1706-7[A], EBENEZER TUCKER (*Benoni, Morris*). +

13 III ANNE,[3] b. May 15, 1686[A], "3d dau."

The will speaks of "grand dau. Anna Copp, wife of David Copp," in 1731. She may have been the dau. of any one of the three chil.

1 JOHN PROWSE [or PROUSE], of Amesbury, m. (4) HANNAH[2] BARNES, who d. May 27, 1688[A]. Oath al. 1677; "training band" 1680; liv. 1690; adm. est. Sep. 2, 1706; est. div. Dec., 1707; (6) MOSES[2] MORRILL, adm. Children:

2 I ABIHAIL [ABIELL or ABIGAIL], b. Dec. 18, 1666[S]; m. 1st, Jan. 5, 1690-1[A], (1) ISRAEL DIAMOND; 2d, Nov. 11, 1718[A], (11?) RICHARD[2] BARTLETT. +

3. II JOHN, b. Feb. 15, 1669[A Sm]; d. bef. 1707.

4 III BARNES, b. Aug. 2, 1672[A Nk S]; "eldest son" in 1707; m. Jan. 29, 1701-2[A], (84) DEBORAH[4] KIMBALL. He was missing after the attack on Ames. by the Indians, July 4, 1706 [p. 25]; adm. est. Aug. 1, 1715. Chil.: *Mary*, b. Nov. 26, 1703[A]; *Hannah*, b. July 29, 1705[A].

5 IV HANNAH, b. March, 1676[A]; m. Jan. 9, 1701-2[A], (11) JOHN[3] JEWELL. +

* John of Topsfield and Joseph of Amesbury conveyed to their brother William the estate in B. of their father and brother Sam., decd., Nov., 1690.

1 GEORGE[1] PURINGTON* [or PUDDINGTON], of York in .640; m. Mary ——. A wid. Puddington licensed to sell wine n that jurisdiction, in 1649. Wid. Mary m. bef. 1661, Capt. John)avis of York. Children:

I JOHN,[2] b. ——; m. Mary Scammon. +
II ELIAS,[2] b. ——.
III MARY,[2] b. ——.
IV FRANCES,[2] b. ——.
V REBECCA,[2] b. ——.

2 JOHN[2] PURINGTON [or PUDDINGTON], Lieut., (*George*[1]), . Mary Scammon; rem. from York to Cape Porpoise; liv. there 1678; grant of land in 1681; town clerk and selectman till de- rtion of the town in 1690, when he left and d. 2 or 3 yrs. later. ildren:

I JOHN,[3] b. ——; m. Sarah ——; "house carpenter;" rem. to Salis. Child *Sarah*,[4] b. Jan. 26, 1690-1[S].
II JAMES,[3] b. ——; m. Lydia ——; adm. est. of father. +
III JOSHUA,[3] b. ——; m. —— Durrill (Philip); a "shoemaker;" res. Hm. 1720.† Prob. foot soldier in F. 1702.
IV [GEORGE,[3] b. ——?].‡

8 JAMES[3] PURINGTON [or PUDDINGTON] (*John*,[2] *Geo.*[1]), Salisbury, m. Lydia ——. He d. July 12, 1718[S]; adm. est. t. 2, 1718; est. div. 1719, wid. Lydia ment.§ Children:

I JAMES,[4] b. July 8, 1693[S]; prob. d. young.
II ELIZABETH,[4] b. Dec. 8, 1695[S]; liv. 1719; prob. pub. Oct. 17, 1719[A], to PHILIP[5] ROWELL (*Jacob*,[4] *Philip*,[3] *Val.*,[2] *Thomas*[1]).
III JOHN,[4] b. ——; "eldest son" in 1719. A John and Theodate had son *James* b. Jan. 22, 1722-3[S].
IV ELISHA,[4] b. 1698-1705; "2d son" in 1719.
V DANIEL,[4] b. ——; "3d son" in 1719.
VI MARY,[4] b. ——; liv. 1719.
VII HANNAH,[4] b. April 14, 1708[S]; "3d dau." in 1719.
VIII RUTH,[4] b. April 14, 1708[S], [twin]; "4th dau." in 1719.

A ROBERT PURINGTON member Portsmouth chh. 1640 [G. R. 1855, p. 180]; *John*, b. ab. 1635, res. Exeter; *Robert*, b. ab. 1638[Sv]. A Robert of sm. 1665, free. 1672; and John of Portsm. 1654[Sv]. Sv. states that John xeter, son of Robert, rem. to Salis.

A Joshua of Hm. pub. Oct. 28, 1710[A], to (25) DAMARIS JONES.

George Purington, of Salis., "formerly of Cape Porpos," d. Jan., 1692. ›s Purrington ap. adm. est. March 30, 1693.

A James claimed land in Cape Porpoise by Indian deed of 1672.

Unclassified Records.

Hezekiah Purinton a Salis. soldier at Wells, 1696.
Mary Purington of S. m. (22) JOSIAH[3] DOW, Sep. 22, 1710[D Hm].
Lydia Purington of S. m. William Straw of A., July 13, 1713[A].

WILLIAM PURRIER ment. on S. records, whose lots Wm. Partridge took very early. Sv. states that Wm. Purryer of Ipswich came in the "Hopewell," 1635, from Olney in Bucks, Eng., age 36, with wife Alice and 3 young daus. Sv. says, "I imagine" that he rem. to Southold, L. I., and was free. in Ct. in 1662.

1 ROBERT QUINBY [or QUIMBY], of Amesbury, "ship-carpenter," m. ab. 1657, (16) ELIZABETH[2] OSGOOD. He bought land in A. in 1658; recd. land 1659-68; "townsman" 1660; meeting house seat 1667; d. ab. 1677.* Wid. Eliz.* ap. adm. est. Oct. 9, 1677; inv. est. Aug. 27, 1677; son Robert ap. adm. est. of both father and mother, Sep. 26, 1694; est. div. 1700. Chil.:

2 I LYDIA, b. Jan. 22, 1657-8[S]; m. April 10, 1674[Sv], (5) WILLIAM[2] HOLDRIDGE; liv. 1700.
3 II WILLIAM, b. June 11, 1660[S]; m. Sarah ——. +
4 III ROBERT, b. ——; m. Mary ——. +
5 IV JOHN, b. Sep. 7, 1665[S]; m. Mary ——. +
6 V THOMAS, b. Feb. 8, 1667-8[S]; liv. 1700.
7 VI ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 17, 1670[A Nk S]; prob. d. young.
8 VII PHILIP, b. March 1, 1672-3[A Nk S]; liv. 1700.
9 VIII JOSEPH, b. March 5, 1675-6[A Nk S]; m. ELIZABETH[3] GETCHELL. +

3 WILLIAM QUINBY (*Robert*), of Amesbury, b. 1660; m. Sarah ——; oath al. 1677; "training band" 1680; liv. 1700; adm. est. June 11, 1705; inv. presented by Robert Quinby. Children:

10 I ELIZABETH, b. March 6, 1689[A].
11 II WILLIAM, b. Oct. 8, 1693[A]; liv. 1713.

4 ROBERT QUINBY (*Robert*), of Amesbury, m. Mary ——; adm. est. June 6, 1715; est. div. Dec., 1715; wid. Mary ment. Children:

12 I JOSEPH, b. ——; "eldest son" in 1715; pub. July 10, 1717, to (45) LYDIA[4] HOYT.
13 II JOHN, b. Dec. 2, 1686[A], "2d son;" d. Dec. 28, 1686[A].
14 III MARY, b. Oct. 11, 1687[A], "1st dau.;" d. Dec. 12, 1687[A].

---

* Mrs. Quinby was wounded, but not killed, by the Indian Symon in the Ames. massacre of July 7, 1677. Her husband was prob. killed at that time. [M. Ames., p. 105; Chase's Hist. Hv., p. 126.]

5 IV BENJAMIN, b. Jan. 10, 1689[A]; liv. 1715; prob. m. Dec. 25, 1722, (12) JUDITH[3] GOULD.

6 V HANNAH, b. Aug. 23, 1692[A]; liv. 1715; prob. m. Jan. 12, 1713-4[A], JOHN[3] SARGENT (*Thomas*,[2] *Wm.*[1]).

7 VI ANNE, b. May 23, 1695[A]; m. Jan. 1, 1716-7[A], (14) JOSEPH[3] JEWELL.

5 JOHN QUINBY (*Robert*), of Salisbury, b. 1665; m. Mary ——. She d. Aug. 17, 1710[S]. Children:

8 I JOHN, b. July 8, 1688[S].

9 II JEREMIAH, b. Aug. 24, 1689[S]; S. soldier in 1710; prob. m. June 14, 1716[A], (7) HANNAH GEORGE.

10 III ELEAZER. b. May 13, 1691[S].

11 IV DAVID, b. July 19, 1693[S].

12 V SARAH, b. March 31, 1695[S].

13 VI ROBERT, b. Dec. 13, 1701[S].

VII JONATHAN, b. June 12, 1704[S].

VIII JACOB, b. March 13, 1706-7[S].

IX JETHRO, b. [Nov. 27, 1710[S]?. See death of mother.]

9 JOSEPH QUINBY (*Robert*), of Amesbury, b. 1676; m. ab. 1700, (5) ELIZABETH[3] GETCHELL. Both dead in 1737. He d. March 23, 1736. Adm. est. of a Joseph of A., Sep. 30, 1745. Possibly (12) Joseph.] Children:

I DOROTHY, b. Dec. 7, 1700[A]; m. Sep. 24, 1724, (46) JOSEPH[3] EASTMAN; both liv. 1737, in S.

II PHILIP, b. Nov. 18, 1703[A]; m. Dec. 29, 1729, (33) ANNE[4] BLAISDELL; liv. 1737, in A.

III KATHARINE, b. June 30, 1706[A]; m. Josiah Barrett; both liv. 1740, in Hardwick, Mass.

IV ELEANOR, b. July 15, 1708[A]; m. John Davis; both liv. 1737, in Brookfield, Mass.

1 ROBERT RAWLINS [or ROLLINS],* of Amesbury; oath al. 1677; "training band" 1680; m. (7) MARY[3] BLAISDELL. Child:

I ELIZABETH, b. July 13, 1686[A], "1st dau."

LIEUT. REMINGTON'S name appears on the tax list of S. 1659. Mr. and Mrs. Remington appear on the A. rec. 1661.

1 RICHARD RING, of Marlborough, Wilts, Eng., m. JOANE[2] WOLFE (*John*[1]). Prob. nearly related to ROBERT RING, per a

---

* Parentage not known. Nicholas Rawlins, of Nb., b. ab. 1646, who m. in 1679, (4) REBECCA[2] LONG; oath al. 1678; chil. b. 1680-92[C Nb]; may possibly have been bro. of Robert.

Thomas Rawlins, prob. of Nb., b. ab. 1641, deposition 1669.

James Rawlins of Dover, 1644-85. [G. R. 1854, pp. 255-8.]

bro. He was living, but she was apparently dead, in 1668. Children:

2 I JOSEPH, b. ——; about to visit this country in 1668.
3 II ISAAC, b. ——; liv. 1668.
4 III ELIZABETH, b. ——; m. —— Shropshire; a wid. in 1668.
5 IV HESTER, b. ——; bp. March 22, 1639-40,* at St. Peter's, Marlborough, Eng.; liv. unm., 1668.
6 [V SARAH, b. 1636-46; m. 1st, ab. 1661, (23) WILLIAM[1] COTTLE; 2d, ab. 1673, John Hale?]. [See Cottle, p. 116.]

7 ROBERT[1] RING† [or RINGE], of Salisbury, "cooper" and "planter," prob. b. ab. 1614; per. bro. of (1) RICHARD; m. Elizabeth ——. He recd. land in the "first division" and in 1640; free. Oct., 1640; carried on the fishing business on Ring's Island in 1642;‡ "householder" in S. in 1677; signed petition of 1680; d. 1690; will Jan. 23, 1687-8; March 31, 1691.§ Children:

8 I HANNAH,[2] b. ——; m. —— Harrison; liv. 1688.
9 II ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; m. Aug. 26, 1671, in And., (3?) NATHANIEL[2] GRIFFIN. +

NOTE.—Among the deeds at Salem is a document, dated Oct. 22, 1668, which states that Richard Ring of Marlborough, Wilts, Old Eng., and his children, namely, Joseph Ring, Isaac Ring, his sons; and Elizabeth Shropshire, wid., and Hester Ring, his daus., claimed debts due them in New England; and Joseph Ring, the bearer, was to travel thither for himself, his father, bro. and sisters. JOHN ROLFE willed them property in 1664.

* Rev. Chr. Wordsworth writes that he finds only this entry about Richard Ring on the register of St. Peter's.

† He was prob. the Robert "King," aged 24, who came as servant of John Sanders, with John Cole, Roger Eastman, William Cottle, John "Roaff" and others, in the "Confidence," 1638. [G. R. 1860, p. 335.]

‡ Robert Ring returned to England and made Robert Pike his agent by a writing bearing date 1643. He was away about 8 years, and stated that he could not return to America by reason of the wars in England. His name is not on the list of commoners in 1650; but he was taxed in 1650 and 1652, signed the agreement of 1654, and recd. land that year. After his return to Salis. he endeavored to regain his common right and that of John Fuller, which he owned. The town claimed that, on account of his absence, land had been given to those who bought his first lots. Various papers relating to the case, bearing date from 1658 to 1665, are in the Norfolk Co. records, the Mass. Archives, and Supreme Court Files, Boston. In one of them he states that he "sent over a servant who is now a useful man in the town and admitted a townsman."

§ In it he gave property to "Will Cottle, son to Sarah, now wife of John Hale of Nb., and Joanna, dau. to said Sarah;" also to Rev. Thomas Wells and his son Titus; in addition to his children and grandchildren, named as such.

10 III MARTHA,[2] b. Dec. 12, 1654[S]; m. HENRY TRUSSELL; liv. 1688. +
11 IV JARVIS,[2] b. Feb., 1657-8[S]; "eldest son" in 1688; m. Dec. 24, 1685, HANNAH[3] FOWLER. +
12 V JOHN,[2] b. Feb. 17, 1661-2(S); m. PRISCILLA NORTON. +
13 VI JOSEPH,[2] b. Aug. 3, 1664[S]; was at the taking of Casco Bay Fort; witness in Susanna Martin trial, 1692; adm. est. gr. bro. Jarvis, May 30, 1705. A wid. Mary Ring m. June, 1710[A], NATHANIEL[2] WHITTIER (*Thomas*[1]).
14 VII ROBERT,[2] b. ——; m. ab. 1690, Ruth ——. +

11 JARVIS[2] RING (*Robert*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1658; m. Dec. 24, 1685[S], (16) HANNAH[3] FOWLER; free. 1690; witness Susanna Martin trial, 1692. Jarvis and Hannah Ring signed the petition in favor of Mrs. Bradbury in 1692. S. soldier in 1698 and 1702. Adm. est. March 29, 1728. Will of wid. Han. Feb. 24, 1735-6; Dec. 26, 1743. Children:

15 I JARVIS,[3] b. Oct. 2, 1686[S]; m. 1st, Elizabeth ——; 2d, May 24, 1736, wid. SARAH SARGENT. +
16 II HANNAH,[3] b. March 3, 1688-9[S]; m. (12) EBENEZER HACKETT; liv. 1736.
17 III ELIZABETH,[3] b. Sep. 3, 1692[S]; m. Henry Pillsbury of Nb.; liv. 1736. Eliz. Ring, adult, bp. June 15, 1712.
18 IV DAVID,[3] b. Nov. 24, 1693[S]; prob. m. Nov. 29, 1716[S], (33) SARAH[3] OSGOOD; liv. 1736.
19 V JONATHAN,[3] b. Sep. 5, 1695[S]; liv. 1736. A Jonathan of A., pub. Oct. 1, 1720[A], to Esther Batchelder of Hm.
20 VI OLIVER,[3] b. June 17, 1698[S]; d. bef. 1736, leaving dau. *Prudence*.[4]

12 JOHN[2] RING (*Robert*[1]), of Salisbury, "timberman," b. 1662; m. (5) PRISCILLA NORTON. He was captured by the Indians, June, 1691, "going out of Jacob Morall's garrison to fetch in a cow;" but seems to have returned, ["New Puritan," p. 142]; S. soldier, 1702; d. Sep. 22, 1721[S]; adm. est. Feb. 5, 1721-2; wid. Priscilla and son Daniel ment. Children:

21 I DANIEL,[3] b. ——; "eldest son" in 1722; res. S.; liv. 1735. It was prob. he whose will, May 18, July 24, 1749, ment. wife Elizabeth; chil.: *Rachel*,[4] m. John Osgood; *John*;[4] *Judith*,[4] m. —— Colby.
22 II MOSES,[3] b. April 30, 1692[S].
23 III MERIBAH,[3] dau., b. ——; name Ring in 1724, deed to bro. Daniel Ring, both of S.
24 IV BENJAMIN,[3] b. ——; liv. 1735, by deed.
Perhaps others.

14 ROBERT[2] RING (*Robert*[1]), of Amesbury, m. Ruth ——; d. Dec. 3, 1705[A]; inv. est. Jan. 3, 1705-6; adm. est. June 3, 1706; est. div. 1728. Wid. Ruth m. Feb. 8, 1714-5[A], (10)

JOHN[3] COLBY; inv. her est. May, 1748; adm. est. July 4, 1748, by son Robert Ring. Children:

25 I SARAH,[3] b. Oct. 7, 1691[A]; m. Nov. 6, 1712[A], (13) SAMUEL[3] JEWELL; liv. 1728.
26 II JOANNA,[3] b. Sep. 12, 1694[A]; m. Feb. 14, 1716-7[A], (66) JACOB[4] HOYT of A.; liv. 1728.
27 III MARY,[3] b. Oct. 5, 1697[A]; d. young.
28 IV MARY,[3] b. March 4, 1698-9[A]; name Ring in 1728.
29 V ROBERT,[3] b. July 10, 1701[A]; res. A.; liv. 1748.
30 VI RUTH,[3] b. May 31, 1703[A]; name Ring in 1728.
31 VII MARTHA,[3] b. Jan. 23, 1705-6[A]; name Ring in 1728.

15 JARVIS[3] RING (*Jarvis*,[2] *Robert*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1686; m. 1st, Elizabeth ——; 2d, May 24, 1736[S], (84) SARAH[4] BROWN [wid. of (26) DANIEL[3] CURRIER and of JOSEPH[3] SARGENT (*Thomas*,[2] *Wm.*[1])]. Adm. est. June 12, 1738. Wid. Sarah m., bef. April, 1739, —— Leavitt. Children:

32 I ISSACHAR,[4] b. Jan. 27, 1712[S]; res. S.; adm. est. Dec. 26, 1743.
33 II ABNER,[4] b. July 27, 1715[S]; prob. liv. 1738; per. dead in 1765.
34 III THEOPHILUS,[4] b. Aug. 9, 1717[S]; prob. liv. 1738; per. dead in 1765.
35 IV JARVIS,[4] b. Sep. 13, 1718[S]; res. S.; liv. 1765; chil. b. 1742 and later.
36 V ABIGAIL,[4] b. Jan. 25, 1721-2[S], [by 1st wife]; m. Daniel Webster.
37 VI ZEBULON,[4] b. April 30, 1737[S], [by 2d wife]; liv. 1765.

38 DANIEL RINGE* [or RINDGE], of Ipswich; in Roxbury 1639, rem. to Ip. bef. 1648[Sv]; m. (3) MARY KINSMAN; d. Feb., 1661-2; will Feb. 3, 1661-2; inv. est. March 25, 1662. Wid. Mary m., bef. 1665, Uzall Wardwell; rem. to Bristol. Chil.:

39 I DANIEL, b. ——; m. bef. 1684, Hannah ——; res. Ip.; liv. 1687-8, deed from bro. Roger. Dau. *Hannah*, b. June 30, 1684[Ip]; prob. others.
40 II MARY, b. ——; liv. 1664; per. m. Oct. 29, 1672[Ip], (3) JAMES[2] FULLER.
41 III SUSANNA, b. ——; uncle Robert Kinsman guard. 1669; per. m. July 20, 1671, Joseph Gidding.
42 IV ROGER, b. June 19, 1657[Ip]; m. June 9, 1684, Sarah Shatswell (Richard); res. Ip.; liv. 1688 [G. R. 1891, p. 3]. Chil. *Sarah* b. June 23, 1685[Ip], *Daniel* b. Feb. 4, 1686-7[Ip]; prob. others.
43 V SARAH, b. Aug. 7, 1659[Ip]; liv. 1664; per. m. Feb. 16, 1680[Ip], Joseph Andrews.

---

* A JOHN RING, "carpenter," came in the "Bevis," 1638. John Ring of Ip. d. Aug. 20, 1684, leaving wid. Mary and chil. A John prob. had chil. *William*, *Daniel*, *David*, and possibly *John* [Sv]. John Ring or Rindge of Ip. m. Nov. 18, 1664[Ip], Sarah or Mary Bray [of Gloucester, rem. thither, Sv.?]; chil.: *John*, b. Oct. 18, d. Oct. 21, 1665[Ip]; *Thomas*, b. Jan. 29, 1669[Ip]; *David*, b. Aug., 1679[Ip]; prob. others. The wife of John Ring or Rindge d. in Gl., April 11, 1725, aged 77.

44 VI ISAAC, b. Sep. 29, 1661[Ip]; m. ab. 1692, Elizabeth Dutch (John); res. Ip.; d. 1714; will March 5, May 6, 1713-4; ment. wife Eliz. and bro. Daniel Ringe. Chil.: *John* [eldest son], *Isaac*, *Elizabeth*, *Abigail*, *Daniel*, *Samuel*.

SAMUEL ROBINS, of Salisbury, "planter," will Aug. 22, 1665, Oct., 1672, gives whole estate to "any one or more of my owne brethren that shall think good to come over into New England within three years time after they shall hear of my decease," or to his father, John Robins of Thedingworth, Leicestershire, Eng., mother Hester, and brother Joseph Robins, in succession. Friend Richard Currier executor.

HENRY ROBY was in Salis., at the house of Maj. Pike, in March, 1680; but whether as resident or visitor does not appear in his testimony. ["New Puritan," p. 93.] He was doubtless a resident of Hm. [See D Hm.]

1 JOHN[1] ROLFE [or RALFE],* of Salisbury and Newbury, "husbandman," bro. of (4) HENRY,[1] b. ab. 1588, came in the "Confidence,"† 1638, from "Melchitt Parke,"‡ Wilts, via Southampton, with wife Ann, dau. Hester, and servant THOMAS[1] WHITTIER [or Whittle]; free. Sep., 1639. He recd. land in S. in the "first division," 1639, '40, and '54; commoner and taxed 1650 and '52; signed S. petition of 1658, etc. His [second?] wife "Hester" d. June 3, 1647[S]. He d. Feb. 8, 1663-4[Nb]; will§ Feb. 4, March 29, 1663-4.‖ Children:

* Spelled also *Roffe*, and *Roafe*.

† John Sanders came in the same ship, with Roger Easman, Wm. Cottle, and Robert [Ring] as his servants. [G. R. 1860, pp. 334-5.]

‡ "Melchet Park" is described as an extra-parochial liberty in the Hundred of Alderbury or Allerbury, 9 miles S. E. of Salisbury, Eng.

§ His will, then of Newbury, after the 1st formal item, gives: 2d, House and land in Salis. to his dau. Hester Sanders, wife of John Sanders, and her chil. 3d, To Sarah Cottell, wife of Wm. Cottell, and her two chil., Sarah C. and Ann C., to be improved by Wm. Cottl for their benefit, "in addition to what I have given her before." 4th, To my grand chil. Isaac Ring and Joseph Ring, and to Elizabeth Shropshere and Esther Ring. 5th, To Thomas Whittier's five [or four?] children. 6th, To chh. at Nb. 7th, To "Richard Whittyer, my sister's son, and her son John Whittier." 8th, To John Roffe, my brother's son, and his two daus., "Marie and Rebeca Roffe." 9th. To Benj. Roff's son John Roffe and his son Benj. Roffe. 10th, To Ann Gardner, wife of Richard Gardner. 11th to 13th, Richard Dole's six children, [Mary Kinrick?], etc. "Kindsman Richard Dole" exec.

‖ (3) JOHN[2] HALL ment. "cozen Jno. Rolfe" in 1671; but Hall was then in Eng., and this John Rolfe was dead.

2 I JOANE,[2] b. ——; m. (1) RICHARD RING. +
3 II HESTER,[2] b. ——; m. ab. 1638, JOHN[1] SANDERS. +

4 HENRY[1] ROLFE,* of Newbury, bro. of (1) JOHN,[1] m. Honour Rolfe ——; d. March 1, 1642-3; will† Feb. 15, March 28, 1642-3. Wid. Honour d. at the house of Thomas Blanchard, in Charlestown, Dec. 19, 1650; oral will‡ proved Feb. 20, and Sep. 30, 1651, by testimony of two witnesses, of Charlestown. Chil.:

5 I ANNA,[2] b. 1622-30; m. 1st, Thomas Blanchard; 2d, Richard Gardner of Woburn. She prob. had two chil. in 1650, as Hannah had two, and the sons none.
6 II HANNAH,[2] b. 1622-30; m. May 3, 1647[Nb], Richard Dole of Nb. She d. Nov. 16, 1678.
7 III JOHN,[2] b. 1622-35; m. Dec. 4, 1656, Mary Scullard. +
8 IV BENJAMIN,[2] b. ab. 1638; m. Nov. 3, 1659, Apphia[2] Hale. +

7 JOHN[2] ROLFE (*Henry*[1]), of Newbury, Nantucket, and Cambridge; m. Dec. 4, 1656[Nb], Mary Scullard. He was a proprietor of Nant. July, 1663; rem. thence to Camb. ab. 1673; d. Sep. 30, 1681[Nb],§ at his bro.'s house in Nb. Children:

9 I MARY,[3] b. Nov. 2, 1658[Nb]; d. Dec. 10, 1658[Nb].
10 II MARY,[3] b. Jan. 16, 1659-60[Nb]; liv. 1664.
11 III REBECCA,[3] b. Feb. 9, 1661-2[Nb]; m. William Cutter.
12 IV JOHN,[3] b. March 5, 1663-4, in Nant.; m. July 18, 1688, Sarah Moores; res. Woodbridge, N. J.
13 V SAMUEL,[3] b. March 8, 1665-6, in Nant.
14 VI SARAH,[3] b. Dec. 2, 1667, in Nant.
15 VII JOSEPH,[3] b. March 12, 1669-70, in Nant.
16 VIII HANNAH,[3] b. Feb. 5, 1671-2, in Nant.
17 IX BENJAMIN,[3] b. Feb. 1, 1673-4, in Camb.; m. Margaret Holland.
18 X HENRY,[3] b. Sep. 26, 1678, in Camb.
19 XI MOSES,[3] b. Oct. 14, 1681; m. June 4, 1702, wid. Mary (Hale) Higgins; settled in Woodbridge, N. J., with his bros.

8 BENJAMIN[2] ROLFE (*Henry*[1]), of Newbury, "weaver," b. ab. 1638; free. 1670; m. Nov. 3, 1659[Nb], Apphia[2] Hale

* Several errors of importance [C Nb., G. R. 1849, pp. 151-2, and 1877, p. 87], are corrected in this work.

† In it he ment. his wife, without giving her name, his eldest son John, and other chil., under 21, without naming them; also his bro. John Rolfe, his "cousin" John Sanders of Salis., and his "kinsman Thomas Whitteer." [See Chase's Hist. Hv., p. 67.]

‡ In it she ment. her "youngest son Benj.," her son John, "four grandchil.," her two daus. Anna and Hannah, her dau. Han. Dole, son-in-law Richard Dole, her "dau. that lives at Nb.," etc.

§ Given of "Oborn" [Woburn?], in Nb. rec. of death.

(Thomas[1]); both adm. Nb. chh. 1674. She d. Dec. 24, 1708; he d. Aug. 10, 1710; will March 14, 1704-5; Oct. 5, 1710; wife Apphia ment. Children:

20 I JOHN,[3] b. Oct. 12, 1660[Nb]; m. 1689-90, Dorothy Nelson; both adm. Nb. chh. 1698; oath al. at Nb. 1678; liv. 1704. Chil.: *John*,[4] b. March 24, 1691; [*Apphia*,[4] m. Nov. 15, 1717, Wm. Titcomb?]; *Jonathan*,[4] b. Aug. 2, 1695.

21 II BENJAMIN,[3] b. Sep. 13, 1662[Nb]; m. March 12, 1693-4, Mehitable Atwater. +

22 III HANNAH,[3] b. ——; m. John Whipple of Ip. He was ment. in will, 1704, as "son-in-law."

23 IV APPHIA,[3] b. March 6, 1666-7[Nb]; m. April 1, 1696[Nb], John Jepson of Boston; liv. 1704.

24 V MARY,[3] b. Sep. 14, 1669[Nb]; d. Feb. 23, 1671-2[Nb].

25 VI SAMUEL,[3] b. Jan. 14, 1671-2[Nb]; m. 1699, Sarah [or Martha] Jepson of Cambridge; liv. 1704.

26 VII MARY,[3] b. Nov. 11, 1674[Nb]; d. June 10, 1677[Nb].

27 VIII HENRY,[3] b. Oct. 12, 1677[Nb]; m. Hannah Tappan; res. Nb. 1704-5; liv. 1708.

28 IX ELIZABETH,[3] b. Dec. 14, 1679[Nb]; m. Eleazer Putnam; name Rolfe in 1704.

29 X NATHANIEL,[3] b. Nov. 12, 1681[Nb]; m. Anna Tappan; liv. 1704.

30 XI ABIGAIL,[3] b. May 5, 1684[Nb]; m. Nathaniel Boardman; name Rolfe in 1704.

31 XII A DAUGHTER,[3] b. 1685[Nb]; d. young.

[See Hale Gen., pp. 33-43.]

21 BENJAMIN[3] ROLFE, Rev., (*Benj.*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Haverhill, b. 1662; m. March 12, 1693-4[Hv], Mehitable Atwater; grad. H. C. 1684; chaplain to forces at Falmouth, 1689; 2d minister of Hv., ord. Jan., 1693-4; killed by Indians, Aug. 29, 1708[Hv], with wife and one child; adm. est. Sep. 20, 1708. [See Chase's Hist. Hv., pp. 219-20]. Children:

32 I MARY,[4] b. March 9, 1694-5[Hv]; m. ab. 1712, Estes Hatch of Dorchester.

33 II BENJAMIN,[4] b. Sep. 2, 1696[Hv]; liv. 1708.

34 III JOHN,[4] b. July 2, 1698[Hv]; d. Aug. 3, 1698[Hv].

35 IV JOHN,[4] b. Sep. 1, 1699[Hv]; d. Sep. 18, 1699[Hv].

36 V ELIZABETH,[4] b. Sep. 1, 1699[Hv], [twin]; m. Rev. Samuel Checkley, of Boston.

37 VI FRANCIS,[4] b. Jan. 16, 1701-2[Hv]; liv. 1708.

38 VII MEHITABLE,[4] b. ——; killed by Indians, Aug. 29, 1708.

39 EZRA[1] ROLFE [ROFF or ROFE], of Ipswich from 1645 to 1652; prob. bro. of (47)DANIEL;[1] m. (5)HESTER[2] FOWLER [wid.

of Jathnell Bird]. He d. ab. 1652; inv. est. presented Sep. 28, 1652. Wid. Hester m. (1) ROBERT COLLINS. Children:

40 I DANIEL,[2] b. ——; of Ip. 1674; "slain in the wars of the Narragansets," at the battle of Narragansett Fort, Dec. 19, 1675; adm. est. gr. bro. Ezra Roff, March 28, 1676.

41 II EZRA,[2] b. ——; m. March 2, 1675-6, ABIGAIL[2] BOND. +

41 EZRA[2] ROLFE (*Ezra*[1]), of Haverhill, m. March 2, 1675-6 [Hv], (7) ABIGAIL[2] BOND. He was taken by the Indians, Oct. 17, d. Oct. 20, 1689[Hv]; inv. est. Nov. 2, 1689, wid. Ab. liv. Children:

42 I ABIGAIL,[3] b. Sep. 17, 1677[Hv]; m. Feb. 5, 1697-8[Nb], Moses Pilsbury, Jr.; res. Nb. in 1709.

43 II EZRA,[3] b. Nov. 24, 1680[Hv]; "weaver;" res. Nb. 1710.

44 III DANIEL,[3] b. Feb. 14, 1685[Hv]; "weaver;" res. Nb. 1710; [m. Mercy Pattee, res. Hv. 1718-20?].

45 IV MARY,[3] b. March 23, 1687-8[Hv], [d. young?].

46 V MARTHA,[3] b. March 23, 1687-8[Hv], [twin]; m. Dec. 17, 1707, (87) JAMES[3] CHASE; res. Nb. 1709.

47 DANIEL[1] ROLFE* [or ROFFE], of Ipswich and Rowley; prob. bro. of (39) EZRA;[1] m. Hannah Bradstreet (Humphrey and Bridget). He was of Ip. 1650-2, of Rw. 1652-3; he may have d. in Salem, June, 1654[Sv]. Wid. Hannah was of Ip. 1655; m. June, 1658, Nicholas Holt of And.; d. June 20, 1665.

Will of THOMAS ROFE, Aug. 12, Sep. 29, 1657, wife sole exec., no chil. ment., proved at Ip.

1 THOMAS[1] ROWELL, of Salisbury, Ipswich, and Andover; m. 1st, ——, who was in England, sick, in 1649; 2d, ab. 1651, (2) MARGARET[2] FOWLER† [wid. of (8) CHRISTOPHER[1] OSGOOD]. He recd. land in S. in the "first division," 1640, '41, and '42; oath fid. 1646; commoner and taxed 1650, in S.; was of Ip. 1652-7, and of And. 1659; d. May 8 [or 27], 1662, in And.; will Feb. 24, 1650-1; Sep. 30, 1662; additional inv. June, 1681, when son Jacob was ap. adm. in place of his mother. Wid. Marg. m.

---

* Sv. says Daniel was son of Robert, who prob. did not come to this country.

† In an ante-nuptial agreement, Feb. 24, 1650-1, Thomas Rowell of Salis. agreed to take her two sons and two daus. as his own, and "bring them up as a father ought to do." For fuller particulars see "The Fowler Family," pp. 15-19.

3d, bef. July, 1670, Thomas Coleman of Nb. and Nantucket [see note, pp. 236-7]; 4th, ab. 1682, Thomas Osborne of Nant. Children:

2 I VALENTINE,[2] b. —— [by 1st wife]; m. Nov. 14, 1643, Joanna Pindor. +
3 II JACOB,[2] b. 1652-60 [by 2d wife]; m. 1st, April 29, 1690, MARY YOUNGLOVE, who d. April, 1691; 2d, Sep. 21, 1691, Elizabeth Wardwell, by whom he had *two daus.*[3] A "joiner;" res. Elizabethtown, N. J., in 1681, but of Ip. 1690 and '97; d. Feb. 18, 1700-1, in Ip.

2 VALENTINE[2] ROWELL (*Thomas*[1]), of Salisbury and Amesbury, "carpenter;" m. Nov. 14, 1643[S Sm], Joanna Pindor.* He took oath fid. 1646; townsman and taxed in S. 1650; one of the 18 first settlers of A. who signed the agreement and recd. land 1654-'62;† signed the petition of 1658; d. May 17, 1662[S] Wid. Joanna ap. adm. est. Oct. 14, 1662;‡ a commoner and recd. land in A. in 1668; m. 2d, Sep. 18, 1670[A Nk S], WILLIAM SARGENT; 3d, Oct. 26, 1676[A Nk S], (1) RICHARD[1] CURRIER. Children:

4 I THOMAS,[3] b. Sep. 7, 1644[S]; m. Sep. 8, 1670, SARAH[2] BARNES. +
5 II JOHN,[3] b. 1645-6[S]; d. Sep. 12, 1649[S].
6 III PHILIP,[3] b. March 8, 1647-8[S]; m. Jan. 5, 1670, SARAH[2] MORRILL. +
7 IV MARY,[3] b. Jan. 31, 1649-50[S]; m. Sep. 18, 1673[A Nk S], (1) THOMAS FRAME. +
8 V SARAH,[3] b. Nov. 16, 1651[S]; m. Oct. 26, 1676[A Nk S], (3) THOMAS[2] HARVEY. +
9 VI HANNAH,[3] b. Jan., 1653[S]; m. 1st, Sep. 16, 1674[A Nk S], (9) THOMAS[2] COLBY; 2d, ab. 1691, (8) HENRY[3] BLAISDELL. +
10 VII JOHN,[3] b. Nov. 15, 1655[S]; d. Feb. 18, 1655-6[S].
11 VIII ELIZABETH,[3] b. Aug. 10, 1657[S]; } one of these prob. d. bef. Sep., 1662.
12 IX MARGERITE,[3] b. Sep. 8, 1659[S]; }

4 THOMAS[3] ROWELL (*Val.*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1644; m. Sep. 8, 1670[A Nk S], (8) SARAH[2] BARNES. He recd. 'children's land" 1659, "township" 1660; meeting-house seat 1667; oath al. 1677; signed petitions of 1680; will May 6, Sep.

* Sv. Says she was prob. dau. of Henry. In 1652, Thomas[1] Rowell and Henry Pinder were to build "a sufficient prison house" in Ip.

† In 1661, Richard Currier, Wm. Barnes, and Valentine Rowell, signed a deed in behalf of the "new town" of Salis. [Amesbury].

‡ Valentine[4] Rowell declined, Feb. 10, 1725, to take a letter of adm. on est. of his grandfather Valentine[2] Rowell, late of A., decd., there never having been any settlement; and Philip Rowell, another grandson, was ap. adm. Feb. 2, 1725-6.

30, 1684; chil. ment., but only one name given; inv. est. June 20, 1684. Wid. Sarah m. ab. 1685 or '6, (4) JOHN[2] HARVEY. Children:

13 I MARY,[4] b. Feb. 5, 1671-2[A Nk S]; m. Nov. 21, 1688[A], (16) THOMAS[3] COLBY, Jr. +

14 II VALENTINE,[4] b. Aug. 5, 1674[A Nk S]; "eldest son" in 1684; m. Hannah ——. +

15 III JOANNA,[4] b. 1675-80; m. as early as 1698, TITUS[3] WELLS (*Rev. Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]). +

16 IV PHILIP,[4] Sen.,* b. ——; m. Jan. 20, 1703-4[A], SARAH DAVIS; res. Ames.; "husbandman." Chil. on A rec.: *Mary*,[5] b. Nov. 21, 1704; *Sarah*,[5] b. Oct. 4, 1705; *Valentine*,[5] b. Nov. 25, 1708; *Jacob*,[5] b. Sep. 14, 1710; *Philip*,[5]* b. Dec. 13, 1713; *Judith*,[5] b. April 25, 1716; *Miriam*,[5] b. Oct. 5, 1718; *Dorothy*,[5] b. Jan. 20, 1720-1; *Alice*,[5] b. June 22, 1723; *Rachel*,[5] b. Jan. 12, 1725-6; *Ichabod*,[5] b. Nov. 2, 1729.

17 V SARAH,[4] b. ——; pub. Dec. 9, 1710[A], to (47) DANIEL[4] HOYT.

6 PHILIP[3] ROWELL (*Val.*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Amesbury, "shipwright" and "innkeeper," b. 1648; m. Jan. 5, 1670[A Nk S], (4) SARAH[2] MORRILL; oath al. 1677; signed petitions of 1680; killed by Indians, July 7, 1690;† inv. est. Sep. 9, adm. Sep. 30, 1690. The controversy between wid. Sarah Rowell and wid. Hannah Foot, "only dau. of Richard Currier," was brought before Maj. Pike for settlement; June 30, 1691. Wid. Sarah m. 2d, July 31, 1695[S], (11) ONESIPHORUS[2] PAGE; 3d, May 29, 1708, (8) DANIEL[2] MERRILL. Children:

18 I JACOB,[4] b. Jan. 19, 1671-2[A Nk S]; m. Dec. 1, 1693, HANNAH[3] BARNARD. +

19 II SARAH,[4] b. March 3, 1673-4[A Nk S]; m. April 6, 1693[A Sm], (5) SAMUEL[2] GOULD. +

20 III THOMAS,[4] b. April 1, 1676[A Nk S]; liv. 1713.

21 IV ABRAHAM,[4] b. ——; m. Dec. 2, 1701[A], Mary Wardwell [or Fowler] of Ip.; dau. *Hepzibah*,[5] b. Oct. 21, 1702[A]. He was of Nottingham, N. H., in 1732.

22 V JOB,[4] b. ——; bp. April 30, 1699, in S.; S. soldier in 1703; res. A. in 1708; pub. Aug. 7, 1705, to (29) BETHIA[3] BROWN; "weaver," res. S.; will May 4, May 31, 1736; ment. wife Bethia and chil.: *Elijah*;[5] *John*;[5] *Job*;[5] *Thomas*;[5] *Jemima*,[5] m. —— Blake; *Keziah*,[5] m. Sep. 12, 1728, (86) ORLANDO[4] COLBY; *Sarah*;[5] *Elizabeth*.[5] A Job Rowell was of Goffestown, N. H., in 1765.

* There was a Philip of A., "trader," in 1731 and '3; a Philip of A., "shoemaker," in 1719; a Philip of A., "cordwainer," and wife Anna, in 1741.

† Capt. Foot and "two others" were killed at the same time with Philip Rowell [Pike's Journal].

3 VI JOHN,[4] b. ——; bp. April 30, 1699, in S.; m. March 2, 1714-5[A], (52) ELIZABETH[4] COLBY; a "joiner," of S. 1708, of A. 1716; res. Chester, N. H., in 1732.

4 VII HEPZIBAH,[4] b. March 26, 1687[A],* "2d dau.;" d. Oct. 6, 1688[A].

5 VIII JUDITH,[4] b. Nov. 21, 1689[A];* bp. April 30, 1699, in S.; name Rowell in 1713; m. May 5, 1715[S], (16) JOHN[3] GILL.

14 VALENTINE[4] ROWELL (*Thomas*,[3] *Val.*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1674; m. Hannah ——; d. Feb. 1, 1726[A]; adm. st. Feb. 27, inv. March 7, 1726-7. Children:

I THOMAS,[5] b. Feb. 9, 1702-3[A]; "eldest son" in 1727; "innholder" of A., 1737; liv. 1746.

II WILLIAM,[5] b. Sep. 5, 1705[A]; "weaver," of A. 1744.

III JOSEPH,[5] b. Dec. 17, 1710[A]; d. young.

IV HANNAH,[5] b. July, 1713[A]; res. Nb. 1734-5.

V ANNE,[5] b. Nov. 15, 1718[A]; res. Nb., unm.; dead in 1746.

VI JOSEPH,[5] b. Sep. 2, 1724[A]; res. Nb. in 1746.

18 JACOB[4] ROWELL (*Philip*,[3] *Val.*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Amesbury, "husbandman," b. 1672; m. Dec. 1, 1693[ASm], (14) HANNAH[3] BARNARD; "snow-shoe man," 1708; will March 28, 1741; Sep. 21, 1747; no wife ment. Children:

I PHILIP,[5] Jr., b. March 28, 1695[A]; pub. Oct. 17, 1719[A], to (12?) ELIZABETH[4] PUDINGTON. He was Philip Jr. of A. in 1720, but after that, res. Salis., "yeoman;" will Aug. 10, 1765; May 30, 1780; ment. "my Friends, the people called Quakers," but no wife. Chil. on S. rec.: *Jacob*,[6] b. Jan. 27, 1720-1, d. young; *Miriam*,[6] b. March 23, 1722; *Jacob*,[6] b. April 12, 1724; *Sarah*,[6] b. Aug. 8, 1726, m. Moses Wadleigh; *Lydia*,[6] b. June 2, 1728, m. Ezekiel Jones; *Mary*,[6] b. Jan. 23, 1729-30, m. Peleg Challis; *Hannah*,[6] b. July 7, 1732; *Moses*,[6] b. Jan. 25, 1733-4; *Ruth*,[6] b. Nov. 27, 1735. Miriam, Hannah, and Ruth not ment. in will, 1765.

II SARAH,[5] b. Aug. 7, 1697[A]; m. Stephen Sawyer; liv. 1741.

III MOSES,[5] b. Nov. 29, 1699[A]; res. Kingston; d. bef. 1741, leaving chil.

IV AARON,[5] b. Nov. 29, 1701[A]; liv. 1741. An Aaron of A. 1731.

V MIRIAM,[5] b. Dec. 3, 1703[A]; not ment. in will, 1741.

VI DANIEL,[5] b. Nov. 25, 1705[A]; prob. m. (74) ANNE[4] CURRIER; liv. 1741.

VII SUSANNA,[5] b. Oct. 2, 1707[A]; m. Nathaniel Chandler; liv. 1741.

VIII GIDEON,[5] b. Sep. 17, 1709[A]; liv. 1741; prob. m. Jan. 27, 1731-2, (72) ELEANOR[4] MORRILL.

1 THOMAS[1] ROWLANDSON [ROLENSON, or RAWLINSON], of Ipswich and Lancaster, m. Bridget ——. He was in Ip. in 1637:

---

* These dates are given 1686 and 1690 at Sm.; but the above are more likely to be correct.

free. 1638; rem. to L. in 1655; d. there, Nov. 17, 1657. Wid. Bridget m. May 31, 1659, William Kerley, Sen.; she d. June 14, 1662. Children:

2 I THOMAS,[2] b. ——; m. May 17, 1653, Dorothy Portland. +
3 II ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, Dea. RICHARD[1] WELLS of S.; 2d, Oct. 24, or 27, 1677, John Harris of Rw. +
4 III MARTHA,[2] b. ——; m. (2) JOHN[2] EATON. +
5 IV JOSEPH,[2] b. ab. 1631; m. 1656, Mary White. +

2 THOMAS[2] ROWLANDSON [or ROLENSON] (*Thomas*[1]), of Ipswich and Salisbury, m. May 17, 1653[S Sm], Dorothy Portland. He was of Ip. in 1648; rem. to S. ab. 1652, taxed in S. that year and in 1659; signed petitions of 1658 and '80; member of S. chh. 1677; d. July, 1682[S]; will July 7, Sep. 21, 1682; wife Dorothy ment.; also son Joseph and four daus., without giving names. Wid. seems to be named "Dorothy Perin," in 1689; but "Dorothy Rowlandson" appears in 1694. Children:

6 I ELIZABETH,[3] b. June 7, 1654[S]; d. July 29, 1655[S].
7 II THOMAS,[3] b. July 5, 1656[S]; killed by Indians in the attack upon his uncle's house in Lancaster, Feb. 10, 1675-6.
8 III SARAH,[3] b. Aug 5, 1658[S]; m. Dec. 5, 1684[S], (18) NICHOLAS BOND. +
9 IV ELIZABETH,[3] b. Feb. 26, 1660[S];* [m. John Ellenwood, and d. bef. 1706?]. †
10 V JOSEPH,[3] b. Feb. 18, 1663[S]; res. S.; "cordwinder" in 1689; d. bef. Sep. 28, 1694, when his mother Dorothy was ap. adm. his est.
11 VI MARY,[3] b. Aug. 24, 1666[S]; m. Feb. 7, 1687-8[S], (1) JONATHAN BLODGETT. +
12 VII MARTHA,[3] b. Aug. 24, 1666[S],* [twin], prob. m. bef. 1706, Ralph Ellenwood. †
13 VIII JOHN,[3] b. March 20, 1667-8[S]; prob. d. young.
14 IX ANN,[3] b. March 16, 1668-9[S]; prob. d. young.

5 JOSEPH[2] ROWLANDSON, Rev., (*Thomas*[1]), of Lancaster, Mass., and Wethersfield, Ct., b. ab. 1631; m. in 1656, Mary

* The S. rec. give Charity, dau. of Elizabeth Rolenson, b. Feb. 18, 1683; also Samuel, son of Martha Rolenson, b. Jan. 12, 1686-7; d. Jan. 20, 1686-7.

† In an agreement about the est. of Thomas Rowlandson, signed April 8, 1706, by wid. Sarah Bond and Samuel Joy, of S., (in right as purchaser of J. Blodgett and Mary his wife), "John Elenwood and Ralph Elenwood and Martha his wife," are given as children of Thomas Rowlandson. The will of Ralph Ellenwood of Beverly, 1674, ment. wife Eleanor, and chil.: Ralph, John, Joseph, Benjamin, David, Mary, and Elizabeth. John and Benj. Ellenwood, sons of Ralph Ellenwood, decd., were living in Beverly in 1694.

hite (John). He was the sole grad. H. C. 1652;* began to ach in L. in 1654; ord. first minister at L. in 1660. After the truction of L., he settled in W., April, 1677; d. Nov. 23, 1678, wife surviving him. She wrote a narrative of the captivity of ut eleven weeks which followed the assault by the Indians, b. 10,1675-6, when some of her family were killed and the re-inder taken captive, except her husband, who had gone to ston. Children:

I MARY,[3] b. Jan. 15, 1657; d. Jan. 20, 1660.
II JOSEPH,[3] b. Mar. 7, 1661-2; m. Hannah Wilson; res. Wethersfield; d. 1713.
III MARY,[3] b. Aug. 12, 1665; liv. 1678.
IV SARAH,[3] b. Sep. 15, 1669; d. Feb. 18, 1675-6, of wound received at the Indian massacre.

MR. RUSELS taxed in Salis., 1652.
HENRY RUSELL, Ames. "snow-shoe man," 1708.

1 ANTHONY[1] SADLER† of Salisbury, "shoemaker," recd. land he "first division" and in 1640; m. Martha Cheney (John of). He came from Southampton in the "Confidence," 1638, e 9?], [G. R. 1860, p. 335]; free. 1639; res. Nb. for a time; drowned‡ April 23, 1650[S]; adm. est. June 20, 1650. Wid. rtha taxed in S. Dec., 1650; m. —— Burbie§ ab. 1652. ld:

I ABIEL,[2] b. Nov. 2, 1650[Nb], [posthumous]; liv. 1654. There was an Abial Sadler of Gloucester, 1683; adm. est. Nov., 1697; wid. Rebecca and child.

1 WILLIAM SAMMON‖ [or SALMON], of Amesbury; m. Han- ——; oath al. Dec., 1677; "training band" 1680. Children:

During his senior year at Harvard he wrote what was termed "a scan-us libel," and posted it up on the Ipswich meeting-house. In it he said e resident of Ipswich, "A wet eele's tayle and his word were something h ye taking hold of." He was tried and sentenced to be whipped or pay nd charges, 30s. He made an apology, and the remainder of the fine was tted in 1656.

Mr. Richard Sadler, oath freemen March, 1638-9.

In the Mass. Archives, Boston, 1653-4, are depositions of Edmund Elliot, ard North, John Gill, Henry Brown, Willi. Partridge, John Ilsley and Sarah, John Cole, and several others, about the drowning of Anthony r in 1650, and his property.

Prob. Nicholas Busby, who went from Nb. to Boston, where he d. Aug. 357[C Nb].

"Will: Samon, a servant, and Joseph Downer, payes nothing but for his

2 I ISABEL, b. Aug. 12, 1675[A Nk S].
3 II DANIEL, b. Sep. 12, 1676[A Nk S].
4-6 III-V THREE DAUGHTERS.
7 VI ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 11, 1687[A]; "5th dau."
8 VII ABIEL, b. July 3, 1690[A].
Perhaps others.

1 JOHN[1] SANDERS [or SAUNDERS], of Salisbury and Newbury, b. ab. 1613, "yeoman;" m. ab. 1638, (3) HESTER[2] ROLFE. He came in the "Confidence," [p. 300];* was one of the twelve original grantees of S. in Sep., 1638; recd. land in the "first division" and in 1640; his name on the list of 1650 is marked "disallowed for being townsman and commoner." He rem. from S. to Nb. in 1642, though the births of chil. are recorded later in S.; after 1655 returned to England, Weeks, parish of Dainton [Downton], Wiltshire; and ap. his kinsman Richard Dole of Nb. his attorney.† Children:

2 I HESTER,[2] b. Sep. 5, 1639[S].
3 II JOHN,[2] b. July 1, 1641[S]: d. Sep. 3, 1641[S].
4 III RUTH,[2] b. Dec. 16, 1642[S].
5 IV JOHN,[2] b. Dec. 10, 1644[S].
6 V SARAH,[2] b. Aug. 20, 1646[Nb].
7 VI MARY,[2] b. June 12, 1649[Nb].
8 VII ABIGAIL,[2] b. April 12, 1651[Nb].

---

head to the Country," appears on a list of Nb. names, G. R. 1854, p. 274. The date is apparently ab. 1658, and it would seem that Wm. Sammon was b. ab. 1640. Adm. est. Wm. Salmon of Nb., June 7, 1731. Inv. est. Wm. Salmon of Nb. 1758, John Brown adm. A Wm. Salmon m. Sep. 29, 1700[C Nb], Anne Webster. There were Salmons in Salem, Boston, and Lynn, 1637-'81.

* "Sara Sanders *his wife*" was prob. Sarah Sanders *his sister*, b. ab. 1615-22, who m. April 3, 1641, (3) Maj. ROBERT[2] PIKE. Mrs. Smith [pp. 111, 286], gives (from register of Downton parish, Wiltshire), John Saunders m. Feb. 4, 1610, [Alice?] Cole; chil.: *John*, bp. March, 1613; *Elizabeth*, bp. 1614; *Sarah*, bp. 1615; *Joseph*, bp. 1617; *Moses*, bp. 1622. Thomas Eastman m. Oct. 21, 1634, Alice Saunders.

† Another JOHN[1] SANDERS [per. of Ip. 1635-9], was early of Hampton, rem. to Wells. ab. 1644, freeman there 1653. In 1643, then of Hm.,—with "wife and six little chil.,"—he petitioned that his fine for "indiscreet words" be remitted. He was of Cape Porpoise [Kennebunk Port] in 1663, and d. in 1670, leaving wife Ann, chil.: *Thomas*,[2] *John*,[2] *Elizabeth*,[2] per. others.

Still another JOHN[1] SANDERS, of Salem, will 1643, ment. father, Joseph Grafton, wife, and son *John*,[2] b. ab. 1640; wid. m., 1654, John Gardner. Will of *John*,[2] of Sm. 1694, ment. wife Hannah, chil. *Benj.*,[3] *Hannah*,[3] *Elizabeth*,[3] and others. He is prob. the John who m. Nov. 5, 1661, Hannah Pickman, in Sm.

viii JOSEPH,[2] b. Aug. 28, 1653[Nb]; d. April 24, 1654[Nb].
ix ELIZABETH,[2] b. Jan. 26, 1654-5[Nb].

11 JAMES SANDERS [or SAUNDERS], of Haverhill, "husandman," b. ab. 1643; m. 1st, Jan. 14, 1669[Hv], (16) SARAH[2] AGE, who d. March 23, 1685-6[Hv]; 2d, Oct. 20, 1687[Hv], ANNAH TUXBURY (*Henry*). He took oath al. 1677; d. Dec. 1721[Hv]; will Nov. 1, 1718; Jan. 10, 1722. Wid. Hannah Sep. 24, 1746[Hv]. Children:

i JAMES, b. May 30, 1671[Hv]; d. June 13, 1671[Hv].
ii JOHN, b. June 6, 1672[Hv]; m. Dec. 26, 1695[Hv], MARY[3] SARGENT (*Thomas*,[2] *William*[1]); liv. 1718; 8 chil. at Hv. Adm. est. of a John of Hv. Oct. 3, 1737.
iii SARAH, b. Aug. 7, 1674[Hv]; m. March 17, 1695-6[Hv], (23) JONATHAN[3] EATON.
iv ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 28, 1676[Hv]; d. Feb. 15, 1676-7[Hv].
v JAMES, b. April 24, 1679[Hv]; m. June 22, 1699[Hv], ELIZABETH[3] WHITTIER (*Thomas*[1]); liv. 1718.*
vi A CHILD, b. March 17, 1680-1[Hv]; d. same day.
vii AVERY, b. May 22, 1682[Hv]; d. July 15, 1683[Hv].
viii AVERY, b. Aug. 3, 1683[Hv], [by 1st wife]; liv. 1718.
ix HENRY, b. Aug. 6, 1688[Hv], [by 2d wife]; liv. 1718.
x JACOB, b. Nov. 6, 1689[Hv]; d. same day.
xi A CHILD, b. Sep., 1691[Hv]; d. Oct. 17, 1691[Hv].
xii ELIZABETH, b. April 5, 1695[Hv]; d. May 1, 1695[Hv].
xiii JUDITH, b. June 17, 1696[Hv]; name Sanders in 1718.
xiv NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 27, 1700[Hv]; liv. 1718.

1 WILLIAM[1] SARGENT, of Salisbury and Amesbury,† "sea-

* Adm. est. of a JAMES SANDERS of Ames., May 10, 1743; est. div. 1754. d. and chil.: *Thomas*, eldest son; *Mary*, m. Joseph Foster; *Susanna*, m. niel Merrill; *Timothy*, youngest son; *Ruth* Sanders, youngest dau.

† Another WILLIAM SARGENT, in Gloucester, 1649; m. 1651, Abigail Clark; cendants given in Babson's Gloucester, pp. 148-50. The Court Rec. at Sm. te that he was in 1652 nearest of kin in this country to Thomas Wathing, o died with Prince Rupert, "said Wm. being his father's sister's son."

WILLIAM SARGENT 2d, also of Gloucester, "mariner," appeared in Glouter in 1678; m. Mary Duncan; descendants given in Babson's Gloucester, . 150-7. It is stated that he was the son of Wm. and Mary (Epes) Sargent Exeter, Eng., Barbadoes, and Bristol, Eng., where Wm. 2d was born.

There was still another WILLIAM SARGENT, of Charlestown, 1638-45. It is ed, G. R. 1885, p. 291, apparently on the authority of Somerby, that the William Sargents of Amesbury and Charlestown were brothers, and sons Richard Sargent of London. The eldest son, William, held a position in navy, was left behind in Virginia, where he married his first wife, Judith kins, and had by her two daughters. His parents, supposing him to be

man," b. ab. 1598; m. [1st, (13) JUDITH[2] PERKINS; 2d,?] (16) ELIZABETH[2] PERKINS; 3d, Sep. 18, 1670[A Nk S], Joanna Pindor [wid. of (2) VALENTINE[2] ROWELL]. He is said to have been one of the first settlers of Ip. in 1633; afterwards of Nb.; one of the first settlers of Hm. in 1638; recd. land in S. in 1640, '41, '42, '43, and '54; commoner and taxed in 1650; moved early across the Powow; one of the original settlers of A., where he recd. land 1654-68; a "township" for one of his sons, 1660; meeting house seat 1667; d. ab. 1674; will March 24, 1670-1; April 13, 1675. Wid. Joanna m. Oct. 26, 1676[A Nk S], (1) RICHARD[1] CURRIER. Children:

2 [I LYDIA,[2] b. ——; d. ab. 1661[S]?].
3 II MARY,[2] b. ——; m. ab. 1652, (1) PHILIP[1] CHALLIS. +
4 III ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; d. Sep. 14, 1641[S].
5 IV THOMAS,[2] b. June 11, 1643[S]; m. March 2, 1667-8, RACHEL[2] BARNES. +
6 V WILLIAM,[2] b. Jan. 2, 1645-6[S]; m. Sep. 23, 1668, MARY[2] COLBY. +
7 VI ELIZABETH,[2] b. Nov. 22, 1648[S]; m. ab. 1667, (5) SAMUEL[2] COLBY. +
8 VII SARAH,[2] b. Feb. 29, 1651-2[S]; m. Dec. 22, 1681[A Sm], (2) ORLANDO BAGLEY. +

5 THOMAS[2] SARGENT, Lieut., (*Wm.*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1643; m. March 2, 1667-8[S], (7) RACHEL[2] BARNES. He recd. "children's land" in 1659 and a "township" in 1666; townsman and meeting house seat 1667; oath al. 1677; "training band" 1680; free. 1690. He d. Feb. 27, 1705-6[A]; will Feb. 8, April 8, 1705-6. Will of wid. Rachel, April 11, 1717; Feb. 2, 1718. "Goodwife Sergent" of A. adm. S. chh. Oct. 8, 1693. He was dism. Feb. 8, 1699-1700, and Rachel, May 5, 1700, from the S. chh. to the A. chh. [See p. 160.] Children:

9 I THOMAS,[3] b. Feb. 24, 1669[A Sm]; d. March 18, 1669-70[A Sm].
10 II JOHN,[3] b. March 27, 1672[A Nk S]; d. Nov. 9, 1690[A].
11 III MARY,[3] b. Oct. 14, 1674[A Nk S]; bp. April 22, 1694, in S.; m. Dec. 26, 1695[Hv], (13) JOHN SANDERS; liv. 1717.
12 IV THOMAS,[3] b. Nov. 15, 1676[A Nk S]; bp. April 22, 1694, in S.; m. Dec. 17, 1702, MARY STEVENS. +
13 V JACOB,[3] b. Oct. 1, 1678[A Sm]; bp. April 22, 1694, in S.; pub. Nov. 2, 1700, to GERTRUDE DAVIS. +

---

dead, gave the name William to a child of subsequent birth. This William afterwards came to Charlestown, in this country. M. Ames., p. 102, gives nearly the same story, but states that his first wife Judith Perkins d. ab. 1633, leaving *three* daus.: Lydia, *Sarah*, who must have d. young, and Mary. [See p. 282.]

14 VI WILLIAM,[3] b. Dec. 1, 1680[A Sm]; bp. April 22, 1694, in S.; d. Aug. 15, 1711[A]; adm. est. gr. bro. Thomas, March 31, 1712; inv. est. May 26, 1712.

15 VII RACHEL,[3] b. Aug. 12, 1683[A Sm]; bp. April 22, 1694, in S.; m. Dec. 14, 1704[A], (21) WILLIAM[3] CURRIER. +

16 VIII HANNAH,[3] b. July 23, 1685[A Sm]; bp. April 22, 1694, in S.; m. 1st, July 13, 1704[A], WILLIAM[3] SOMES (*Timothy*,[2] *Morris*[1]); 2d, —— Smith. +

17 IX JOSEPH,[3] b. June 2, 1687[A Sm]; bp. April 22, 1694, in S.; m. 1st, Nov. 17, 1715, ELIZABETH[3] CARR; 2d, April 28, 1731, wid. SARAH CURRIER. +

18 X JUDITH,[3] b. June 2, 1687[A Sm], [twin]; d. May 22, 1688[A].

19 XI JUDITH,[3] b. July 1, 1689[A]; bp. April 22, 1694, in S.; d. Sep. 15, 1715[A].

20 XII JOHN,[3] b. May 18, 1692[A]; bp. April 22, 1694, in S.; liv. 1706; prob. m. Jan. 12, 1713-4[A], (16) HANNAH QUINBY.

6 WILLIAM[2] SARGENT (*Wm.*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1646; m. Sep. 23, 1668[A Sm], (8) MARY[2] COLBY. He recd. common rights in A. in 1669; oath al. 1677; "training band" 1680; prob. d. bef. 1700, or soon after. Children:

21 I WILLIAM,[3] b. April 19, 1669[A Sm]; m. April 6, 1689[A], (2) MARY[1] BEEDLE; res. A.;* liv. 1720. Chil., A. rec.: *Judith*,[4] b. June 7, 1693; *Huldah*,[4] b. March 1, 1694; *Daniel*,[4] b. April 17, 1697; *Abigail*,[4] b. May 23, 1701; *David*,[4] b. April 10, 1703.

22 II PHILIP,[3] b. Aug. 12, 1672[A Nk S]; m. Dec. 7, 1693[A Sm], MARY TUXBURY (*Henry*); res. A.; liv. 1720. Chil., A. rec.: *Charles*,[4] b. Oct. 10, 1694; *David*,[4] b. Nov. 4, 1696; *Jonathan*,[4] b. March 18, 1698-9; *Martha*,[4] b. March 9, 1700-1; *Philip*,[4] b. April 7, 1703; *Mary*,[4] b. Dec. 29, 1705; *Dorothy*,[4] b. Sep. 29, 1708.

23 III CHARLES,[3] b. Jan. 31, 1674[A Nk S]; m. Hannah ——. +

24 IV ELIZABETH,[3] b. ——; m. Jan. 2, 1695-6[S], (11) ABRAHAM[3] MORRILL. +

25 V A SON,[3] b. 1678-85; prob. d. young.

26 VI JACOB,[3] Jr., b. March 13, 1687-8[A], "5th son;" m. Dec. 7, 1710[A], (13) JUDITH[3] HARVEY; liv. 1721.

Perhaps other daughters, who d. bef. 1700.

12 THOMAS[3] SARGENT (*Thomas*,[2] *Wm.*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1676; m. Dec. 17, 1702[A], MARY STEVENS (*Thomas*?); "snowshoe man" 1708; d. May 1, 1719; adm. est. June 1, 1719. Wid. Mary m. Nathan Webster of Chester, N. H. Children:

27 I CHRISTOPHER,[4] Rev., b. Aug. 4, 1704[A]; grad. H. C. 1725; m. Jan. 22, 1729-30, Susanna Peaslee of Hv.; res. Methuen; d. March 20, 1790. [See G. R., 1856, p. 184.]

II MARY,[4] b. May 12, 1706[A]; d. May 25, 1706[A].

* Wm. Sargent of A. was a soldier in Canada, in 1690 [p. 125]. An Ed. Sargent was killed by Indians at Pemaquid, Sep. 9, 1695 [Pike's Journal].

III MOSES,[4] b. Aug. 21, 1707[A]; m. Aug. 14, 1727, Sarah Bagley; d. July 24, 1756.
30 IV STEPHEN,[4] Dea., b. Sep. 14, 1710; m. Sep., 1730, Judith Ordway of W. Nb.; res. W. Ames.; d. Oct. 2, 1773.
31 V MEHITABLE,[4] b. June 24, 1712; d. July, 1712.
32 VI MARY,[4] b. May 21, 1714; d. June 8, 1714[A].

13 JACOB[3] SARGENT, Sen., (*Thomas*,[2] *Wm.*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1678; pub. Nov. 2, 1700[A], to (94) GERTRUDE* DAVIS. Children:

33 I SARAH,[4] b. Nov. 23, 1701[A]; m. Jan. 11, 1720-1[A], ISAAC TUXBURY (prob. *John*, *Henry*).
34 II RACHEL,[4] b. Sep. 4, 1703[A]; m. Jan. 4, 1722-3, (30) JOHN[5] LOWELL.
35 III THOMAS,[4] b. March 18, 1705-6[A]; m. 1728, PRISCILLA[3] WEED (prob. *Ephraim*,[2] *John*[1]).
36 IV ANNE,[4] b. Feb. 7, 1708[A]; m. Nov. 14, 1728, (29?) JOHN[3] CHALLIS.
37 V ALICE,[4] b. March 15, 1710[A]; m. Jan. 7, 1731, Daniel Bartlett.
38 VI HANNAH,[4] b. March 3, 1713; m. Oct. 22, 1732, Robert Rogers.
39 VII BENJAMIN,[4] b. May 8, 1718; m. Dec. 12, 1738, Ruth Moulton.
40 VIII PETER,[4] b. June 22, 1720; m. July, 1742, (87) ANNE[4] CURRIER.

17 JOSEPH[3] SARGENT (*Thomas*,[2] *Wm.*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1687; "snow-shoe man," 1708; m. 1st, Nov. 17, 1715[A], (27) ELIZABETH[3] CARR, who d. Dec. 28, 1729[A]; 2d, April 28, 1731, (84) SARAH[4] BROWN [wid. of (26) DANIEL[3] CURRIER]. He d. May 18, 1733; adm. est. May 28, 1733; div. est. 1738 and '9. Wid. Sarah m. 3d, May 24, 1736, (15) JARVIS[3] RING; 4th, bef. April, 1739, —— Leavitt. Children:

41 I JUDITH,[4] b. Oct. 1, 1716; m. Oct. 9, 1734, John Bailey [or Bagley]; liv. 1738.
42 II ELIZABETH,[4] b. Sep. 18, 1718; d. Dec. 23, 1729.
43 III RACHEL,[4] b. Feb. 22, 1721; m. Dec. 5, 1738, Nathan Huse.
44 IV CATHERINE,[4] b. Feb. 17, 1723; prob. d. bef. 1738.
45 V JOSEPH,[4] b. May 22, 1725; m. Nov. 25, 1746, Merriam Flanders of S. Hm.
46 VI SEARS,[4] b. July 22, 1727; m. April 2, 1747, Timothy Lancaster.
47 VII SARAH,[4] b. ——; liv. 1738.

23 CHARLES[3] SARGENT (*Wm.*,[2] *Wm.*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1674; m. Hannah ——; "snow-shoe man" 1708. Adm. est. of a Charles of A. Sep. 19, 1737. Children:

48 I ELIZABETH,[4] b. June 26, 1696[A].
49 II TIMOTHY,[4] b. March 11, 1698-9[A], "1st son;" prob. pub. Nov. 12, 1720[A], to MARY WILLIAMS (*Thomas*) of Nb.

---

* Spelled Gartred, Gatterit, Gatering, Gateret, etc., on the records.

50 III HANNAH,[4] b. May 1, 1701[A].
51 IV SAMUEL,[4] b. Sep. 22, 1703[A]; pub. Oct. 25, 1725, to (74) ABIGAIL[4] DAVIS, who d. bef. 1746. Chil.: *William*,[5] b. Oct. 11, 1727; *Abigail*,[5] b. April 14, 1730; *Mary*,[5] b. April 16, 1734; *Nehemiah*,[5] b. 1736, m. Sep. 26, 1759, MARY[5] HOYT (70 *Timothy*[4]); *Samuel*,[5] b. ——; *Miriam*,[5] b. Sep. 15, 1744; all liv. 1746.
52 V ELIAS,[4] b. Aug. 10, 1707[A].
53 VI BATHSHEBA,[4] b. Oct. 10, 1709[A].

Unclassified Records.

1 Lydia Sargent m. John Straw, both of A. April 30, 1710[A].
2 Elizabeth Sargent, Jr., m. Nehemiah Heath, March 31, 1719[A].
3 Dorothy Sargent m. Daniel Weed, Jan. 24, 1719-20.
4 Jacob Sargent m. wid. Elizabeth Hoyt [(47) Daniel[4]?], Dec. 22, 1746.

HENRY SAYWARD, of Hampton, "carpenter" and "millwright," recd. a grant for a corn mill in Salisbury in 1641 with Abraham Morrill; but he prob. did not live in S. for any length of time. He built mills in various places; was of Portsmouth 1650-'8; of York 1658 and later; per. also of Wells; d. 1679; 6 chil. [See D Hm, and "The Sayward Family," 1890.]

THOMAS SCRIBNER and wife Sarah. Child: *John*, b. Dec. 6, 1703[S]; per. others.

SARAH SCRIVEN's chil.: *John*, bp. Sep. 3, 1704, at S.; *Deborah*, bp. Feb. 13, 1705-6, at Kingston, rec. at S. [See note, p. 315.]

1 JOHN[1] SEVERANCE [or SEVERANS], of Salisbury, "planter," "victualler and vintner;" m. 1st, (2) ABIGAIL[2] KIMBALL, who d. June 17, 1658[S]; 2d, Oct. 2, 1663, Susanna —— [wid. of (1) HENRY[1] AMBROSE]. He was of Ip. 1636, recd. land in S. in the "first division," 1639, '40, and '54; commoner and taxed 1650 and '52; signed petition of 1658; licensed to keep the "ordinary" in S. 1662, '3, '5 and later; oath fid. 1667; d. April 9, 1682[S]: will April 7, May 9, 1682; wife Susanna ment. She signed the Bradbury petition of 1692. Children:

2 I SAMUEL,[2] b. Sep. 19, 1637[S]; d. young.
3 II EBENEZER,[2] b. March 7, 1639[S]; d. 1667, unm.; will Aug. 22, 1665; April 9, 1667; in which he gave to Abigail Ambross and near relatives.
4 III ABIGAIL,[2] b. Jan. 7, 1641[S]; d. March 7, 1641[S].
5 IV ABIGAIL,[2] b. May 25, 1643[S]; m. Nov. 29, 1664[S], John Church. Son *Jonathan* liv. 1682.
6 V MARY,[2] b. Aug. 5, 1645[S]; m. Dec. 3, 1663[S], (5) JAMES[2] COFFIN; liv. 1682. Dau. *Mary* liv. 1665.
7 VI JOHN,[2] b. Nov. 24, 1647[S]; m. Aug. 15, 1672, Mary ——. +

8 VII JOSEPH,[2] b. Feb. 14, 1649-50[S]; liv. 1665. A Joseph of Yarmouth, Plymouth Co., sold land in S., Nov., 1682.
9 VIII ELIZABETH,[2] b. April 8, 1652[S]; d. June 23, 1658[S].*
10 IX BENJAMIN,[2] b. Jan., 1654[S]; liv. 1665.
11 X EPHRAIM,[2] b. April 8, 1656[S]; m. Nov. 9, 1682, LYDIA[2] MORRILL. +
12 XI ELIZABETH,[2] b. June 17, 1658[S]; d. Feb. 5, 1662-3[S].

7 JOHN[2] SEVERANCE (*John*[1]), of Salisbury and other towns, b. 1647; m. Aug. 15, 1672, Mary ——; rem. to Suffield, afterwards to Deerfield, and then to Bedford, bef. 1709. Children:

13 I EBENEZER,[3] b. Sep. 19, 1673[S]; m. May 9, 1695, Mary ——; res. Northfield.
14 II ABIGAIL,[3] b. May 6, 1675[S]; d. in D., Jan., 1691.
15 III JOHN,[3] b. Sep. 22, 1676[S].
16 IV DANIEL,[3] b. June 3, 1678[S]; killed by Indians, Sep., 1694.
17 V MARY,[3] b. July 14, 1681, in Suf.
18 VI JOSEPH,[3] b. Oct. 26, 1682, in Suf.; recd. land in D. from father; m. Nov. 17, 1712, Anna Kellogg.

11 EPHRAIM[2] SEVERANCE (*John*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1656; m. Nov. 9, 1682[S], (9) LYDIA[2] MORRILL; free. 1690; both signed Bradbury petition of 1692. Children:

19 I ABIGAIL,[3] b. Aug. 29, 1683[S]; bp. and owned covenant, S. chh., Sep. 9, 1705; prob. m. 1st, Nov. 30, 1705[S], Joseph Abbey, of Exeter; 2d, Dec. 11, 1707[S], (12) PHILIP[2] GREELEY.
20 II MARY,[3] b. July 2, 1685[S]; prob. m. March 14, 1711-2[S], ABRAHAM WATSON (*John*) of S.
21 III LYDIA,[3] b. Jan. 15, 1687-8[S].
22 IV EPHRAIM,[3] b. Dec. 2, 1689[S].
23 V DINAH,[3] b. Sep. 3, 1692[S]; prob. m. Jan. 6, 1713-4[S], (35) JOHN[4] DOW of S.
24 VI EBENEZER,[3] b. Nov. 29, 1694[S]; bp., adult, Jan. 3, 1719-20, S. chh.
25 VII SARAH,[3] b. Feb. 7, 1697-8[S].
26 VIII JONATHAN,[3] b. April 21, 1700[S].
27 IX HANNAH,[3] b. Dec. 13, 1702[S].

---

* The S. rec. is "dau. of John Severans," d. June 23, 1658[S], (six days after the death of his wife and the birth of (12) Elizabeth[2]). The "Severans Genealogy," 1893, and the "Kimball Family," give (9) Elizabeth[2] d. Feb. 5, 1652-3 or '56; a *twin* of (12) Elizabeth,[2] d. June 23, 1658; and (12) Elizabeth[2] herself m. (10) Samuel[2] Eastman in 1686. We have found no record of any such twin, and the wife of Samuel Eastman we have found to be Elizabeth *Scriven*, per. dau. of John Scriven, of Dover, whose will, 1674 or '5, ment. wife Mary; chil., *John*, *Edward*, *Thomas*, and *Elizabeth*, minors [Sv]. The will of (3) Ebenezer[3] apparently ment. all his own bros. and sisters who were living in 1665, and his step-sister Abigail Ambrose; but no Elizabeth. The will of (1) John[1] did not mention all his chil.

1 SAMUEL SHEPPARD [or SHEPHERD*], of Haverhill and Salisbury, m. July 14, 1673[Hv], (13) MARY[2] PAGE [wid. of (58) JOHN[2] DOW]; oath al. at Hv. 1677; d. in S., June 13, 1707[S]; wid. Mary d. Feb. 2, 1717-8[S]. Children:

2 I MARY, b. July 28, 1674[Hv]; prob. m. May 22, 1700[Hv], (36) THOMAS[3] DAVIS.
3 II BETHIA, b. April 28, 1677[Hv]; prob. pub. Oct. 21, 1702[S], to (26) JOHN[3] OSGOOD. +
4 III SAMUEL, b. Jan. 15, 1679[Hv].
5 IV JOHN, b. April 21, 1682[Hv]; soldier S. foot co. 1702; prob. m. Feb. 15, 1704-5[Hv], Hannah Ayer. A John of S. 1720; adm. est. 1732, of S.
6 V ISRAEL, b. July 3, 1684[Hv]. [See (13) ISRAEL.]
7 VI SARAH, b. Jan. 30, 1686[Hv]; d. Feb. 4, 1686[Hv].
8 VII SARAH, b. Aug. 11, 1689[Hv]; prob. m. Nov. 17, 1711, (25) SAMUEL[4] DOW.

9 SOLOMON SHEPHERD, of Salisbury, m. Aug. 4, 1684[S], (9) SARAH[2] EASTMAN [wid. of (6) JOSEPH[3] FRENCH.] She was adm. S. chh. Sep. 25, 1687. He was free. 1690; bp. and adm. S. chh. July 14, 1717. Will April 18, 1727; Aug. 2, 1731; wife Sarah† ment. [See note, p. 168.] Children:

10 I SARAH, b. June 25, 1686[S]; bp. Dec. 8, 1687; m. (13?) WILLIAM LONG. She d. bef. 1727.
11 II BETHIA, b. March 13, 1687-8[S]; bp. June 10, 1688; adm. S. chh. Oct. 1, 1710; m. Jan. 7, 1713-4[S], (86) JOSEPH[4] KIMBALL; she liv. 1727.
12 III SOLOMON, b. April 18, 1691[S]; bp. April 19, 1691; liv. 1727.
13 IV ISRAEL, b. March 7, 1693-4[S]; bp. May 6, 1694; liv. 1727; [m. Aug. 27, 1724, (97) SARAH[5] KIMBALL; liv. 1740?]. Adm. est. of an Israel of S., 1742; prob. (13), possibly (6) Israel.
14 V JEREMIAH, b. Aug. 10, 1698[S]; bp. April 30, 1699; liv. 1727.

15 WILLIAM SHEPHERD, of Amesbury and Salisbury, m. Oct. 5, 1704[S and A], (28) ELIZABETH[3] BROWN. She was bp. S. chh. Sep. 11, 1715. Children:

16 I JOSIAH, b. June 24, 1705[S]; d. July 11, 1705[S].
17 II REBECCA, b. Dec. 20, 1707[S].
18 III ELIPHALET, b. Oct. 26, 1714[S]; d. Feb. 6, 1715[S].

JOHN SHEPARD of S. m. March 20, 1711-2[S], (20) RACHEL[3] MORRILL.

SAMUEL SHEPPARD, Lieut., d. Aug. 2, 1776, in his 63d yr. [A. Union Cemetery.] He may be the one who m. (76) JUDITH[4] CURRIER.

---

* Elizabeth Shepherd, who m. (7) ABRAHAM[2] BROWN in 1675, may have been his sister.

† A Sarah Shepherd signed the Bradbury petition, 1692.

SAMUEL[2] SHERBORN, Capt., (*Henry*[1]), of Hampton. Child: *John*,[3] b. Feb. 2, 1688[D Hm], bp. Dec. 29, 1689, rec. at Salis. in list of "grandchildren baptized." Dow gives the record of 11 other chil., p. 975.

BENONI SILLEY [or CILLEY], of Salis., soldier in 1703, m. Aug. 28, 1703, (9), ELEANOR[3] GETCHELL; both bp. Nov. 20, 1726. Joseph Silley, adult, bp. Jan. 6, 1722-3. These may have been nearly related to wid. Martha Cilley, who m. (1) JOHN[1] CLOUGH in 1686, and her dau. Elizabeth, who m. (97) JOHN DAVIS ab. 1683.

SAMUEL SILVER, of Amesbury, "snow-shoe man," 1708; m. (27) SARAH[3] COLBY. Chil.: *Samuel*, b. Jan. 20, 1705-6[A]; prob. others.

THOMAS SIMPSON [or SYMSON], of Salisbury. Child: *Mary*, b. June 2, 1664[S].

1 RICHARD[1] SINGLETARY [or SINGLETERRE], of Salisbury and Haverhill, "planter," b. ab. 1599;* oath free. 1638; m. as early as 1639, Susanna Cook,† who was b. ab. 1616 and d. April 11, 1682[Hv]. He was in Salem in 1637, of Nb. the same year; recd. land in Salis. in the "first division" and in 1640; commoner and taxed in 1650, selectman that year; rem. to Hv. ab. 1653, became a proprietor there; d. Oct. 25, 1687[Hv]. Children:

2 I JONATHAN,[2] b. Jan. 17, 1639-40[S]; m. ab. 1661, Mary Bloomfield (Thomas Jr. and Mary of Nb.); rem. with his wife's father and family to Woodbridge, N. J., ab. 1665.‡ Chil.: *Mary*,[3] b. Dec. 29, 1661[Hv], d. young; *Mary*,[3] b. Feb. 3, 1663-4[Hv], m. —— Ellison; *Jonathan*;[3] *David*;[3] *Nathaniel*;[3] *Benjamin*;[3] also 4 other chil., who were dead in 1702. In a legal document, 1702, this whole family are spoken of as "Donham, alias Singletary."

3 II EUNICE,[2] b. Jan. 7, 1641-2[S]; m. Jan. 6, 1658-9[Sv], (5) THOMAS[2] EATON. +

4 III NATHANIEL,[2] b. Oct. 28, 1644[S]; m. Dec. 22, 1673, Sarah Belknap. +

5 IV LYDIA,[2] b. April 30, 1648[S]; m. Nov. 24, 1668[Hv], (3) DANIEL[2] LADD, Jr.

6 V AMOS,[2] b. April, 1651[S]; m. (5) SARAH[3] CURRIER [wid. of Ichabod Rogers]; res. Hv., "yeoman;" a soldier in King Philip's war, 1675

---

* Hv. rec. gives d. "at 102," which would make him born ab. 1585, and 71 when his son Benj. was born. Another statement of his age makes his birth as above.

† "Goodwife Singletary" d. ab. 1638 or '9[Nb]. She may have been wife of Richard.[1] C Nb. gives John[2] son of Richard.[1] *Richard* of New London, 1686, d. 1711 and left 9 chil.[Sv], may have been a son or grandson of Richard.[1]

‡ The deposition of Jonathan Singletary, aged ab. 23, dated 1662, against John Godfrey, accused of witchcraft, is printed in Upham's "Salem Witchcraft," vol. 1, pp. 434-6.

and '6; oath al. Nov., 1677; d. Nov. 1, 1724; will Dec. 19, 1722; Nov. 25, 1724; ment. wife Sarah, but no chil.*

7 VI BENJAMIN,[2] b. April 4, 1656[Hv]; m. April 4, 1678[Hv], Mary Stockbridge; soldier under Lieut. Benj. Swett, King Philip's war, June, 1676; oath al. Nov., 1677, at Hv. Chil. rec. at Hv.: *Susanna*,[3] b. Jan. 27, 1678-9; *Richard*,[3] b. March 16, 1680-1; *Jonathan*,[3] b. Aug. 23, 1683; *John*,[3] b. July 6, 1686; *Broughton*[3] [or *Brawton*[3]], b. March 25, 1689; *Joseph*,[3] b. Feb. 9, 1693-4; *Mary*,[3] b. July 14, 1695.

4 NATHANIEL[2] SINGLETARY (*Richard*[1]), of Haverhill, b. 1644; dism. from trainings for lameness in 1662; m. Dec. 22, 1673[Hv], Sarah Belknap; oath al. 1677; killed by Indians, Aug. 13, 1689[Hv]; adm. est. March 25, 1690; est. div. Nov., 1696; wid. Sarah adm. Children:

8 I JOHN,[3] b. May 7, 1675[Hv]; taken prisoner by the Indians when his father was killed, but soon returned [Chase's Hist. Hv., p. 153]; m. Dec. 17, 1700[Hv and S], (17) MARY[3] GREELEY; prob. rem. from S. to Framingham ab. 1709. Chil.: *Nathaniel*,[4] b. April 24, 1702[S]; *John*,[4] b. Nov. 15, 1703[S], d. April 22, 1704[S]; *Sarah*,[4] b. April 6, 1705[S]; *Mary*,[4] b. June 25, 1707[S].

9 II MARY,[3] b. March 11, 1676-7[Hv]; liv. 1696; prob. m. June 25, 1700[Hv], (22) JOHN[3] EATON.

10 III JONATHAN,[3] b. Nov. 10, 1678[Hv]; d. Nov. 24, 1678[Hv].

11 IV SARAH,[3] b. Oct. 23, 1679[Hv]; m. May 21, 1700[Hv], (48) JOHN[3] PAGE, Jr. +

12 V SUSANNA,[3] b. Sep. 19, 1681[Hv]; m. 1st, May 10, 1708, (43) EDMUND[4] EASTMAN; 2d, Dec. 8, 1720, (34) RICHARD[4] BARTLETT.

13 VI RICHARD,[3] b. Aug. 5, 1683[Hv]; liv. 1696; per. killed by Indians Aug. 19, 1707, at Lancaster.

14 VII HANNAH,[3] b. May 23, 1685[Hv]; liv. 1696.

15 VIII EBENEZER,[3] b. June 18, 1687[Hv]; liv. 1696; prob. rem. from Hv. to Framingham ab. 1715.

16 IX MARTHA,[3] b. Aug. 20, 1689[Hv]; liv. 1696.

AARON[2] SLEEPER (*Thomas*[1]), of Hampton, had two sons, *Thomas*[3] and *Aaron*,[3] bp. rec. at Salis., Sep. 30, 1688. Thomas b. Nov. 3, 1686; Aaron b. July 23, 1688. D Hm., p. 977, gives 9 other chil. b. in Hm.

JOHN "SMALLPEESE," son of John and "Elise," b. April 23, 1703[S].

D Hm. states that JOHN SMITH, "tailor," of Hampton, had dau. *Dorothy*, b. Aug. 20, 1692, in Ames.

1 RICHARD SMITH, of Salisbury, near N. H. line, b. ab. 1643; m. 1st, Oct. 17, 1666[S and Nb], Sarah Chandler, who d. July [illegible]

* In his will he ment. his "cousin" Sarah Page, wid. of (48) JOHN[3] PAGE; his servant boy Joseph Fellows; Rebecca Draper, "whom I brought up with me;" Ann Eaton, dau. of John Eaton; Jonathan Clark; etc.

1682[S]; 2d, Elizabeth ——; oath al. 1677; signed petition of 1680; free. 1690. Richard and wife signed the Bradbury petition, 1692. He came from England to S. in 1650 or '51, and lived in Maj. Pike's family 10 or 12 yrs., till he was of age. [See Pressey, p. 291.] Will Aug. 14, 1712; Feb. 1, 1713; wife Eliz. ment.; prob. a Friend. A Richard Smith served under Capt. Turner, King Philip's war, April, 1676.* Children:

2 I LUCY, b. Sep. 17, 1667[S]; m. Robert Moulton; liv. 1712. A son *William* liv. 1744.

3 II SARAH, b. Oct. 22, 1669[S]; m. March 12, 1690-1[S], (24) JOSEPH[3] PAGE; d. 1691.

4 III WILLIAM, b. March 10, 1672-3[S]; m. April 21 1693[S], (25) ABIGAIL[3] PAGE; will Jan. 10, 1744; Oct. 24, 1748; wife Abigail ment.; no chil.† Abigail Smith adm. S. chh. Jan. 1, 1709-10.

5 IV MARY, b. March 13, 1675-6[S]; bp. Nov. 19, 1676[Nb]; prob. d. young; not ment. in will, 1712.

6 V ROBERT, b. ab. 1678, [by 1st wife]; m. 1st, ANNE[3] BROWN; 2d, pub. Aug. 14, 1713, to SARAH[3] GILL. +

7 VI JOANNA, b. May 22, 1686[S], [by 2d wife]; m. Feb. 2, 1709-10[S], (16) PHILIP[3] FLANDERS; liv. 1712. She had a dau. *Sarah* Tilton, liv. 1744.

8 VII JAMES, b. Jan. 26, 1691-2[S]. He was dead in 1745, leaving a dau. *Elizabeth.*

6 ROBERT SMITH (*Richard*), of Salisbury "or of Hampton, N. H.," "wheelwright," b. ab. 1678; m. 1st, (27) ANNE[3] BROWN, who d. Aug. 6, 1711[S]; 2d, pub. Aug. 14, 1713[S], to (17) SARAH[3] GILL; d. Dec. 18, 1738; will Dec. 2, Feb. 5, 1738-9; wife Sarah ment. Wife Anne adm. S. chh. Feb. 18, 1710-1. Children:

9 I WILLIAM, b. May 6, 1703[S]; bp. Feb. 18, 1710-1; liv. 1738.

10 II ABRAHAM, b. Nov. 20, 1705[S]; bp. Feb. 18, 1710-1; liv. 1744.

11 III SARAH, b. May 2, 1708[S], [by 1st wife]; d. May 11, 1710[S]

12 IV SAMUEL, b. June 28, 1714 [by 2d wife]; m. Mary Gove; member Provincial Congress in 1775; d. Oct. 25, 1778. Wid. Mary d. Jan. 18, 1786, aged 68.

13 V ANNE, b. March 26, 1716[S]; m. —— Dole; liv. 1744.

14 VI RICHARD, b. Dec. 10, 1717[S]; liv. 1744.

15 VII JACOB, b. July 1, 1720[S]; liv. 1744.

16 VIII ROBERT, b. Sep. 3, 1722[S]; per. d. young.

17 IX SARAH, b. Dec. 12, 1728[S]; per. d. young.

---

* A Richard Smith was a Salis. soldier in 1702.

† He gave land in Chichester, N. H., to his servant Silas Camitt, under 21 yrs. old; and ment. various "cousins."

1 MORRIS[1] SOMES [SOAMES or SOOMS], of Gloucester, b. ab. 1614; m. 1st, Margery ——, who d. Jan. 22, 1646-7; 2d, June 26, 1647, Elizabeth Kendall (John) of Cambridge. He d. Jan. 16, 1689; adm. est. 1690, '92. Children:

2 I MARY,[2] b. March 1, 1641-2; m. Oct. 17, 1660, John Hammond.
3 II SARAH,[2] b. June 15, 1643; m. June 15, 1665, Henry Witham. Their son, Thomas Witham of Gl., was adm. est. Morris[1] Somes in 1720.
4 III TIMOTHY,[2] b. ab. 1645 [by 1st wife]; m. 1st, April 2, 1672, JANE STANWOOD; 2d, March 11, 1696-7, Hannah Deepar; adm. father's est. 1692. +
5 IV JOHN,[2] b. April 22, 1648 [by 2d wife]; m. Hannah Shattuck of Sm.; "cooper;" res. Boston; a Quaker and twice whipped; d. Nov. 16, 1700.
6 V LYDIA,[2] b. Oct. 3, 1649.
7 VI NATHANIEL,[2] b. ab. 1651; 1st adm. father's est., but d. July 12, 1690; prob. unm.
8 VII PATIENCE,[2] b. ab. 1652.
9 VIII JOSEPH,[2] b. ab. 1654; killed at Narragansett Fort, Dec., 1675.
10 IX ABIGAIL,[2] b. ab. 1655.
11 X HANNAH,[2] b. Sep. 3, 1658.

4 TIMOTHY[2] SOMES (*Morris*[1]), of Gloucester, b. ab. 1645; m. 1st, April 2, 1672, JANE[2] STANWOOD (*Philip*[1]), who d. Oct. 30, 1696; 2d, March 11, 1696-7, Hannah Deepar. Will Jan. 29, March 4, 1705-6; wife Han. ment., and "dau.-in-law Sarah Deeparr." Children:

12 I TIMOTHY,[3] b. July 27, 1673[Gl]; m. Dec. 31, 1695, Elizabeth Robinson; liv. 1705; 6 sons.
13 II JANE,[3] b. Dec. 1, 1674[Gl]; liv. 1705.
14 III EALLES[3] [ALICE?], b. March 11, 1677[Gl]; liv. 1705.
15 IV JOSEPH,[3] b. Aug. 27, 1679[Gl]; [d. bef. 1705?]; bro. Nathaniel adm. est 1719.
16 V WILLIAM,[3] b. Jan. 24 1681-2[Gl]; m. July 13, 1704, HANNAH[3] SARGENT. +
17 VI RUTH,[3] b. April 22, 1684[Gl]; liv. 1705.
18 VII ICHABOD,[3] b. April 3, 1687[Gl]; m. Abigail ——; liv. 1705.
19 VIII HANNAH,[3] b. ——; liv. 1705.
20 IX MORRIS,[3] b. ab. 1692; lost at sea, 1716.
21 X NATHANIEL,[3] b. April 2, 1695[Gl]; m. 1722, Susanna Whittredge.
22 XI MERCY,[3] b. Oct. 29, 1696[Gl]; d. Nov. 17, 1696.
23 XII PATIENCE,[3] b. Oct. 30, 1696[Gl], [twin] [by 1st wife]; d. Jan. 11, 1697.
24 XIII PATIENCE,[3] b. Nov. 25, 1697[Gl] [by 2d wife]; liv. 1705.
25 XIV SAMUEL,[3] b. Sep. 15, 1699[Gl]; d. Dec. 9, 1699.
26 XV EBENEZER,[3] b. Nov. 25, 1700[Gl]; liv. 1705. Adm. est. of an Ebenezer 1742.
27 XVI MARY,[3] b. April 22, 1702[Gl]; liv. 1705.
28 XVII ABIAL,[3] b. June 29, 1706[Gl], [posthumous].

16 WILLIAM[3] SOMES (*Timothy*,[2] *Morris*[1]), of Gloucester and Amesbury, b. 1682; m. July 13, 1704[A], (16) HANNAH[3] SARGENT. He d. Aug. 22, 1707[A]; adm. est. Oct. 6, 1707. Wid. Han. m. —— Smith, bef. 1717; liv. 1724. Child:

29 I HANNAH,[4] b. April 2, 1706[A]; "only child" in 1724.

1 PHILIP STANWOOD [or STAINWOOD], of Gloucester, m. Jane ——. He was of Gl. as early as 1653; d. Aug. 7, 1672. Wid. Jane m. Sep. 12, 1673, John Pearce; d. Aug. 18, 1706. Children:

2 I PHILIP, b. ——; m. 1st, Nov. 22, 1677, Mary Blackwell; 2d, Oct. 30, 1683, Esther Bray; res. Gl.*
3 II JOHN, b. Feb., 1652-3; m. Dec. 9, 1680, Lydia Butler [or Cutler]; res. Gl.; adm. est. 1706.*
4 III JANE, b. April 14, 1655; m. April 2, 1672, (4) TIMOTHY[2] SOMES. +
5 IV SAMUEL, b. Jan. 5, 1658; m. Nov. 16, 1686, HANNAH[2] PRESSEY.* +
6 V JONATHAN, b. March 29, 1661; m. Dec. 17, 1688, Mary Nichols; res. Gl.
7 VI NAOMI, b. April 29, 1664; m. Oct. 26, 1681, William Sargent, Jr.
8 VII RUTH, b. March 10, 1667; m. 1686, John Hammons.
9 VIII HANNAH, b. Sep. 16, 1670.

5 SAMUEL STANWOOD (*Philip*), of Gloucester and Amesbury, b. 1658; m. Nov. 16, 1686[A], (4) HANNAH[2] PRESSEY; rem. from Gl. to A. in 1695; adm. est. gr. to wid. Han. in 1726, to son Joseph in 1737. Children:

10 I HANNAH, b. Sep. 20, 1687, in Gl.; m. Jan. 21, 1712-3[A], (7) JACOB BAGLEY.
11 II SAMUEL, b. April 30, 1689.
12 III WILLIAM, b. Dec. 2, 1690.
13 IV A CHILD, b. March 19, 1693.
14 V EBENEZER, b. July 20, 1695, in Gl.; m. Jane ——.
15 VI MARY, b. May 18, 1698[A].
16 VII JANE, b. May 18, 1698[A], [twin]; d. June 5, 1698[A].
17 VIII JOHN, b. Aug. 22, 1700[A].
18 IX JUDITH, b. Dec. 11, 1702[A]; m. —— Brown.
19 X ANNE, b. Dec. 29, 1704[A].
20 XI PHILIP, b. July 15, 1707[A].
21 XII RACHEL, b. May 22, 1711[A]; m. —— Anderton.
22 XIII JOSEPH, b. after 1711; liv. 1737.

---

* Philip, John, and Samuel had grants of land for serving in Indian wars, bef. 1679. They served in King Philip's war, Aug., 1676.

Some of the records of this family have been furnished by Mrs. Charles K. Bolton, of Brookline, Mass., who is preparing a genealogy of the Stanwoods.

1 ANTHONY[1] STANYAN [or STANIAN], "glover," b. ab. 1611, came in the "Planter" in 1635; lived in or near Boston in 1642; settled in Hampton Falls; taxed for Mr. Hall's farm in Salis. He m. 1st, Mary ——; 2d, Jan. 1, 1655-6[S Sm], Ann —— [wid. of (1) WM.[1] PARTRIDGE of S.] She d. July 10, 1689. Child:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. July 16, 1642[D Hm]; m. Dec. 17, 1663[S], (5) MARY[2] BRADBURY; res. Hm. Falls; d. Sep. 27, 1718[D Hm]. 8 chil.,* D Hm.

1 WILLIAM STERLING [or STARLING], of Haverhill, m. 1st, Elizabeth ——, who d. Feb. 6, 1675[Hv]; 2d, Dec. 19, 1676[Hv] (4) MARY[2] BLAISDELL [wid. of JOSEPH[2] STOWERS (*Nicholas*[1])], who d. May 29, 1681[Hv]; 3d, April 24, 1683[Hv], wid. Ann Neale of Sm. Children:

2 I SARAH, b. May 4, 1669[Hv].
3 II ABIGAIL, b. May 27, 1670[Hv].
4 III NATHANIEL, b. June 25, 1671[Hv].
5 IV DANIEL, b. Oct. 2, 1672[Hv]; d. May 27, 1673[Hv].
6 V DANIEL, b. Sep. 19, 1673[Hv].
7 VI JAMES, b. Feb. 24, 1674[Hv], [by 1st wife]; d. March 6, 1674-5[Hv].
8 VII JONAH, b. Oct. 21, 1677[Hv], [by 2d wife]; d. Dec. 21, 1690[Hv] of small-pox.
9 VIII JACOB, b. Aug. 29, 1678[Hv].
10 IX RUTH, b. Dec. 17, 1679[Hv].
11 & 12 X & XI TWINS, b. May 21, 1681[Hv], [by 2d wife]; d. May 29, 1681[Hv].
13 XII ANN, b. March 14, 1683-4[Hv], [by 3d wife].

1 JOHN[1] STEVENS [or STEPHENS]† of Newbury and Andover, b. ab. 1606; m. Elizabeth ——;‡ rem. to And. ab. 1645; d. April 11, 1662[And]. Wid. Eliz. of And. d. May, 1691, aged 80; will Oct. 21, 1687; Sep. 7, 1691. Children:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. June 20, 1639[Nb]; "eldest son" in 1687; m. 1st, June 13, 1662, HANNAH[2] BARNARD; 2d, Aug. 10, 1676, Esther Barker. +
3 II TIMOTHY,[2] b. Sep. 22, 1641[Nb]; "2d son" in 1687, had dau. *Elizabeth*; "youngest son," *Samuel*,[3] at Roxbury in 1722.
4 III NATHAN,[2] Cornet, b. ab. 1645; said to be the first white male child b.

* An Elizabeth Stanyon m. (75) Jeremy Stevens, both of Salis., Jan. 6, 1697-8[S]. She was prob. the Betsey [b. 1685?], given by Dow, but b. ab. 1674 or 1680.

† He prob. came in the "Confidence," 1638, age 31, with wife Eliza, and mother Alice; also William, age 21, per. his bro. Wid. Anne Stevens, d. July 17, 1650[Nb]. Possibly Alice and Anne may be confounded.

‡ She, aged 60, called (1) Joseph[1] Parker "bro." in 1673. She may have been Elizabeth Parker, his own sister; Parker and Stevens may have 2 sisters; or Parker may have m. Mary Stevens, sister of John.

in And.; res. And.; oath al. 1678; "3d son" in 1687; d. Feb., 1717-8; will July 23, 1714; Feb., 1717-8; March 13, 1717-8; no chil.

5 IV ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; m. Jan. 22 [or 23], 1665-6, JOSHUA[2] WOODMAN (*Edward*[1]); "eldest dau." in 1687. +

6 V EPHRAIM,[2] b. ab. 1649; prob. m. Oct. 11, 1680[And], Sarah Abbott, res. And.; oath al. 1678; "4th son" in 1687; d. 1718; will June 11, July 7, 1718. Chil.: *Hannah*,[3] m. Robert Swan; *Sarah*;[3] *Elizabeth*;[3] *Mary*;[3] *Mehitable*;[3] and *Deborah*;[3] 3 of the 6 daus. were mar.

7 VI MARY,[2] b. ——; m. July 6, 1670, in And., John Barker; "2d dau." in 1687.

8 VII JOSEPH,[2] Dea,, b. May 15, 1654[And]; m. 1st, May 28, 1679[And], Mary Ingalls, who d. Sep. 21, 1699: 2d, bef. 1707, Elizabeth ——; "5th son" in 1687; d. 1743. Chil.: *Mary*,[3] liv. 1687; *Benjamin*,[3] liv. 1722; Rev. *Joseph*,[3] of Charlestown; *James*.[3]

9 VIII BENJAMIN,[2] b. June 24, 1656[And]; oath al. 1678; res. And.; "6th son" in 1687; will March 8, 1722-3; Feb. 23, 1729-30; no chil.

2 JOHN[2] STEVENS, Lieut., (*John*[1]), of Andover, b. 1639; m. 1st, June 13, 1662 [And], (56) HANNAH[2] BARNARD, who d. March 13, 1674-5; 2d, Aug. 10, 1676, Esther Barker (Richard); oath al. 1678; d. at Casco Bay, March 4, 1688-9; adm. est. 1690; wid. Esther, liv. Children:

10 I JOHN,[3] b. Aug. 30, 1663[And]; "eldest son" in 1688; liv. 1722; prob. m. Dec. 20, 1689[And], Ruth Poor. +

11 II NATHAN,[3] b. April 5, 1665[And]; liv. 1722. He prob. had a son *Nathan*[4] in 1714. A Nathan m. Oct. 24, 1692[And], Elizabeth Abbott.

12 III TIMOTHY,[3] b. March 2, 1666-7[And].

13 IV JOSHUA,[3] b. July 17, 1670[And].

14 V EPHRAIM,[3] b. May 1, 1672[And]; liv. 1722.

15 VI JONATHAN,[3] b. April 20, 1674[And], [by 1st wife]; d. June 15, 1674[And].

16 VII SAMUEL,[3] b. May 29, 1677[And], [by 2d wife]; liv. 1714; [m. Nov. 16, 1704, RACHEL[3] HEATH + ?]

17 VIII AARON,[3] b. Jan. 19, 1679[And]; prob. d. young.

18 IX ABIEL,[3] b. June 4, 1681[And]; liv. 1722.

19 X EBENEZER,[3] b. Aug. 6, 1683[And]; liv. 1722.

20 XI BENJAMIN,[3] b. March 14, 1685[And]; liv. 1722.

21 XII DAVID,[3] b. Sep. 26, 1686[And]; res. And. Will Sep. 20, Oct. 22, 1722, in which he ment. 5 bros. and "cousin" David Stevens; but no wife or chil.

22 XIII HANNAH,[3] b. July 3, 1688[And]; prob. d. young.

10 JOHN[3] STEVENS (prob. *John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Andover, b. 1663; m. Dec. 20, 1689[And], Ruth Poor; will Aug. 2, 1722; Nov. 24, 1728; wife Ruth ment. Children:

23 I JOHN,[4] b. Sep. 20, 1690[And]; liv. 1722.

24 II HANNAH,[4] b. July 28, 1692[And]; m. Samuel Lovejoy; liv. 1722.

25 III RUTH,[4] b. June 1, 1694[And]; liv. 1722.

26 IV MARY,[4] b. Aug. 23, 1695[And]; m. Benjamin Auston; liv. 1722.

27 v TIMOTHY,[4] b. May 10, 1697[And]; liv. 1722.
28 vi PRISCILLA,[4] b. Aug. 12, 1699[And]; liv. 1722.
29 vii MARTHA,[4] b. ——; liv. 1722.
30 viii ELIZABETH,[4] b. 1704; liv. 1722.
31 ix SARAH,[4] b. ——; liv. 1722.
32 x LYDIA,[4] b. ——; liv. 1722.
33 xi DEBORAH,[4] b. 1710; prob. d. young.

16 ? SAMUEL[3] STEVENS (*John*,[2] *John*[1]?), of Amesbury; m. Nov. 16, 1704[A & S], (18) RACHEL[3] HEATH of Hm.; "snow-shoe man," 1708; liv. 1726, in A.* Children:

34 i SARAH,[4] b. Sep. 9, 1705[A].
35 ii JOHN,[4] b. Jan. 26, 1706-7[A], "1st son."
36 iii RACHEL,[4] b. March 1, 1708-9[A].
37 iv SAMUEL,[4] b. Nov. 28, 1710[A].
Perhaps other children.

38 WILLIAM[1] STEVENS, of Newbury,† m. May 19, 1645[Nb]. Elizabeth ——. He d. May 19, 1653[Nb]; will May 19, June 27, 1653, wife Eliz. ment. She prob. m. March 3, 1653-4[Nb], William Titcomb. Children:

39 i BITFIELD,[2] b. March 16, 1648-9[Nb]; d. June 23, 1649[Nb].
40 ii JOHN,[2] b. Nov. 19, 1650[Nb]; "eldest son" in 1653; m. March 9, 1669-70, MARY[2] CHASE. +
41 iii SAMUEL,[2] b. Nov. 18, 1652[Nb]; liv. 1653; prob. killed by Indians at Bloody Brook, Sep. 18, 1675, with Capt. Lathrop.

40 JOHN[2] STEVENS (*William*[1]), of Newbury and Haverhill, b. 1650; m. March 9, 1669-70[Nb], (17) MARY[2] CHASE; oath al. at Nb. 1669, also 1678, age 30; will Jan. 15, April 6, 1724-5, wife liv. Children:

42 i MARY,[3] b. Feb. 10, 1670-1[Nb]; liv. 1725.
43 ii JOHN,[3] b. [March 22, 1673-4[Nb]?];‡ m. 1st, May 18, [1697?], HANNAH[3] CURRIER; 2d, May 30, 1700, Mary Bartlett; 3d, Miriam Jackman. +
44 iii THOMAS,[3] b. July 3, 1676[Nb]; liv. 1725.
45 iv MOSES,[3] b. ——; liv. 1725.

---

* This Samuel may have been Samuel[3] son of (70) Nathaniel,[2] or possibly some other person. (8) Joseph[2] and wife Elizabeth deeded Samuel Stevens of Ames., property in 1707. (10) John[2] Foot deeded his "cousin," Samuel Stevens of Ames., land in Ames., on account of "affection," in 1706.

† Probably the one who came in the "Confidence," 1638, age 21, and b. ab. 1617; per. bro. of (1) John.[1]

‡ A son was b. on that date, name not given.

46 v A DAUGHTER,[3] b. Sep. 7, 1680[Nb]; [prob. either Sarah or Hannah, below.]
47 vi AARON,[3] b. April 7, 1685[Hv]; liv. 1725.
48 vii JOSEPH,[3] b. Nov. 19, 1689[Hv]; prob. d. young.
49 viii BENJAMIN,[3] b. Jan. 25, 1692-3[Hv]; liv. 1725.
50 ix SARAH,[3] b. ——; liv. 1725.
51 x HANNAH,[3] b. ——; liv. 1725.

43 JOHN[3] STEVENS, Jr., (*John*,[2] *Wm.*[1]), of Haverhill, b. ab. 1673; m. 1st, May 18 [1687? Hv] [prob. '97], (15) HANNAH[3] CURRIER, who d. Jan. 23, 1699-1700[Hv]; 2d, May 30, 1700[Hv], Mary Bartlett; 3d, Miriam Jackman. Children:

52 i A CHILD,[4] b. Feb. 8, 1697-8[Hv]; "first born;" d. same day.
53 ii A CHILD,[4] b. Jan., 1699-1700[Hv], [by 1st wife]; d. same month.
54 iii ABIGAIL,[4] b. July 4, 1701[Hv], [by 2d wife].
55 iv MOSES,[4] b. Nov. 13, 1702[Hv].
56 v HANNAH,[4] b. March 16, 1704-5[Hv].
57 vi JONATHAN,[4] b. March 25, 1707[Hv].
58 vii JOSEPH,[4] b. July 12, 1709[Hv].
59 viii MARY,[4] b. April 14, 1710[Hv], [1711?].
60 ix JOHN,[4] b. July 26, 1713[Hv]; d. Sep. 28, 1717[Hv].
61 x SUSANNA,[4] b. May 17, 1716[Hv].
62 xi SAMUEL,[4] b. March 29, 1718[Hv].
63 xii TIMOTHY,[4] b. June 20, 1721[Hv].
64 xiii RUTH,[4] b. Feb. 20, 1724-5[Hv], [by 2d wife].
65 xiv ANN,[4] b. May 13, 1729[Hv], [by 3d wife].

66 JOHN[1] STEVENS, Serg., of Salisbury, "husbandman," prob. b. ab. 1611; m. Katherine ——, who d. July 31, 1682[S]. He recd. land in the "first division," 1640 and '45; commoner and taxed 1650, '52, and '54; signed petitions of 1658,* and 1680, etc.; Serg. John Stevens, Sen., member S. chh. 1687. He d. Feb., 1688-9[S]; will April 12, 1686; Nov. 26, 1689; ment. "bro. Severans." Children:

67 i JOHN,[2] b. Nov. 2, 1639[S]; m. Feb. 17, 1669-70, Joanna Thorn. +
68 ii ELIZABETH,[2] b. March 7, 1641[S]; d. 1641[S].
69 iii ELIZABETH,[2] b. Feb. 4, 1642[S]; m. Oct. 14, 1661[S], MORRIS TUCKER. +
70 iv NATHANIEL,[2] b. Nov. 11, 1645[S]; m. 1st, Mary ——; 2d, Dec. 20, 1677, Mehitable Colcord, of Hm. He was taxed in Dover, 1666-'75; res. Salis. later; Nathaniel and wife signed Bradbury petition, 1692. Chil.: *Mary*,[3] b. Oct. 4, 1672, in Dover; *Nathaniel*,[3] b. June 12, 1674[S]; *Katherine*,[3] b. April 23, 1676[S]. [by 1st wife]; *Samuel*,[3] b. Jan. 18, 1680-1[S], [by 2d wife] [see note, p. 324]; *Mehitable*,[3] b. Jan. 18, 1680-1[S] [twin]; *Edward*,[3] b. June 4, 1684[S].

* JOSEPH STEVENS of Salis., 1658 [p. 15], we have not identified.

71 v MARY,[2] b. 1647[S]; m. 1st, Nov. 5, 1668[S], (18) JOHN[2] OSGOOD; prob. 2d, Aug. 26, 1685[S], NATHANIEL[2] WHITTIER (*Thomas*[1]). [Note, p. 270.]+

72 vi BENJAMIN,[2] b. Feb. 2, 1650[S]; m. Oct. 28, 1673, HANNAH[2] BARNARD. +

67 JOHN[2] STEVENS, Jr., Lieut., (*John*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1639; m. Feb. 17, 1669-70[S], Joanna Thorn. She was prob. member S. chh. 1687. He signed petition of 1680; d. Nov. 26, 1690; adm. est. March 31, 1691; wid. Joanna ment. She signed Bradbury petition of 1692. Children:

73 i JOHN,[3] b. Dec. 28, 1670[S]; m. DOROTHY HUBBARD. +

74 ii ELIZABETH,[3] b. April 8, 1673[S]; d. June 19, 1674[S].

75 iii JEREMIAH,[3] b. Oct. 6, 1675[S]; m. Jan. 6, 1697-8, ELIZABETH[3] STANYAN. +

76 iv ELIZABETH,[3] b. Feb. 14, 1677-8[S]; liv. 1693. An Eliz. of S. m. Dec. 4, 1701[S], (14) JACOB[3] MORRILL. +

77 v JUDITH,[3] b. Jan. 18, 1686-7[S]; bp. June 5, 1687; m. Nov. 29, 1705[A], (22) JOHN[3] CURRIER. +

72 BENJAMIN[2] STEVENS, Serg., (*John*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1650; m. Oct. 28, 1673[S], (7) HANNAH[2] BARNARD; oath al. 1677. He signed petition of 1680; d. March 13, 1689-90[S]; adm. est. Sep. 30, 1690; est. settled 1706. Wid. Hannah Stevens signed Bradbury petition, 1692; adm. S. chh. May 28, 1699; d. Feb. 27, 1711-2[S]. Children:

78 i ELEANOR,[3] b. Jan. 2, 1674-5[S]; m. WILLIAM[3] TRUE (*Henry*,[2] *Henry*[1]). +

79 ii CATHERINE,[3] b. Jan. 2, 1674-5[S] [twin]; m. April 29, 1696[S], SAMUEL[3] WINSLEY, (*Ephraim*,[2] *Samuel*[1]); liv. 1706.

80 iii BENJAMIN,[3] b. Oct. 7, 1677[S]; bp. Sep. 9, 1705; m. Nov. 22, 1705[S], (11) MARY[3] GREELEY; res. S.; soldier S. foot co. 1702; d. Feb. 23, 1709-10[S]; adm. est. March 8, 1709-10[S]; est. div. 1728; wid. Mary liv. Chil.: *Elizabeth*,[4] *Mary*,[4] and *Benjamin*,[4] all bp. Aug. 20, 1710; liv. 1728.

81 iv MARY,[3] b. Nov. 7, 1679[S]; m. Dec. 23, 1703[S], (15) JOHN[3] MORRILL; bp. Sep. 9, 1705. +

82 v HANNAH,[3] b. April 30, 1682[S]; bp. Sep. 9, 1705; prob. m. Jan. 23, 1706-7[S], (17) DANIEL[3] MORRILL. +

83 vi EBENEZER,[3] b. June 29, 1684[S]; bp. Sep. 9, 1705, adult; liv. 1706.

84 vii JACOB,[3] b. after 1685; bp. Sep. 9, 1705, adult; liv. 1706; prob. m. Nov. 6, 1712[S], (42?) SARAH[4] PIKE. Child: *Hannah*,[4] d. June 29, 1716[S].

85 viii JOHN,[3] b. Jan. 29, 1688-9[S]; bp. Sep. 9, 1705, adult; liv. 1706; S. soldier, 1710.*

73 JOHN[3] STEVENS (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Salisbury [and Hampton?], b. 1670; m. (12) DOROTHY HUBBARD. She was adm. S.

* John Stevens, Jr., m. Sarah Downer, both of S., March 13, 1718[S]. Sarah Stevens, "wife of Mr. John Stevens, major," d. Aug. 22, 1725[S].

chh. in 1693; d. July 5, 1716[S]. Both signed Bradbury petition, 1692. Children:

86 I JOANNA,[4] b. Oct. 15, 1692[S]; bp. July 23, 1693; m. Nov., 1713[S], (12) WILLIAM[3] BOYNTON.
87 II JOHN,[4] b. Jan. 5, 1693-4[in Hm]; bp. Feb. 11, 1693-4[in Salis].
88 III MARTHA,[4] b. July 18, 1696[S]; [d. young?].
89 IV HUBBARD,[4] b. Oct. 20, 1698[S]; bp. Dec. 18, 1698; liv. 1718.
90 V JOSHUA,[4] b. Aug. 22, 1701[S]; bp. Sep. 21, 1701.
91 VI JOSEPH,[4] b. April 29, 1704[S]; bp. May 28, 1704.
92 VII DAVID,[4] b. May 23, 1706[S]; bp. June 16, 1706.
93 VIII MOSES,[4] b. Aug. 17, 1708[S]; bp. Sep. 12, 1708.
94 IX BENJAMIN,[4] b. Nov. 6, 1710[S]; bp. Dec. 3, 1710.
95 X WILLIAM,[4] b. Oct., 1713[S].
96 XI DOROTHY,[4] b. July 1, 1716[S]; d. July 20, 1716[S].

75 JEREMIAH[3] STEVENS (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1675; m. Jan. 6, 1697-8[S], ELIZABETH[3] STANYAN (prob. *John*,[2] *Anthony*[1]). She was bp. and owned covenant Aug. 24, 1707; both were adm. S. chh. Nov. 9, 1718. He d. Nov. 24, 1759. Children:

97 I ANN,[4] b. July 10, 1699; bp. Aug. 24, 1707. An Ann Stevens of S. m. April 27, 1720, (9) NATHAN[3] GOULD.
98 II TABITHA,[4] b. Feb. 22, 1701[S]; bp. Aug. 24, 1707.
99 III JONATHAN,[4] b. Oct. 17, 1702[S]; bp. Aug. 24, 1707; d. May 3, 1771.
100 IV MARY,[4] b. Sep. 17, 1705[S]; bp. Aug. 24, 1707.
101 V JEREMIAH,[4] b. Feb. 14, 1706-7[S]; bp. Aug. 24, 1707.
102 VI THEOPHILUS,[4] b. March 3, 1708-9[S]; bp. April 10, 1709.
103 VII ELIZABETH,[4] b. Feb. 21, 1710[S].
104 VIII JACOB,[4] b. Feb. 2, 1712-3[S].
105 IX JUDITH,[4] b. Jan. 27, 1714[S].
106 X JOHN,[4] b. Nov. 6, 1718[S].

107 THOMAS STEVENS, Dea., of Amesbury, "sawyer" and "husbandman;" m. April 15, 1670[Nb], (19) MARTHA[3] BARTLETT, who d. Sep. 8, 1718[A]. He was granted a "common right" in A., March, 1668-9;* oath al. 1677; "training band" 1680; selectman 1686; free. 1690; schoolmaster 1693; d. April 14, 1729[A]; will Nov. 29, 1723;† April 28, 1729. Children:

* (66) JOHN[1] STEVENS, Sen., deeded land on the west side of the Powow to THOMAS STEVENS, both of S., Jan., 1667-8; but no relationship was ment. Thomas was of S., Sep., 1668, but of A., Oct., 1669, when he bought house and land of Ezekiel Wathen, formerly Edward Goe's.

† In his will he ment. his sons Roger and Thomas, the daus. of his dau. Martha decd. and Robert Hoyt, and spoke of his chil. in general; but did not give names of others. His sons Roger Stevens and Abel Merrill were named as exec. The other chil. are named in deeds, especially one dated 1729.

108 I ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 22, 1673-4[A Nk S]; m. June 19, 1694[Nb], (35) ABEL[3] MERRILL.

109 II ROGER, b. ——; m. Nov. 24, 1698[S and A], (21) SARAH NICHOLS; res. A., but rem. to Marlborough bef. 1730. Chil.: *Abigail*, b. July 17, 1705[A]; *Roger*, b. May 2, 1708[A]; *Sarah*, b. Jan. 31, 1709-10[A]; prob. others.

110 III A SON, b. ——; prob. d. young.

111 IV MARTHA, b. ——; m. Dec. 4, 1701[A], (24) ROBERT[3] HOYT. +

112 V SARAH, b. ——: m. (35) THOMAS[3] CHASE; liv. 1729.

113 VI MARY, b. ——; m. Dec. 17, 1702[A], (12) THOMAS[3] SARGENT. +

114 VII HANNAH, b. ——; m. July 28, 1709[A], (40) NATHANIEL[3] MERRILL.

115 VIII JOHN, b. Nov. 15, 1686[A], "3d son;" d. June 26, 1687[A].

116 IX THOMAS, b. April 18, 1688[A], "4th son;" prob. m. May 12, 1709[S], Mary Davis of A.; res. A.; both liv. 1734, and he in 1738. Chil.: *John* of A. in 1738; *Mary*, wife of Joshua Lunt of A. in 1738; per. others.

117 X EBENEZAR, b. March 26, 1690[A]; m. Jan. 11, 1710-1[A], (25) JOHN[4] BLAISDELL, Jr.; both liv. 1729.

118 JOHN STEVENS, of Amesbury, m. May 10, 1688[A], (7) MARY[3] JAMESON; adm. est. July 5, 1714; wid. Mary liv. 1718. Children:

119 I MARY, b. Feb. 18, 1688-9[A], "1st dau.;" per. pub. Dec. 30, 1710[A], to Henry Flood.

120 II ESTHER, b. Oct. 10, 1691[A].

121 III SARAH, b. Sep. 11, 1694[A]; prob. m. Dec. 30, 1714[A], Daniel "Osliway," or Silloway, of Nb.

122 IV JOHN, b. May 20, 1698[A]. He may be the John Sen., "weaver," of A., 1736.

123 V JOSEPH, b. Nov. 16, 1700[A].

124 VI JANE, b. May 10, 1704[A].

Unclassified Records.

A THOMAS STEVENS m. Mary Mighill, Oct. 13, 1681[Nb].

JOHN STEVENS m. Mary Fry, Dec. 22, 1696[And].

JOHN STEVENS of S., late ferryman, and Sarah his wife, ment. April, 1720, est. left by "our father," John Ash, late of A., decd.

1 JOHN STOCKMAN, Mr., of Salisbury, b. ab. 1653[?]; m. May 10, 1671[S], (17) SARAH[3] PIKE [wid. of (2) WYMOND[2] BRADBURY]; oath al. 1677; signed petition of 1680; d. Dec. 10[S], or 3 [Pike's Journal], 1686; adm. est. April 8, 1687; est. div. 1694. Wid. Sarah was member S. chh. in 1687; d. May 6, 1718[S]. Children:

2 I JOSEPH, b. Feb. 29, 1671-2[S]; m. Jan. 14, 1701-2[S], (23) HANNAH[3] MORRILL; res. S.; will Feb. 10, April 4, 1747-8. Chil.: *Dorothy*, b. Sep. 14, 1702[S], m. —— Evans, liv. 1748; *Susanna*, m. —— Swett, liv. 1748; *Joseph*, "only son" in 1748.
3 II WILLIAM, b. Nov. 2, 1675[S]; liv. 1694.
4 III DOROTHY, b. April 20, 1678[S]; d. March 19, 1695-6[S].
5 IV ELIZABETH, b. ——; m. July 6, 1698[S], (18) JACOB[3] BRADBURY. +
6 V JOHN, b. Feb. 5, 1681[S]; m. Joanna Cotton, Jan. 1, 1707-8[S]; S. soldier 1702 and 1710. Chil.: *John*, bp. Jan. 2, 1708-9; *Sarah*, bp. Dec., 1709; *Anna*, d. Aug. 25, 1711[S]; per. others.
7 VI ROBERT, b. Aug. 8, 1683[S]; liv. 1694.

1 NICHOLAS[1] STOWERS [or STOWER], one of the first settlers of Charlestown, 1629; oath free. 1631; m. Amy ——; both were original members Charlestown chh., 1632. Will May 16, 1646 [G. R. 1849, p. 179]; d. next day. Wid. Amy d. Feb. 2, 1667-8. Children:

2 I RICHARD,[2] b. ab. 1620; m. Joanna ——; adm. chh. and free. 1650; res. Charlestown; several chil. [Sv].
3 II JANE[2] [or JOANNA], b. ——; m. John Burrage.
4 III SARAH,[2] b. ——; m. Samuel Hayward [W Ch]; not ment. in will.
5 IV A DAUGHTER,[2] b. ——; m. Robert Farr.
6 V JOSEPH,[2] b. Feb. 21, bp. Feb. 23, 1632-3; m. MARY[2] BLAISDELL. +
7 VI ABIGAIL,[2] b. June 27, bp. June 28, 1636; m. John Knight.
8 VII JOHN,[2] b. ——; d. Aug. 15, 1638.

6 JOSEPH[2] STOWERS* (*Nicholas*[1]), of Charlestown and Salisbury, "feltmaker," b. 1633; m. (4) MARY[2] BLAISDELL. He was a householder in C. in 1658, but was of S. 1667-'9; Joseph and wife testified that they were in Boston in 1666, at the house of (1) JOHN[1] HARRISON. He d. in Charlestown, Nov. 16, or Dec. 29, 1672. Wid. Mary m. Dec. 19, 1676[Hv], (1) WILLIAM STERLING. Children:

9 I MARY,[3] b. ab. 1661; bp. July 1, 1677, but renewed covenant the same day, "because her father d. in her infancy."
10 II SAMUEL,[3] b. May 14, 1665; m. Hannah Sprague; "carpenter;" d. Dec. 26, 1721, at Malden; 4 chil.
11 III JOSEPH,[3] b. Dec. 19, 1667[S].†
12 IV RICHARD,[3] b. Oct. 30, 1669[S].
13 V JOHN,[3] b. June 17, 1672; m. Aug. 13, 1696, Mary Blanchard, in Boston.

* JOSEPH "STEWART," G. R. 1854, p. 162, should be JOSEPH STOWERS. There was, however, a Duncan Stuart, of Ip. and Nb., chil. b. 1658-'69.

† A Joseph Stowers was to be set free on the death of Wm. White of Haverhill. He was bound to White and "his former wife during their lives." Will of White written 1683; he d. Sep. 28, 1690. [See Hist. Hv., p. 53.]

1 WILLIAM STRAW, of Amesbury; m. 1st, Mehitable ——; 2d, Margaret ——; will May 3, 1709; Oct. 2, 1712; wife Marg. ment. Children:

2 I DOROTHY, b. ——; m. John Trell; was a wid. in 1709. [See (34) STEPHEN[3] MERRILL.]
3 II WILLIAM, b. May 22, 1686[A], "1st son;" m. July 13 or 30, 1713[A], Lydia Purington, of S.; several chil.
4 III JOHN, b. July 1, 1688[A], [by 1st wife]; m. April 30, 1710[A], Lydia Sargent. Chil.: *Mehitable*, b. June 8, 1711[A], and several others later.
5 IV SAMUEL, b. Aug. 13, 1692[A], [by 2d wife]; m. Dec. 12. 1717[A], (4) ELIZABETH DIAMOND; several chil.
6 V LAWRENCE, b. May 31, 1699[A]; m. June 3, 1725, (15) ABIGAIL[4] JEWELL.

BENJAMIN[2] SWETT, Capt., (*John*[1]), of Newbury and Hampton, b. as early as 1626; m. Nov., 1647, Hester Weare. He served in King Philip's war, Aug., 1676; killed by the Indians at Black Point, or Scarboro, June 29, 1677. Wid. Hester m. March 31, 1679[Nb], (9) Ens. STEPHEN[2] GREENLEAF, of Nb. [For family see D Hm.; C Nb.; G. R., 1852, p. 57, 1859, p. 272.]

1 ABRAHAM[1] TAPPAN [or TOPPAN], of Newbury, "cooper," bp. April 10, 1606; m. (3) SUSANNA GOODALE [or Taylor]. He was of Yarmouth, Norfolk Co., Eng.; came in the "Mary Ann;" was in Nb. in 1637; d. Nov. 5, 1672[Nb]; will June 20, or 30, 1670; March 25, 1673. Wid. Susanna member Nb. chh. 1674; d. March 20, 1688-9[Nb]. Children:

2 I PETER,[2] b. ab. 1634; m. April 3, 1661, JANE[2] BATT. +
3 II ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; m. Nov. 21, 1657[Sv], Samuel Mighill, of Rw.
4 III ISAAC,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, Sep. 29, 1669, Hannah Kent; 2d, March 27, 1691, Mary March; rem. to Woodbridge, N. J.; 8 chil.
5 IV ABRAHAM,[2] b. ab. 1644; m. Nov. 9, 1670, (13) RUTH[3] PIKE; member Nb. chh. 1674; res. Woodbridge, N. J., and Newbury; d. 1703-4, without issue;* 3 chil.: *Mary*,[3] *Hannah*,[3] *Joseph*,[3] all d. bef. 1704.
6 V JACOB,[2] b. Dec. 24, 1645[Nb]; m. 1st, Aug. 24, 1670, Hannah Sewall; 2d, wid. Hannah Sewall. +
7 VI SUSANNA,[2] b. June 13, 1649[Nb]; not ment. in will. A child d. July 12, 1649[Nb].
8 VII JOHN,[2] b. April 23, 1651[Nb]; m. 1st, Sep. 1, 1688, Martha Brown; 2d, 1717, Ruth Heard. +

* Will Jan. 9, March, 1703-4, then of Nb. His deceased wife Ruth left a child, Thomas, who, he states, was not his child.

2 PETER[2] TAPPAN, Dr., (*Abraham*[1]), of Newbury, b. ab. 1634; m. April 3, 1661[Nb], (4) JANE[2] BATT; oath al. 1678; d. Nov. 3, 1707. Children:

9 I PETER,[3] b. Dec. 8, 1662[Nb]; d. young.

10 II ELIZABETH,[3] b. Oct. 13, 1665[Nb]; m. Dec. 15, 1685[Nb], Nathaniel Clark.

11 III PETER,[3] b. Dec. 22, 1667[Nb]; m. April 28, 1696[Nb], Sarah Kent [wid. of (23) SAMUEL[3] GREENLEAF]; 7 chil.

12 IV SAMUEL,[3] b. June 5, 1670[Nb]; m. June 3, 1701, Abigail Wigglesworth (Rev. Michael); res. Nb.; d. Oct. 30, 1750; 9 chil.

13 V CHRISTOPHER,[3] Rev., b. Dec. 15, 1671[Nb]; grad. H. C., 1691; ord. 1696, 4th pastor 1st Nb. chh.; m. 1st, Dec. 13, 1698, Sarah Angier (Edmund); 2d, Jan. 28, 1739, Elizabeth Dummer. He d. July 23, 1747.

14 VI JANE,[3] b. Jan. 4, 1673-4[Nb].

6 JACOB[2] TAPPAN, Lieut., (*Abraham*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1645; m. 1st, Aug. 24, 1670[Nb], Hannah Sewall (Henry), who d. Nov. 11, 1699[Nb]; 2d, Hannah Fessenden [wid. of John Sewall]; adm. Nb. chh. 1677; oath al. 1678; d. Dec., 1717. A Hannah Toppan adm. Nb. chh. 1679. Children:

15 I JACOB,[3] b. May 20, 1671[Nb]; m. 1696, Sarah Kent; liv. 1718; 5 chil. [Will of a Jacob, 1721-'5; wife Martha and chil.]

16 II SAMUEL,[3] b. Sep. 30, 1672[Nb]; d. Aug. 25, 1691[Nb].

17 III JANE,[3] b. Sep. 28, 1674[Nb]; per. d. young.

18 IV JOHN,[3] b. Jan. 29, 1677[C Nb]; m. 1704, Judith Moody; liv. 1718; 6 chil.

19 V HANNAH,[3] b. March 4, 1679[C Nb]; m. (27) HENRY[3] ROLFE.

20 VI ELIZABETH,[3] b. Dec. 20, 1680[C Nb]; m. Jan. 8, 1702-3[Nb], Cutting Noyes, Jr.

21 VII ABRAHAM,[3] b. June 29, 1684[C Nb]; m. Oct. 21, 1713, Esther Wigglesworth (Rev. Michael) [wid. of John Sewall]; liv. 1718; 6 chil.

22 VIII ANN,[3] b. May 16, 1686[C Nb]; m. 1st, 1710, (29) NATHANIEL[3] ROLFE; 2d, bef. 1719, (22) SAMUEL[3] MARCH.

8 JOHN[2] TAPPAN (*Abraham*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1651; m. 1st, Sep. 1, 1688, Martha Brown, who d. July 4, 1717[S]; 2d, 1717, Ruth Heard. He took oath al. at Nb., 1678; was wounded by the Indians at Bloody Brook, Sep. 18, 1675; d. in S., Dec. 26, 1723[S]. Children:

23 [I SARAH,[3] b. ——; m. Jan. 8, 1707-8[S], JABEZ[3] TRUE (*Henry*[2] *Henry*[1])?].

24 II MARY,[3] b. Dec. 29, 1692[S]. A Mary m. Dec. 23, 1714[S], (3?) JOHN EVANS, both of S.

25 III JOHN,[3] b. May 3, 1695[S]; liv. 1718.

26 IV JAMES,[3] b. March 15, 1702[Nb]; m. 1725, Mary Allen.*

Perhaps other children.

[See G. R. 1880, pp. 48-57, for later generations.]

* A James Toppan of S. pub. Nov. 12, 1731[S] to (45?) ABIGAIL[4] MORRILL.

1 WALTER[1] TAYLOR [or TAYLER], of Amesbury, "shipwright," b. ab. 1623; m. Alice ——. He was made a "commoner" in 1659, recd. land in A. that year and in 1662 [see p. 20]; was of A. in 1665;* owned land there in 1670; dism. from training, Oct., 1674; oath al. at Nb. 1678, age 55; signed petition of 1680 in A.; d. Feb. 11, 1686-7[A];† inv. est. Feb. 14, 1686-7; son-in-law Francis Davis adm. est. Wife Alice was living in 1662. Child:

2 I MARY,[2] b. ——; m. Jan. 20, 1673-4[A Nk S], (92) FRANCIS DAVIS. +

1 JOHN THOMSON [or TOMSON], of Salisbury; m. 1st, Elizabeth Brewer (Peter), who d. Dec. 25, 1706[S]; 2d, July 28, 1707[A], Mary —— [wid. of (3) JOHN ASH]. He signed Bradbury petition in 1692; owned covenant S. chh. Jan. 26, 1706-7; d. July 30, 1717[S]; adm. est. April 6, 1719; est. div. 1724. Chil.:

2 I JOHN, b. ——; d. Sep. 14, 1706[S].
3 II MARY, b. July 27, 1691[S]; bp. Jan. 26, 1706-7; m. (55) JOSEPH[3] PAGE: liv. 1724.
4 III PETER, b. Dec. [or Nov.] 8, 1693[S]; bp. Jan. 26, 1706-7; m. Sep. 19, 1715[S], (12) HANNAH[3] JEWELL [wid. of (31) JONATHAN[2] OSGOOD]: "eldest son" in 1724.
5 IV ELIZABETH, b. Nov., 1695[S]; bp. Jan. 26, 1706-7; m. —— Pettingill: liv. 1724.
6 V A SON, b. Nov., 1697 or '98[S]; [d. young?]
7 VI A CHILD, b. Oct. 11, 1701[S]; [d. young?]
8 VII THOMAS, b. ——; bp. Jan. 26, 1706-7; liv. 1724.
9 VIII SAMUEL, b. ——; bp, Jan. 26, 1706-7; liv. 1724.
10 IX ABIEL [or ABIA], b. Dec. 25, 1706[S], [by 1st wife]; bp. Jan. 26, 1706-7: liv. 1724.
11 X JOHN, b. ——, [by 2d wife]; liv. 1724.
12 XI ELISHA, b. May 10, 1710[S]; liv. 1724.
13 XII SARAH, b. ——; liv. 1724.

* Tho: Hoyt and Tho: Jonson were his servants in 1664. [See "Hoyt Family," p. 23.]

† At Salem Court House is found "Walter Taylor, son of Walter Taylor, d. Feb. 11, 1686," in Ames. This must be an error, unless father and son d. the same day, or the above Walter was son of Walter.

NOTE.—SIMON THOMPSON of Ip. had chil.: *Sarah*, m. 1655, (3) ABRAHAM[2] FITTS, d. 1664; *a dau.* m. —— Wood; *Rachel*, d. May 5, 1658[Ip]; *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 16, 1660[Ip], d. June, 1661[Ip]. Will March 28, 1676, wife Rachel mentd.

Alexander Tompson m. Sep. 19, 1662[Ip], Deliverance Haggett. Will of Alexander Tompson of Ip. Nov. 21, 1693; April, 1696. Chil.: *David, John, Mary, Elizabeth, Hannah, William, Alexander, Henry, Sarah, Matthew.*

WRY TOMPSON m. Oct. 3, 1673[Ip], Mary Graves.

DANIEL THOMSON, age 40, oath al. at Nb., 1678.

1 JAMES THORN,* of Salisbury; m. Jan. 12, 1702-3[S], (24) HANNAH[3] BROWN; adm. S. chh. Oct. 26, 1712. A Hannah Thorn adm. S. chh. Sep. 12, 1714. Children:

2 I SAMUEL, b. Oct. 2, 1703[S]; bp. Aug. 19, 1705, S. chh.
3 II ABIGAIL, b. Sep. 3, 1707[S]; bp. Nov. 2, 1707, S. chh.
4 III JOHN, b. July 13, 1710[S]; bp. Sep. 3, 1710, S. chh.
5 IV JAMES, b. Jan. 6, 1715-6[S].

1 STEPHEN TONGUE,† of Amesbury and Salisbury, "planter," b. ab. 1640; m. May 31, 1688[A],‡ Mary Payne of S., who d. April 24, 1700[S]; both signed Bradbury petition in 1692. He is called "the Quaker," in "The New Puritan," p. 94, where his testimony is given, 1680. Children:

2 I DEBORAH, b. July 8, 1687[S].
3 II MARY, b. July 21, 1689[S].
4 III SARAH, b. Feb. 11, 1692-3[S].
5 IV JOANNA, b. Dec. 28; 1693[S]; [d. July 20, 1693[S]?].
6 V STEPHEN, b. Dec. 9, 1696[S].

A Martha Tongue, adult, bp. S. chh., Nov. 9, 1712.

A James Tonge or Tung of A., pub. Dec. 8, 1722[A] to (89) ELIZABETH[3] DAVIS. He was living in A. in 1736, but of Kingston in 1739; she per. dead then.

1 MICHAEL TOWSLY, of Salisbury, a soldier from Hampton, in King Philip's war, 1676; m. June 4, 1678, Mary Hussey; per. rem. to Nantucket. Child:

2 I MARY, b. March 17, 1678-9[S].

1 HENRY[1] TRAVERS [or TRAVIS], of Newbury, came in the "Mary and John," 1633, from London; was in Nb. in 1642, or earlier; m. Bridget [Fitts? pp. 156, 178]. He made a will, dated July 26, 1648, returned to Eng. and d. there bef. 1659. Wid. Bridget m. March 30, 1659, Richard Window of Gloucester. Chil:

---

* A MARTHA THORN, of Ip., possibly his sister, pub. or m. May 1, 1703, to (14) ZACHARIAH[3] EASTMAN. Also, SARAH THORNE m. March 18, 1694-5, (9) RICHARD[3] FITTS, of Ip. and S.

† A deed of gift by Robert Pike and wife Martha, 1692, proved by witnesses in 1724, states that Stephen Tongue of S. was a servant of George Goldwyer, and "came out of Eng. with him." Tongue must have been a young child when Goldwyer first came to this country, in 1648 or earlier.

‡ The dates indicate that she may have been a second wife; but both Deborah and Mary are given as chil. of Stephen and Mary.

2 I SARAH,[2] b. ab. 1636 or '8; m. Aug. 30, 1654[Nb], Nicholas Wallington, or Wallingford. He was taken captive at sea and never returned home. [C Nb].

3 II JAMES,[2] b. April 28, 1645[Nb]; liv. 1661; prob. m. April 8, 1667, "Marcye Pearce," in Gloucester.

1 HENRY[1] TRUE, of Salem and Salisbury; m. ab. 1644, (5) ISRAEL[2] PIKE; bought house and lot in Salis. in 1657;* d. ab. 1659; inv. est. April 10, 1660. Wid. Israel m. June 18, 1660[S], JOSEPH FLETCHER. Children:

2 I HENRY,[2] b. March 8, 1644-5[?];† m. March 15, 1667-8, JANE[2] BRADBURY.+

3 II MARY,[2] b. or bp. March 14, 1646-7[Sv]; prob. d. young; not ment. in Fletcher will, 1679 [note, p. 160].

4 III LYDIA,[2] b. or bp. Feb. 4, 1648-9[Sv]; not ment. in Fletcher will.

5 IV JOSEPH,[2] b. or bp. Feb. 8, 1651-2[Sv]; m. April 20, 1675, RUTH[2] WHITTIER.+

6 V BENJAMIN,[2] b. or bp. Feb. 19, 1653-4[Sv]; not ment. in Fletcher will.

7 VI JEMIMA,[2] b. or bp. April 26, 1657[Sv]; m. Oct. 1, 1679[Nb], (5) JOHN[2] MARCH. [See note, p. 85.] +

2 HENRY[2] TRUE, Capt.‡ and Dea., (*Henry*[1]), of Salisbury, "house-carpenter," b. 1645; m. March 15, 1667-8[S], (6) JANE[2] BRADBURY. He took oath free. 1675; was member S. chh. 1677;§ bought S. common right of Francis Dove in 1677 [p. 133]; signed petition of 1680; rep. 1689; elected deacon S. chh. July 25, 1700;§ liv. 1723. Jane True was a member of the S. chh. in 1687. Chil.:

8 I MARY,[3] b. May 30, 1668[D Hm]; prob. m. Feb. 5, 1688-9[S], (18) EPHRAIM[3] EATON. +

9 II WILLIAM,[3] b. June, 1670[S]; m. ELEANOR[3] STEVENS. +

10 III HENRY,[3] b. Jan. 6, 1673-4[S]; m. Dec. 20, 1699, ABIGAIL[3] FRENCH. +

11 IV JANE,[3] b. Dec. 5, 1676[S]; adm. S. chh. March 2, 1701; m. June 15, 1702[S], (18) EDWARD[3] FRENCH. +

12 V JOHN,[3] b. Feb. 23, 1678-9[S]; m. June 16, 1702, MARTHA[3] MERRILL. +

13 VI JEMIMA,[3] b. March 16, 1680-1[S]; bp. June 5, 1687; m. Oct. 30, 1700[S], (17) THOMAS[3] BRADBURY; d. Dec. 5, 1700[S]; no chil.

---

* Henry True, either father or son, was at one time town clerk of Salis. On the Supreme Court Files, Boston, is a certificate signed by him, bearing date Sep., 1640; but it was copied from "an old book in my hands," the "records of Colchester, commonly called Salisbury;" hence the copy was made after 1640, perhaps many years later. It seems probable that the son, Capt. Henry, was the one who signed the document, as he was clerk just before 1700.

† Sv. gives *John*, bp. July 13, 1645; prob. mistake for *Henry*.

‡ Commissioned Oct. 29, 1696.

§ His name does not appear, however, on the list of chh. members, 1687, p. 24. Several important documents published in this volume were written by him, or received by him, and preserved by his descendants.

14 VII JABEZ,[3] b. Feb. 19, 1682-3[S]; d. young.

15 VIII JABEZ,[3] Dea., b. Oct., 1686[S]; bp. June 5, 1687; m. Jan. 8, 1707-8[S], (23) SARAH[3] TAPPAN;* res. S.; both adm. S. chh. Sep. 12, 1714; he was elected deacon, Oct. 13, 1721.

5 JOSEPH[2] TRUE, Serg., (*Henry*[1]), of Salisbury, "house-carpenter," b. 1652; m. April 20, 1675[S], RUTH[2] WHITTIER (*Thomas*[1]); "householder" in S. and oath al. and fid. 1677; signed petition of 1680; both adm. S. chh. Sep. 4, 1687, and signed Bradbury petition, 1692; free. 1690; S. soldier 1702; d. Dec. 22, 1718[S]; will Dec. 22, Jan. 13, 1718-9. Wid. Ruth d. Dec. 16, 1719[S]. Children:

16 I JOSEPH,[3] b. Jan. 9, 1675-6[S]; d. young.

17 II JOHN,[3] b. Aug. 18, 1677[S]; d. Dec. 13, 1677[S].

18 III JOSEPH,[3] Jr., b. March 4, 1678-9[S]; bp. Oct. 9, 1687; m. Dec. 16, 1701[S], (17) KEZIAH HUBBARD; she was adm. S. chh. May 24, 1713. He d. in 1718; adm. est. Oct. 2, 1718. Chil.: *Israel*,[4] b. Dec. 23, 1702[S], d. Aug. 25, 1712[S]; in 1728, wid. Keziah and chil. *Obadiah*,[4] *Richard*,[4] *Keziah*,[4] *Israel*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[4] and *Mary*[4] were living.

19 IV RUTH,[3] b. Oct. 5, 1683[S]; bp. Oct. 9, 1687; m. Oct. 26, 1703[S], Capt. John Giles of Casco.

20 V ISRAEL,[3]† b. Dec. 14, 1687[S]; bp. March 4, 1687-8; prob. d. bef. 1719.

21 VI BENJAMIN,[3] b. March 5, 1690-1[S]; bp. April 19, 1691; soldier in S. 1710; liv. 1718; prob. m. Jan. 4, 1715-6[S], (48) MARY[4] EATON; both adm. S. chh. March 29, 1719; adm. est., res. S., Nov. 16, 1748; div. est. July, 1750, ment. wid. Mary. Chil.: *Mary*,[4] b. Feb. 6, 1717[S], d. young; *Ruth*,[4] b. April 1, 1719[S], liv. 1750; *Mary*,[4] b. Feb. 1, 1720-1[S], prob. d. young; *Hannah*,[4] b. June 5, 1722[S], liv. 1750; *Keturah*,[4] and *Sarah*,[4] twins, b. Feb. 14, 1723-4, both liv. 1750; *Joseph*,[4] d. bef. 1750; *Moses*, liv. 1750.‡

9 WILLIAM[3] TRUE, Dea., (*Henry*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1670; m. (78) ELEANOR[3] STEVENS; adm. S. chh. Feb. 5, 1698-9; S. soldier 1702; wife Eleanor bp. Aug. 26, 1705. He was dead in 1734. Children:

22 I BENJAMIN,[4] Jr., b. Jan. 10, 1693-4[S]; bp. Sep. 16, 1705; prob. m. Dec. 26, 1717, (37) JUDITH[4] MORRILL; liv. 1736. Chil.: *Abraham*,[5] b. May 28, 1721[S]; *Hannah*,[5] b. March 1, 1723-4[S]; per. others.‡

---

* A deed of Jabez,[3] April, 1747, ment. chil., *Jabez*,[4] *Henry*,[4] *Samuel*,[4] *Mary*[4] (bp. July 2, 1710), *Sarah*[4] (bp. March 25, 1711), *Elizabeth*,[4] *Jane*,[4] *Martha*,[4] *Jemima*,[4] and *Abigail*.[4] Henry was to go to college.

† Apparently first written *dau.* but changed to *son*.

‡ It is difficult to distinguish (21) Benj.[3] from (22) Benj.[4] Possibly their families, as here given, should be exchanged.

23 II MARY,[4] b. Feb. 26, 1695-6[S]; bp. Sep. 16, 1705; m. (13 or 6?), ISRAEL SHEPPARD; liv. 1734, in S.
24 III HANNAH,[4] b. Aug. 28, 1698[S]; bp. Sep. 16, 1705; m. JAMES TUCKER (prob. *Joseph*, *Morris*); liv. 1734, in S.
25 IV WILLIAM,[4] b. Nov. 16, 1700[S]; bp. Sep. 16, 1705; liv. 1736.
26 V JANE,[4] b. Oct. 11, 1703[S]; bp. Sep. 16, 1705; m. (67?) DANIEL[4] PAGE; liv. 1734, in S.
27 VI ELEANOR,[4] b. Nov. 4, 1705[S]; bp. June 16, 1706; pub. Feb. 19, 1728-9[S], to (55) ABRAHAM[4] MORRILL; liv. 1734, in S.
28 VII HENRY,[4] b. Dec. 26, 1707[S]; bp. June 4, 1708; liv. 1736. Ann True, wife of Henry, d. Aug. 18, 1756, in her 48th yr. [S. Plain cemetery.]
29 VIII WINTHROP,[4] b. Aug. 18, 1710[S]; bp. Oct. 29, 1710; m. (64) DOROTHY[4] CURRIER; liv. 1736. Dorothy True, wife of Capt. Winthrop, d. March 11, 1764, in her 53d yr. [S. Plain cemetery.]
30 IX SAMUEL,[4] b. June 13, 1713[S]; liv. 1736.
31 X JUDITH,[4] b. Nov. 20, 1715[S]; d. June 7, 1716[S].
32 XI JUDITH,[4] b. May 10, 1718[S]; m. March 9, 1738, (45) WM.[4] OSGOOD, Jr. of S.

10 HENRY[3] TRUE, Jr., Ens., (*Henry*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1674; m. Dec. 20, 1699[S], (19) ABIGAIL[3] FRENCH; S. soldier, sent to Hv. March, 1697-8, corporal in 1710; d. Nov. 1. 1722[S]; adm. est. Feb. 25, 1723; est. div. 1724 or '5, wid. Abigail ment. Children:

33 I SAMUEL,[4] b. Nov. 29, 1700[S]; d. June 29, 1701[S].
34 II SAMUEL,[4] b. April 29, 1703[S]; d. Aug. 19, 1704[S].
35 III ABIGAIL,[4] b. Jan. 3, 1704-5[S]; bp. Feb. 18, 1704-5; liv. 1725.
36 IV JOSHUA,[4] b. Dec. 23, 1706[S]; bp. Jan. 26, 1706-7; d. March 9, 1710-1[S].
37 V HANNAH,[4] b. Sep. 2, 1708[S]; bp. Oct. 1, 1708; liv. 1725.
38 VI MARY,[4] b. May 30, 1710[S]; bp. July 2, 1710; liv. 1725. A Mary m. Aug. 10, 1727, (57) HENRY[4] EATON.
39 VII SARAH,[4] b. Jan. 14, 1712-3[S]; liv. 1725.

12 JOHN[3] TRUE, Dea., (*Henry*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1679; m. June 16, 1702[S], (33) MARTHA[3] MERRILL; both adm. S. chh. July 23, 1710. He was living in 1736. Children:

40 I JEMIMA,[4] b. Feb. 11, 1702-3[S]; bp. July 23, 1710.
41 II JOHN,[4] b. Jan. 12, 1703-4[S]; bp. July 23, 1710.
42 III JACOB,[4] b. Aug. 9, 1705[S]; bp. July 23, 1710.
43 IV EZEKIEL,[4] b. June 1, 1707[S]; bp. July 23, 1710.
44 V DANIEL,[4] b. July 19, 1709[S]; bp. July 23, 1710.
45 VI RUTH,[4] b. Nov. 27, 1711[S]; m. Jan. 22, 1735-6, Benjamin Baker of S.
46 VII ANN,[4] b. March 4, 1712-3[S]; d. May 24, 1713[S].
47 VIII MOSES,[4] b. July 12, 1714[S].
48 IX THOMAS,[4] b. June 30, 1717[S].
49 X MARY,[4] b. June 18, 1723[S].

1 HENRY TRUSSELL [or TRESWELL], of Salisbury and Amesbury,* m. (10) MARTHA[2] RING; liv. 1725. Children:

2 I SARAH, b. July 26, 1686[S]; m. Jan. 20, 1706-7[A], Philip Call,† "weaver," of A. [Note, p. 111.] He was living in 1730.

3 II ELIZABETH, b. April 26, 1689[A] [given April 26, 1691, at Sm]; liv. 1725, unm.; m. John "Mattes" [Watts?] bef. 1730.

4 III HENRY, b. April 20, 1695[A]; m. Jan. 13, 1714-5[A], HANNAH WEED. Perhaps other children.

1 JOHN TUCKER, Capt., of Newbury, "mariner," b. ab. 1650; m. July 11, 1676[Nb], Mary Richardson (Edward); oath al. 1678; both testified in the Morse witchcraft trial, 1680; both liv. 1698. Children:

2 I MARY, b. May 13, 1677[Nb]; d. young.

3 II MARY, b. Jan. 25, 1678-9[Nb].

4 III RICHARD, b. March 9, 1680-1[Nb].

5 IV JOHN, b. July 29, 1683[Nb]. [A John Tucker of Nb., "mastmaker," will 1730, 1732, ment. wife Susanna and dau. Mary Butler.]

6 MORRIS TUCKER, of Salisbury, Mass., and Tiverton, R. I., "cooper;" m. 1st, Oct. 14, 1661[S], (69) ELIZABETH[2] STEVENS, who d. Oct. 16, 1662[S]; 2d, 1663, (2) ELIZABETH[2] GILL. He was in S. in 1659; "householder" there and oath al. and fid. 1677; free. 1690; both signed Bradbury petition, 1692. He was of S. in 1694, but of Tiverton, Feb., 1699-1700. Children:

7 I BENONI, b. Oct. 16, 1662[S], [by 1st wife]; m. June, 1685 or '6, EBENEZAR NICHOLS. +

8 II JOHN, b. Aug. 16, 1664[S], [by 2d wife]; liv. 1691, in S.

9 III MARY, b. May 31, 1666[S]. A Mary m. Dec. 23, 1685[Hv], (33) STEPHEN[3] DAVIS.

10 IV JAMES, b. Dec. 28, 1667[S]; "weaver," "formerly of S.," in Dec., 1695.

11 V SARAH, b. May 19, 1670[S].

12 VI JOSEPH, b. Feb. 20, 1671-2[S]; m. 1695, PHEBE[3] PAGE. +

---

* There was a Henry Trussell in A. in 1662, per. father of the above.

† Philip Call and wife Dorothy [p. 192], of Richmond, York Co., sold to Obadiah Call of "Contukook," in 1740, land in A. belonging to Dorothy.

NOTE.—There were Tuckers in Salem and Gloucester early; also in Marblehead bef. 1700. A John Tucker was member of Portsmouth chh. ab. 1671. John Tucker, late of Cape Annawaggon near Sheepscot, Me., "now of Martha's Vineyard," in 1675. [G. R. 1893, p. 28.] A John Tucker was captured by Indians, July 26, 1691, in Dover. [G. R. 1854, p. 132.] "The house of Henry Tuker" is ment. in testimony of Joseph Ring of Salis., Susanna Martin trial, 1692. ["The New Puritan," p. 175.] [See also G. R., 1861, pp. 175-6.]

13 VII JABEZ, b. Feb. 5, 1674-5[S].
14 VIII ELIZABETH, b. April 7, 1677[S].
15 IX MORRIS, b. Sep. 6, 1679[S].

7 BENONI TUCKER (*Morris*), of Salisbury and Amesbury, b. 1662; m. June, 1685 or '6[S], (16) EBENEZAR* NICHOLS. He signed Bradbury petition, 1692; "snow-shoe man" in A., 1708; will Jan. 14, March 17, 1734-5; wife Eben. ment., but daus. not named. Children:

16 I EBENEZER [son], b. March 31, 1687[S]; m. Jan. 21, 1706-7[A], (12) ELIZABETH[3] PRITCHET; res. A. Chil.: *Anne*, b. Sep. 17, 1707[A]; *Lemuel*, b. ——, liv. 1734; *Rachel*, b. ——, liv. 1731.
17 II BENJAMIN, b. Jan. 12, 1689-90[S]; prob. m. Dec. 16, 1714[A], Alice Davis; liv. 1734.
18 III NATHANIEL, b. Nov. 12, 1692[S]; liv. 1734; [m. Aug. 25, 1726, (52) PHEBE[3] CHASE?].
19 IV ELIZABETH, b. March 24, 1694-5[S]; prob. pub. Nov. 24, 1716[A], to Ebenezer Abbot.
20 V MARY, b. May 4, 1697[S]. A Mary m. March 27, 1718[A Sm], Joseph Chandler, Jr.
21 VI FRANCES [dau.], b. Jan. 26, 1699-1700[A].
22 VII EZRA, b. March 27, 1706[A]; m. (53) BATHSHEBA[4] SARGENT; liv. 1734.

12 JOSEPH TUCKER (*Morris*), of Salisbury, b. 1672; pub. Oct. 14, 1695[S], to (42) PHEBE[3] PAGE; liv. 1738. A Phebe Tucker adm. S. chh. June 8, 1718. Children:

23 I JAMES, b. April 25, 1697[S]; prob. m. (24) HANNAH[4] TRUE. James Tucker d. July 6, 1769, in his 73d yr. [S. Plain cemetery.]
24 II SAMUEL, b. April 19, 1699[S].
25 III JOSEPH, b. Aug. 29, 1702[S].
26 IV MOSES, b. March 28, 1704-5[S]; of Kingston in 1735, but of S. in 1738.
27 V EBENEZAR, b. Aug. 31, 1707[S].
28 VI PHEBE, b. April 27, 1712[S].

1 HENRY TUXBURY [or TEWKSBURY], of Newbury and Amesbury,† "weaver," m. Nov. 10, 1659, in Boston, Martha Copp [wid. of (1) WILLIAM[1] HARVEY]; oath fid. at Nb. 1669; sold place in Nb. in 1669, and rem. to A.; oath al. 1677, at A.; signed petitions of 1680; free. 1690; tithing man 1693; liv. 1697.‡ Chil.:

* She was doubtless the Ebenezer Tucker who signed the Bradbury petition in 1692.

† A Thomas Teuxbery of A. was presented at court, April, 1673, for living away from his wife.

‡ A Martha Tuxbury d. Jan. 12, 1729-30[A]. If she were the wid. of Henry she would have been nearly 100 yrs. old, hence she was prob. of a later generation.

2 I ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 22, 1660, in Boston.
3 II HANNAH, b. Sep. 1, 1662[Nb]; m. Oct. 20, 1687[Hv], (11) JAMES SANDERS. +
4 III HENRY, b. Dec. 15, 1664[Nb]; m. Hannah ——; res. A. Chil.: *Henry*, b. Dec. 10, 1694[A]; *Jonathan*, b. Feb. 27, 1695-6[A]; *Hannah*, b. Aug. 26, 1697[A], prob. m. May 17, 1721[A], (24) NATHANIEL HUNT; *Philip*, b. July 20, 1700[A]; *Naomi*, b. Aug. 6, 1702[A], m. (32) DANIEL[4] BLAISDELL; *Jane*, b. March 18, 1704[A]; *John*, b. March 26, 1707[A]; *Abner*, b. Jan. 13, 1709[A]; *James*, b. Nov. 15, 1712[A].
5 IV NAOMI, b. Jan. 18, 1666-7[Nb]; m. ab. 1685, (2) JOHN[2] ELLIOT. +
6 V RUTH, b. March 10, 1668-9[Nb].
7 VI MARY, b. Jan. 23, 1670-1[A Nk S]; bp. June 18, 1671[Boston]; m. Dec. 7, 1693[A Sm], (22) PHILIP[3] SARGENT. +
8 VII MARTHA, b. March 3, 1672-3[A Nk S]; d. March 9, 1673-4[A Nk S].
9 VIII JOHN, b. July 27, 1674[A Nk S]; bp. Aug. 20, 1676[Nb]; m. Hannah ——; res. A. Chil.: *Elizabeth*, b. Sep. 2, 1696[A], m. Dec. 5, 1717[A Sm], (38) JOSEPH[4] BARTLETT; *Isaac*, b. Aug. 17, 1698[A], prob. m. Jan. 11, 1720-1[A], (33) SARAH[4] SARGENT; *David*, b. Dec. 1, 1700[A];* *Dorothy*, b. Jan. 26, 1703-4[A]; *Tabitha*, b. Oct. 10, 1706[A]; *Hannah*, b. Aug. 16, 1709[A].

1 JOHN[3] WADLEIGH† [or WADLEY], Capt., of Salisbury, m. Abigail ——. She was adm. S. chh. Dec. 11, 1698. Will Jan. 13, 1725; March 1, 1727-8; wife Abigail ment. [See p. 25.] Chil.:

2 I ABIGAIL, b. March 30, 1684[S]; m. Jan. 22, 1704-5[S], (21) EZEKIEL[3] MORRILL; liv. 1725. +
3 II JOSEPH, b. March 7, 1686[S]; bp. Dec. 25, 1698; m. Jan. 9, 1711-2[S], (23) ABIGAIL[3] ALLEN; liv. 1725; adm. est., March 1, 1728.
4 III JOHN, b. Aug. 14, 1691[S]; bp. Dec. 25, 1698; liv. 1725.
5 IV ALICE, b. Aug. 27, 1693[S]; bp. Dec. 25, 1698; m. William Daniels; liv. 1725.
6 V EPHRAIM, b. Nov. 25, 1697[S]; bp. Dec. 25, 1698; prob. pub. June 10, 1720[A], to Sarah Adams of A.; liv. 1725.
7 VI RUTH, b. May 4, 1700[S]; not ment. in will, 1725.

1 THOMAS WAIT, Sen., Serg., "carpenter," of Ipswich in 1658, commoner there in 1678, etc.; liv. 1713. Sv. says per. son of John of Ip. 1646, who d. Dec., 1665.‡ Children:

2 I THOMAS, Jr., b. ——; m. Nov. 21, 1677[Ip], (120) SUSAN[2] AYRES; res. Ip.;

---

* A David Tuxbury m. March 10, 1723-4[A], Ann Worthen, both of S.

† There was a John Wadleigh, Sen., of Wells, and Robert, son of John, 1659-'62; per. also a Robert of Exeter, 1667. John and Joseph Wadley oath al. at Exeter, 1677. A Benj. Wadleigh d. Jan. 21, 1787, in his 75th yr. [S. Plain cemetery.]

‡ An Elizabeth "Waitt," per. sister of Thomas, m. April, 1669[Ip], Samuel Knowlton.

liv. 1713. Chil.: *Mary*, b. Sep. 9, 1678[Ip]; *Susanna*, b. April 7] 1681[Ip], liv. 1697; *Hannah*, b. Jan. 17, 1682-3[Ip]; prob. others.*

3 II JOHN, b. Dec. 11, 1658[Ip]; prob. m. Katharine ——. Chil.: *Samuel*, b. Oct. 20, 1685[Ip], m. Nov. 9, 1717, (12) RUTH[3] FELLOWS of Ip.; *John*, b. March 12, 1686-7[Ip], prob. m. Sarah Baker (Wm.);† prob. others.

4 III SARAH, b. Nov. 21, 1661[Ip].

5 IV MARY, b. Aug. 9, 1664[Ip]; d. Sep. 4, 1665[Ip].

6 V JONADAB, b. Sep. 8, 1667[Ip]. Est. of a Jonadab, of Nb., div. 1737, only heirs *John* Wait of Falmouth, Casco Bay, and *Mary*, wife of John Thurloe of Nb.

Perhaps other children.

1 WILLIAM[1] WARNER,‡ of Ipswich, came from England to Ip. in 1637; recd. house lot that year; prob. d. bef. 1648. Chil.:

I JOHN,[2] b. ab. 1616; m. [1st, ——; 2d,?] Priscilla Symonds. +

II DANIEL,[2] b. ab. 1618; m. 1st, Elizabeth Denne; 2d, July 1, 1660, wid. Faith Browne; 3d, June, 1686, wid. Ellen Jewett. +

III ABIGAIL,[2] b. ——; m. (2) THOMAS[1] WELLS. +

2 JOHN[2] WARNER (*Wm.*[1]), of Ipswich, Brookfield, and Hadley, b. ab. 1616; m. [1st, ——; 2d, March 10, 1655?] Priscilla Symonds (Mark);§ rem. to Brookf. ab. 1665, and when that was destroyed by the Indians in 1675, to Hadley; d. ab. 1692. Chil.:

5 I SAMUEL,[3] b. ab. 1640; m. Oct. 21, 1662[Ip], Mercy Swan; res. Ip. and Dunstable, N. H. Chil.: *Priscilla*,[4] b. Sep. 25, 1666[Ip]; *Samuel*,[4] b. July 5, 1668[Ip]; *John*,[4] b. Aug. 2, 1670[Ip]; *Dorothy*,[4] b. June 2, 1672[Ip]; prob. others.

6 II MARK,[3] b. ab. 1646; m. 1st, Dec. 8, 1671, Abigail Montague; 2d, 1713, Mary Root; res. Hadley and Northampton.

---

* A Sarah m. Aug. 30, 1705, (41) RICHARD[3] KIMBALL of Ip. Another Sarah, of A., was pub. Nov. 30, 1734, to (59) JACOB[4] MORRILL. Members of the Wait family appeared in A. later than 1700.

† Wm. Baker of Ip., "glover," chil.: John Baker, John Waite and wife Sarah, Daniel Heard and wife Mary, Joseph Abbee and wife Thomasin, Samuel Tracey and wife Margaret, all of Ip. [Deed, 1728.]

‡ Sarah, supposed to be a sister of Wm.[1] Warner, m. 1st, Richard Lumpkin of Ip.; 2d, 1654, Dea. Symond Stone of Watertown.

§ Will of MARK SYMONDS, of Ip., April, 1659, ment. wife, "dau. Susanna Ayres," Abigail Pierce, "John Walner minor," "our three daus. and chil. of my dau. Mary Chapman, decd." Susanna may have been the mother of *Mark*[3] and *John*,[3] if the date 1655[G. R.] be wrong.

Mr. SAMUEL SYMONDS of Ip. had chil.: *Samuel*,[2] Jr., prob. unm., on a voyage to Eng. made will, proved Nov., 1669; *Harlakinden*,[2] liv. 1694; *William*,[2] *Elizabeth*,[2] m. Daniel Epps [or Epes]; *Martha*,[2] m. John Denison; *Ruth*,[2] m. John Emerson; *Mary*,[2] m. Peter Duncan; *Priscilla*,[2] m. Thomas Baker; prob. others. Will of Sam.[1] 1673-'78, ment. wife Rebecca. [See p. 62.]

7 III JOHN,[3] b. ——; killed in 1660 by the falling of a tree.* [See will, p. 340.]
8 IV DANIEL,[3] b. ——; d. June 8, 1660[Ip].*
9 V NATHANIEL,[3] b. ab. 1655; m. Feb. 3, 1681, Joanna Gardner; res. Hadley.
10 VI JOSEPH,[3] b. Aug. 15, 1657[G. R.]; d. June 18, 1658[Ip].
11 VII MEHITABLE,[3] b. April 16, 1659[Ip]; d. June 12, 1678.
12 VIII DANIEL,[3] b. April 16, 1661[Ip]; res; Ip., in 1711.
13 IX ELEAZAR,[3] b. Nov. 13, 1662[Ip]; m. May 27, 1689, Hêstor Taylor; res. Hadley.
14 [X PRISCILLA,[3] b. ——; m. 1688, Thomas Cummings?]. [Probably dau. of (5) Sam.[3]].

3 DANIEL[2] WARNER, Sen., (*Wm.*[1]), of Ipswich, b. ab. 1618; m. 1st, Elizabeth Denne, who d. Nov. 1, 1659[Ip]; 2d, July 1, 1660[Ip], Faith —— [wid. of Edward Browne], who d. June 10, 1679; 3d, June, 1686, wid. Ellen Jewett of Rw., who d. Aug. 5, 1689. He d. Sep. 9, 1688; will Sep. 7, 1688; March 25, 1690. Children:

15 I DANIEL,[3] Jr., b. ab. 1640; m. Sep. 23, 1668[Ip], Sarah Dane; res. Ip.; liv. 1688. Chil.: *Daniel*,[4] b. Aug. 25, 1671[Ip], and 8 others.
16 II JOHN,[3] b. ab. 1642; m. 1st, April 20, 1665, Hannah Bacheldor; 2d, ab. 1691, Mary Prince; res. Ip.; liv. 1688. Chil.: *Elizabeth*,[4] b. June 30, 1666[Ip], and 8 others.
17 III WILLIAM,[3] b. ——; liv. 1688; d. in Wethersfield; son *Daniel*,[4] liv. 1688.
18 IV NATHANIEL,[3] b. ——; m. Nov. 24, 1673, (19) HANNAH[2] BOYNTON; prob. d. ab. 1684, and wid. Hannah m. —— Batchelor. Chil.: *Nathaniel*,[4] and *Hannah*,[4] both liv. 1688.
19 V ELIZABETH,[3] b. 1648; m. Sep. 26, 1672, (4) EDMUND[2] HEARD; liv. 1688.
20 VI ABIGAIL,[3] b. ——; m. Dec. 27, 1671, John Dane; liv. 1688.
21 VII SUSANNA,[3] b. ——; m. Jan., 1674, John Brewer; liv. 1688.
22 VIII SIMON,[3] b. June 6, 1658[Ip]; d. June 11, 1658[Ip].

1 JOHN WATSON,† of Salisbury; m. March 22, 1687-8[A], Ruth Griffin; both signed Bradbury petition in 1692. He d. April

---

* Possibly III and IV may be the same, and the name Daniel an error.

NOTE.—For fuller particulars and later generations of the Warner family, see Boltwood's, Judd's "Hadley Families" and G. R. 1866, pp. 64-8.

† A JOHN Watson of Rowley, free. 1672. WM. Watson m. Dec. 6, 1670[C Nb], Sarah Perley. WRY Wattson m. Jan. 15, 1670-1[Ip], Sarah Perley [possibly the same?], and dau. *Sarah* b. Nov. 2, 1672[Ip]. THOMAS Watson m. May 19, 1687[S Sm], Mary Hubbard.

The following are Watson items at Bradford: *Nathaniel*, son of JOHN Watson, b. Dec. 2, 1676. Chil. of JOHN and [Eunice?] b. after 1679. John was an original member of Bd. chh., 1682. Inv. est. of JOHN, 1685. [Emma?] wid. of JOHN Sen. adm. Bd. chh. 1695. Ruth, wife of JOHN, adm. Bd. chh. 1697. *Ruth*, dau. of JOHN and Ruth bp. Nov. 14, 1697.

25, 1710[S]; will April 24, June 5, 1710; wife Ruth ment. She was adm. S. chh. Aug. 25, 1706. Children:

2 I ABRAHAM, b. Dec. 13, 1688[S]; bp. Nov. 2, 1707; S. soldier, 1710; prob. m. March 14, 1711-2[S], (20) MARY[3] SEVERANCE.
3 II JOHN, b. Sep. 11, 1690[S]; d. ab. 1690 or '91[S].
4 III HANNAH, b. April 5, 1695[S]; d. April 12, 1695[S].
5 IV JONATHAN, b. Oct. 12, 1696[S]; bp. Nov. 2, 1707; liv. 1710.
6 V RUTH, b. ——; bp. Nov. 2, 1707; liv. 1710; prob. m. Nov. 14, 1716[S], Thomas Ayers of Hv. [Possibly her mother m. Ayers?]
7 VI EBENEZER, b. ——; liv. 1710.

1 THOMAS[1] WEBSTER, of Ormsby, Norfolk Co., Eng., m. Margaret ——; d. in Eng. April, 1634. Wid. Margaret m. 2d, prob. ab. 1635, Dea. William Godfrey, of Watertown and Hampton; 3d, Sep. 14, 1671[D Hm], John Marion of Hm. Children:

2 I THOMAS,[2] b. ——; bp. Nov. 20, 1631, in Eng.; m. Nov. 2, 1657, Sarah Brewer. +
3 II JOHN,[2] b. ——; bp. Sep. 22, 1633; bur. Nov. 1, 1633.
4 III THOMAS,[2] b. ——; bp. Aug. 1, 1634; bur. Aug. 3, 1634, in Eng. [See G. R. 1855, p. 159.]

2 THOMAS[2] WEBSTER (*Thomas*[1]), of Hampton, b. 1631; m. Nov. 2, 1657[D Hm], Sarah Brewer; d. Jan. 5, 1715[D Hm]. Chil.:

5 I MARY,[3] b. Dec. 19, 1658[D Hm]; m. 1st, Oct, 20, 1676[D Hm], William[2] Swaine (Wm.,[2] Richard[1]) of Hm.; 2d, June 12, 1694[D Hm], Joseph Emins [Emmons].
6 II SARAH,[3] b. Jan. 22, 1661[D Hm]; m. June 21, 1680[D Hm], William Lane (Wm.), of Boston and Hm.
7 III HANNAH,[3] b. Dec. 27, 1663[D Hm]; d. Feb. 1, 1664[D Hm].
8 IV THOMAS,[3] b. Jan. 20, 1665[D Hm]; m. Sarah ——; res. Hm. and Kingston; 7 chil. D Hm.
9 V EBENEZER,[3] b. Aug. 1, 1667[D Hm]; m. July 25, 1709, Hannah Judkins; res. Kingston; d. Feb. 1, 1736; 9 chil. G. R. Son *Ebenezer*[4] of Kingston m. Susanna Bachelder; grandson *Ebenezer*[5] of Salis., N. H., m. 1st, Mehitable Smith, 2d, ABIGAIL[5] EASTMAN (63 *Roger*[4]). *Daniel*,[6] the illustrious statesman, was son of Ebenezer[5] by 2d mar.
0 VI ISAAC,[3] b. April 12, 1670[D Hm]; m. 1st, April 1, 1697[D Hm], Mary Hutchins; 2d, Sarah ——; res. Hm., Nb., and Kingston; d. 1718; 4 chil. D Hm.
1 VII JOHN,[3] b. Feb. 16, 1674[D Hm]; m. 1st, Sep. 21, 1703[D Hm], Abiah [or Abial] Shaw; 2d, Sarah ——; res. Hm.; 9 chil. D Hm.
2 VIII JOSHUA,[3] b. Nov. 8, 1676[D Hm].
3 IX ABIGAIL,[3] b. Jan. 1, 1679[D Hm]; m. John Nay of Hm. [D Hm]. G. R. 1855, p. 160, gives m. Oct. 23, 1695, James Marden of New Castle.

14 JOHN[1] WEBSTER, of Ipswich, m. Mary Shatswell [sister of John and Theophilus]; recd. land in Ip. in 1634; free. 1635;

d. ab. 1642. Wid. Mary m. Oct. 29, 1650[Nb], (2) JOHN[1] EMERY, Sen. Children:

15 I MARY,[2] b. ——; m. Oct. 2, 1648, (6) JOHN[2] EMERY. +
16 II JOHN,[2] b. ab. 1632; m. June 13, 1653, Ann[2] Batt. +
17 III HANNAH,[2] b. ——; m. April 1, 1657[Hv Sm], Michael Emerson. Their dau. *Hannah*, b. Dec. 23, 1657; m. Dec. 3, 1677, Thomas Dustin; was the heroine of the Indian massacre. [See note, p. 153.]
18 IV ABIGAIL,[2] b. ——; m. Jan. 18, 1660-1[Nb], (5) ABRAHAM[2] MERRILL. +
19 V STEPHEN,[2] b. ab. 1637-'9; m. 1st, March 24, 1662-3, HANNAH[2] AYER; 2d, May 26, 1678, Judith Broad. +
20 VI ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; m. ab. 1668, Samuel Simmons, of Hv.
21 VII ISRAEL,[2] b. ab. 1643-4; m. 1st, Jan. 3, 1665-6, Elizabeth Browne; 2d, Nov. 9, 1669, Elizabeth Lunt. +
22 VIII NATHAN,[2] b. ab. 1646; m. June 30, 1673, Mary Hazeltine. +

16 JOHN[2] WEBSTER (*John*[1]), of Newbury and Haverhill, "blacksmith,"* b. ab. 1632; m. June 13, 1653[Nb], Ann[2] Batt (Nicholas[1] and Lucy). He rem. to Hv. ab. 1653 and back to Nb. ab. 1657. John and wife Anna members Nb. chh. 1674. Oath al. 1678, at Nb. Children:

23 I JOHN,[3] b. Feb. 11, 1655-6[Nb]; m. March 9, 1680-1, Bridget Huggins. +
24 II MARY,[3] b. March 29, 1658[Nb]; d. May 4, 1658[Nb].
25 III SARAH,[3] b. July 31, 1659[Nb].
26 IV ABIGAIL,[3] b. March 17, 1662[Nb]. An Abigail m. May 27, 1685[Nb], William Moulton.
27 V LUCY,[3] b. Dec. 15, 1664[Nb]; m. (21) JOHN[3] MERRILL. +
28 VI MARY,[3] b. May 24, 1667[Nb].
29 VII STEPHEN,[3] b. May 8, 1669[Nb]; m. Nov. 1, 1698[Nb], Sarah Clark. Chil.: *Joanna*[4] and *Sarah*,[4] b. Dec. 10, 1701[Nb].
30 VIII ANNE,[3] b. Sep. 2, 1671[Nb]. An Anne m. Sep. 29, 1700[C Nb], William Salmon.
31 IX NICHOLAS,[3] Rev., b. Oct. 19, 1673[Nb]; grad. H. C. 1695; adm. Nb. chh. 1699; m. MARY[3] WOODMAN (*Jonathan*,[2] *Edward*[1]); d. 1717, in Manchester, Mass.
32 X JONATHAN,[3] b. May [28?], 1676[Nb]; bp. May [14?], 1676.

19 STEPHEN[2] WEBSTER (*John*[1]), of Haverhill, "tailor," b. ab. 1638; m. 1st, March 24, 1662-3[Hv], (9) HANNAH[2] AYER, who d. June 2 [or 3], 1676[Hv and Nb]; 2d, May 26, 1678[Hv], wid. Judith Broad;† oath free. 1668; d. Aug. 10, 1694; adm. est. Sep. 26, 1694. Children:

33 I HANNAH,[3] b. May 10, 1666[Hv]; m. May 5, 1684[Hv], (20) THOMAS[3] EATON; a wid. in 1710. +

* He was an apprentice to (1) DANIEL[1] PIERCE.

† Given *Ephraim* Webster m. Judith Broad of Portsmouth, widow, May 26, 1678[Hv Nk S]; doubtless an error of Ephraim for Stephen.

34 II JOHN,[3] b. March 15, 1668[Hv]; m. June 14, 1693[Hv], Triphena Locke 10 chil. Hv. rec.
35 III MARY,[3] b. April 21, 1670[Hv]; m. June 14, 1693[Hv], Jacob Whittaker; both liv. 1710; 5 chil. Hv. rec.
36 IV STEPHEN,[3] b. Jan. 1, 1672[Hv]; m. Oct. 23 [or 27], 1700, wid. Mary (Goodwin) Cooke.
37 V NATHAN,[3] b. Nov. 14, 1674[Hv]; m. Sep. 12, 1708, Sarah Low; liv. 1710.
38 VI ABIGAIL,[3] b. May 27[Hv], or 19[Nb], 1676;* m. James Marden; both liv. 1710.

21 ISRAEL[2] WEBSTER (*John*[1]), of Newbury, "cooper," b. ab. 1643-4; m. 1st, Jan. 3, 1665-6[Nb], ELIZABETH[2] BROWN (*Richard*[1]), who d. Oct. 10, 1668[Nb]; 2d, Nov. 9, 1669[Nb], Elizabeth Lunt; oath fid. and al. 1668 and 1678; adm. Nb. chh. 1677; d. Dec. 7, 1683[Nb]; will Dec. 6, March 25, 1683-4. Wid. Eliz. d. Aug. 3, 1688[Nb]. Children:

39 I ELIZABETH,[3] b. Aug. 7, 1668[Nb], [by 1st wife]; m. March 17, 1686-7[Nb], JOHN WORTH (*Lionel*). The will, 1683, speaks of money to be paid her by Richard Brown, after the death of her grandmother Brown.
40 II ANNA,[3] b. July 2, 1672[Nb], [by 2d wife]; *Hannah*[3] ment. in will, 1683, prob. the same.
41 III A SON,[3] b. Jan. 4, 1674-5[Nb]; d. Jan. 11, 1674-5[Nb].
42 IV JOSEPH,[3] b. March 15, 1675-6[Nb]; bp. March 19, 1675-6; d. May 2, 1689[Nb].
43 V MARY,[3] b. May 18, 1679[Nb]; liv. 1693.
44 VI LYDIA,[3] b. Dec. 20, 1681[Nb]; prob. m. Jan. 7, 1702-3[Nb], William[3] Sawyer (John,[2] Wm.[1])

22 NATHAN[2] WEBSTER (*John*[1]), of Bradford,† b. ab. 1646; m. June 30, 1673[Hv Nk S], Mary Hazeltine (John). She was adm. Bd. chh. in 1682, from Hv. He d. May, 1694; will May 16, May 26, 1694. Children:

45 I JOHN,[3] b. April 18, 1674[Hv Nk S]; res. Bd.; will June 28, Dec. 4, 1704; no chil.
46 II MARY,[3] b. ——; liv. 1704.
47 III NATHAN,[3] b. March 7, 1678-9[Bd]; m. Martha ——; liv. 1704.
48 IV JOANNA,[3] b. Aug. 26, 1682[Bd]; m. Feb. 21, 1706, (64) RICHARD[2] BAILEY.
49 V ABIGAIL,[3] b. March 3, 1684-5; m. Feb. 14, 1710-1, (67) JOSEPH[3] BAILEY.
50 VI ISRAEL,[3] b. Aug. 9, 1687; d. Aug. 31, 1687.

---

* SARAH, child of Stephen of Hv. bp. July 16, 1676, at Nb., may be a mistake of *Sarah* for *Abigail*.

† Coffin states that "Nathaniel Webster" of Nb. went to Woodbridge, N. J. Prob. (22) Nathan[2] went ab. 1666, but soon returned.

51 VII SAMUEL,[3] b. Sep. 24, 1688; bp. Sep. 30, 1688; m. Aug. 13, 1713, Mary Kimball. Son *Samuel*,[4] Rev., b. Aug. 16, 1718, in Bd., was pastor of the 2d S. chh.

23 JOHN[3] WEBSTER (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Newbury and Salisbury, "weaver," b. 1656; oath al. at Nb. 1678; m. March 9, 1680-1[Nb], Bridget Huggins; she adm. Nb. chh. 1684. He was adm. S. chh. Oct. 20, 1706; will, of S., Sep. 20, 1732; May 18, 1737; no wife ment. Children:

52 I ANNE,[4] b. Jan. 9, 1681-2[Nb]; pub. May 1, 1703[A and S], to (23) PHILIP[3] COLBY; liv. 1732. +

53 II JOHN,[4] b. Nov. 2, 1683[Nb]; S. soldier, foot co., 1702; liv. 1732. Sarah wife of John, Jr., bp. Jan. 8, 1709-10. Chil.: *John*,[5] bp. Jan. 8, 1709-10; *Andrew*,[5] bp. Jan. 21, 1710-1[S chh].

54 III SARAH,[4] b. Dec. 28, 1685[Nb]; m. Feb. 14, 1710-1[S], (30) THOMAS[4] BARTLETT of Nb.; dead in 1732, leaving chil.

55 IV ISRAEL,[4] b. April 9, 1688[Nb]; prob. m. Nov. 25, 1714[S], (27) SUSANNA[3] MORRILL; res. S.; liv. 1732.

56 V HANNAH,[4] b. Oct. 5, 1692[Nb]; m. Dec. 18, 1712[S], (40) STEPHEN[4] BARTLETT; liv. 1732.

57 VI MARY,[4] b. ——; m. Oct. 28, 1712[S], (25?) JACOB[3] MORRILL. She was dead in 1732, leaving chil. as on p. 252.

58 VII STEPHEN,[4] b. Jan. 11, 1698[Nb]; prob. d. young, not ment. in will.

Unclassified.

JOHN WEBSTER, of Portsmouth, 1648, a "brewer" and constable [Sv]. He is prob. the one who was living Jan. 18, 1657, but dead June 13, 1662, and whose wid. Rachel was sued for his debt of £22 to Capt. Walter Barefoot. The case was appealed from the Portsmouth court to Boston in 1662. [Supreme Court Files, Boston.]

BENJAMIN WEBSTER, a young man and a shoemaker, was granted permission to live in Hv. 1679.

1 JOHN[1] WEED, Lieut., of Amesbury, "planter," b. ab. 1627; m. Nov. 14, 1650[S Sm], DEBORAH[2] WINSLEY (*Samuel*[1]). He was a commoner and taxed in S., 1650; recd. land in S. 1654; one of the original settlers of A. 1654-5; recd. land there 1654-'64; "township" for one of his sons, 1660; meeting-house seat there, 1667; also Goodwife Weed meeting-house seat, 1667; oath al. 1677; signed petition of 1680. He d. March 15, 1688-9[A]; inv. est. March 21, 1689-90; adm. est. June 24, 1690[M. Ames. p. 119]. Wid. Deborah d. April 20, 1695[A]. Children:

2 I SAMUEL,[2] b. Feb. 15, 1651-2[S]; m. March 12, 1675-6, Bethia Morgan. +

3 II MARY[2] b. Sep. 5, 1653[S]; m. (5) JOHN[2] MARTIN. +

4 III JOHN,[2] b. Nov. 1, 1655[S]; m. Anne [Richardson?]; prob. also 2d, Aug. 12, 1708, Sarah Pettingill; 3d, Dec. 2, 1717, Sarah Brown. +

5 IV ANN,[2] b. July 26, 1657[S]; m. Feb. 19 [or 10], 1674-5[A Nk S], (16) EDWARD HUNT. +

6 V DEBORAH,[2] b. June 15, 1659[S]; m. 1st, Nov. 29, 1677[Nb and Hv], (26) CHRISTOPHER[3] BARTLETT; 2d, 1715, (15) JOHN[3] KIMBALL. +

7 VI GEORGE,[2] b. May 25, 1661[S]; m. Margaret ——. +

8 VII NATHANIEL,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, Oct. 27, 1701[A and Nb], Sarah Stickney of Nb.; 2d, Nov. 23, 1711, Sarah Sayer [Sawyer], of Nb.; res. A.: "snow-shoe man," 1708. Chil.: *John*,[2] b. Aug. 15, 1702[A]; *Daniel*,[3] b. Nov. 18, 1703[A]; *Sarah*,[3] b. ——. The above 3 chil. and 1st wife killed by Indians, July 4, 1706 [p. 25]. He prob. had other chil. [by 2d wife], one of whom, *Daniel*[3] of Nb. was ap. adm. his est. April 5, 1736.

9 VIII EPHRAIM,[2] b. Feb. 24, 1666[S]; m. 1st, ELIZABETH[3] COLBY; 2d, July 19, 1704, wid. HANNAH WORTHEN. +

10 IX JOSEPH,[2] b. July 9, 1671[A Nk S]; m. Nov. 29, 1693, RACHEL HOYT. +

11 X THOMAS,[2] b. July 17, 1674[A Nk S]; m. Joanna ——; res. A.; "snow-shoe man," 1708; liv. 1711. Chil.: *Thomas*,[3] b. Sep. 16, 1698[A]; *Mehitable*,[3] b. Dec. 31, 1700[A]; *Abigail*,[3] b. April 10, 1703[A]; *Joshua*,[3] b. Jan. 11, 1705-6[A]; *Stephen*,[3] b. Feb. 20, 1708-9[A]; *Nathan*,[3] b. Feb. 20, 1708-9[A] [twin], d. March 16, 1708-9[A].

2 SAMUEL[2] WEED (*John*[1]), of Amesbury, "cordwainer," b. 1652; recd. "children's land" 1659; m. March 12, 1675-6, Bethia Morgan (Robert, of Beverly); oath al. 1677; training-band 1680; will Sep. 15, 1718; Oct. 1, 1730. Children:

12 I ELIZABETH,[3] b. Dec. 1, 1676[A Nk S]; liv. 1718.

13 II DEBORAH,[3] b. ——; liv. 1713.

14 III BETHIA,[3] b. ——; prob. pub. April 22, 1708[A], to John Petcher of Boston; liv. 1718.

15 IV MARGARET,[3] b. ——; liv. 1713.

16 V SAMUEL,[3] b. Dec. 23, 1686[A], "1st son;" d. Feb. 16, 1686-7[A].

17 VI SAMUEL,[3] b. July 2, 1688[A], "2d son;" d. July 13, 1688[A].

18 VII HANNAH,[3] b. Aug. 29, 1689[A], "5th dau.;" liv. 1718; prob. m. Jan. 13, 1714-5[A], (4) HENRY TRUSSELL, Jr.

19 VIII LYDIA,[3] b. Feb. 25, 1691-2[A]; liv. 1718.

20 IX DANIEL,[3] b. Oct. 27, 1695[A]; liv. 1718; prob. m. Jan. 24, 1719-20[A], Dorothy Sargent.

21 X SAMUEL,[3] b. Dec. 27, 1698[A]; liv. 1718.

4 JOHN[2] WEED (*John*[1]), of Amesbury and Newbury, b. 1655; m. Anne ——, prob. (18) ANNE[3] BARTLETT [wid. of Edward Richardson, Jr.];* prob. also 2d, Aug. 12, 1708[Nb], Sarah Pet-

* See note, p. 56. Edward Jr. and Anne Richardson had 5 chil. b. 1673-82; he d. Nov. 14, 1682[C Nb]. Anne Richardson adm. Nb. chh. 1682. The wife of John Weed was a member of the Nb. chh. bef. 1697 and in 1709. John Weed and

tingill; and 3d, Dec. 2, 1717[Nb], Sarah Brown, who d. in 1718; oath al. in A. 1677; A. training-band, 1680; liv. in Nb. in 1727. Children:

22 I JOHN,[3] b. ab. 1685; m. July 19, 1720[Nb], Sarah Hale (John); res. Nb.; d. Dec. 2, 1758[Nb], in 73d year; adm. est. Dec. 25, 1758; est. div. July, 1762; wid. Sarah prob. d. Sep., 1772. Only child: *Abraham*,[4] d. bef. 1762, leaving wid. Mary, who m. —— Swan bef. 1773.

23 II EPHRAIM,[3] b. Feb. 27, 1687-8[A], "2d son." An Ephraim m. Dec. 3, 1726[Nb], Susanna Swett.

7 GEORGE[2] WEED (*John*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1661; m. Margaret ——; oath al. 1677; training-band 1680; will Jan. 25, July 31, 1731-2; wid. Marg. liv. 1742. Children:

24 I SARAH,[3] b. Sep. 3, 1700[A]; m. Sep. 22, 1727[A], (24) THOMAS[3] CHALLIS; liv. 1742; chil. *Judith* and *Peleg* in 1731.

25 II HANNAH,[3] b. Aug. 2, 1702[A]; name Weed in 1731; prob. dead in 1742.

26 III PHILIP,[3] b. Oct. 28, 1704[A]; not ment. in will, 1731.

27 IV GEORGE,[3] b. July 11, 1706[A]; not ment. in will, 1731.

28 V DEBORAH,[3] b. Aug. 16, 1708[A]; m. John Lester after 1731; liv. 1742.

29 VI NATHANIEL,[3] b. July 19, 1710[A]; liv. 1731; res. A.; d. bef. April 5, 1742, when bro. Jacob[3] was adm. est. and est. div. among Nathaniel's bro. and sisters.

30 VII PHEBE,[3] b. ——; m Moses Bowdey; liv. 1742.

31 VIII LYDIA,[3] b. ——; name Weed in 1742.

32 IX JACOB,[3] b. ——; liv. 1742.

9 EPHRAIM[2] WEED (*John*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1666; m. 1st, ab. 1690, (12) ELIZABETH[3] COLBY; 2d, July 19, 1704[A], Hannah Annis [wid. of THOMAS[2] WORTHEN (*Ezekiel*[1])]; "snow-shoe man," 1708. Children:

33 I ELISHA,[3] b. July 25, 1692[A]; liv. 1718; prob. pub. April 11, 1713[A], to (5) SARAH BAGLEY [wid. of (12) HENRY[3] LANCASTER]; res. A.; adm. est. gr. wid. Sarah June 25, 1733.

34 II DOROTHY,[3] b. Nov. 29, 1694[A]; m. (20) PHILIP[3] CHALLIS; liv. 1730.

35 III ELIZABETH,[3] b. ab. 1696, [by 1st wife]; m. Feb. 12, 1712-3, (6) JOHN[3] PRESSEY. +

36 IV "ANNES,"[3] b. Jan. 15, 1705-6[A], [by 2d wife].

37 V PRISCILLA,[3] b. Oct. 11, 1707[A]; prob. m. 1728, (35) THOMAS[4] SARGENT.

38 VI ELEANOR,[3] b. June 27, 1709[A].

The first three, above, (33), (34), (35), called Philip Call "our bro." in 1730.

10 JOSEPH[2] WEED (*John*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1671; m. Nov. 29, 1693[A Sm], (21) RACHEL[3] HOYT. Children:

39 I JOANNA,[3] b. May 18, 1692[A]; dau. of "Jos. Weed and Rachel Hoyt."

40 II JUDITH,[3] b. Jan. 1, 1694[A].

Francis Wainwright were soldiers sent from A. to Marlborough ab. 1689. ["The New Puritan," p. 106.]

41 III JONATHAN,[3] b. Sep. 14, 1697[A]; prob. m. Dec. 31, 1719[A], (23) PATIENCE[3] MARTIN.
42 IV DAVID,[3] b. Dec. 16, 1699[A]; d. Sep. 3, 1704[A].
43 V ANN,[3] b. Oct. 22, 1701[A]; per. m. Nov. 21, 1727, (18) BENJ.[3] HADLEY.
44 VI MARY,[3] b. Jan. 1, 1703-4[A].
45 VII JOSEPH,[3] b. May 3, 1706[A]; prob. m. May 8, 1734, SUSANNA[3] WHITTIER (*Joseph*,[2] *Thomas*[1]).

COMFORT WEEKS [or WEAKES] had a child bp. Sep. 12, 1703, S. chh.

1 RICHARD[1] WELLS, Dea., of Salisbury, "glover," b. ab. 1607;* m. (3) ELIZABETH[2] ROWLANDSON. He recd. land in the "1st division" and 1654; commoner and taxed 1650 and '52; signed petition of 1658; oath free. 1663; d. July 12, 1672[S]; adm. est. Oct., 1672. Sv. says he was in Lynn in 1638. Wid. Eliz. m. Oct. 24 [or 27], 1677, John Harris of Rw.; will Aug. 26, 1677; April 11, 1683; ment. various relatives.† No children.

2 THOMAS[1] WELLS, Dea., of Ipswich, "husbandman," or "yeoman,"‡ b. ab. 1605; m. (4) ABIGAIL[2] WARNER. He came on the "Susan and Ellen," in 1635, from London, with young Richard Saltonstall[Sv]; recd. a house lot that year; oath free 1637; d. Oct. 26, 1666[Ip];§ will July 31, Nov. 15, 1666. Wid. Abigail d. July 22, 1671; will July 22, Sep. 26, 1671. Children:

3 I NATHANIEL,[2] b. ——, "oldest son;" m. Oct. 29, 1661, Lydia Thurlley. —
4 II JOHN,[2] b. ——, "2d son;" m. ab. 1665, Sarah Littlefield. +
5 III SARAH,[2] b. ——; m. bef. 1666, John Massie, of Salem.
6 IV ABIGAIL,[2] b. ——; m. June 19, 1661[Ip], Nathaniel Tredwell, of Sm. and Ip.
7 V THOMAS,[2] b. Jan. 11, 1646-7; m. Jan. 10, 1669, MARY[3] PERKINS. +
8 VI ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; m. June 9, 1669[Ip], John Burnham.
9 VII HANNAH,[2] b. ——; name Wells in 1671. A Hannah m. Aug. 16, 1672, Richard Simonds.
10 VIII LYDIA,[2] b. ——; m. March [or Sep.] 25, 1669, John Ropes, of Sm.

* The "Welles Family," published in 1876, states that Dea. Richard Wells was born in 1609, in Colchester, Essex Co., Eng., and was a bro. of Dea. Thomas of Ipswich, and of Nathaniel of Rhode Island [b. ab. 1600]. Richard Wells, 24, is on the list of "passengers for Virginia," Aug., 1635, in the "Globe" of London. [See note, p. 176.]

† There are at Sm. two wills of wid. Elizabeth Wells of Salis., one dated 1673, not proved, the other as above.

‡ He had, however, "phisicke bookes" and other books worth £8½ at his death.

§ John Warner was assignee of a Thomas Wells against John Fuller, 1663 [Ip. Court]. (34) Thomas[2] was also living in Ip. about that time.

3 NATHANIEL[2] WELLS (*Thomas*[1]), of Ipswich; m. Oct. 29, 1661[Ip], Lydia Thurlley; d. Dec. 15, 1681[Ip]. Wid. Lydia m. bef. 1694, Nathaniel Emerson. Children:

11 I ABIGAIL,[3] b. Aug. 17, 1662[Ip]; m. bef. 1694, Edmund Potter.
12 II MARTHA,[3] b. Jan. 13, 1664[Ip]; d. Feb. 12, 1664[Ip].
13 III SARAH,[3] b. March 11, 1665[Ip]; d. Jan. 15, 1670[Ip].
14 IV LYDIA,[3] b. April 5, 1668[Ip]; m. Feb. 13, 1688, (41) RICHARD[3] KIMBALL.
15 V NATHANIEL,[3] b. Jan. 27, 1669[Ip]; m. Mary ——; res. Ip.; d. Oct. 13, 1717; will June 17, Nov. 18, 1717. Chil.: *Abigail*,[4] b. April 12, 1693, m. John [Geli?]; *Mary*,[4] b. May 7, 1697; *Nathaniel*,[4] Capt., b. April 24, 1699; *Moses*;[4] *Daniel*;[4] *Lydia*;[4] *Sarah*;[4] all liv. 1717.
16 VI SARAH,[3] b. May 24, 1671[Ip]; m. John Day.
17 VII THOMAS,[3] b. June 19, 1673[Ip]; m. Elizabeth ——; res. Ip.; liv. 1707. Chil.: *John*,[4] b. April 18, 1696; *Sarah*,[4] b. March 29, 1698; *Jane*,[4] b. Feb. 10, 1700; per. others.
18 VIII HANNAH,[3] b. Jan. 7, 1676-7[Ip]; liv. 1694.
19 IX ELIZABETH,[3] b. Jan. 7, 1676-7[Ip] [twin]; liv. 1694.

4 JOHN[2] WELLS (*Thomas*[1]), of Wells, Me.; m. ab. 1664 or '5, Sarah Littlefield (Francis); rem. to Wells ab. 1657; d. April 11, 1677.* Wid. Sarah m. as early as Nov., 1677, William Sayer [or Sawyer] of Wells, by whom she had 5 chil. Children:

20 I JOHN,[3] b. ab. 1670; m. Mary ——; a "mariner," "innholder," and "yeoman;" in Boston 1702 and '7; returned to Wells as early as 1723; d. 1748, leaving 3 chil.
21 II THOMAS,[3] Dea., b. ab. 1672; "planter;" res. Nb. and Wells; m. 1st, May 14, 1696[Nb], SARAH BROWN (*Joshua* of Nb); both adm. Nb. chh. 1699;† dau. *Sarah*[4] b. March 9, 1698-9[Nb]; and 2 other chil.; sold freehold and common rights in Nb. Feb., 1698-9; returned to Wells ab. 1700, where his wife and all his chil. were killed by Indians in 1703. He again rem. to Nb.; m. 2d, Oct. 12, 1704, his cousin, Lydia Ropes (John and (10) LYDIA[2]) [wid. of Abraham Gale], by whom he had 3 other chil.: *Nathaniel*,[4] Dea., b. Aug. 21, 1705[Nb], res. Wells, Me.; *Joshua*,[4] b. March 6, 1707[Nb]; *Lydia*,[4] b. May 29, 1709[Nb]. The family again returned to Wells ab. 1715, where he d. Aug. 26, 1737.
22 III PATIENCE,[3] b. ——; m. Nathaniel Clark.
23 IV SARAH,[3] b. ——; m. 1st, Samuel Sibley of Sm.; 2d, ab. 1710, John Sayer of Nb.

7 THOMAS[2] WELLS, Rev.,‡ Mr., (*Thomas*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1647; m. Jan. 10, 1669[Ip] [prob. '69-70], (25?) MARY[3] PER-

* An account of the descendants of (4) John[2] was published in Milwaukee, in 1874, by Charles K. Wells.

† Thomas Wells, "a man grown," bp. May 27, 1699[Nb].

‡ In his will, (2) Thomas[1] makes provision for his son's going to college, but the name is not found in the earliest catalogues. He was, however, the first person who recd. the honorary degree of A. M. from H. C. In the triennial catalogue of 1727, his name is put at the bottom of the class of 1669; in

KINS. He was of Ipswich in 1667, when he bought land in Wells, but was living in the town of Wells in Dec., 1669, as a deed to his bro. Nathl. expressly states. Sv. states that he preached at Kittery and Isle of Shoals in 1670. He was the first settled minister of the first chh. in A., having been settled in 1672 or '3; though preaching had been enjoyed in the "new town" for ten or twenty years before that time. [See pp. 17, 18.]* For the next half century he was the leading spirit of the town. He d. July 10, 1734;† will Aug. 7, 1728; July 29, 1734. Wife Mary d. Jan. 26, 1726-7[A]. Children:

1745, perhaps earlier, it was separated from the others by a line, and 17[illegible] added. In 1830, the names of those who had recd. honorary and *ad eundem* degrees were made a distinct division of the catalogue, and Thomas Wells was placed at the head of the list, under the year 1703. He may have been, at one time, a member of the class of 1669.

* "Mr. Thomas Wales," made townsman and commoner in 1674[M. Ames.], was prob. Rev. Thomas Wells.

† From the spelling and appearance of the inscriptions upon the tombstones, given below, it would seem that Mr. Wells's stone was erected later than those around it:

Interred here the BODY of,
the Rev^{D}. M^{r}. THOMAS WELLS.
first Pastor, of the first Church
of CHRIST in Amesbury. who
Departed this life. July ye 10th.
1734. in the 87th. year of his
Age, & the 62^{D}. of his Ministry,
having served his Generation by
the will of GOD, he fell on sleep, and
(we trust) enjoys a Prophets reward.
for tho' Israel should not
be Gathered, yet would
the faithfull ministers of
the Gospell, be glorious
in the Eyes of the Lord.

INTERRED HERE THE BODY
OF Mrs MARY WELLS
DEC^{d} IANUARY the 26th
1727 AGED 75 YEARS
LATE WIFE OF Mr THOMAS
WELLS

DEATH IS NOT DUMB IT BIDS US ALL
PREPARE BEFORE BY IT WE FALL
WE KNOW NOT HOW NOR WHERE NOR W
FIT NOW OR NEUR WE CANNOT THEN HEN

24 I THOMAS,[3] b. Oct. 30, 1670[Ip];* d. bef. 1728. [He may have left a dau. See No. v.]

25 II JOHN,[3] b. Feb. 2, 1672-3[A Nk S]; prob. d. April 2, 1673[A Nk S].†

26 III LUKE,[3] b. March 19, 1672-4[A Nk S];‡ pub. Dec. 9, 1710[A], to wid. Dorothy Trull of Hv., who d. Sep. 29, 1715[A]. He lived in A., and was apparently living in 1728. Chil.: *John*,[4] b. March 17, 1710-1; *Obadiah*,[4] b, June 27, 1712; *William*,[4] b. Oct. 5, 1713.

27 IV TITUS,[3] b. March 14, 1675-6[A Nk S]; m. (15) JOANNA[4] ROWELL; res. A.; prob. liv. 1736. A Titus was an inhabitant of the West Parish in 1726. [See note, p. 297.] Chil.: *Sarah*,[4] b. July 30, 1698; m. Dec. 10, 1719, Jonathan Farren; *Thomas*,[4] b. March 4, 1699-1700, "1st son," m. Dec. 15, 1720[A], (15) SARAH[3] HADLEY; *Mary*,[4] b. March 11, 1702;§ *Timothy*,[4] b. April 16, 1704, "2d son," m. Mary ——,§ d. bef. Aug., 1728; *Titus*[4] and *Hannah*,[4] twins, b. Feb. 5, 1705-6; *Philemon*,[4] b. Sep. 3, 1708; *Jacob*,[4] b. Aug. 28, 1710; *Philip*,[4] b. April 7, 1713 d. Feb. 2, 1714-5; *Elizabeth*,[4] b. March 11, 1716; *Abigail*,[4] b. Dec. 18, 1718.

28 V A SON,[3]‖ b. ——. In his will, 1728, Rev. Thomas[2] ment. his dau.-in-law Rebecca Wells, "late, now Barrett," and his grand dau. *Rebecca*,[4] "late Wells, now Waters," prob. wid. and dau. of a son who d. bef. 1728, either I or V.

29 VI ABIGAIL,[3] b. ——; m. Feb. 6, 1704-5[A], (27?) SAMUEL[4] BARTLETT, Jr., of Nb.; liv. 1728.

30 VII MARY,[3] b. ——; m. July 15, 1702[A], (11) JOHN[3] MARTIN; liv. 1728. +

31 VIII ELIEZER,[3] b. June 10, 1686[A]; m. Nov. 17, 1714[A], DEBORAH[2] WORTHEN (*Ezekiel*[1]); res. A.; liv. 1728. Chil.: *Moses*,[4] b. Sep. 17, 1716; *Judith*,[4] b. March, 1720; *Aaron*,[4] b. Dec. 30, 1722; *Hannah*,[4] b. Jan. 5, 1722-3[?]; *Eliezer*,[4] b. April 9, 1729.

32 IX ELIZABETH,[3] b. Dec. 17, 1688[A]; m. Oct. 12, 1709[A], (69) MOSES[3] CHASE, Jr.; liv. 1728.

33 X JOHN,[3] b. Oct. 9, 1692[A]; m. Feb. 5, 1712-3[A], (37) DOROTHY[4] HOYT, who d. April 28, 1769; res. A., East Parish; will May 27, 1768, Dec. 24, 1776. Chil.: *Rhoda*,[4] b. Feb. 24, 1713-4, m. —— Currier; *Electa*,[4] b. April 7, 1715, m. —— Currier; *Elizabeth*,[4] b. Sep. 16, 1716, m. —— Challis; *Dorothy*,[4] b. Feb. 18, 1717-8, m. Jonathan Bagley; *Christiana*,[4] b. June 21, 1720, m. [1st, Sep. 15, 1748, Samuel George Jr. 2d?] —— Merrill; *John*,[4] b. Jan. 24, 1721-2, m. 1st, Hannah Colby, 2d, July 20, 1756, Rachel Currier; *Mary*,[4] b. Feb. 14, 1723-4, m. 1750, John Cur-

---

* The record at Ip. does not give the name of the mother, is simply son of Thomas. If this one was not the son of Rev. Thomas, then there must be two sons whose names are unknown. Sarah, dau. of Thomas, b. Aug. 27, 1668[Ip], could not have been dau. of Rev. Thomas by wife Mary. [See (34) Thomas.]

† The record of death says son of "Mr. *John* Wells," of A., undoubtedly an error. The record of birth says, "son of Thomas and Mary," of A.

‡ The Indians carried away "Luke Wells and a lad at Salis.," June 10, 1697.

§ A Mary Wells Jr. m. Nov. 16, 1725, Cutting Feavor, in A.

‖ Eliezer is recorded as "6th son;" Elizabeth, "3d dau.;" John, "7th son."

rier; *Thomas*,[4] b. Sep. 3, 1725, rem. to Chester, N. H., bef. 1768.* *Timothy*,[4] d. Dec. 15, ——, in 24th yr.; *David*,[4] b. March 14, 1729-30, d. Sep. 12, 1753; *Rebecca*,[4] b. Oct. 28, bp. Oct. 31, 1731; d. Oct. 2, 1733.

34 THOMAS[2] WELLS, (*Nathaniel*[1]), "ship-builder," b. ab. 1626;† m. Naomi Marshall‡ (Edmund), b. ab. 1637. He was of New London, 1648[Sv]; of Boston, 1656; after 1661 rem. to Ipswich, was there in 1668, with wife Naomi; in 1677 he was to build a vessel at Stonington; in a lawsuit in 1680 had sons Joseph, aged 22, Thomas, 17; afterwards of Westerly; d. Feb. 12, 1700[Sv]; will Dec. 27, 1699, wife Naomi and the following Chil.:

35 I JOSEPH,[3] b. June 7, 1656, in Boston; m. Dec. 28, 1681, Hannah Reynolds; res. Groton; d. Oct. 26, 1711; will ment. wife and chil.: *Joseph*,[4] *John*,[4] *Thomas*,[4] *Ann*.[4] [Sv].

36 II THOMAS,[3] b. ab. 1661-'3; m. Sarah ——; res. Westerly; will April 11, 1716. Chil.: *Edmund*,[4] *Thomas*,[4] *Sarah*.[4] [Sv].

37 III JOHN,[3] b. ab. 1665, in Ip.; res. Westerly; ment. in will, 1699.

38 IV SARAH,[3] b. Aug. 27, 1668[Ip]; ment. in will, 1699.

39 V MARY,[3] b. ——; m. 1690, Ezekiel Maine.

40 VI RUTH,[3] b. ——; ment. in will, 1699.

41 VII NATHANIEL,[3] b. ——; ment. in will, 1699.

42 JOHN WELLS, of Newbury and Boston, bro. of (47) THOMAS, "house carpenter," b. ab. 1641; m. March 5, 1668-9[Nb], (13?) MARY[3] GREENLEAF; oath al. and fid. at Nb., May and again Oct., 1669; member Nb. chh. in 1670, '71, and '74; both living in Nb. in 1677, when he sold land in Hv. He was to build frames for three shops for Timothy Babb of Boston in 1673, and was of Boston Nov., 1677. His name appears on the Nk. Co. rec. of Hm. and S. courts, as defendant in civil cases, 1677-'9, the plaintiffs living in Hv. and S. In one case relating to a bond, dated Jan., 1677, he is reported "out of ye contrey" [county?]. Oct., 1678. Children:

---

* This Thomas Wells left heirs, Ruth, Mary, and Christina Wells, of Chester, N. H., "spinsters;" also Phineas and Rebecca (Wells) Sargent of Hampstead, N. H., when they sold land in S., in 1778, to John "Cier" [Currier] of A., "gent."

† The "Welles Family" states that Nathaniel[1] had a son *John*,[2] b. ab. 1626, bro. of (34) Thomas.[2]

‡ EDMUND MARSHALL, Salem, 1636, rem. either to Ip. or Nb.; chil.: *Naomi*, bp. Jan. 24, 1637; *Ann; Ruth; Sarah; Edmund; Benjamin*, bp. 1646[Sv], who was of Ip. in 1677, called "bro." of Thomas Wells in 1668.

43 I MARY, b. Dec. 16, 1669[Nb]; d. Feb. 2, 1669-70[Nb].
44 II JOHN, b. Aug. 20, 1671[Nb].
45 III MARY, b. Feb. 12, 1672-3[Nb].
46 IV WILLIAM, b. Jan. 15, 1674-5[Nb].
Perhaps other children.

47 THOMAS* WELLS, of Newbury, bro. of (42) JOHN, oath al. and fid. 1669; m. March 3, 1672-3[Nb], Mary Pecker† [not Parker]. He was of Nb. in 1675, when he was a witness respecting his bro.'s acct., and had an apprentice, (20) ABRAHAM[3] CLEMENT. He appeared in court again in Boston, in 1679-80, debt to Edward Allen. Child:

48 I JOHN, b. Feb. 4, 1675-6[Nb].
Perhaps other children.

1 GERSHOM WENTWORTH (*William*), of "Quachecho," Salisbury, and Dover; m. March 18, 1695-6[S], (16) HANNAH[3] FRENCH; d. March 2, 1730-1, in Somersworth, N. H.‡ Chil.:

2 I MARY, b. May 14, 1697[S]; m. Capt. William Wentworth, her cousin.
3 II SAMUEL, b. Dec. 5, 1699[S].
4 III EZEKIEL, b. Feb. 4, 1701-2, in Dover.
5 IV GERSHOM, b. April 4, 1705, in Dover.
6 V JOHN, b. ——; killed by Indians, June 27, 1746, at Rochester.

1 JOHN[1] WHEELER, "barber," from Salisbury, Eng., was of Hampton soon after the settlement of the town; recd. land in Salisbury, Mass., in 1641; rem. to Newbury bef. 1650, but taxed in S. 1652. He m. Anne ——, who d. Aug. 15, 1662[Nb]. He d. 1670; will March 28, 1668; Oct. 11, 1670; then of Nb. Chil.:

2 I ADAM,[2] b. ——; remained in Salisbury, Eng., 1668.
3 II EDWARD,[2] b. ——; remained in Salisbury, Eng., 1668.

---

* There were three Thomas Wells, (7), (34), and (47), in what is now Essex Co., Mass., ab. the same time; and each seems to have had a bro. John. (34) Thomas was apparently older than the others.

† A JAMES PECKER had chil.: *Mary*, b. Sep. 5, 1652; *Susanna*, b. Dec. 17, 1654; a *dau.*, b. and d. in 1664. James himself d. May 15, 1696; his wife d. bef. him, in Boston. *James Pecker* Jr. m. (14) ANN[3] DAVIS; 7 chil. b. 1682-'98. [Hv. rec.]

‡ For a full account of this family, see "The Wentworth Genealogy," 3 vols., 1878. This states that the wife of *Benjamin* Wentworth came to live in Dover in 1697, age then 17. *Tradition* says she was Sarah Allen of Salis.; d. in 1770, aged 91. (14) SARAH[3] ALLEN nearly corresponds with the tradition.

4 III WILLIAM,[2] b. ——; remained in England, 1668.
5 IV DAVID[2] b. ab. 1625, in Eng.; m. May 11, 1650, Sarah Wise. +
6 V ANNE,[2] b. ——; m. (13) AQUILA[1] CHASE. +
7 VI MERCY,[2] b. ——; liv. 1668.
8 VII ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; m. —— Bulton, or Button; liv. 1668; chil.: *Thomas* and *Elizabeth*.
9 VIII ROGER,[2] b. ——; m. Dec. 7, 1653, Mary Wilson. +
10 IX HENRY,[2] b. ——; m. ab. 1659, ABIGAIL[2] ALLEN. +
11 X GEORGE,[2] b. ——; m. April 30, 1660, Susanna Stowers. +
12 [XI JOSEPH,[2] b. ——; d. Oct. 13, 1659[Nb]?].* A Joseph free. 1640.

5 DAVID[2] WHEELER (*John*[1]), came in the "Confidence," 1638; m. May 11, 1650[Nb], Sarah Wise. He rem. from Hampton to Newbury ab. 1645; afterwards to Rowley [Sv]. Children:

13 [I SARAH,[3] b. ——; m. March 9, 1675, John Spofford, in Rw.?]
14 II JOHN,[3] b. Dec. 5, 1653[Nb]; m. Mary ——.
15 III ABIGAIL,[3] b. Feb. 2, 1655-6[Nb]. An Abigail m. May 29, 1679[Nb], Samuel Hill.
16 IV JONATHAN,[3] b. Jan. 6, 1657-8[Nb]; oath al. at Nb. 1678; prob. m. March 15, 1683, Mary ——, in Rw.
17 V NATHAN,[3] b. Dec. 27, 1659[Nb]; m. Rebecca ——; res. Nb.; oath al. 1678. Chil.: *Sarah*,[4] b. 1692; *Rebecca*,[4] b. 1694; *Mercy*,[4] b. 1696; *Abigail*,[4] b. 1698.
18 VI LYDIA,[3] b. May 7, 1662[Nb].
19 VII JETHRO,[3] b. March 28, 1664[Nb]; m. Hannah French.
20 VIII A SON,[3] b. April 21, 1666[Nb].
21 IX A SON,[3] b. April 2, 1668[Nb]. [Per. Benjamin.]
22 X BENJAMIN,[3] b. ——; res. Nb. Will April 9, 1690; Sep. 29, 1691; ment. bro. Nathan[3] and father David.[2]
23 XI JOSEPH,[3] b. Sep. 15, 1669, in Rw. [Sv].

9 ROGER[2] WHEELER (*John*[1]), of Newbury; m. Dec. 7, 1653 [Nb], Mary Wilson, who d. Dec. 27, 1658[Nb]. He d. Oct. 13, 1659.† Children:

24 I MARY,[3] b. Feb. 12, 1654-5[Nb].
25 II JOSEPH,[3] b. Aug. 29, 1656[Nb];* m. Dec. 24, 1685[Nb], Sarah Badger: dau. *Mary*,[4] b. Sep. 22, 1686[C Nb].

10 HENRY[2] WHEELER (*John*[1]), of Salisbury; m. ab. 1659. 2) ABIGAIL[2] ALLEN. She was a member of the S. chh. in 1687:

---

* A Joseph Wheeler, age 16, oath al. at Nb. 1678. [Possibly son of (12) Joseph,[2] and 18 yrs. old?; but prob. son of (9) Roger,[2] and 22 yrs. old?]

† Adm. est. of a Roger Wheeler, in Boston, gr. wid. Mary, Dec., 1662; doubtless another person, the Roger who d. there Dec. 7, 1661. Her former husband was John Ston. [G. R. 1857, p. 341.]

a wid., of Boston, 1696. He was adm. S. chh. Aug. 26, 1694; d. bef. 1696.* [Note, p. 210.] Children:

26 I HENRY,[3] b. April 13, 1659[S]; m. Rachel ——; res. S.* Wid. Rachel [of Boston, D Hm., p. 1047] m. Sep. 3, 1686[S], (8) BENJAMIN[2] ALLEN. Child: *Rachel*,[4] b. May 19, 1684[S].

27 II ABIGAIL,[3] b. March 7, 1660-1[S]. [See (15) ABIGAIL.[3]]

28 III WILLIAM,[3] b. Sep. 6, 1663[S].

29 IV MOSES,[3] b. June 24, 1665[S].

30 V ANN,[3] b. May 27, 1667[S]; prob. m. Nov. 22, 1687[A], Thomas Riggs of Gloucester.

31 VI JAMES,[3] b. May 27, 1667[S], [twin]; m. 1st, Grizel Squier (Philip); 2d, Oct. 2, 1738, Elizabeth Brintnal, of Norton; rem. to Rehoboth; d. 1753. He was of Swansey in 1738.

32 VII JOSIAH,[3] b. April 23, 1669[S]; m. Elizabeth ——. +

33 VIII RUTH,[3] b. July 15, 1671[S].

34 IX NATHANIEL,[3] b. March 28, 1675[S]; prob. of Boston, 1738.

35 X JEREMIAH,[3] b. July 17, 1677[S].

36 XI BENJAMIN,[3] b. Jan. 15, 1681-2[S].

37 XII MARY,[3] b. June 5, 1685[S]; bp. June 5, 1687; per. m. Oct. 14, 1702[S], Thomas Harris of S.

11 GEORGE[2] WHEELER (*John*[1]), of Newbury; m. April 30, 1660[Nb], Susanna Stowers. Inv. est. May 28, 1668. Wid. Susanna m. June 5, 1668[Nb], (1) EDWARD GOODWIN. Chil.:

38 I SAMUEL,[3] b. June 15, 1661[Nb]; d. Dec. 27, 1663[Nb].

39 II EPHRAIM,[3] b. Oct. 21, 1662[Nb].

40 III SAMUEL,[3] b. Sep. 8, 1665[Nb].

32 JOSIAH[3] WHEELER (*Henry*,[2] *John*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1669; m. Elizabeth ——. She was adm. S. chh. Dec., 1693. A Josiah adm. S. chh. Dec. 6, 1719. Children:

41 I HENRY,[4] b. Feb. 25, 1692-3[S]; bp. Dec., 1693.

42 II ELIZABETH,[4] b. July 12, 1695[S]; bp. Aug. 18, 1695; per. m. May 17, 1716[S], Samuel Brown of Rw.

43 III JEREMIAH,[4] b. Aug. 9, 1697[S].

44 IV BENJAMIN,[4] b. July 13, 1699[S]; bp. Sep. 10, 1699.

45 V MOSES,[4] b. Aug. 16, 1702[S]; bp. Aug. 23, 1702: d. Nov. 7, 1705[S].

46 VI JOSIAH,[4] b. March 17, 1706-7[S]; bp. March 23, 1706-7.

47 VII ABIGAIL,[4] b. Jan. 27, 1708-9[S]; bp. Jan. 30, 1708-9.

48 VIII SARAH,[4] b. May 18, 1712[S].

49 IX WILLIAM,[4] b. Feb. 15, 1713-4[S]; d. June 26, 1716[S].

50 X MARY,[4] b. Nov. 23, 1716[S].

---

* A Henry Wheeler of S., "seaman," either (10) or (26), deeded house and land in S. to Richard Hubbard, Dec., 1684.

NOTE.—"Bro. John Wheeler and his wife" killed by Indians, Aug. 27, 1706. [Pike's Journal.]

1 JOHN[1] WHEELWRIGHT, Rev., Mr., b. ab. 1592-'4, in Lincolnshire, Eng.; m. 1st, Nov. 8, 1621, Marie Storre [Story] (Rev. Thomas), of Bilsby, who d. in Eng.; 2d, Mary Hutchinson (Edward of Alford, Eng.) [sister of Wm. and Samuel* Hutchinson of Boston, Mass., the former afterwards of R. I.]. He grad. Cambridge University, 1614, where he was acquainted with Oliver Cromwell; was vicar of Bilsby, Eng., 1623-'31; came to Boston, Mass., in 1636; preached at Mt. Wollaston [Braintree]; but sympathy with the views of his relative, Anne (Marbury) Hutchinson [wife of Wm. Hutchinson], led to his banishment from Mass. He founded Exeter in 1638, but in 1642 it was declared within the limits of Mass., and he rem. with part of his chh. to Wells, Me., of which he was one of the original proprietors. After a reconciliation with the government, he returned to Mass. in 1646; was the third minister of the Hampton chh., ab. 1647-'58; went to Eng. but returned in 1660, and became the second minister of the Salisbury chh., Dec 9, 1662; d. in S., Nov. 15, 1679[S]; will May 25, 1679† [G. R. 1861, p. 271]. [See also "Wentworth Genealogy;" G. R. 1847, pp. 151, 299, 325; 1867, p. 363.] Children:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. ——; did not come to America. [See Sv. and "Wentworth Genealogy."]

3 II SUSANNA,[2] b. ——; m. Edward Rishworth, Jr. (Edward); dau. *Mary* White ment. in will, 1679.

4 III SAMUEL,[2] b. ab. 1623[?]; "eldest son" of 2d wife; m. Esther Houchin; res. Wells, Me.; ment. in will, 1679; d. 1700; son *John*[3] liv. 1695.

5 IV WILLIAM,[2] b. ——; bur. May 19, 1627.

6 V CATHERINE,[2] b. ——; bp. Nov. 4, 1630; m. 1st, Robert Nanny, of Boston, who d. in 1663, leaving chil.; 2d, Edward Naylor;‡ liv. 1694.

7 VI MARY,[2] b. ——; bp. May 19, 1632; bur. July 28, 1632, in Bilsby, Eng.

8 VII ELIZABETH,[2] b. ——; bp. June 9, 1633; m. George Parsons [Person or Pearson]; ment. in Hutch. will, 1667; liv. 1707.

9 VIII MARY,[2] b. ——; bp. June 25, 1637, in Boston; m. 1st, Dec. 4, 1660, Edward Lyde [or Loyd]; 2d, Oct. 2, 1667, Rev. Theodore Atkinson; son *Edward* Lyde ment. in will, 1679.

---

* Samuel Hutchinson's will, of Boston, April, July 16, 1667, ment. Samuel Wheelwright, eldest son of his sister Wheelwright; also her six daus.: Elizabeth Person, Katharine Naylor, Mary Loyd, Rebecca Maverick, Hannah Chickley, and Sarah Wheelwright. He also ment. Edward Rushworth, eldest son of his sister Rushworth, and others. [His sister Esther m. in 1613. Rev. Thomas Rishworth. G. R. 1865, pp. 13-20; 1866, pp. 355-67.]

† The will ment. only one son, one son-in-law, and 6 grandchil.

‡ In the Mass. Archives, Boston, Sep., 1673, is a petition of Rev. John Wheelwright respecting divorce of his dau. Nanny from Edward Naylor.

10 IX REBECCA,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, Dec. 4, 1660, Samuel Maverick, Jr. (Samuel Sen., royal commissioner), who d. March 10, 1664, in Boston; 2d, March 12, 1671-2[S], (8) WILLIAM[2] BRADBURY. Dau. *Mary* Maverick ment. in will, 1679. +

11 X HANNAH,[2] b. ——; m. [John] Anthony Checkley of Boston; ment. in Hutch. will, 1667. He d. 1708, aged 72.

12 XI SARAH,[2] b. ——; name Wheelwright in 1667; m. 1671, Richard Crispe.

13 XII THOMAS,[2] b. ——; of Wells, 1650; res. Kittery, Me.; not ment. in either will.

DOMINGOE WHITE, of Amesbury, 1680. [P. 22.]

1 WILLIAM[1] WHITRIDGE [or WHITRED], of Ipswich, "carpenter," b. ab. 1599; m. 1st, Elizabeth ——, who was b. ab. 1605; 2d, Frances ——, who d. April 26, 1658[Ip]; 3d, 1663 or '4, Susanna —— [wid. of (1) ANTHONY[1] COLBY]. [See pp. 18, 104.] He came in the "Elizabeth," 1635, with wife Eliz. and son Thomas; was in Ip. as early as 1637; d. Dec. 9 [probate Sm.] or 11[Ip], 1668; inv. est. Dec. 16, 1668. His son Thomas[2] was adm. in 1669, grandson Thomas[3] adm. in 1696. Children:

2 I THOMAS,[2] b. ab. 1625; res. Ip.; m. Florence Morgan* [sister of Robert Morgan], who d. in 1672;† res. Ip. His verbal will, 1673, ment. sons *Thomas*,[3]* *Richard*,[3] and *William*,[3] one of them b. ab. 1660.

3 II SAMUEL,[2] b. ——; ment. in 1673. He was prob. the Sam., a soldier from Essex Co., in Lothrop's Co., killed at Bloody Brook, Sep. 18, 1675.

4 III WILLIAM,[2] b. March 31, 1658[Ip].‡ Adm. est. of a Wm. of Ip. March 11, 1695.

1 JOHN§ WHITTIER, prob. of Newbury, d. at sea, Feb. 20, 1678-9; testimony about verbal will rec. at Sm. in 1679, no relatives ment., John Kelly to have his estate, Abiel Kelly a horse. Felt gives John Whityear of Ip. 1635.

---

* The name "Florence" is given on the authority of Sv. The "second wife" Charity and dau. Rebecca, b. May 27, 1687, given by Sv., must be wife and dau. of Thomas.[3] Joseph Morgan and Philip Fowler were sureties on bond adm. with Thomas[3] in 1696. John . . . raste was son-in-law of either Thomas[2] or Samuel.[2] Richard Norman was per. called "bro." by Thomas.[2]

† See account of her remarkable death in Diary of Rev. Wm. Adams, 4 Mass. Hist. Coll. I, 17.

‡ Possibly Wm.,[3] son of Thomas,[2] but given son of *Wm.*, Ip. rec.

§ C Nb is incorrect in giving *Thomas* d. 1679 and *John* d. 1699. The two are doubtless one person, *John*, as above.

NOTE.—Will of ABRAHAM WHITTIER of Manchester, 1674; sons *Edward*, decd.; *John*, under 21.

Inv. est. JOHN WHITTIER, d. Dec. 29, 1681, per. son of Abraham [Sv]; no

2 THOMAS[1] WHITTIER,* of Salisbury, [Newbury?] and Haverhill, b. ab. 1620 or '22; m. Ruth Green† [or ROLFE?]. He was given liberty to make three barrels of tar in S., early in 1649. C Nb. states that he went from Nb. to Hv. ab. 1650; oath free. 1666. He d. Nov. 28, 1696[Hv]; adm. est. Feb. 1, 1696-7; est. div. May, 1699. Wid. Ruth d. July, 1710[Hv]; adm. est. Sep. 19, 1710. Children:

3 I MARY,[2] b. Oct. 9, 1647[S]; m. Sep. 21, 1666[Hv], (12) BENJAMIN PAGE. +

4 II JOHN,[2] b. Dec. 23, 1649[Hv]; "eldest son;" m. Jan. 14, 1685-6, MARY[3] HOYT. +

5 III RUTH,[2] b. Nov. 6, 1651[Hv]; m. April 20, 1675[S], (5) JOSEPH[2] TRUE. +

6 IV THOMAS,[2] b. Jan. 12, 1653-4[Hv]; res. Hv.; d. Oct. 17, 1728[Hv]; will June 20, Nov. 8, 1728; no chil.; ment. many relatives.

7 V SUSANNA,[2] b. March 27, 1656[Hv]; m. July 15, 1674[Hv and S], (3) JACOB[2] MORRILL. +

8 VI NATHANIEL,[2] b. Aug. 11, 1658[Hv]; m. 1st, Aug. 26, 1685, wid. MARY OSGOOD; 2d, June, 1710, wid. Mary Ring. +

9 VII HANNAH,[2] b. Sep. 10, 1660[Hv]; m. May 30, 1683[Hv], EDWARD YOUNG. +

10 VIII RICHARD,[2] b. June 27, 1663[Hv]; res. Hv.; d. March 5, 1724-5[Hv]; no chil.; adm. est. March 3, 1725-6; est. div. among bros. and sisters.

11 IX ELIZABETH,[2] b. Nov. 21, 1666[Hv]; m. June 22, 1699[Hv], (16) JAMES SANDERS Jr.; 2 daus. in 1728.

12 X JOSEPH,[2] b. May 8, 1669[Hv]; m. May 24, 1694, MARY[3] PEASLEY. +

4 JOHN[2] WHITTIER (*Thomas*[1]), of Haverhill, "yeoman," b. 1649; m. Jan. 14, 1685-6[Hv], (18) MARY[3] HOYT; oath fid.

---

wife or chil.; bros. *Isaac* and *Abraham*, under 21. Adm. est. John "Whittere" gr. John Knight and Mary his wife, June 27, 1682.

Elizabeth Whittier, wife of Abraham sen. [of Hv.?], d. Nov. 5, 1683. Abraham Whittier taken captive by Indians in Hv., Aug., 1697, or '91, age 8 or 9. [Es. Antiquarian, April, 1899, p. 61.] If a grandson of (2) Thomas,[1] we know not by what father.

* Probably the one who came in the "Confidence" from Southampton in 1638, "servant" of (1) JOHN[1] ROLFE and "kinsman" of (4) HENRY[1] ROLFE.

† The will of John[1] Rolfe, 1664 [p. 300], called John[2] and Richard[2] Whittier "my sister's sons." G. R. 1882, p. 144, states that Thomas[1] Whittier mar. a sister of Henry[1] and John[1] Rolfe. Ruth *Green* appears on the Hv. records. It is not an original entry of marriage, however, and no date is given. The record was made about 1665. On the Salis. rec. Mary, b. 1647, is dau. of Thomas and *Ruth*. The suggestion has been made that Ruth may have been a half sister of the Rolfes, or a wid. when she mar. Whittier, or possibly a sister of John Rolfe's wife. Thomas Whittier was, however, more than 30 yrs. younger than John Rolfe.

1669; d. April 5, 1721[Hv]; will Feb. 16, 1720-1; May 1, 1721. Wid. Mary d. Oct. 28, 1723[Hv]. Children:

13 I JOHN,[3] b. Nov. 24, 1686[Hv]; m. Elizabeth ——; res. Methuen; d. 1756; 8 chil.; prob. had son *Thomas*[4] in 1728.

14 II WILLIAM,[3] b. Oct. 28, 1688[Hv]; m. May 17, 1716, Rachel Mitchell; res. Methuen in 1728; adm. est. 1729; son *Richard*.[4]

15 III THOMAS,[3] b. Sep. 4, 1693[Hv]; m. Aug. 21, 1729, MARY[4] EATON (22 *John*[3]); d. 1761.

16 IV ABNER,[3] b. Sep. 2, 1695[Hv]; m. 1st, April 12, 1726, (67) JEMIMA[4] DAVIS; 2d, Jan. 29, 1754, SARAH[5] FOOT (11 *Samuel*[4]).

17 V DAVID,[3] b. May 5, 1698[Hv]; liv. 1729 and later.

18 VI NATHANIEL,[3] b. Dec. 8, 1700[Hv]; m. Oct. 10, 1728, ELIZABETH[4] MERRILL (10 *Abraham*[3]).

19 VII MARY,[3] b. March 8, 1702-3[Hv]; m. Oct. 1, 1726, EPHRAIM[4] KIMBALL (53 *Thomas*[3]); d. 1740.

8 NATHANIEL[2] WHITTIER [or WHITCHER], Corp., (*Thomas*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1658; m. 1st, Aug. 26, 1685[S], wid. MARY OSGOOD, prob. (71) MARY[2] STEVENS [wid. of (18) JOHN[2] OSGOOD], who d. May 11, 1705[S]; 2d, June, 1710, wid. Mary Ring. Oath al. at Hv. 1677; free. 1690; d. July 18, 1722[S]; adm. est. Aug. 6, 1722; est. div. 1722-3. Wid. Mary d. July 19, 1742. First wife Mary witness Susanna Martin trial, 1692; but both Nathaniel and Mary signed Bradbury petition in 1692. Children:

20 I REUBEN,[3] b. March 17, 1685-6[S]; pub. Nov. 13, 1708, to Deborah Pilsbury of Nb.; res. S.; soldier in 1710; d. Nov. 18, 1722[S]. Wid. Deborah m. Sep., 1724[S], (14) ZACHARIAH[3] EASTMAN. Chil.: *Nathaniel*,[4] *Mary*[4] French, *William*,[4] *Reuben*,[4] *Richard*,[4] *Joseph*,[4] and *Benjamin*,[4] in 1733.

21 II RUTH,[3] b. Oct. 14, 1688[S]; m. April 4, or 9, 1723, Benjamin Green, prob. from Dover. Ruth Whitcher, adult, bp. Aug., 1716, S. chh.

12 JOSEPH[2] WHITTIER (*Thomas*[1]), of Haverhill, b. 1669; m. May 24, 1694[Hv], (7) MARY[3] PEASLEY; d. Dec. 25, 1739;* will Dec. 25, March 3, 1740-1.* Children:

22 I ELIZABETH,[3] b. Sep. 19, 1695[Hv]; m. Nov. 24, 1721, (64) ABNER[3] CHASE.

23 II GREEN,[3] b. March 13, 1696-7[Hv]; pub. Nov. 3, 1719, to (73?) HANNAH[3] CHASE.

24 III JOSEPH,[3] b. April 2, 1699[Hv]; d. young.

25 IV RUTH,[3] b. July 31, 1701[Hv]; m. Jan. 1, 1722-3, Benjamin Greeley. [Possibly (25) BENJ.[3?]]

26 V RICHARD,[3] b. Sep. 20, 1703[Hv]; d. bef. 1740.

27 VI EBENEZER,[3] b. Dec. 29, 1704[Hv]; m. June 23, 1730, Judith Willett.

28 VII HANNAH,[3] b. June 2, 1707[Hv]; m. Nov. 25, 1725, Stephen Badger.

* One of these years must be wrong. Death not on Hv. rec.

29 VIII SUSANNA,[3] b. July 25, 1709[Hv]; prob. m. May 8, 1734, (45) JOSEPH[3] WEED, Jr.

30 IX JOSEPH,[3] b. March 21, 1716-7[Hv]; m. July 12, 1739, SARAH[5] GREENLEAF (75 *Nathaniel*[4]). Grandparents of the poet.

1 JOHN[1] WILLIAMS, of Newbury and Haverhill; m. Jane ——; rem. from Nb. to Hv. 1640-'2; one of the original settlers of Hv.; d. Feb. 10, 1673-4[Hv]; will Dec. 9, 1670; March 18, 1673-4. Wid. Jane d. Nov. 21, 1680[Hv]. Children:

2 I JOHN,[2] b. ——; m. 1st, Sep. 9, 1661, REBECCA[2] COLBY; 2d, May 5, 1675, wid. ESTHER BOND. +

3 II SARAH,[2] b. ——; m. May 5, 1646[Hv], (2) JOHN[2] AYER, Jr. +

4 III MARY,[2] b. Sep. 20, 1641[Nb]; m. May 21, 1662[Hv], Daniel Bradley; 7 chil. Hv. rec. He was killed by Indians, Aug. 13, 1689[Hv]. She d. Oct. 6, 1714.

5 IV LYDIA,[2] b. March 15[Nb] or 16[Hv], 1642-3; name Williams in 1677.

6 V JOSEPH,[2] b. April 18, 1647[Hv]; m. Nov. 18, 1674, Mary Fuller. +

2 JOHN[2] WILLIAMS (*John*[1]), of Haverhill; m. 1st, Sep. 9, 1661[Hv], (7) REBECCA[2] COLBY, who d. June 10, 1672[Hv]; 2d, May 5, 1675[Hv], Esther Blakeley [wid. of (1) JOHN[1] BOND]; oath al. to Charles II and fid. to Mass., Nov. 28, 1677; d. April 30, 1698[Hv]; will March, July, 1698; wife Esther then living. Children:

7 I SARAH,[3] b. June 27, 1662[Hv]; m. Nov. 26, 1679[Hv], (4) JOSEPH[3] BOND; both liv. in Hv. in 1681; she liv. 1700. +

8 II MARY,[3] b. Nov. 24, 1663[Hv]; m. Dec. 28, 1681[Hv] or Jan. 4, 1681-2[Nb], Thomas Silver; both liv. 1695; she liv. 1700.

9 III REBECCA,[3] b. May, 1666[Hv]; m. Oct. 14, 1686[Hv], Samuel Marble; both liv. in Hv. in 1698; she liv. 1700.

10 IV A DAUGHTER,[3] b. Aug. 1, 1668[Hv]; d. Aug., 1668[Hv].

11 V MERCY,[3] b. Dec. 4, 1669[Hv]; liv. 1700.

12 VI SUSANNA,[3] b. April 11, 1672[Hv]; liv. 1700.

6 JOSEPH[2] WILLIAMS (*John*[1]), of Haverhill, Mass., and Norwich, Ct., b. 1647; m. Nov. 18, 1674[Hv], Mary Fuller, of "Basable"; oath al. and fid. 1677; both were living in Hv. as late as 1697. He was admitted to Norwich in 1702, and a vote was passed that he be "entered as a whole share man respecting lands." In 1722 Joseph of Norwich sold land inherited from his father John of Hv. Children:

13 I SARAH,[3] b. Nov. 17, 1675[Hv].

14 II MARY,[3] b. Nov. 29, 1677[Hv].

15 III JOHN,[3] Capt., b. Feb. 17, 1679-80[Hv]; m. 1st, Hannah Knowlton; 2d, Mary ——; res. Norwich, afterwards Preston, Ct.; became wealthy and influential; d. Jan., 1741-2. See Caulkins' Hist. Norwich, edi. of 1866, pp. 252-3; also Williams Genealogy, 1847, pp. 321-5, where descendants are given, and he is erroneously considered an "original emigrant."

16 IV HANNAH,[3] b. Sep. 30, 1683[Hv].

17 THOMAS WILLIAMS,* of Newbury, "husbandman," b. ab. 1665-'75; m. 1st, Jan. 15, 1695-6[Nb], (19) MARY[4] LOWELL [or Lowle], who d. Dec. 31, 1711; 2d, Dec. 30, 1713, RUTH[3] WOODMAN (*Jonathan*,[2] *Edward*[1]). He was in Nb. as early as 1696, when he was one of those who objected to the continuance of the [west end] meeting house on the Plains, and wished to have it rem. to "Pipe-stave hill;" owned land in A. and S. as well as in Nb. He d. in 1756 or '7; will March 19, 1756; Feb. 14, 1757; receipts dated Feb. 11, 1757; no wife ment. Children:

18 I MARY, b. July 2, 1697[Nb]; pub. Nov. 12, 1720[A], to (49?) TIMOTHY[4] SARGENT of A.; liv. 1756.

19 II HENRY, b. Sep. 27, 1699[Nb]; m. Dec. 5, 1726, DEBORAH[4] DAVIS. +

20 III HANNAH, b. May 4, 1701[Nb]; liv. 1756.

21 IV ABIGAIL, b. June 4, 1703[Nb]; liv. 1756, in Nb., unm.

22 V SARAH, b. Dec. 27, 1705[Nb]; liv. 1756.

23 VI JUDITH, b. Dec. 7, 1707[Nb]; liv. 1756.

24 VII BENJAMIN, b. May, 1708[?Nb]; liv. 1756.

25 VIII THOMAS, b. June 24, 1710[Nb]; liv. 1756.

19 HENRY WILLIAMS (*Thomas*), of Amesbury, W. parish, b. 1699; m. Dec. 5, 1726[Hv], (73) DEBORAH[4] DAVIS; both members W. Ames. chh. Jan. 1, 1726-7; d. bef. June 10, 1751; wid. Deb. liv. 1759. Children:

26 I MARY, b. Jan. 27, 1727-8[A]; name Williams in 1759.

27 II ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 7, 1729-30[A]; m. —— Colby; liv. 1759.

28 III THOMAS, b. Nov. 18, 1732[A]; m. June or July 3, 1761, Dorothy Tuxbury; res. W. Ames.

29 IV WILLIAM, b. Nov. 18, 1732[A], [twin], Lieut.; m. July 22, 1760, LYDIA[5] HOYT (70 *Timothy*[4]); res. W. Ames. 1754-1812. He served in the French

---

* Parentage unknown. He could not be the Thomas[3] (Isaac,[2] Robert[1]), b. in Newton, Mass., in 1673, who evidently d. bef. his father. Thomas[3] is not ment. in the will of Isaac,[2] 1703, and did not sign either the protest or the agreement with the other sons. Jackson's Hist. Newton states that Thomas[3] sold part of his land in 1708 to Capt. Thomas Oliver; but the deed is not found at E. Cambridge. The will of Capt. Oliver ment. land bought of *Eleazer*[3] Williams (Isaac[2]), in Newton.

and Indian war; was at Crown Point, 1755; also served in the war of the Revolution.

30 v HENRY, b. Dec. 30, 1734[A]; res. W. Ames.; d. unm. Dec. 20, 1758, in French and Indian war.

31 vi JUDITH, b. May 13, 1739[A]; name Williams in 1759.

32 vii SARAH, b. Nov. 21, 1742[A]; not ment. in 1759.

33 viii HANNAH, b. Sep. 2, 1746[A]; liv. 1759.

34 RICHARD WILLIAMS, of Newbury, "weaver," b. bef. 1684; was living in Nb. as late as 1725; m. June 11, 1703[Nb], Ruth Rogers (Thomas of Nb.). Children:

35 i RICHARD, b. April 6, 1704[Nb].

36 ii JOHN, b. April 29, 1706[Nb].

37 iii THOMAS, b. Aug. 13, 1708[Nb]; d. young.

38 iv THOMAS, b. Aug. 9, 1709[Nb]; m. May 15, 1739, (47) DELIVERANCE[4] MERRILL of Nb.; rem. to Hampstead, N. H.

39 v ISAAC, b. Nov. 15, 1711[Nb].

40 vi DANIEL, b. Aug. 9, 1715[Nb].

41 vii RUTH, b. Aug. 13, 1716[Nb].

Unclassified Records.

1 Mary Williams m. Daniel Jacques, March 20, 1692-3[Nb].

2 Alice Williams of Nb. pub. to William Moree of A., Oct. 10, 1719[A].

3 Hannah Williams of Nb. m. Samuel Rendall of Dover, May 25, 1733[Nb].

4 Sarah Williams of Nb. m. Samuel Wintworth of Hm., Nov. 3, 1737[Nb].

MARY WILLIBE, servant to Thomas Bradbury, d. 1709[S].

BELSHAZZAR WILLIX [or WILLIP], of Salisbury; m. after 1642, Mary —— [wid. of THOMAS HAUXWORTH]. He was in S. in 1648; taxed in 1650; d. Jan. 23, 1650-1[S]. She was adm. his est. in 1651; but commoner in 1650 and taxed in 1652 as wid. Mary Hauxworth; recd. land in S. in 1654 and taxed for the Hall farm as wid. Willix; d. July, 1675[S]. The Nk. Co. court rec., 1664, states that she had been in a "strang kind of distracted and distempered condition" for a long time, and had a guardian appointed.

1 SAMUEL[1] WINSLEY* [WENSLEY or WINSLOW], Mr., of Salisbury, "planter;" m. 1st, Elizabeth ——, who d. June 2, 1649[S]; 2d, 1657,† Ann —— [wid. of Henry Boad, or Boyd, of

* Savage gives Edward Wensley, or Winslow, of Salis., rep. 1644, per. bro. of Samuel. We have found no other record of such a person. Sam. was rep. for Salis. that year.

† Marriage settlement, recorded at Salem, dated Oct. 5, 1657.

Wells]; oath free. May, 1639. He was one of the twelve who obtained the grant "to begin a plantation at Merrimack" in 1638; recd. land in the "first division" and in 1640; rep. for S. 1642, '4, '5, and '53; commoner and taxed 1650 and '52; "commissioner" of S. 1652; licensed to sell "strong waters" for S. in 1654; recd. land, signed petitions, etc., 1654-'8; d. June 2, 1663[S]; inv. est. Oct. 8, 1663; son Sam ap. adm. that month. Wid. Ann d. March 21, 1676-7; inv. est. April 10, 1677; Ens. [2 Wm.[2]] Buswell and Ephraim Winsley ap. adm. Children:

2 I DEBORAH[2] b. ——; m. Nov. 14, 1650[S Sm], (1) JOHN[1] WEED. +

3 II SAMUEL,[2] b. bef. 1635; res. S.; taxed 1650 and '52; no chil.; will Aug. 17, 1665; April 9, 1667.*

4 III NATHANIEL,[2] b. ——; m. Oct. 14, 1661, MARY[2] JONES. +

5 IV EPHRAIM,[2] b. April 15, 1641[S] [or '42 S. Sm]; m. March 26, 1668, MARY[2] GREELEY. +

6 V ELISHA,[2] b. May 30, 1646[S]; liv. 1665.

4 NATHANIEL[2] WINSLEY (*Samuel*[1]), of Salisbury and Block Island, "planter;" m. Oct. 14, 1661[S], (3) MARY[2] JONES, who was living in 1671. He was taxed in S. 1650 and '52; was of S. in 1664, but had previously lived at Block Island; oath al. and fid. at S. Dec., 1677. He bought $\frac{1}{32}$ part of Block Is. in 1661; sold $\frac{1}{2}$ of his $\frac{1}{32}$ to Wm. Sargent of A. in 1681, then of S.; was living at Block Is. in 1685. [See note, p. 266.] Child:

7 I HEPZIBAH,[3] b. ——; m. Nathaniel Mott; liv. at Block Island, 1685.

Perhaps other children.

5 EPHRAIM[2] WINSLEY [or WENSLEY], Sen., (*Samuel*[1]), of Salisbury, b. 1641; m. March 26, 1668[S], (4) MARY[2] GREELEY, who d. Aug. 11, 1697[S]; both signed Bradbury petition in 1692. He was a S. soldier sent to Hv., March, 1697-8; adm. S. chh. Sep. 7, 1707; d. Oct. 8, 1709[S]; adm. est. granted son Sam., Dec. 5, 1709. Children:

8 I MARY,[3] b. 1669[S]; pub. Sep. 17. 1695[S], to (11) EDWARD[3] FRENCH. +

9 II SAMUEL,[3] b. Dec. 21, 1670[S]; m. April 29, 1696[S], (79) CATHERINE[3] STEVENS, who was bp. S. chh. Aug. 26, 1705. Chil.: *Mary*,[4] b. May 26, 1698[S], bp., adult, May 19, 1717; *Samuel*,[4] b. Nov. 26, 1700[S]; *Elisha*,[4] b. July 9, 1703[S]; per. others. Adm. est. Sam. Winsley of Kingstown, N. H., on est. in Salis., Oct. 5, 1710.

---

* In it he gives £5 to Judith Bradbury; mentions his "cosen" Sam. Fowler's son Samuel and daus. Mary and Sarah Fowler, and other relatives. [See p. 162.] The mother of Sam[2] Fowler was prob. sister of Sam[1] Winsley.

10 III ELIZABETH,[3] b. Feb. 16, 1673-4[S]; bp., adult, Aug. 19, 1705.
11 IV MARTHA,[3] b. March 21, 1676-7[S]; d. —— 4, 1677[S].
12 V EPHRAIM,[3] Jr., b. ——; d. Nov. 27, 1709[S]; res. S.; adm. est. granted "only surviving bro. Samuel Winsley," Dec. 5, 1709.
13 VI MARTHA,[3] b. March 6, 1684-5[S]; d. Aug. 22, 1697[S].
14 VII HANNAH,[3] b. March 23, 1688-9[S]; bp. adult, Aug. 19, 1705.

PHILIP WOLLIDGE, of Salisbury, in 1655 "planter," was nephew to HENRY MUNDAY of S. and also to Joseph Merrie of Hm. [P. 263.]

TRYALL WOOD d. June 11, 1678[S].

JOHN WOODDAM, of Ipswich, "bricklayer;" m. bef. 1654, Mary ——. He was of Ip. as early as 1648; bought house and land there in 1649; d. May 29, 1678[Sv]; inv. est. July 1, 1678; wid. Mary d. Feb. 12, 1682[Sv]. The Mary Wooddam who m. March 26, 1663[Hv], (2) JOHN[2] AYER may have been a dau. [Possibly she may have been of the Woodin family.]

1 JOHN WOODIN [WOODEN, WOODING, or WODEN], of Portsmouth per. in 1635[Sv]; of Hampton 1643[Sv] and '55, bought house lot in Hm. in 1648, which he sold in 1657[D Hm]: of Haverhill 1646[Sv] and 1652-3; of Salisbury 1656-'59 [pp. 15, 16]; had grant of 150 acres of land from the government of Mass. in 1667 on his petition stating that he had been 32 yrs. an inhabitant of the land, and had many chil.; prob. of Newbury 1669. He m. Mary ——.* Children:

2 I MARY, b. March 6, 1652-3[Hv].
3 II MARTHA, b. Feb. 12, 1655[D Hm].
4 III SARAH, b. Feb. 29, 1656-7[S].
5 IV JOHN, b. Oct. 7, 1659[S]. Adm. est. of a John Wooden Sen. of Hv. granted the husband of his dau. Bethia, June 30, 1721.
6 V HANNAH, b. Oct. 20, 1669[Nb].

Probably other chil. It is not certain that all the above were chil. of the same John and Mary.

1 ARCHELAUS[1] WOODMAN, Lieut., of Newbury, "mercer," b. ab. 1612-'18; m. 1st, Elizabeth ——, who d. Dec. 17, 1677 [Nb]; 2d, Nov. 13, 1678[Nb], Dorothy Chapman. He came from Malford, Eng., in the "James," June, 1635; free. May, 1637. Archelaus and wife members Nb. chh. 1674; rep. 1674; oath al. 1678; d. Oct. 7, or 14, 1702. Children:

NOTE.—Adm. est. Samuel Wooden of Wenham, 1685.

* Nos. I and V are given chil. of John, mother's name not ment.

2 I SARAH,[2] b. ——; m. Sep. 26, 1657, John Brocklebank of Rw.
3 II A DAUGHTER,[2] b. ——; m, —— Adams.*

4 EDWARD[1] WOODMAN, Mr., of Newbury, prob. bro. of (1) ARCHELAUS;[1] m. Joanna ——, who was b. ab. 1614; both liv. 1687. He came to Nb. in 1636; free. May, 1636; rep. 1636, '7, '9 and '43; "commissioner to end small causes," etc.; d. bef. 1694. Edward Sen. and wife members Nb. chh. 1674. Children:

5 I EDWARD,[2] b. ab. 1628; m. Dec. 20, 1653, Mary Goodridge. +
6 II JOHN,[2] b. ab. 1630; m. 1st, July 15, 1656, Mary Field; 2d, Oct. 17, 1700, Sarah Huckins. +
7 III JOSHUA,[2] b. ab. 1636;† m. Jan. 22, 1665-6, ELIZABETH[2] STEVENS. +
8 IV MARY,[2] b. ——; m. Feb. 20, 1659-60[Nb], John Brown.
9 V SARAH,[2] b. Jan. 12, 1641-2[Nb]; m. March 13, 1665-6[Nb], John Kent, Jr.
10 VI JONATHAN,[2] b. Nov. 5 or 8, 1643; m. July 2, 1668, Hannah Hilton. +
11 VII RUTH,[2] b. March 28, 1646[Nb]; m. Oct. 17, 1666[Nb], (10) BENJAMIN[2] LOWELL. +

5 EDWARD[2] WOODMAN (*Edward*[1]), of Newbury, b. ab. 1628; m. Dec. 20, 1653[Nb], Mary Goodridge; Edw. Jr. and wife members Nb. chh. 1674; oath al. 1678; will Dec. 16, 1693; Sep. 27, 1694; wife Mary ment. Children:

12 I MARY,[3] b. Sep. 29, 1654[Nb]; m. Nov. 29, 1676[Nb], (8) JONATHAN[2] EMERY; liv. 1693.
13 II ELIZABETH,[3] b. July 11, 1656[Nb]; d. Dec. 27, 1659[Nb].
14 III EDWARD,[3] b. 1658[Nb]; d. Dec. 29, 1659[Nb].
15 IV A CHILD,[3] stillborn, July 31, 1660[Nb].
16 V ELIZABETH,[3] b. Sep. 17, 1661[Nb]; m. —— Wallis; liv. 1693.‡
17 VI REBECCA,[3] b. July 29, 1663[Nb]; m. —— Lailon or Leighton; liv. 1693.
18 VII SARAH,[3] b. July 18, 1665[Nb]; m. ab. 1691, (22) NATHANIEL[3] MERRILL. +
19 VIII JUDITH,[3] b. Nov. 10, 1667[Nb]; name Woodman in will, 1693.
20 IX EDWARD,[3] b. March 20, 1669-70[Nb]; m. June 29, 1702, Mary[3] Sawyer. +
21 X ARCHELAUS,[3] b. June 9, 1672[Nb]; m. ab. 1695, Hannah ——. +
22 XI A DAUGHTER,[3] b. Nov. 8, 1674[Nb];‡ d. Nov. 24, 1674[Nb].
23 XII MARGARET,[3] b. Aug. 31, 1676[Nb]; bp. Jan. 28, 1676-7; m. April 12, 1699[Nb], (34) RICHARD[4] BARTLETT.

---

* The authority may be found in "The Woodmans of Buxton, Me.," by Cyrus Woodman, Boston, 1874, pp. 125.

† Said to be the first white male child b. in Nb.

‡ The Nb. rec. gives *Rebecca*, b. Sep. 17, 1661, with no rec. of death; but the will, which apparently ment. the daus. in order of age, gives Eliz. Wallis between Mary Emery and Rebecca Lailon. The dau., b. 1674, is not named Elizabeth on the Nb. rec.

6 JOHN[2] WOODMAN, Capt., (*Edward*[1]), of Dover, b. ab. 1639; m. 1st, July 15, 1656[Nb], Mary Field, who d. July 6, 1698; 2d, Oct. 17, 1700, Sarah Huckins. He was recd. an inhabitant of Dover, June, 1657; free. 1666; rep. 1684; d. Sep. 17, 1706; will, of Dover, Dec. 20, 1705; Feb. 4, 1706-7, rec. at Exeter. Chil.:

24 I JOHN,[3] Jr., b. ——; m. —— Raynes (Francis), of York; res. Oyster River; d. June 10, 1705. [Pike's Journal.]*

25 II JONATHAN,[3] b. ab. 1665; m. ab. 1698, Elizabeth Downing, of Kittery, who d. April 17, 1729, aged nearly 60.†

26 III MARY,[3] b. ——; m. —— Small; liv. 1706.

27 IV SARAH,[3] b. ——; m. —— Tamson; liv. 1706.

7 JOSHUA[2] WOODMAN (*Edward*[1]), of Andover and Newbury,‡ b. ab. 1636; m. Jan. 22, 1665-6[C Nb], (5) ELIZABETH[2] STEVENS, at And.; oath al. at Nb., 1678. He d. May 30, 1703; will March 27, July 12, 1703, of Nb. Wid. Eliz. d. in 1714. Children:

28 I ELIZABETH,[3] b. Feb. 6, 1667[And]; m. June 5, 1712, Daniel Tinney of Rw.; liv. 1712.

29 II DOROTHY,[3] b. Nov. 13, 1669[And]; liv. 1703; [m. May 17, 1732, John Thurston?].

30 III JOSHUA,[3] b. April 2, 1672[And]; m. Dec. 15, 1703, Mehitable Wicomb, d. Dec. 14, 1706, in Rw.

31 IV JONATHAN,[3] b. April 1, 1674[And]; m. June 24, 1700, Sarah Mighill of Rw.; res. Bradford in 1712.

32 V A SON, b. June 30, 1676[Nb]; prob. d. young.

33 VI MEHITABLE,[3] b. Sep. 20, 1677[Nb]; m. April 16, 1700[Nb], Philip Goodridge of Nb.; liv. 1712.

34 VII DAVID,[3] b. July 30, 1680[Nb]; m. Nov. 30, 1710, Dorothy Moody; 2d. Oct. 21, 1713, Jane Short; res. Nb.

35 VIII BENJAMIN,[3] b. June 27, 1683[And]; m. March 1, 1711, Elizabeth Longfellow; res. Nb. Three of his sons settled in Narragansett No. 1, now Buxton, Me.

36 IX SARAH,[3] b. April 9, 1686[And]; d. April 11, 1712, unm.

37 X MARY,[3] b. April 9, 1690[And]; m. May 7, 1709, James Wheeler of Rw.; liv. 1712.

10 JONATHAN[2] WOODMAN, Serg., (*Edward*[1]), of Newbury, "shipbuilder," b. 1643; m. July 2, 1668[Nb], Hannah Hilton;§

---

* Sv. is incorrect in stating that John[3] survived his father; also prob. wrong in giving Jonathan,[4] only son of John.[3] Our notes of will of John[2] ment. son Jonathan,[3] only, not son John[3] nor grandson Jonathan.[4]

† From Joshua Coffin's "List of Some of the Descendants of Mr. Edward Woodman," printed for Cyrus Woodman, 1855, pp. 160.

‡ A Joshua Woodman built house in Hv., 1660-'8.

§ Jonathan Woodman called (9) STEPHEN[2] GREENLEAF "uncle" in 1681.

both members Nb. chh. 1674; oath fid. 1678-9; d. Nov. 21, 1706; will Nov. 15, Feb. 3, 1706-7. Children:

38 I HANNAH,[3] b. March 8, 1668-9[Nb]; m. June 5, 1690[Nb], William Nesbitt, or Hazelitt; a wid. in 1706.

39 II SARAH,[3] b. Oct. 19, 1670[Nb]; m. ab. 1693, John Atkinson, Jr.; liv. 1706.

40 III RUTH,[3] b. July 22, 1672[Nb]; name Woodman in 1706; m. Dec. 30, 1713, (17) THOMAS WILLIAMS.

41 IV JONATHAN,[3] b. April 16, 1674[Nb]; pub. Jan. 1, 1695-6[Nb], to Abigail Atkinson (John, Sen., of Nb.); liv. 1706. A Jonathan of Nb. shipwright, 1710.

42 V ICHABOD,[3] b. April 26, 1676[Nb]; bp. April 30, 1676; m. Oct. 22, 1711, Elizabeth Poor.

43 VI MARY,[3] b. April 25, 1678[Nb]; m. Rev. (31) NICHOLAS[3] WEBSTER; liv. 1706.

44 VII WILLIAM,[3] b. March 29, 1681[Nb]; liv. 1706.

45 VIII A CHILD,[3] b. ——; d. April 10, 1684[Nb].

20 EDWARD[3] WOODMAN (*Edward*,[2] *Edward*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1670; m. June 29, 1702[Nb], Mary[3]* Sawyer (Samuel[2] William[1]); will July 17, 1717; Feb. 2, 1718-9; wife Mary ment. Children:

46 I ELIZABETH,[4] b. April 25, 1703; m. Aug. 1, 1733, Benjamin Pike.

47 II JOHN,[4] b. Sep. 15, 1704; m. 1725, Anna Adams.

48 III SAMUEL,[4] b. Sep. 18, 1706; liv. 1718.

49 IV JOSEPH,[4] b. June 22, 1709; liv. 1718.

50 V EDWARD,[4] b. March 24, 1711; m. July, 1742, Edna Morss.

51 VI DANIEL,[4] b. June 28, 1713; m. March, 1738, Tabitha Annis.

21 ARCHELAUS[3] WOODMAN, Dea., (*Edward*,[2] *Edward*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1672; m. ab. 1695, Hannah ——; d. March 17, 1766; will Nov. 4, 1762; March 27, 1766; no wife ment. Children:

52 I MARY,[4] b. Feb. 26, 1695-6; m. Sep. 25, 1717, (57) JACOB[3] BROWN; liv. 1762.

53 II EDWARD,[4] b. May 12, 1698; m. Nov., 1729, Mary Saunders. He was dead in 1762, leaving wid. Mary.

54 III ARCHELAUS,[4] b. May 15, 1700; m. 1723, Sarah Badger; adm. est. March 25, 1766; several chil.

55 IV HANNAH,[4] b. May, 1702; m. Oct. 13, 1726, Joshua Hale; liv. 1762.

From this it seems probable that Jonathan's wife was dau. of (5) SARAH[2] GREENLEAF, who m. Wm. Hilton.

* The record of mar. gives wife's name as *Sarah*, which is undoubtedly a clerical error. The publishment, June 2, 1702, reads *Mary*, and the mother of the children is in all cases Mary, from 1703 down. This accords also with Woodman and Salisbury wills.

56 v JUDITH,[4] b. Sep. 21, 1705; m. 1741, Richard Clifford; liv. 1762.
57 vi JOSHUA,[4] b. June 6, 1708; m. March, 1736, Eunice Sawyer; liv. 1762.
58 vii JOHN,[4] b. June 20, 1710; m. 1741, Abigail Tarr; liv. 1762.
59 viii ELIZABETH,[4] b. June 7, 1712; m. —— Goodridge; d. bef. 1762, leaving chil. Per. she mar. 1st, Feb. 15, 1731, Samuel Plummer 3d.
60 ix JOSEPH,[4] b. May 4, 1714; liv. 1762.
61 x BENJAMIN,[4] b. Dec. 3, 1716; liv. 1762.

Unclassified Records.

1 John Woodman, of Ipswich, 1648[Felt]. Per. (6) John.[2]?
2 Elizabeth Woodman m. John Whipple, May 5, 1659[Ip].
3 Bethia Woodman m. Oct. 20, 1675, (12) ENOCH[2] GREENLEAF.
4 John "Woodman" and his dau. Susanna killed by Indians in the Dustin massacre, March 15, 1696-7. [Chase's Hist. Hv., p. 198.] Could it be Wooddam or Woodin?

1 WILLIAM[1] WORCESTER, Rev., Mr., first minister of the Salisbury church; m. 1st, Sarah ——, who d. April 23, 1650[S]; 2d, July 22, 1650[S Sm], Rebecca Swaine [wid. of (1) HENRY[1] BILEY and of (2) JOHN[1] HALL]. It is supposed that he was a preacher in Eng. bef. coming to this country in 1639; free. May, 1640; recd. land in S. in the "first division" and in 1640 and '54. His name stands second on the list of land grants [p. 10], and first on the list of "townsmen and commoners" in 1650 [p. 11]. He d. Oct. 28, 1662[S]; will proved Dec. 2, 1662. Wid. Rebecca m. 4th, in 1663, Dep. Gov. Samuel Symonds of Ip.; d. July 21, 1695. [See pp. 62, 340.] Children:

2 I SUSANNA,[2] b. in Eng.; m. Oct. 4, 1653, Thomas Stacy of Ip.; had dau. *Rebecca* in 1662.
3 II SAMUEL,[2] b. in Eng., "eldest son;" m. Nov. 29, 1659, Elizabeth Parrott. +
4 III WILLIAM,[2] b. in Eng.; "shoe-maker;" m. Constant ——; res. Rowley and Boston; liv. in Boston in 1668, where most of his chil. were b.; d. 1683. Chil.: *Joseph*,[3] b. June 20, 1667, in Rw.; d. young; *Constance*,[3] b. March 10, 1668, m. 1st, July 15, 1692, Abraham Tuckerman, 2d, John Noiles Jr. of Newfoundland; *William*,[3] b. May 7, 1672; *Timothy*,[3] b. June 2, 1674; *Samuel*,[3] b. Dec. 23, 1679; *Joseph*,[3] b. June 22, 1681.
5 IV SARAH,[2] b. ——; d. April 1, 1641[S].*
6 V SARAH,[2] b. April 4, 1641[S];* d. young.
7 VI TIMOTHY,[2] b. May 14, 1642[S]; "mariner;" m. Susanna ——; res. S.; d. 1671 or '2.; adm. est. Oct., 1672. Wid. Susanna m. Oct., 1672[S], (4) HENRY[2] AMBROSE. [See note, p. 143.] Chil.: *Sarah*,[3] b. Aug. 15, 1667[S]; *Susanna*,[3] b. Dec. 29, 1671[S]; both liv. 1672.

* There may be a mistake in these dates, and both may refer to the same Sarah. Possibly b. and d. may be exchanged.

8 VII MOSES,[2] b. Nov. 10, 1643[S]; m. 1st, ——; 2d, April 4, 1695, Sarah Soper; res. Kittery, as early as 1675; famous as a fighter of Indians; liv. 1730. Chil.: *Thomas*,[3] *William*,[3] *Elizabeth*.[3] [Sv].
9 VIII SARAH,[2] b. June 22, 1646[S]; d. March 9, 1649-50[S].
10 IX ELIZABETH,[2] b. March 9, 1648[S]; d. 1649[S].
11 X ELIZABETH,[2] b. Jan. 9, 1649-50[S]; prob. d. bef. 1662.

3 SAMUEL[2] WORCESTER [or WOOSTER], Mr., (*William*[1]), of Salisbury [p. 269], Rowley, and Bradford; m. Nov. 29, 1659, Elizabeth Parrott (Francis); free. 1670; rep. 1679; d. at Lynn, on his way from his home to Boston, Feb. 20, 1680-1; inv. est. March 29, 1681; adm. est. Feb. 20, 1693. Wid. Eliz. adm. Bd. chh. in 1685, from S.; m. Oct. 29, 1686[Hv], Onesiphorus Marsh (Geo.) of Hv. Children:

12 I WILLIAM,[3] b. July 21, 1661[S]; m. Jan. 29, 1690-1, Martha Cheney, in Bd.*
13 II SAMUEL,[3] b. March 31, 1663; d. July 5, 1686.*
14 III FRANCIS,[3] b. ——; m. Jan. 29, 1690-1, in Bd., Mary Cheney. He was adm. Bd. chh. in 1691.*
15 IV JOSEPH,[3] b. ——; liv. 1685;* adm. Bd. chh. 1694. Sarah, wife of Joseph, adm. Bd. chh. 1707.
16 V TIMOTHY,[3] b. June 4, 1669[Bd]; m. Jan. 29, 1690-1, Huldah Cheney (Peter), in Bd.; res. Nb.
17 VI MOSES,[3] b. Jan. 15, 1670-1[Bd]; d. Dec. 18, 1689.
18 VII ELIZABETH,[3] b. Feb. 16, 1672-3[Bd].
19 VIII DOROTHY,[3] b. Jan. 21, 1674-5[Bd].
20 IX JOHN,[3] b. Aug. 31, 1677[Bd]; d. 1701.
21 X EBENEZER,[3] b. April 29, 1679[Bd]. Deliverance, wife of Eb., adm. Bd. chh. 1707.
22 XI SUSANNA,[3] b. Feb. 11, 1680-1[Bd].

1 LIONEL WORTH,† "husbandman," was of Salisbury in 1653, and of Newbury in 1655, according to deeds; m. Susanna Whipple (John), who was b. 1622. He d. June 29, 1667[Nb]; will proved Sep. 24, 1667. Wid. Susanna liv. 1692-3. Children:

2 I SUSANNA, b. after 1647; m. March, 1668[Nb], Moses[2] Pillsbury (Wm.[1]).
3 II MARY, b. after 1647; liv. 1667.
4 III JUDITH, b. ab. 1655; m. May 1, 1673, Joses Bucknam.

NOTE.—Elizabeth "Woster" owned covenant and bp. Sep. 9, 1705, at Salis.

* Wm., Samuel, Francis, and Joseph, sons of wid. Eliz. Worcester, were "recd. as chil. of the chh.," Bd., 1685.

† Sv. states that he was bro. of Richard of Nb. [and Woodbridge, N. J.?] and of William of Nantucket.

5 IV SARAH, b. Oct. 12, 1656[Nb]; m. Nov. 5, 1678[S], (5) SAMUEL[2] GILL. +
6 V A CHILD, b. May 14, 1659[Nb]; d. May 19, 1659[Nb].
7 VI A CHILD, b. May 14, 1659[Nb], [twin]; d. June 2, 1659[Nb].
8 VII JOHN, b. Sep. 18, 1664[Nb]; m. March 17, 1686-7[Nb], (39) ELIZABETH[3] WEBSTER; res. Nb.; d. March 5, 1706-7; 4 chil. C Nb. Son *Edmund*,[3] b. 1695, m. ab. 1718, (16) ELIZABETH[4] KELLY.

GEORGE WATHEN member of Salem chh. 1641 [chil. b. 1631-'45?].

GOODY WATHIN ment. in will of Jane Cummings of Sm., July, 1644; Elnor Wathin witness.

Inv. est. wid. MARGARET WATHEN of Sm., July 20, 1644; inv. est. wid. Margery Wathen, Aug. 28, 1644; prob. the same.

THOMAS WATHEN appears on the Salem court rec. Nov., 1648, neglect of watch, etc. Inv. est. Thomas Wathin, who went with Robart Gray in Capt. . . . and d. with Prince Rupert, prob. of Gloucester, son to Edman Wathen and "cousin german" to William Sargent of Gloucester, nearest of kin in this country, said Wm. being his father's sister's son, 1652. Testimony of Zeblon Hill, formerly of Co. Bristol, Old Eng., one of the appraisers, 1653. Deborah Joy, age 27, wife of Walter, slightly related to Wathen, desired Wm. Sargent to be adm. est. 1652.

EZEKIEL WATHEN, in June, 1656, was put by the court to Thomas Avery, till the former should be of age. Ezekiel Wathen adm. est. of Thomas Wathen, Nov., 1657. Inv. est. Thomas Wathen, of Gloucester, 1653, sworn by Ezekiel Wathen, his kinsman, and recd. June 30, 1658. Ezekiel Wathin of Salem, 1662.

1 EZEKIEL[1] WORTHEN* [or WATHEN], of Amesbury, m. Dec. 4, 1661[S], (2) HANNAH[2] MARTIN; recd. land in A. in 1663; meeting house seat 1667; oath al. 1677; signed petitions of 1680; will May 5, 1715; Aug. 6, 1716. Wid. Hannah d. June 29, 1730, at the house of her son-in-law, Samuel Fowler. Name Wathen or Wathin on oldest records. Children:

2 I HANNAH,[2] b. April 21, 1663[S]; m. Dec. 5, 1684[S], (11) SAMUEL[3] FOWLER. +
3 II JOHN,[2] b. Feb. 12, 1664-5[S]; m. Dec. 30, 1689, MARY HADLOCK. +

---

* Sv. says Ezekiel may be son of John Watten, adm. est. 1654; prob. of Portsmouth, member chh. May, 1640. [G. R., 1855, p. 180.] It seems more probable that he was the Ezekiel of Salem or Gloucester ment. above, prob. b. ab. 1636, not more nearly related to Thomas than nephew or cousin, per. son of George. It would appear that Samuel Foot and Ezekiel Wathen went from the vicinity of Salem to Amesbury and mar. daus. of Ames. commoners, about the same time.

M. Ames. states that JOSEPH WATHEN was made a townsman of A. in 1669.

4 III THOMAS,[2] b. Oct. 31, 1667[S]; pub. May 11, 1700, to Hannah Annis. +
5 IV GEORGE,[2] b. Dec. 15, 1669[A Sm]; m. Anne ——. +
6 V EZEKIEL,[2] b. May 18, 1672[A Nk S]; m. Dec. 26, 1704, ABIGAIL[3] CARTER. +
7 VI MARGERITE,[2] b. Sep. 24, 1674[A Nk S]; m. (7) GEORGE[2] WEED. +
8 VII SAMUEL,[2] b. ——; m. Nov. 17, 1701[A], (26?) DELIVERANCE[3] HEATH (*Josiah*[2]) of Hv.;* rem. from A. to Hv. ab. 1706; chil. rec. at A. 1701-'6, at Hv. 1706-'14; wife Deliv. d. July 10, 1714. Chil.: *Mary*,[3] b. March 11, 1701-2; *Judith*,[3] b. Feb. 7, 1703-4; *Thomas*,[3] b. March 28, 1706; *Samuel*,[3] b. May 14, 1708; *Hannah*,[3] b. Feb. 14, 1711; *Moses*,[3] b. July 4, 1714.
9 VIII DOROTHY,[2] b. ——; m. Oct. 5, 1702[A], (19) JOSEPH[3] HOYT. +
10 IX JUDITH,[2] b. ——; m. Feb 19, 1707-8[A], (29?) ABRAHAM[3] PAGE.
11 X DEBORAH,[2] b. Dec. 9, 1686[A], "5th dau.;" m. Nov. 17, 1714[A], (31) ELIEZER[3] WELLS. +

3 JOHN[2] WORTHEN (*Ezekiel*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1665; m. Dec. 30, 1689[A], (3?) MARY HADLOCK; [d. Jan. 10, 1742-3?]. Children:

12 I HANNAH,[3] b. Oct. 10, 1690[A]; prob. pub. Oct. 3, 1713[S], to (33?) SAMUEL[4] EATON of S.
13 II REBECCA,[3] b. March 24, 1693-4[A].
14 III MARGARET,[3] b. April 3, 1696[A].
15 IV SARAH,[3] b. Aug. 22, 1698[A]; m. May 9, 1717[A], (10?) EDWARD GOODWIN of A.
16 V MARY,[3] b. Aug. 13, 1700[A].
17 VI ELIZABETH,[3] b. Nov. 18, 1702[A].
18 VII DOROTHY,[3] b. March 6, 1704-5[A].
19 VIII JOHN,[3] b. Nov. 12, 1707[A].
20 IX ABIGAIL,[3] b. April 5, 1710[A].

4 THOMAS[2] WORTHEN (*Ezekiel*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1667; pub. May 11, 1700[A], to Hannah Annis of Nb.; d. June 18 [probate] or 19[A], 1702. Wid. Hannah adm. est. July 13, 1702; m. July 19, 1704[A], (9) EPHRAIM[2] WEED. [See note, p. 214.] Children:

21 I DOROTHY,[3] b. Oct. 5, 1700 [1699 on A. rec.]; liv. 1715. A Dorothy m. Dec. 20, 1721[A], (3) REUBEN DIAMOND, both of A.
22 II JUDITH,[3] b. March 14, 1702[A]; liv. 1715. A Judith m. Dec. 21, 1721[A], (7) THOMAS[3] ELLIOT.

5 GEORGE[2] WORTHEN (*Ezekiel*[1]), of Amesbury, "husbandman," b. 1669; m. Anne ——; "snow-shoe man," 1708. Chil.:

* Josiah Heath of Hv. deeded land to his son-in-law Samuel "Warthen" of Hv., in 1710.

23 I PRISCILLA,[3] b. Feb. 27, 1699-1700[A]; d. young.
24 II PRISCILLA,[3] b. Oct. 19, 1703[A]; m. Jan. 12, 1724-5, (18) EZRA[3] GOULD.
25 III ANNE,[3] b. Jan. 18, 1704-5[A]; m. March 10, 1723-4[A], DAVID TUXBURY (9 *John?*).
26 IV CHARLES,[3] b. Dec. 7, 1706[A]; m. Nov. 14, 1728[A], (20) MEHITABLE[3] GOULD; d. March 22, 1740 [Union Cemetery]; wid. Mehit. ap. adm. est. May 5, 1740. She m. June 1, 1743[A], (38) Ens. DAVID[3] CLOUGH; d. Aug. 3, 1766. Chil.: *Joseph*,[4] b. ab. 1730; *Charles*[4] and *Ezra*,[4] b. after 1730, and *Anne*,[4] b. after 1737.
27 V GEORGE,[3] b. March 20, 1709[A]; pub. Dec. 8, 1730[A], to (53?) MERRIAM[4] BARNARD. Dau. *Merriam*[4] b. Oct. 2, 1731[A].
28 VI DEBORAH,[3] b. April 15, 1712; prob. m. 1732, (29) JONATHAN[4] MARTIN.
29 VII JUDITH,[3] b. Sep. 28, 1717.
30 VIII AQUILA,[3] b. Sep. 6, 1721.

6 EZEKIEL[2] WORTHEN (*Ezekiel*[1]), of Amesbury, b. 1672; m. Dec. 26, 1704[A], (13?) ABIGAIL[3] CARTER. Children:

31 I MARY,[3] b. Nov. 2, 1705[A].
32 II JACOB,[3] b. Jan. 21, 1707-8[A]; pub. Oct. 19, 1728[A], to SARAH[4] LANCASTER (12 *Henry*[3]?).
33 III EZEKIEL,[3] b. March 18, 1709-10[A]. *Isaac*,[4] son of Ezekiel Jr. and Hannah, b. Aug. 29, 1733[A]. [69 HANNAH[4] CURRIER?].
34 IV THOMAS,[3] b. Feb. 3, 1711-2. A Thomas of Hv. m. Jan. 3, 1733-4[A], JANE[4] MARTIN, of A. (16 *John*[3]?). [Prob. son of (8) SAMUEL[2]?]
35 V ABIGAIL,[3] b. May 24, 1714.
46 VI HANNAH,[3] b. July 25, 1716.
37 VII MARTHA,[3] b. ——. A Martha of A. pub. Feb. 16, 1739-40[S], to (48?) PAUL[4] MORRILL.
38 VIII MEHITABLE,[3] b. June 4, 1722.
39 IX ANNE,[3] b. Nov. 24, 1724.
40 X SAMUEL,[3] b. March 31, 1727.
41 XI EPHRAIM,[3] b. Aug. 28, 1728.

Unclassified Records.

1 Mary Worthen, adult, bp. April 28, 1723, [S. chh.].
2 Mary Worthen Jr. m. Samuel Goodwin Jr. July 8, 1725[A].
3 Mary Worthen Jr. m. (13?) JOHN[3] JIMSON Jr., both of A., Aug. 18, 1726[A].
4 Mary Worthen m. SAMUEL[5] BUSWELL Jr. (23 *Sam.*[4]), both of S. Jan. 3, 1726-7[S].
5 Abigail Worthen pub. to Ebenezer Fowler, both of S., Sep. 23, 1730[S].
6 Hannah Worthen pub. to Nathan Colby Dec. 6, 1735[A].

1 EDWARD YOUNG,* of Newbury, Haverhill, Salisbury, and Gloucester; m. May 30, 1683[Hv], (9) HANNAH[2] WHITTIER [he

* Parentage unknown. An EDWARD YOUNG of Boston, "fisherman," 1675. FRANCIS YOUNG m. Rebecca Chapman Dec. 4, 1678, in Ip., chil. b. there.

was then of Nb]; will Aug. 12, 1734;* July 25, 1743; no wife ment. Children:

2 I HENRY, b. Jan. 11, 1683-4[Hv]; m. Feb. 2, 1709-10[S], (24) RUTH[3] MORRILL; res. S.; S. soldier 1703 and '10; d. Sep. 7, 1716; adm. est. Sep. 29, 1716; acct. 1720. Wid. Ruth m. bef. 1729, —— Edwards. Child: *Hannah*, m. Dr. Simeon Brown; liv. 1734.

3 II HANNAH, b. Sep. 27, 1685[Hv]; m. Dec. 9, 1708[S], (10?) WILLIAM HACKETT [or HASKETT]; liv. 1734.

4 III JOHN, b. March 7, 1687-8[Hv]; S. soldier 1710; not ment. in will, 1734.

5 IV THOMAS, b. Jan. 17, 1690-1[Nb]; liv. 1734.

6 V RICHARD, b. Sep. 7, 1693[Nb]; liv. 1734.

7 VI WILLIAM, b. ——; liv. 1734.

8 VII ELIZABETH, b. April 1, 1703[S]; d. 1703[S].

1 SAMUEL[1] YOUNGLOVE, of Ipswich, "butcher," b. 1605 or '6;† came in the "Hopewell," 1635, with wife Margaret, b. ab. 1607. They were in Ip. in 1635, and both were liv. there in 1687-8. Inv. est., or date of his death, Oct. 24, 1689, presented Nov. 26, 1689; adm. granted son Joseph, by consent of his bro. Samuel. "His grandson, Samuel Griffin of Gloster," was ap. adm. of "est. which has not been administered upon," Feb. 7, 1722-3. Children:

2 I SAMUEL,[2] b. ab. 1634; m. 1st, Aug. 1, 1660, SARAH KINSMAN; 2d, 1680-'5, wid. SARAH ELLIOT; 3d, after 1695, Mary Roe. +

3 II JOSEPH,[2] b. ——; m. Jane ——; res. Ip.; supported his parents in their old age, 1687-8; will July 14, Aug. 4, 1712; no chil.; wife Jane and "cousin" [nephew] Samuel Younglove ment. Jane was his wife in 1696 and prob. earlier; liv. 1723.

4 III JOHN,[2]‡ b. ——; m. Sarah ——. +

5 IV JAMES,[2]‡ b. ——; no family; of Ip. 1659; rem. to Brookfield; bro. John adm. est.; inv. est. Jan. 13, 1667[Sv].

6 V A DAUGHTER,[2] b. ——; m. —— Griffin; son *Samuel*, in 1722, as above. Perhaps other children.

MATTHEWS YOUNG m. Eleanor Hayes, April 23, 1696[Nb]. [This should prob. be Matthias Young m. (3) ELEANOR HAYNES.]

* "Edward Young of Salisbury, now residing in Gloucester."

† See Sv. and deposition G. R., 1862, p. 49.

‡ We have found no positive proof that John and James were sons of Samuel;[1] but all the facts known render the supposition highly probable. The daughter is inferred from the grandson Sam. Griffin.

2 SAMUEL[2] YOUNGLOVE [or YOUNGLIFFE] (*Samuel*[1]), of Ipswich, "wheelwright,"* b. ab. 1634; m. 1st, Aug. 1, 1660[Ip.], (4) SARAH KINSMAN; 2d, 1680-'5, (3) SARAH[2] HADDON [wid. of (1) EDMUND[1] ELLIOT]; 3d, after 1695, Mary Roe;† freeman 1671; commoner of Ip. 1678;‡ liv. Feb. 1702-3; adm. est. gr. "eldest son" John, Jan., 1706-7.† Children:

7 I SARAH,[3] b. Feb. 5, 1662-3[Ip]; m. June 20, 1684[Ip], John Shatswell, who prob. had a wife *Lydia* in 1700.
8 II SAMUEL,[3] b. Oct. 30, 1665[Ip]; d. March 10, 1665[Ip].
9 III MARY,[3] b. March 17, 1667-8[Ip]; prob. m. April 29, 1690, (3) JACOB[2] ROWELL; d. 1691.
10 IV SAMUEL,[3] b. July 27, 1671[Ip]; d. bef. 1707.
11 V MERCY,[3] b. May 25, 1676[Ip].
12 VI JOHN,[3] b. Aug. 29, 1677[Ip], [by 1st wife]; "eldest son" in 1706; liv. 1713.
13 VII SAMUEL,[3] b. after 1695, [by wife Mary]; liv. 1712.

4 JOHN[2] YOUNGLOVE (*Samuel*[1]), Mr.; m. Sarah ——. He is supposed to have rem. from Ipswich to Brookfield,§ and to Hadley ab. 1675; a teacher and preacher, per. not ord.; d. in Suffield, June 3, 1690. Wid. Sarah d. Jan. 17, 1710-1. Children:

14 I JOHN,[3] b. ——.
15 II SARAH,[3] b. ——; m. Sep. 25, 1682, John Taylor; res. Suffield.
16 III MARY,[3] b. ——; m. Dec. 2, 1689, Thomas Smith; res. Suffield.
17 IV LYDIA,[3] b. ——; m. April 26, 1693, George Granger; res. Suffield.
18 V HANNAH,[3] b. ——; m. Dec. 11, 1695, George Norton; res. Suffield.
19 VI SAMUEL,[3] b. Feb. 10, 1676; m. July 28, 1696, Abilene Hunter.
20 VII JOSEPH,[3] b. Nov. 26, 1682; m. Anna ——; res. Suffield.
21 VIII JAMES,[3] b. ——; m. [Oct. 6, 1701?],‖ Hannah Phelps; d. in Suffield, 1723.

---

* Called "butcher" once, in deed, 1693.

† Wid. Mary sold to John,[3] her share of property, and her child's part, by advice of her bro., Sam. Roe, Dec., 1707. Wife Sarah was living in April, 1696, and perhaps in March, 1699-1700.

‡ Prob. the Sam. Younglove, aged 40, oath al. at Nb., 1678.

§ (90) John Aires, John Younglove, and three others were a committee to admit inhabitants to "Quabaug," or Brookfield, in 1667.

‖ The "Hadley Families" gives this as date of birth, which is, of course, impossible.

ADDITIONAL DOCUMENTS.

THE PETITION IN FAVOR OF MRS. BRADBURY, July 22, 1692, was signed by the following persons :*

John Allin
Mary Allin
Benjamin Allin & Rachel his wyfe
William Allin
Henry Ambros & his wyfe
Nathanel Brown
Hannah Brown
Abraham Brown & his wyfe
William Buswell
Sarah Buswell
Isaac Buswell & his wyfe
William Carr
Elizabeth Carr
Marthe Carter
John Clough & his wyfe
Tho: Clough & his wyfe
Sam^{ll} Colby
Sarah Connor widow
John Connor & his wyfe
Robert Downer
Sarah Downer
Rodger Easman
Sarah Easman
Saml Easman
Elizabeth Easman
Benj. Eastman
Ann Easman
Nathaniel Eastman
Elizabeth Easman
John Eastman &
Mary Eastman his wife
Joseph Eaton
Mary Eaton his wife
Ephraim Eaton
Tho: Evens
Hannah Evens
Samuell Felloes sen^{r}
Sam^{ll} Felloes jun^{r}
Abigail Felloes
Joseph Fletcher & his wyfe
Joseph French
John French sen^{r}
Mary French his wyfe
Abigayl French
Samuel French & his wyfe
Elizabeth Gettchell
Sam^{ll} Gill & his wyfe
Andrew Greley & his wyfe
Philip Grele and his wyfe
Sarah Hacket
William Hooke
Elizabeth Hooke
Richard Hubbard
Matthew [Martha] Hubbard his wyfe
Richard Long & his wyfe
John Maxfield
Elizabeth Maxfield
Daniel Moody
Elizabeth Moody
Isaac Morrill
Phebee Morrill
Jacob Morrill
Susannah Morrill
Willi: Osgood
Abigayl Osgood
Onesiphris Page & his wife
Joseph Page
Martha Pike
Jarves Ring
Hannah Ring
Ephraim Severans
Lidia Severans

---

* Persons bearing the same surname have been brought together, for convenience of reference. Martha Pike [wife of Maj. Robert] heads the list, followed by Wm. and Sarah Buswell. Most, if not all, were residents of Salisbury.

Susanah Severance
Sarah Shepherd
Richard Smith & his wyfe
Nathanel Stevens & his wyfe
Hannah Stevens widdow
John Stevens
Dorethie Stevens
Joanna Stevens
John Tomson
Steven Tongue & his wyfe
Joseph True & his wyfe
Benony Tucker
Ebenezer Tucker
Meres [Morris] Tucker & his wyfe
John Watson & his wyfe
Nathanel Whitter
Mary Whitther
Ephraim Winsley
Mary Winsley his wyfe

Extracts from an Order Book of Capt. (2) Henry[2] True, of Salisbury, Commissioned Oct. 29, 1696.*

"A Cording to an order from the Right Honrable ye Lieu^t gouernour : for the detaching fouer soldiers for releass four at wells namly Jacob Morrell John osgood Sam^ll: Collens & Hezekiah purinton bareing date the 24th day of December 1696: In pursuance where of by my order: Sam^ll : norton John Greley Jsraell Hoyt & Nath^ll: osgood were detached the 26th day of December 1696: & sent to wells to Capt Bracket according to ye Lu^t gouernours order Dember ye 31st: 1696 vnder the Conduct of Mr Jsaac Morrell"

Joseph French "prest" by Capt. True, May 12, 1697, to serve May 14, at "Nubury."

Two soldiers "prest," April, 1697: "Joseph norton Senr: & Ben Eastman Jr." Col. Peirce ment. in both cases above, also below.

Joseph Norton Sen. and Ben^m Eastman Jr. released.

Thomas Baker and Joseph Norton Jr. "prest" June 22, 1697.

March, 1697-8, ten men sent to Hv.: Henry True Jr., Edward French Jr., Jacob Bradbury, Caleb Norton, Ephrai^m: Winsley, Zackrie Eastman, Dan^ll: Flanders, Sam^ll : Collins, sent by conduct of En. John Wadley; "prest" by Jarues Ring & Ben^m Eastman.

Other soldiers: John Eastman, April, 1698; Wm. Carr, June, 1698.

"Andrew Greley's garrison," July, 1698; Richard Bartlett & Wm. Haskell recd. of Capt. Fry & sent to garrison as above. [Prob. from Nb. or Hv.]

"Conserning o^r scouting: we intended to take turns round the town but we found it wold not attaine ye end; therfore on nouember ye 11th 1702 Serg^nt Will Osgood had orders to scout with Joseph flanders John Ring Tho. Morell & Nath^ll osgood & to range the woods on ye back side powas hill & to ye new medows & to batts hill or grape hill & to ye grate plaine & to folow his orders. if y^y meet wth any Indians to take ȳ & not to kill them if posible but to use them as kindly as they Cold & to Cary them to maior noyc: & to giue me intiligence if they se any thing more then ordanary that so I might giue the same to Colo Peirce &c."

"Conserning o^r garisoning orders was giuen forth —: for Isaac Morrells to: himself Jarues Ring: or Sargent osgood: for ye plaine to abram browns to himself & Sarg^nt Page to Sergent Morrels to himself & Serg^nt gill: to Andrew Greleys: to Richard Smith & henry Ambrus To Mr Cushings Ensign Eaton &

* Lt. Brown and En: Eaton, same time. There are other lists of names and items of interest in this book, of later date.

Serg^{nt} True & to Jeremy Allins himself Serg^{nt} Tho Bradbury & Sam^{ll} Eastman: & ye men ordered to doe ye worke at the seuerall garrisons according to y^{r} order & direction: giuen vnder my hand the 11th of nouember: 1702"

"H. T."

"At ye same time orders was given to Ben^{m} Eastman & Will True for his & to Nath^{ll}: Eastmans to Lieu^{t} Brown & himself to Philip Browns to himself & to Cornet Hubbard with the men also to attend ye work &c."

"Nov. 25, 1702 order was giuen to Serg^{nt} Osgood to detach or impres: Corp^{ll} John Flanders Philip Flanders will Hacket Jr. Joseph French J., & Thomas Flanders to scout in ye woods according to the orders giuen to him the 10th Inst: & to Continew till farther order." [Signed by H. T. & N. B.]

A list of one quarter* of the foot company "to be in readiness for service if called for," Nov. 25, 1702: Will Car, Jam̃s French, Dañell Moody, Rob̃ Carr, John Dowener, Jo^{n} Stockman, Dan^{ll} Morrell, John greley, Sam^{ll} Felloes Jr., Ben^{m} Steuens, Jo^{n}: Martin, Georg Brown, Nath^{ll} Eastman, Rodg^{r} Estman, Jo^{n} Webster Jr., Jos̃ Purinton, John Shepurd, Sam^{ll} Carter. "The men were notified to attend their duty by L. B. & myself."

On the next page is this list: Tho Carter, Ed Estman, Will Hackett, Steuen Flanders, Nath^{ll} Osgood, Tim. French: S., Ephra^{m} Collins, Heñ Young, Mosess Gatchell, John Maxfield, Joh Darlin, Ebeñ Page, Cornelius Clough, John Gill. Benõ Sille, Job: Rowell. Above men apparently "detached," May 10, 1703.

Ministers of the First Church, Salisbury.

1st, Rev. William Worcester, 1639; d. Oct. 28, 1662; p. 368.

2d, Rev. John Wheelwright, Dec. 9, 1662; d. Nov. 15, 1679; p. 356.

3d, Rev. James Allen, called from Boston 1682; ord. May 4, 1687; d. March 3 or 4, 1695-6; p. 34.

4th, Rev. Caleb Cushing, of Scituate, May, 1696; ord. Nov. 9, 1698; d. Jan. 25, 1752; p. 124.

5th, Rev. Edmund Noyes, of Newbury, ord. Nov. 20, 1751; d. July 12, 1809, in the 81st year of his age.

Second Church [West], Salisbury [Rocky Hill].

"Lines drawn," Sep., 1718; members dismissed from First to Second [West] Church and Society, Nov. 7, 1718; church gathered, Nov. 19, 1718.

Rev. Joseph Parsons installed pastor, Nov. 26, 1718; d. March 13, 1739, in the 69th year of his age.

Rev. Samuel Webster, D. D., ord. Aug. 12, 1741; d. July 18, 1796; p. 345.

Ministers of the First Church, Amesbury.

1st, Rev. Thomas Wells; settled 1672; d. July 10, 1734; p. 350.

2d, Rev. Edmund March, of Newbury, ord. and settled July 3, 1728.

3d, Rev. Elisha Odlin, of Exeter, N. H., ord. and settled Jan. 25, 1743-4; d. Jan. 21, 1752, in the 41st year of his age.

4th, Rev. Thomas Hibbert, of Rowley, ord. and settled Nov. 6, 1754; d. 1793.

Second Church [West], Amesbury.

Organized May 19, 1726. Rev. Pain Wingate, 1st pastor, ord. June 3, 1726.

* The "foot company" must then have numbered about 72 men.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

Additions and Minor Corrections.

P. 5. "Francis Dow" should probably be Francis *Dove*. [See p. 132.]

P. 19. It would appear that William Hoyt had a seat assigned him in the meeting-house when only seven years old.

P. 21. "Will: Scammon" should doubtless be *Sammon*.

P. 29. Names, whether in *Italics* or Roman, placed in parentheses after a person's surname, indicate the father and other ancestors of that person.

P. 30. "Row." should be *Rw*.

P. 31. 9 Joseph[2] Allen. See p. 83; also "Es. Antiquarian," Feb., 1899, which gives 17 chil. of (9) Joseph;[2] and a full genealogy of the descendants of (1) William[1] Allen, down to 1800.

P. 32. 14 Sarah[3] Allen. A deed, 1711, ment. John Gorden, formerly of Exeter, now of S. See notes, pp. 178, 353.

P. 33. 8 Benjamin[2] Allen d. Sep. 3, 1723, in Rehoboth. See p. 83; also "Es. Antiquarian," Feb., 1899, which gives his 8 other chil., and states that (31) Jeremiah[3] was living in Rehoboth, blacksmith, in 1736-7.

P. 34. 1 Henry[1] Ambrose. Wid. Susanna m. Oct. 2, 1663, (1) John[1] Severance.

P. 35-6. 1 John Ash. Wid. Mary liv. 1706, name Ash.

2 Mary m. 2d, ab. 1692, (4) James Hall. +

6 Bethia. Erase "prob." before mar.; she liv. 1706.

8 Sarah, or possibly (7) Sarah, m. John Stevens of S., "late ferryman," bef. 1720. [P. 328.] [(9) Judith m. (35) Jonathan[4] Eaton?]

P. 37. 17 Elizabeth[3] Ayer prob. m. Feb. 22, 1676[Hv], (18) John[3] Clement.

P. 38. 37 Samuel[3] Ayer, Lieut. Erase "prob." bef. mar. He d. in Salem, N. H., Jan. 2, 1743-4. Wid. Eliz. d. Nov. 29, 1752. Chil.: *Hannah*,[4] b. Nov. 29, 1694; *Peter*,[4] b. Oct. 1, 1696; *Samuel*,[4] b. Aug. 4, 1698; *William*,[4] b. Feb. 6, 1701-2; *Ebenezer*,[4] b. Feb. 18, 1704-5; *Elizabeth*,[4] b. Jan. 26, 1707-8; *Simon*,[4] b. Dec. 26, 1709; *Sarah*,[4] b. May 18, 1711.

P. 40. 73 Mehitable[4] Ayer. See p. 83.

P. 43. *Unclassified Record* No. 7. A Ruth Ayer, wid. of Thomas, d. in Methuen, March 17, 1734.

The "Bigelow Genealogy" gives supposed English ancestors of John Biglo of Watertown, with spellings "Baguley" and "Beagely." We find no Orlando among them; but the name is more like Bagley than Bigelow. Possibly the two names have a common origin.

P. 44. 7 Jacob Bagley. See p. 83.

9 Joseph Bagley. See p. 83.

6 Joanna[2] Bailey. Attention has been called, by Mr. F. L. Bailey, to the fact that the will of (1) John[1] Bailey does not call the wife of Wm.[1] Huntington, his dau., though he gives a legacy to her and her chil.; hence the relationship is not absolutely proved.

P. 45. 10 Joseph[3] Bailey of Nb. 1695, but of "Cape Porpus" 1700.

P. 46. See "Important Corrections," p. 386.

P. 48. 69 JOHN[3] BAILEY, res. Hv. in 1715.
P. 49. RICHARD BALL. See p. 83.
P. 50. 17 TRISTRAM[3] BARNARD m. (19) RUTH[3] MARTIN.
20 JOHN[3] BARNARD m. (10) SARAH[3] MACY.
P. 51. 32 NATHANIEL[4] BARNARD prob. m. (27) ELIZABETH[4] MARTIN.
33 JOHN.[4] Nov. 30, 1703, may be correct date of birth. See p. 83.
34 MEHITABLE[4] m. (19) DANIEL[3] GOULD.
P. 52. 42 JONATHAN[4] BARNARD, Capt., d. Sep. 27, 1770. See p. 83.
47 SAMUEL[4] m. Feb. 20, 1735, (61) ELIZABETH MORRILL[4]; res. S. Hm.
17 TRISTRAM[3] BARNARD m. (19) RUTH[3] MARTIN.
P. 53. 60 MARY[2]. The "Macy Family" gives (3) NATHL.[2] BARNARD m. *Mary* Barnard, It could not have been (60) MARY[2], unless she was b. 1648, or was a second wife.
P. 54. 9 REBECCA[2] BARNES. See p. 83.
P. 56. 29 RICHARD[4] BARTLETT d. 1761, aged 80.
31 TIRZAH[4] m. Jan. 22, 1708, Josiah Sawyer.
P. 57. 34 RICHARD[4] BARTLETT, Capt., m. 2d, Dec. 8, 1720, (12) SUSANNA[3] SINGLETARY [wid. of (43) EDMUND[3] EASTMAN]; d. 1749-50; wid. Susanna d. 1761. Will p. 59, Rec. No. 2.
37 DANIEL[4] BARTLETT, Dea., d. 1756.
38 JOSEPH[4] m. 1st, Dec. 5, 1717, ELIZABETH TUXBURY (9 *John*, *Henry*), who d. Oct. 6, 1718; 2d, April 27, 1721, (69) SARAH[4] HOYT.
40 STEPHEN,[4] Dea., d. April 10, 1773, in his 82d year; wife Hannah d. Jan. 15, 1768. Capt. Stephen Bartlett, prob. his son, d. Feb. 5, 1769, in his 52d year.
P. 58. 20 CHRISTOPHER[3] BARTLETT. Blaisdell papers give wid. Deborah m. (15) JOHN[3] KIMBALL, Dec. 7, 1713, instead of 1715.
P. 59. 61 MARY[4] BARTLETT may be the one who m. in 1700, (43) JOHN[3] STEVENS Jr.
Unclassified Rec. No. 2 relates to (34) RICHARD[4] BARTLETT.
1 CHRISTOPHER[1] BATT. See p. 83.
P. 61. 4 ELIZABETH[3] BEEDLE per. m. June 28, 1708, (100) JOHN DAVIS.
3 THOMAS[3] BEEDLE m. (4) ELIZABETH[2] GOULD.
P. 62. 1 HENRY[1] BILEY. See p. 83.
P. 63. 3 REBECCA[2] BILEY, b. ab. 1638; d. April 30, 1683. [See "Es. Antiquarian," Feb., 1899, p. 31.]
P. 64. 9 ELIZABETH[3] BLAISDELL prob. did not d. young. See p. 83.
8 HENRY[3] BLAISDELL. Wid. Dorothy m. March 7, 1709-10, (30) THOMAS[3] AYER.
P. 65. 35 JONATHAN[4] BLAISDELL m. HANNAH JONES (24 *John*, *Joseph*, *Robert*).
P. 66. 38 SAMUEL[4] BLAISDELL. Wife Judith liv. 1766. Adm. est. Samuel Blaisdell, "joiner," granted son *Oliver*[5] Blaisdell, May 29, 1769.
P. 69. 19 HANNAH[2] BOYNTON prob. m. 2d, bef. 1688, —— Batchelor.
P. 72. 1 CHRISTIAN BROWNE. See p. 84.
P. 73. 3 NATHANIEL[2] BROWN commissioned Lieut., Oct. 29, 1696.
P. 74. 19 ABIGAIL[3] BROWN. For "JOSEPH[3] FRENCH (*Sam.*,[2] *Edward*[1]?)" read (32) JOSEPH[4] FRENCH (*Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Edward*[1]).
27 ANN[3] BROWN m. (6) ROBERT SMITH.

P. 76. 56 ABNER[3] BROWN. For "MARY[3] MORSE (*Benj.*,[2] *Anthony*[1]?)" read (78?) MARY[4] MORSE.

P. 78. See "IMPORTANT CORRECTIONS," p. 386.

P. 79. 4 SARAH BUCKMAN m. ab. 1713, (31) ABRAHAM[3] COLBY.

P. 80. 2 WILLIAM[2] BUSWELL, b. ab. 1626.
8 JOHN[3] BUSWELL, (10) WILLIAM[3] and (12) JAMES.[3] See p. 84.
11 ROBERT.[3] See p. 84. Per. of Preston, Ct., 1701-'5. [See "Putnam's Hist. Magazine," June, 1898.]

P. 86. 16 SARAH[3] CARR. See HUKLY, p. 211.

P. 87. 27 ELIZABETH[3] CARR. Erase "prob." in mar.
30 ELIZABETH[3] CARR m. Ebenezer[4] Kimball (27 *Samuel*[3]).

P. 90. 20 PHILIP[3] CHALLIS m. (34) DOROTHY[3] WEED; liv. 1729.
21 ANN[3] m. Jan. 25, 1722, (49) JONATHAN[4] CURRIER; liv. 1730.
24 THOMAS.[3] Erase "prob." in mar.

P. 91. 29 JOHN[3] CHALLIS prob. m. (36) ANN[4] SARGENT.

P. 93. 35 THOMAS[3] CHASE m. (112) SARAH STEVENS.

P. 94. 51 ABRAHAM[3] CHASE m. (89) RUTH[4] MORSE.

P. 95. 64 ABNER[3] CHASE m. (22) ELIZABETH[3] WHITTIER.
74 JOSEPH[3] CHASE m. (64) MARY[4] MORSE.

P. 97. 34 NATHANIEL[4] CLEMENT m. (70) SARAH[4] MERRILL, not "Morrill."

P. 98. 48 JOSEPH[4] CLEMENT m. March 4, 1730-1, Hannah Atkinson; d. Oct. 26, 1774.

P. 100. 19 AARON[3] CLOUGH m. Jan. 3, 1721[D Hm. chh. rec.], Abigail Moulton.
21 SAMUEL[3] CLOUGH. [Wid. Sarah m. March 25, 1730, (21) EZEKIEL[3] MORRILL?]

P. 102. ROBERT[1] CODMAN [or CODNAM], "of Saibrooke fort, marriner," sold land in S. to (1) ISAAC[1] BUSWELL in 1654.
OLIVER COCKE, of Salisbury, N. E., Dec., 1646, was from Framlingham, Suffolk Co., Eng. [Walter K. Watkins.]

P. 103-4. 1 ANTHONY[1] COLBY. It has been suggested that his wife may have been SUSANNA HADDON.

P. 107. 39 SARAH[4] COLBY m. (12) DANIEL[3] FLANDERS.
48 ELIAS[4] COLBY. Erase "prob." bef. *Wm.*,[2] *John.*[1]
51 THOMAS[4] COLBY. Erase "prob.;" also "?" after *Wm.*,[2] *John.*[1]

P. 111. 1 ROBERT COLLINS in Ip. as early as 1654; wife Hester liv. 1683. For "[Ezra?] Rolfe" read (39) EZRA[1] ROLFE.

P. 120. 15 HANNAH[3] CURRIER m. May 18, [1697?], (43) JOHN[3] STEVENS (*John*,[2] *William*[1]) [not "(*John*,[2] *John*[1])"].

P. 121. 47 THOMAS[4] CURRIER prob. m. (75) JEMIMA[4] MORRILL.

P. 122. 49 JONATHAN[4] CURRIER m. Jan. 25, 1722, (21) ANN[3] CHALLIS.
51 JOHN,[4] Capt., m. Jan. 23, 1728-9, Mary Johnson; res. Newburyport, 1765.
63 SAMUEL[4] prob. m. *June* [not "Jan."] 24, 1731, (81) HANNAH[4] MORRILL; res. S. Hm.; d. Sep. 24, 1766.
64 DOROTHY[4] m. (29) WINTHROP[4] TRUE.
69 HANNAH[4] prob. m. (33) EZEKIEL[3] WORTHEN.

P. 123. 74 ANNE[4] CURRIER prob. m. (37) DANIEL[5] ROWELL.
87 ANNE[4] CURRIER m. (40) PETER[4] SARGENT.

P. 123. 26 DANIEL[3] CURRIER. Wid. Sarah m. April 28, 1731, (17) JOSEPH[3] SARGENT.

P. 128. 33 STEPHEN[3] DAVIS. Wid. Mary m. (6) JOSEPH[2] PEASLEY, after Nov., 1723.

63 DINAH[4] m. 1st, (4) WILLIAM MUDGETT; 2d, (27) JAMES[3] HEATH. A sister m. Jonathan Colburn of Dracut. [Note, p. 280.]

67 JEMIMA[4] m. April 12, 1726, (16) ABNER[3] WHITTIER.

P. 129. 83 JEREMIAH[2] DAVIS. For "1726" read 1739, in rec. of chil. (88), (90), and (91). JUDITH[3] was then of Kingston, unm., and Mary, wid. of (83) Jeremiah,[2] was prob. liv. in 1739.

P. 130. 100 JOHN DAVIS m. June 28, 1708, (4?) ELIZABETH[3] BEEDLE; served in French and Indian war; d. May 12, 1752; 9 chil.

P. 131. 8 THOMAS DAVIS. Son *Timothy* rem. to Biddeford, Me., [then Saco].

10 Sarah Davis m. 1703-4[A], not "S."

John Kezar and Judith Kezar deed to mother Mary Davis, 1720. Also Jeremiah Ridout to mother Mary Davis, 1719-20.

P. 132. Note. Marah Gouge, see p. 292.

P. 134. First line, read [wid. of (6) THOMAS[2] PAGE and of Henry Green].

13 SIMON[3] DOW. Wid. Mehitable m. Nov. 21. 1711, (28) ONESIPHORUS[3] PAGE.

16 JOHN[3] DOW m. (44) HANNAH[3] PAGE.

P. 135. 35 JOHN[4] DOW m. (23) DINAH[3] SEVERANCE.

P. 139. 13 Mary Downer. "Martha" Downer m. Richard Palmer, Oct. 18, 1704 [D Hm. chh. rec.].

Pp. 142, 146. 14 ZECHARIAH[3] EASTMAN m. 3d, Sep., 1724, Deborah Pillsbury, [wid. of (20) REUBEN[3] WHITTIER].

P. 147. 43 EDMUND[3] EASTMAN. Omit "prob." For "(29 or 34)" read (34).

P. 149. 30 JOHN[4] EATON d. bef. April 15, 1719. Wid. Esther m. 2d, —— Hoag [D Hm].

P. 150. 46 BENJAMIN[4] EATON. For "Sarah Merrill" read (30) SARAH[3] MORRILL.

48 MARY[4] EATON prob. m. (21) BENJAMIN[3] TRUE.

P. 152. Wid. SARAH (HADDON) ELLIOT m. (2) SAMUEL[2] YOUNGLOVE.

*P. 153. 14 JOSEPH[3] EMERY m. (13) ELIZABETH[3] MERRILL.

19 LYDIA[3] EMERY m. (73) JOSEPH[3] BROWN.

P. 154. 1 THOMAS[2] EVANS, b. 1663, at or near Dover. His father was John[1] Evans, b. 1632, in Wales, settled at Dover, prob. bro. of Robert; killed by Indians ab. 1692.

2 ANN[3] m. Aug. 8, 1718, Cornelius Clough.

3 JOHN[3] m. Dec. 23, 1714, (24) MARY[3] TOPPAN. Chil.: *John*, b. 1716; *Ann*, b. 1717; *Abra*, b. 1718; *Samuel*, b. 1721; *Toppan*, b. 1724; *Jacob*, b. 1729.

4 ABIGAIL[3] pub. July 30, 1715, to Ichabod Hease, of Dover.

5 TAMAZIN[3] m. Nov. 9, 1721, (11) JUDAH HACKETT.

6 HANNAH[3] m. July 10, 1721, Benjamin Twombly of Dover.

7 THOMAS[3] m. Dec. 14, 1721, DOROTHY STOCKMAN (2 *Joseph*). Chil.: *Ruth*, b. 1722; *Thomas*, b. 1724; *Dorothy*, b. 1731; *Joseph*, b. 1728; *Hannah*, b. 1733; *David*, b. 1736; *Jonathan*, b. 1739; *Reuben*, b. 1741.

P. 154. 8 ELIZABETH[3] m. 1st, Jan. 29, 1729, (102?) THEOPHILUS[4] STEVENS; 2d, May 15, 1735, Wm. Hackett.

9 EZEKIEL[3] m. Oct. 5, 1732, JUDITH[4] FRENCH (18 *Edward*[3]). Chil.: *Judith, b.* 1734; *Ezekiel,* b. 1736; *Benj.*, b. 1738; *Mary*, b. 1740; *Sally*, b. 1742; *Nicholas*, b. 1745; *Toppan*, b. 1747; *Nicholas*, b. 1757.

[Furnished by J. Q. Evans, of Salisbury, who has in his possession the memorandum book of the first John and the autographs of 7 generations to himself.]

P. 155. 14 ABIGAIL[3] FELLOWS prob. m. *Thomas* Low bef. 1723, instead of "John." (11) Joseph[3] Fellows, John Brown and Samuel Wait were of Ip. ab. 1723. Peter "Harden" is given *Harding* elsewhere.

P. 158. 28 RICHARD[4] FITTS m. 2d, April, 1757, DOROTHY STOCKMAN [wid. of (7) THOMAS[3] EVANS].

P. 159. 16 PHILIP[3] FLANDERS m. (7) JOANNA SMITH.

P. 161. 10 JOHN[3] FOOT called SAMUEL STEVENS of A. "cousin" in 1766, [P. 324.]

11 SAMUEL.[4] Another child, *Sarah,*[5] m. Jan. 29, 1754, (16) ABNER[3] WHITTIER.

P. 165. 5 SARAH FRAME proved dau. of (1) THOMAS, by deed, 1730.

NOTE. A Jacob Freese *Jr.* of Hm., 1723.

P. 172. 1 JAMES GEORGE m. Sarah Jordan (Francis and Jane). [P. 227, note.]

P. 175. 16 JOHN[3] GILL m. 1st, May 5, 1715, (25) JUDITH[4] ROWELL; 2d, Elizabeth ——. *Samuel*[4] of Salis. and *John*[4] of Salem, "blacksmith," in 1742, were chil. of 1st wife Judith.

7 MOSES[2] GILL. Inv. dated Nov. 11, 1690. Erase "m. —— Ireland bef. 1709."

P. 176. 1 GEORGE GOLDWYER m. (2) MARTHA[2] MOYCE, per. bef. 1674-5.

2 ANN GOODALE [per. b. after 1600?]; m. 2d, (1) DANIEL[1] PIERCE. [P. 285, note.]

P. 179. 9 NATHAN[3] GOULD prob. m. (97) ANN[4] STEVENS.

P. 181. 17 MARY[3] GREELEY. Erase "prob."

P. 182. 25 BENJAMIN[3] GREELEY. See (25) RUTH[3] WHITTIER.

P. 183. 5 SARAH[2] GREENLEAF. See note, pp. 366-7.

6 ELIZABETH[2] m. Feb. 16, 1648 [47-8?], (98) RICHARD[1] BROWN.

P. 187. 75 NATHANIEL[4] GREENLEAF. See (30) JOSEPH[3] WHITTIER.

P. 188. Nathaniel Griffin, "joyner," accused of fornication with (3) MARY[2] WEED, Salis. Court, April, 1674. He had "fled since she charged him;" but she was sentenced "to be severely whipped to ye no. of 15 stripes, or pay £5."

P. 191. 3 SARAH[2] HADDON m. 2d, (2) SAMUEL[2] YOUNGLOVE.

P. 193. 10 ABIGAIL HADLOCK m. April 18, 1796[Nb], (28) EDMUND[4] LOWELL.

P. 195. 1 WILLIAM HARVEY. Will of Wm. Copp, Boston, G. R., 1894; p. 459.

P. 198. 1 LUKE[1] HEARD constable in S., 1643.

4 EDMUND[2] HEARD m. (19) ELIZABETH[3] WARNER.

P. 201. 14 HANNAH[3] HEATH. Erase "prob."

19 ANN[3] m. June 9, 1701[D Hm], Wm. Brown of Hm., afterwards of Kensington.

P. 201. 20 SARAH[3] m. bef. 1710, Jonathan Simons of Hv.

P. 202. 27 JAMES[3] HEATH m. 2d, (63) DINAH[4] DAVIS [wid. of (4) WILLIAM MUDGETT] [not "Muel," as on Hv. rec.].

26 DEBORAH[3] [or *Deliverance*] HEATH m. (8) SAMUEL[2] WORTHEN.

P. 204. 1 WILLIAM[1] HOOKE, early Governor of Province of Maine.

3 WILLIAM[2] HOOKE m. Elizabeth Dyer. Their first child, FLORENCE[3], b. in Bristol, Eng. (named for the wife of her father's first cousin, Sir William Humphrey Hooke); m. Nov. 16, 1685, James Coffin. (3) Wm.[2], "only surviving son and heir" of (1) Wm.,[1] in 1717, [J. F. Johnson, Amesbury]; hence (2) JACOB[2] prob. d. unm.

4 WILLIAM[3] HOOKE. Erase "?" and "[ ]".

8 JACOB[3] HOOKE, Salis. Soldier, 1710.

P. 205. 8 MARY[2] HOYT m. 2d, after 1669, (3) RICHARD[2] MARTIN.

P. 208. 47 DANIEL[4] HOYT m. (17) SARAH[4] ROWELL.

P. 210. 9 MARY HUBBARD. See LANGDEN, p. 231.

P. 211. WILLIAM HUKLY prob. m. Dec. 30, 1700, (16) SARAH[3] CARR.

P. 213. 1 WILLIAM[1] HUNTINGTON. See Addition for p. 44. [P. 378.]

P. 216. A William Jameson, of Charlestown, b. ab. 1645, may have been son of (1) JAMES[1].

3? JOHN[2] JAMESON and wife ESTHER both liv. 1718.

P. 217. 12 HANNAH[3] JEWELL m. 2d, Sep. 19, 1715, (4) PETER THOMPSON.

15 ABIGAIL[4] JEWELL m. (6) LAWRENCE STRAW.

P. 222. 22 LYDIA[4] KELLY m. (65) JOHN[4] MORSE.

38 JONATHAN[4] m. May 22, 1733, HANNAH[5] BLAISDELL (25 *John*[4]).

P. 224. 27 SAMUEL[3] KIMBALL. Son *Ebenezer*,[4] b. 1690, m. June 12, 1712, (30) ELIZABETH[3] CARR. ["Kimball Family."]

P. 227. 20 HENRY[3] KIMBALL m. Hannah[3] Marsh (Onesiphorus,[2] George[1]).

P. 228. 97 SARAH[5] KIMBALL m. (13?) ISRAEL SHEPHERD.

3 MARY KINSMAN m. 2d, Usall or Uzall [not Israel] Wardwell. They rem. to Bristol.

P. 229. 19 JOHN[3] LADD m. (72) MARY[4] MERRILL.

P. 231. TOBIAS LANGDEN m. Nov. 17, 1686, (9) MARY HUBBARD. [See p. 210.]

P. 233. 13 WILLIAM LONG prob. m. (10) SARAH SHEPHERD.

P. 234. A BENJAMIN LOWELL of Nb. adm. est. 1754, est. div. 1755. Chil.: *George; Mary*, m. Francis Brown; *Priscilla*, m. (49) HENRY[4] MERRILL; *Joseph* (whose wife was his attorney in 1755); *Mary*, m. Nathaniel Davis; *Abigail*, m. Jeremiah Goodridge; *Stephen*, (Joseph his guard. in 1755).

23 JOSEPH[4] LOWELL m. Mary Hardy, Jan. 27, 1707[D Hm].

24 JOHN[4] LOWELL prob. m. Mary Davis.

P. 235. 32 GIDEON[5] LOWELL. Chil.: *Anna*[6] m. Wm. Bailey [not "Bagley"]; *Hannah*[6] m. Jonathan Weed Jr.

P. 237. 12 BETHIA[3] MACY m. JOSEPH[3] COFFIN (5 *James*[2]).

P. 238. 22 SAMUEL[3] MARCH m. bef. 1719, (22) ANN[3] TAPPAN [wid. of (29) NATHANIEL[3] ROLFE].

23 ELIZABETH[3] m. Feb. 23, 1712-3, (51) SAMUEL[3] MORSE.

P. 239. 38 NATHANIEL[3] MARCH prob. m. March 6, 1717-8, (79) HANNAH[4] MORSE.

P. 243. 3 NATHANIEL[1] MERRILL m. Susanna Wilterton* [not Jordan]. Wid. Susanna m. 2d, Stephen Jordan,† of Nb. and d. Jan. 25, 1672. The "wid. Susanna, member Nb. chh. 1674," must have been another person, unless there is an error in the record.

4 JOHN[2] MERRILL. Omit "prob."

10 ABRAHAM[3] MERRILL. Dau. *Eliz.*[4] m. Oct. 10, 1728, (18) NATHANIEL[3] WHITTIER.

P. 245. 38 THOMAS[3] MERRILL. A Thomas of Nb., "cooper," Sep., 1727; of A., "yeoman," Nov., 1729; of Bd., "cooper," Nov., 1736; apparently the same grantee, deeds recorded together, March, 1738.

40 NATHANIEL[3] MERRILL m. (114) HANNAH STEVENS; res. Nb. 1729.

P. 246. 47 DELIVERANCE[4] MERRILL m. May 15, 1739, (38) THOMAS WILLIAMS.

P. 247. 86 HANNAH[4] MERRILL. Erase "prob."

P. 254. 37 JUDITH[4] MORRILL prob. m. (22) BENJAMIN[4] TRUE.

46 NATHANIEL,[4] Rev., grad. H. C. 1723; ord. Sep. 14, 1726; 1st settled minister in Rye, N. H. Chil. b. in Rye: *Sarah*,[5] b. Feb. 8, 1725; *Nathaniel*,[5] b. April 26, 1727; *Amelia*,[5] b. May 6, 1731; *Temperance*,[5] b. Aug. 24, 1733. H. K. Morrell of Gardiner, Me., genealogist of the family, has recd. from Dunkirk, N. Y., the record of six other chil. of a Rev. Nathl. and Sarah Morrill, b. 1737-'53. The last Nathl. must be another person; for adm. est. of (46) Nathl.,[4] of Portsmouth, was gr. his father-in-law, May, 1738.

"Isaac Morriel, Jarseyman, the Pedelor," d. Aug. 7, 1721[S].

P. 260. 78 MARY[4] MORSE prob. m. (56) ABNER[3] BROWN.

P. 263. 4 WILLIAM MUDGETT m. (63) DINAH[4] DAVIS.

1 ROBERT[1] MUSSEY m. 1st, ——; 2d, Bridget ——. Wid. Bridget m. after 1643, (1) THOMAS[1] ROWLANDSON.

P. 271. 45 WILLIAM[4] OSGOOD m. (32) JUDITH[4] TRUE.

P. 276. 67 DANIEL[4] PAGE prob. m. (26) JANE[4] TRUE.

P. 280. 1 JOSEPH[1] PEASLEY. It is difficult to account for "grandchild Sarah Saier," or Sawyer, unless one of his daus. m. William Sawyer, though Coffin gives wife *Ruth*, who is not found on Nb. rec. Wm. Sayer had dau. Sarah, b. 1651, m. (100) JOSHUA[2] BROWN, 1669.

6 JOSEPH[2] PEASLEY m. 2d, Mary Tucker [wid. of (33) STEPHEN[3] DAVIS.]

P. 281. 10 JOHN[3] PEASLEY m. 2d, Aug. 18, 1745, Mary Newbegin.

11 NATHANIEL[3] m. 2d, Jan. 8, 1741, wid. Abiah Swan; 3d, June 20, 1745, wid. Martha (Greeley) Hutchins.

9 SARAH[2] PERKINS, b. 1656-7; m. June 11 [not "17"], 1679.

P. 283. 20 JOHN[3] PERKINS, Jr. Erase "[or Judith];" and for "wid. and one or two chil.," read wid. Lydia and "one young child, new born, a dau."

---

* It is said that (4) JOHN[2] MERRILL was adopted by his uncle, Gregory Wilterton, Wolterton, or Winterton, an original proprietor of Hartford, 1637-'40, who was twice mar., but left no chil. Will July 17, 1674, in which he ment. other nephews, but gave most of his est. to "John Merrills."

† Will of Stephen Jordan of Nb., April 5, 1667; March 25, 1670.

P. 286. 11 MARY[3] PIKE. W Ch. says she m. 1706, Richard Cutter. Was it not a dau. of (12) John[3] who m. him?

P. 290. 51 HUGH PIKE. An Ens. Hugh Pike pub. Sep. 30, 1727, to Sarah —— [wid. of —— Wheeler and of Stephen Akerman of Nb.]; but was not married to her. [Es. Antiquarian, July, 1899, p. 111.]

P. 298. 13 JOSEPH[2] RING. Dea. SETH[3] RING, of Newington, N. H., formerly of Salis.; may have been a son of Joseph[2] or possibly of John;[2] the proof has not been found. Seth[3] m. as early as 1716, Elizabeth Libbey (John); he and their son *Joseph*[4] were bp. Jan. 5, 1718, in Newington; other chil. b. and bp. there 1718-'34.

P. 302. 27 HENRY[3] ROLFE m. (19) HANNAH[3] TAPPAN.
29 NATHANIEL[3] m. 1710, (22) ANN[3] TAPPAN. He d. bef. 1719, and wid. Ann m. (22) SAMUEL[3] MARCH.

P. 303. 47 DANIEL[1] ROLFE. Chil.: *Daniel*[2] and *Hannah*,[2] both liv. 1655, under 21 yrs. old.*

P. 305. 21 ABRAHAM[4] ROWELL. Dau. *Sarah*,[5] b. Aug. 29, 1708[Nb].

P. 306. 1 THOMAS[1] ROWLANDSON m. 1st. ——; 2d, after 1643, Bridget —— [wid. of (1) ROBERT[1] MUSSEY].

P. 307. 2 THOMAS[2] ROWLANDSON. There seems to have been "a nullitie of marriage" between Thomas Rowlandson of Marblehead and Martha Bradstreet, b. 1632, who afterwards m. William Beale of Marblehead. See Putnam's Hist. Magazine, April, 1899, pp. 123-4, where the husband of Hannah should be *Daniel* Rolfe [not "John"].

P. 312. 12 THOMAS[3] SARGENT. Erase "?" in "(*Thomas*?)." Wid. Mary m. Nathan Webster after 1729.

P. 314. 53 BATHSHEBA[4] SARGENT m. Ezra Tucker.

P. 316. 6 ISRAEL SHEPPARD or (13) ISRAEL m. (23) MARY[4] TRUE.

P. 329. 2 JOSEPH STOCKMAN. Dau. *Dorothy* m. (7) THOMAS EVANS.

P. 337. 3 ELIZABETH TRUSSELL m. Jan. 26, 1726-7[A], John Mattes.

P. 338. 16 EBENEZER TUCKER. Son *Lemuel* b. March 3, 1714[A].

P. 339. 9 JOHN TUXBURY. Chil.: *John*, b. March 2, 1711[A]; *John*, b. Oct. 29, 1715[A]; *Benjamin*, b. Oct. 6, 1718[A].

P. 346. 8 NATHANIEL[2] WEED. Chil.: *John*,[3] b. Oct. 7, 1712[A]; *Daniel*,[3] b. Sep. 7, 1714[A]; *Nathan*,[3] b. Aug. 3, 1717[A]; *Sarah*,[3] b. Sep. 22, 1718[A].

Pp. 346, 347. 7 GEORGE[2] WEED m. (7) MARGARET[2] WORTHEN. Chil.: (32) IX JACOB,[3] b. Feb. 16, 1713[A]; X GEORGE,[3] b. March 3, 1715[A], prob. d. young.

P. 347-8. 10 JOSEPH[2] WEED. Dau. VIII RACHEL,[3] b. Dec. 16, 1708[A].

P. 353. Will of (1) JOHN[1] WHEELER ment. son THOMAS[2] and grandchild *Mary* Button (Matthias?), besides those given.

P. 367. Last line, for "Salisbury" read *Sawyer*.
[See Addenda, pp. 390, 395.]

---

* HUMPHREY BRADSTREET of Ip., will July 21, Sep. 25, 1655. Wife Bridget; chil.: *John*, *Moses* (under 21), *Hannah* Rofe, *Martha* Beal, *Mary* Bradstreet, *Sarah* Bradstreet, *Rebecca* Bradstreet; grandchil. *Daniel* and *Hannah* Rofe (both under 21).

Important Corrections.

Page 46.

11 James[3] Bailey, Rev. See Note, p. 85; and add the following, after (30) Isaac[4]:

Joshua[4] Bailey, Dr. and Capt., (*James*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Haverhill, "late of Roxbury," "physician," prob. b. late in 1685, or early in 1686, as he was called "tertio," in 1717, to distinguish him from (32) Joshua[4] and (14) Joshua.[3] He m. April 15, 1715[Nb], Elizabeth Johnson; d. Feb. 7, 1752; will May 2, 1751; March 16, 1752; wid. Eliz. d. Oct. 21, 1773; 7 chil., 4 of whom d. young. [See Chase's Hist. Hv., pp. 275, 305, etc.] Will ment. chil.: *Sarah*[5] White; *Abigail*[5] Bayley; grandson Bailey Bartlett, only son of *Anna*[5] Bartlett, decd.

The following, on p. 46, is incorrect:

"32 II Joshua,[4] b. Oct. 30, 1685[C Nb], Capt.; m. Elizabeth Johnson; res. Hv.; d. Feb. 7, 1752; 7 chil. Wid. Eliz. d. Oct. 21, 1773. [See etc.]"

For it substitute the following:

32 II Joshua,[4] b. Oct. 30, 1685[C Nb]; m. Feb. 4, 1706, Sarah Coffin (Stephen); res. Nb.; d. Oct. 6, 1760; will June 7, 1757; Nov., 1762; wid. Sarah d. Nov. 7, 1768; 11 chil. Will ment. 6 sons: *Abner*,[5] *Enoch*,[5] *John*,[5] *Jacob*[5] [at Hampstead, N. H.], *Stephen*,[5] *Joshua*;[5] daus.: *Sarah*[5] Tappan, *Judith*[5] and *Abigail*[5] Little.

35 Sarah[4] Bailey m. 1st, 1718, (30) Benjamin[3] Chase; 2d, June 13, 1720, (31) Richard[3] Carr; 3d, 1734, or later, John Ordway.

Page 78.

73 VIII Joseph,[3] b. Sep. 28, 1670[C Nb]. "m. Sarah ——. +" should read, pub. May 23, 1696[Nb], to (19) Lydia[3] Emery.

"73 Joseph[3] Brown, Dea., (*Francis*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Newbury," should read, 107 Joseph[3] Brown, Dea., (*Joshua*,[2] *Richard*[1]), of Newbury.

The following is the family to which he belongs:

98 Richard[1] Browne, of Newbury as early as 1635;* m. 1st, Edith ——, who d. April, 1647; 2d, Feb. 16, 1648, (6) Elizabeth[2] Greenleaf [wid. of Giles Badger]; d. April 26, 1661; will proved June 20, 1661. Wid. Eliz. liv. 1683. Children:

99 I Joseph,[2] b. ——; d. bef. 1661. [See Note, pp. 76-7.]
100 II Joshua,[2] b. April 10, 1642[Nb]; m. Jan. 15, 1669, Sarah Sawyer. +
101 III Caleb,[2] b. May 7, 1645[Nb], [by 1st wife]; not ment. in will.
102 IV Elizabeth,[2] b. May 29, 1649[Nb], [by 2d wife]; ment. in will.
103 V Richard,[2] b. Feb. 18, 1651[Nb]; m. May 7, 1674[C Nb], Mary Jaques; adm. est. Nov. 19, 1718. Only son *Richard*,[3] Rev., b. Sep. 12, 1675, res. Nb. and Reading.
104 VI Edmund,[2] b. July 17, 1654[Nb]; ment. in will.

* A Richard Brown came in the "Mary and John," 1633, with George Brown. [See Note, pp. 76-7.]

105 VII SARAH,[2] b. Sep. 7, 1657[Nb]; ment. in will.
106 VIII MARY,[2] b. April 10, 1660[Nb]; ment. in will; [m. (9) WM.[2] PARTRIDGE?]

100 JOSHUA[2] BROWN, Dea. (*Richard*[1]), of Newbury, b. 1642; m. Jan. 15, 1669, Sarah Sawyer (Wm.); will May 20, 1711; May 9, 1720; wife Sarah ment. Children:

107 I JOSEPH,[3]* b. Oct. 11, 1669[Nb]; m. Sarah ——. +
108 II JOSHUA,[3]* b. May 18, 1671[Nb]; liv. 1711.
109 III TRISTRAM,[3] b. Dec. 21, 1672[Nb]; liv. 1711.
110 IV SARAH,[3] b. Dec. 5, 1676[Nb]; m. May 14, 1696[Nb], (21) THOMAS[3] WELLS. +
111 V RUTH,[3] b. Oct. 29, 1678[Nb]; m. Oct. 31, 1698[Nb], John Ayer [p. 43]; liv. 1711.
112 VI ELIZABETH,[3] b. April 2, 1682[Nb]; m. —— Lunt; liv. 1711.
113 VII SAMUEL,[3] b. Sep. 4, 1687[Nb]; liv. 1711.

P. 175. 7 MOSES[2] GILL. Erase "m. —— Ireland bef. 1709."

P. 243. 3 NATHANIEL[1] MERRILL. See corrections on p. 384.

See also corrections on preceding pages, for pages 97, 150, and 235, where Merrill and Morrill, Bailey and Bagley are exchanged; and addenda, p. 395.

CONCLUSION.

The compiler of this volume desires to express his satisfaction that he has been able to complete, in accordance with the original plan, the work to which he has given so much time for several years. The publication would have been less full and complete had not assistance been rendered by various persons. Thanks are especially due to Mr. Charles A. Hoyt of New York City and Mr. Henry P. Upham of St. Paul, for valuable pecuniary aid; also to Mr. Wm. H. Greenleaf, town clerk of Salisbury, Mr. J. W. Gale of Amesbury, Mrs. Ellen M. Little of Newbury, and Mr. W. W. Roberts, city clerk of Haverhill, for much assistance in searching the records of their respective towns, in order to clear up doubtful points and complete the records of particular families. Valuable assistance has also been rendered by Miss Elizabeth P. Nourse, Probate Office, Salem, Mass.

Two important errors have been the result of accepting as true, without verification from original records, the statements made in Coffin's History of Newbury and Chase's History of Haverhill. Each mistake arises from confounding two persons of about the

* Our notes of Nb. rec. give both named *Joshua*, but the first must be *Joseph*, as shown by deed, and will, and age at death.

same age, bearing the same name. These errors have been corrected on pages 386, 387, and slips have also been prepared for insertion at pages 46 and 78, where the errors occur. A third error is apparently the result of some person's misreading the expression, "daughter Sarah *I reckon* she had her full portion upon her marriage," in the will of Isaac Estey, Sen., of Topsfield, 1709-'11, and calling it "Sarah *Ireland*," etc., as given on page 175. It is almost impossible to distinguish Merrill from Morrill, and Bayley from Bagley on the old records. Three such errors have been corrected on the preceding pages, and other mistakes will doubtless be found, notwithstanding the care that has been exercised to secure accuracy. Different spellings of the same name are the result of following those found on the original records.

An expression of doubt, such as "prob." or "?," has been used in all cases where perfectly satisfactory proof has not been found. Its use does not generally mean probably wrong. In most cases, such statements will be found to be correct. Quite a number have already been proved to be so, as will appear from the preceding pages of minor corrections. The interrogation point [?] is intended to apply only to the part included within the brackets or parentheses.

In general, those dates followed by brackets giving the town records from which they are taken are more likely to be accurate than those without such authority specified, except, of course, probate records, which are presumably accurate. More care has been taken with the early dates; those later than 1700 have sometimes been taken from other sources than original records. The deficiencies which are the result of the loss of the earliest records of Amesbury have been already explained. [Pp. 27-8.]

It will be noticed that the surnames of the wives of the earlier generations are often wanting. Some are herein printed for the first time, and it is hoped that other blanks may yet be filled by a study of early original documents, which may yet be found, either in this country or in England. No such lists of the names of women are available as are printed in this volume giving the names of men. Valuable exceptions are found on pages 24 and 375-6; but these names of women give little clue to parentage.

PROVIDENCE, R. I., July, 1899.

General Index.

Abbreviations, 29, 30.
Addenda, 390, 395.
Additions, 83-4, 378-87.
Allegiance, oath of, 21.
Amesbury, first settlers, 13.
Amesbury, separation from Salis., 17-20.
Artisans, skilled, demand for, 6.
Assistance rendered, 387.

Baptists, 4, 103, 177, 236.
Bradbury trial and petition, 69, 85-6, 375-6.
Breeches Bible, 54.

Cambridge Univ., Eng., 139, 356.
Canada. [See Expeditions.]
Children's land, in Ames., 18.
Churches. [See Members, Meeting-house, Ministers.]
Commoners, 11, 18-9.
Conclusion, 387-8.
Corrections, 83-4, 378-87, 390, 395.

Dates, accuracy of, 388.
Dates, double, 4, 29, 83.

England, intercourse with, 5, 133, 148, 193, 287, 297, 356. [See Return.]
Expeditions to Canada, 184, 239, 267.
Explanations, 29.
Errors, sources of, 4, 28, 87, 119, 387-8.

Farm of Mr. Hall, 16-7.
Ferries, 84-7, 178, 180.
Fidelity, oath of, 21.
Fishing grants, 44, 297.
Friends, 112, 162, 236, 252, 264, 306, 319. [See Quakers.]

Garrisons, 124, 181, 199, 252, 298, 376-7.
Genealogy, 31-374.
Grantees, original, 7.

Harvard College, 17, 30, 34, 53, 75, 93, 117, 124, 140, 185, 191, 209, 249-50, 255, 288, 302, 308, 312, 331, 349, 384.

Important Corrections, 386-7, 395.
Indian assaults, 41, 114, 199, 232, 308, 331, 340, 343.
Indians, captured by, 25, 57, 66, 92, 114, 130, 143-5, 147, 175, 200, 225, 228-9, 293, 295, 298, 303, 308, 318, 343, 358.
Indians, killed by, 25, 36, 40-1, 45, 49, 67, 91, 111, 118, 127, 137, 143-4, 150-1, 161, 163, 165, 197, 199, 201, 205-6, 208-9, 212, 224-5, 228-30, 233, 238, 264, 275, 277-8, 282, 288, 293, 295, 302-3, 305, 307-8, 312, 315, 318, 320, 324, 330, 346, 349, 355, 357, 360, 368, 381.
Intercourse with England. [See Eng.]
Introduction, 3-6.

King Philip's war, 31-2, 37-8, 40, 50, 67-8, 77, 83, 85-6, 94, 97, 105-6, 111, 114, 130, 143-5, 153, 155, 160, 163, 167, 177, 182, 211, 218-9, 224, 229-30, 241, 277-8, 283, 288, 290-2, 317-8, 321, 330, 333. [See Soldiers and Narragansett.]

Land grants, 8-11, 13, 14.
Lots, location of, 9.

Martin, Susanna, trial, 32, 75-6, 138, 166, 227, 269, 280, 292, 298, 337, 359.
Members Salis. church, 24.
Meeting-house seats, Ames., 18-9, 378.
Migrations, course of, 5.
Mills, early, 48, 77, 118-9, 120, 122, 173, 180, 251, 262, 269-71, 314.
Ministers of Ames. churches, 17, 280, 377.
Ministers of Salis. churches, 377.

Names, early middle, 89, 253.
Names, spelling of, 388.
Names of women, 388.
Nantucket, settlement of, 5, 103, 236, 290.
Narragansett war, 111, 118, 153, 157, 196, 198, 212, 215, 262, 303, 320. [See King Philip and Soldiers.]

Oaths of Al. and Fid., 21.
Old Style. [See Double Dates.]

Passenger vessels:
Abigail, 84, 112, 170.
Angel Gabriel, 44.
Ann, 232.
Arabella, 112.
Arbella, 139.
Bevis, 48, 62, 141, 299.
Confidence, 111, 116, 141, 215, 218, 237, 277, 300, 308-9, 322, 324, 358.
Defence, 232,
Elizabeth, 99, 203, 223, 357.
Elizabeth and Ann, 102.
Globe, 348.
Hopewell, 267, 295, 373.
James, 63, 257, 285, 364.
Lion, 251, 281.
Mary Ann, 330.
Mary and John, 55, 151, 162, 229, 263, 268, 333, 386.
Susan and Ellen, 348.
Petitioners, 15, 20, 22-3, 375-6.

Quakers, 4, 152, 178, 306, 320, 333. [See Friends.]

Records, probate, 29.
RECORDS, TOWN AND CHURCH, 27-9.
Records. [See Unclassified.]
Return to England, 5, 7, 133, 141, 189, 193-4, 203, 309, 333.

SALISBURY, FIRST SETTLERS, 8-11.
Salisbury, original grantees, 7.
Salisbury, separation from Ames., 17-20.
Salisbury, settlement of, 7-11.
Ship building, early, 165, 180, 190, 352.
Ships. [See Passenger.]
Snow-shoe men of Ames., 25.
Soldiers, 23, 25-6, 65, 74, 76, 88-9, 100, 112-3, 118, 121, 125, 157, 159-60, 167, 169-70, 174-5, 185, 191, 207, 213, 215, 241-2, 247, 251-2, 266-7, 271-2, 274-5, 296, 305, 312, 316-7, 319, 326, 329, 333, 335-6, 342, 345, 347, 357, 359, 362-3, 369, 373, 376-7, 379, 381, 383. [See King Philip and Narragansett.]
Spelling of names, 388.
Surnames, new, introduced, 5.

Tax lists, 11, 12, 15, 16.
Township, in Ames., 18.
Townsman, 18.
Training band in Ames., 23.
True papers, 25-6, 376-7.

Unclassified Records, 43, 53, 59, 95, 112, 130, 139, 154, 171, 295, 314, 328, 345, 362, 368, 372.

Witchcraft, 69, 75, 79, 81, 85-6, 111, 124-5, 178, 197, 203, 240, 249, 261, 269, 287, 317, 337. [See Bradbury and Martin.]
Women, names of, 388.

ADDENDA.

31. 12 JEREMIAH[2] ALLEN. Wife Ann d. Jan. 26, 1732-3. He m. 2d, Nov. 20, 1735, Hannah Walker. He d. July 20, 1738; will Feb. 14, Sep. 4, 1737-8; wid. Han. d. Oct. 12, 1753. Res. S.; no chil.

33. 8 BENJ.[2] ALLEN prob. m. 1st, Rachel Squire (Philip) of Boston, b. 1665, [wid. of (26) HENRY[3] WHEELER].

(*Continued on page* 395.)

Index of Places.

["Mass." is omitted after the names of Towns in that State.]

Alderbury, Eng., 300.
Allerbury, Eng., 300.
Amesbury, 3, 5, 6, 13, 14, 17-25, 27-9, 35-6, 38, 43-5, 49-59, 61-7, 71, 74-6, 78, 80, 82-91, 95, 101, 103-11, 114-5, 118-23, 126-31, 135, 137, 139, 142, 151-2, 159, 161, 163-5, 171-3, 175-80, 188, 190-3, 195-7, 201-3, 205-14, 216-23, 227-8, 230-3, 235-6, 239-44, 246, 248, 253, 265-6, 269-70, 272, 280, 282, 284, 288, 290-3, 295-6, 298-9, 304-6, 308, 310-4, 316-7, 321, 324, 327-8, 330, 332-3, 337-9, 345-51, 357, 361-2, 370-2, 377, 384-5, 387-8.
Andover, 37-9, 43, 52-3, 80-1, 89, 111, 124, 126, 140, 153, 206-7, 233, 239, 246, 268-9, 277-8, 284, 303, 322-4, 328, 366.
Arundel, Me., 45, 247-8.
Ashford, Ct., 143-4.
Assington, Eng., 194, 198.
Atkinson, N. H., 221.
Attleborough, 79.

Badgeth, Eng., 141.
Barbadoes, 63, 70, 212, 218, 310, 395.
Barnstable, 360.
Bath, Me., 190.
Bedford, 315.
Berwick, Me., 174.
Beverly, 63, 98, 140, 172, 261, 307, 346.
Biddeford, Me., 381.
Billerica, 211.
Bilsby, Eng., 356.
Black Point, Me., 330.
Block Is., 5, 363.
Bloody Brook, 324, 331, 357.
Bloody Point, N. H., 207, 230.
Blue Point, 125.
Boston, 7, 31, 33-4, 38, 40-1, 43, 47, 60, 68, 71, 79, 83, 85, 99, 102-4, 117-8, 131, 133, 140, 150, 152, 154, 171, 174, 176-7, 183-6, 190, 195, 203-4, 209-10, 216, 219-20, 224-5, 233-4, 248-50, 257, 267, 279, 281-2, 284, 302, 308-9, 320, 322, 329, 338-9, 342, 346, 349, 352-7, 368-9, 372, 377, 382, 390, 395.
Boxford, 81-2, 84, 224-6, 229.
Bradford, 43, 47-8, 68-9, 80-2, 93, 119, 139, 150, 171-2, 188, 191, 194, 221-2, 225-6, 228, 247, 259, 277, 341, 344, 366, 369, 384.
Braintree, 184, 216, 356.
Brentwood, N. H., 208, 262.
Bridgewater, 138.
Bristol, Eng., 44, 204, 233, 310, 370.
Bristol, Me., 44.
Bristol, R. I., 299, 383.
Brookfield, 41-3, 114, 118, 174, 292, 296, 340, 373-4.
Brookline, 117, 321.
Brunswick, Me., 150, 174, 250, 267.
Buxton, Me., 118, 365-6.

Cambridge, 66, 102, 104, 139-40, 142, 185, 191, 197-8, 212, 230, 249, 251, 264, 277, 301-2, 320.
Canada, 42, 47, 125, 145, 175, 312.
Canterbury, Ct., 84, 126.
Canton, 175.
Caversham, Eng., 218.
Cape Annawaggon, Me., 337.
Cape Breton, 184.
Cape Porpoise, Me., 83, 264, 282-3, 294, 309, 378.
Carolina, 291.
Casco, Me., 165, 335.

Casco Bay, Me., 298, 323, 340.
Charlestown, 30, 32, 34, 63, 132, 180, 191, 211-2, 218, 232, 301, 310-1, 323, 329, 383.
Chelmsford, 65, 80, 241, 278.
Chelsea, 263.
Chesham, Eng., 91.
Chester, N. H., 35, 108, 110, 123, 143, 189, 261, 306, 312, 352.
Chicago, Ill., 178.
Chichester, N. H., 319.
Chicknell, Eng., 141.
Chilmark, 114-5.
Chilmark, Eng., 236.
Chippenham, Eng., 44.
Cocheco, N. H., 49, 199, 200.
Colchester [Salisbury], 7, 8, 239, 334.
Concord, 117, 211-2, 217.
Concord, N. H., 65, 109, 144, 207, 247.
Connecticut, 5, 212, 295.
Coventry, Ct., 68, 229.
Coventry, Eng., 96.
Crown Point, 362.

Dainton, Eng, 309.
Danvers, 46, 79, 86, 177.
Darkmouth, 242.
Dedham, 32, 133, 139, 189, 261.
Deerfield, 145, 163, 315.
Dorchester, 242, 302.
Dover, N. H., 32, 35, 49, 62, 73, 92, 96, 103, 126-7, 141, 152, 176, 190, 199, 200, 203, 205, 207, 230, 239, 264, 282-3, 287-90, 296, 315, 325, 353, 359, 362, 366, 381.
Downton, Eng., 286, 309.
Dracut, 381.
Dunkirk, N. Y., 384.
Dunstable, 217.
Dunstable, N. H., 340.
Durham, N. H., 62, 70. [See Oyster River.]
Duxbury, 212.

Eastham, 154.
East Orange, N. J., 138.
East Kingston, N. H., 146.
Edgartown, 91, 102, 115.
Elizabethtown, N. J., 257, 304.
Enfield, 151, 283.
England. 5, 30, 44-5, 49, 54, 59, 60, 63, 83, 95, 116, 141, 152, 155-6, 170, 193-4, 227, 251, 268-9, 287, 291, 297, 300, 303, 319, 333, 340, 354, 356, 368, 388.
Essex, Eng., 193-4.
Exeter, N. H., 26, 28, 32, 103, 113, 140-1, 145-6, 154, 170, 178, 190, 203, 223, 229-30, 232, 238, 250, 294, 315, 339, 356, 366, 377-8.
Exeter, Eng., 310.

Fairhaven, 84.
Falmouth, Me., 71, 79, 172, 250, 302, 340.
Framingham, 318.
Framlingham, Eng., 380.

Gardiner, Me., 384.
Gloucester, 83, 163, 176, 178, 191-3, 218, 220-1, 242, 262, 265, 281, 299, 310, 320-1, 333-4, 337, 370, 372-3.
Goffestown, N. H., 305.
Gonsham, Eng., 218.
Greenland, N. H., 33, 238-9, 284.
Groton, 69, 211.
Groveland, 48.

Haddam, Ct., 17.
Hadley, 53, 144-5, 290, 340-1, 374.
Hamilton, 209.
Hampstead, N. H., 121, 222, 352, 362.
Hampton, N. H., 3, 16, 28, 30, 34-5, 40, 67, 72-3, 75, 81, 84, 86, 89, 91-2, 94, 98-9, 102, 111-2, 117, 125, 131, 133-6, 139, 149-50, 155, 164-7, 169-71, 173-4, 180, 182, 189, 193, 196, 198, 201, 206, 213, 218-9, 223, 225, 230, 250, 264, 268, 270, 272-3, 275-6, 279, 282, 284, 289, 294, 298, 309, 311, 314, 317-9, 324-6, 330, 333, 342, 352-4, 356, 362, 364, 382.
Hampton Falls, N. H., 74, 151, 198, 201, 206, 322.
Hardwick, 296.
Hartford, Ct., 5, 53, 102, 112, 156, 243, 384.
Hatfield, 117, 290.

Haverhill, 3, 6, 7, 19, 28, 30-1, 36-41, 43, 46, 48, 55, 58-9, 63, 66-8, 74, 76-7, 82, 89, 94-8, 100, 103, 105, 107-9, 111, 113-4, 119-21, 124-8, 131, 136-7, 139, 142-4, 146-9, 151, 154, 163, 166, 172, 174, 176, 180-2, 187-9, 190, 192, 196-7, 200-3, 207-8, 210, 223, 227-9, 232-3, 243, 246-7, 254-5, 259-60, 263, 267, 272-7, 280-1, 284, 286, 288, 302-3, 310, 312, 316-8, 322, 324-5, 329, 343-4, 345, 352-3, 358-60, 363-4, 371-2, 376, 379, 383, 386-7.
Hempstead, L. I., 17.
Hingham, 17, 102, 124, 177, 217, 219-20, 273.
Holmes Hole, 282.

Ipswich, 3, 6, 7, 28, 31, 34-7, 41-3, 47, 49, 58, 62, 67-9, 79, 81, 84, 88-9, 93, 95-6, 102, 104, 111-2, 117, 133-4, 139-40, 146, 151-2, 154-8, 162-4, 166, 170-1, 187, 191-4, 198, 200, 203, 209-12, 223-9, 233, 240, 243, 248-9, 261, 263, 266-9, 281-5, 290-2, 295, 299, 300, 302-3, 305-8, 311, 314, 332-3, 339-42, 348-52, 357, 364, 368, 373-4, 385.
Ipswich, Eng., 183, 223, 248.
Isles of Shoals, 34, 119, 124, 223, 250, 350.
Islington, Eng., 194.

Jamaica [W. Ames.], 35, 55, 62, 114, 130, 165.
Joppa, Me., 186.

Kennebunk, Me., 45.
Kennebunk Port, Me., 83, 264, 309.
Kensington, N. H., 101, 135, 246, 382.
Kent, Eng., 55.
Killingworth, Ct., 85.
King's Langley, Eng., 178.
Kingston, N. H., 44, 64, 81-2, 101, 109, 123, 126, 129, 135, 146, 150, 159, 168, 170, 173, 179, 188, 200, 207, 255, 272, 292, 306, 333, 338, 342, 381.
Kittery, 17, 41, 70, 135, 152, 158, 185, 199, 204, 207, 218, 231, 350, 357, 366, 369.

Lancaster, 277, 306-8, 318.
Langford, Eng., 193-4, 285.
Lebanon, 95.
Littleton, 93.
London, Eng., 55, 60, 63, 132, 148, 154, 189, 194, 203, 266-8, 280, 310, 333, 348.
Lowell, 124.
Lunenburgh, 47.
Lynn, 17, 37, 77, 112, 142, 170, 177, 188, 190, 194, 197, 281, 292, 309, 348, 369.
Lynnfield, 281.

Maine, 5, 235.
Malden, 183, 226, 263, 265, 329.
Malden, Eng., 193.
Malford, Eng., 77, 364.
Manchester, 343, 357.
Marblehead, 53, 77, 80, 154-5, 172-3, 205, 232, 385.
Marlborough, 79, 88, 118, 211, 328, 347.
Marlborough, Eng., 116, 124, 162, 257, 296-7.
Martha's Vineyard, 83, 103, 236-7, 267, 282, 337.
Medford, 117, 140, 186.
Melchet Park, Eng., 300.
Mequoit, 32.
Merrimack [Salis.], 7, 8, 363.
Merrimack [Brad.], 119, 191, 226.
Methuen, 207, 222, 258, 312, 359, 378.
Middleborough, 258, 261.
Middletown, Ct., 175, 177, 286.
Milwaukee, Wis., 349.
Mt. Wollaston, 356.

Narragansett, R. I., 68, 135.
Narragansett, Me., 118, 366.
Nantucket, 5, 50, 52-3, 62, 103, 114-5, 162, 236-7, 290, 301, 304, 333, 369.
Nevis, W. I., 70.
New Bristol, Pa., 98.
Newbury, 3, 7, 19, 28, 30-1, 35, 37-9, 41-7, 49, 53-61, 63, 66-8, 70-2, 76-8, 81, 85-9, 92-6, 98, 103, 113, 115-6, 124-5, 129-30, 136, 138, 140-1, 152-6, 162, 166, 176-8, 183-7, 189, 193, 197-8, 201-2, 207-8, 211, 214-6, 218, 220-3, 227, 230, 232-40, 243-50, 252, 256-64, 266, 268-9, 271, 277-80, 285-91, 296-8, 300-4, 308-11, 317, 322, 324-5, 328, 330-3, 337-8, 340, 343-7, 349, 351-5, 357-62, 364-7, 369-73, 376-7, 384-7.

Newbury, Eng., 215, 220, 277.
Newburyport, 79, 250, 259, 380.
Newcastle, N. H., 203, 223, 250, 342.
Newfoundland, 368.
New Hampshire, 5, 154, 231-2, 242, 279, 289.
New Haven, Ct., 34, 282.
Newington, N. H., 207, 385.
New Jersey, 5, 39, 97, 232.
New London, Ct., 61, 161, 218, 277, 317, 352.
Newmarket, N. H., 165.
Newport, R. I., 135.
New Roxbury, Ct., 143.
New Sarum, Eng., 60, 62-3, 133.
Newton, 198, 361.
Newton, N. H., 165, 209.
Newtown, L. I., 212.
New Ulm, Minn., 84.
New York City, 387.
Norfolk, Va., 132.
Norfolk Co., 193.
Northampton, 340.
Northfield, 41, 315.
North Yarmouth, Me., 72, 174.
Norton, 355.
Norwich, Ct., 126, 229, 284, 360-1.
Nottingham, N. H., 280, 305.

Olney, Eng., 279.
Ormsby, Eng., 133, 272, 342.
Oyster River, N. H., 62, 126, 280, 366.

Pawtucket, R. I., 212.
Pamaquid, Me., 44, 113, 125, 238, 312.
Pembroke, N. H., 57.
Penacook, N. H., 109, 207.
Piscataqua, N. H., 139, 180, 230, 258.
Plaistow, N. H., 276.
Plainfield, Ct., 155, 217.
Plymouth, 34, 67, 70-1, 117-8, 232, 258.
Plymouth, Eng., 103.
Portland, Me., 79, 250.
Port Royal, Canada, 239.
Portsmouth, N. H., 41-2, 85, 131, 155, 162, 185-6, 190, 207, 232, 239-40, 248-9, 254, 279, 285, 288-9, 294, 314, 337, 343, 345, 370.
Preston, Ct., 189, 361, 380.
Punckapauge, 278.
Providence, R. I., 1, 6, 189, 388.

Quabaug, 41, 374.
Quachecho, N. H., 167, 353.

Rattlesden, Eng., 223.
Reading, 77, 155, 268, 274, 386.
Rehoboth, 33, 93-4, 233, 267-8, 355, 378, 395.
Rhode Island, 348, 356.
Richmond, Me., 337.
Rochester, 258.
Romsey, Eng., 152.
Rowley, 30, 32, 41-2, 47-8, 63, 65-9, 76, 105-6, 109, 117, 129, 141, 155, 167, 173, 191, 212, 220, 226, 231, 257, 288, 291, 303, 307, 330, 341, 348, 354-5, 365-6, 368-9, 377.
Roxbury, 46, 79, 85, 102, 139-40, 192, 197-8, 251, 281, 299, 322, 386.
Roxbury, Canda, 174.
Rumford, N. H., 109.
Rumsey, Eng., 277.
Rye, 254.

Saco, Me., 83, 267.
Sagadahock, Me., 190.
Saint Paul, 387.
Salem, 7, 29-31, 43, 46, 49, 61, 65, 71, 74, 79, 85-6, 102, 158, 161, 163, 166, 171, 173, 177, 192-4, 205, 218, 240, 265-6, 286, 309, 317, 334, 337, 348, 352, 370, 382, 387.
Salem, N. H., 222, 378.
Salisbury, 3, 5-18, 20-2, 24, 26-8, 30-7, 43-6, 49, 50, 52, 54, 56, 59-64, 66-90, 93, 95, 98-106, 111-20, 122-3, 129, 131-6, 138-51, 154, 156-60, 162-4, 166-77, 179-83, 188-91, 193-8, 200, 202-8, 210-1, 213-5, 220, 226, 228-33, 235-6, 239-40, 242-4, 246-56, 262-4, 266-72, 274-80, 284-7, 289-301, 303-10, 314-9, 322, 325-9, 331-9, 341-2, 345, 348, 351-6, 358-9, 361-4, 368-9, 371-3, 375-8, 380, 382-3, 385, 387, 390, 395.
Salisbury, Eng., 7, 59, 60, 62, 83-4, 115, 133, 138, 151, 300, 353.
Salisbury, N. H., 342.
Salmon Falls, N. H., 73.

Sarum, Eng., 62.
Satto, 148.
Saybrook, Ct., 102, 380.
Scarborough, Me., 45, 174, 330.
Scituate, 124, 233, 377.
Seabrook, N. H., 135, 182, 201.
Sheepscot, Me., 337.
Somersworth, N. H., 87, 353.
Southampton, Eng., 59, 162, 300, 308, 358.
South Hampton, N. H., 87, 109, 158-60, 170, 208-9, 217, 253, 255, 271, 313, 379.
Southold, L. I., 295.
Springfield, 163.
Squakeag, 41.
Stonington, Ct., 143, 212, 352.
Stoughton, 175-6.
Stow, 217.
Stratham, N. H., 58, 207, 229-30.
Sudbury, 118, 212, 217.
Sudbury, Eng., 102.
Suffield, Ct., 31, 144-5, 293, 315, 374.
Sutton, 158.
Swansey, 33, 212, 355, 395.

Taunton, 33, 190, 242, 264.
Tewksbury, 211.
Thedingworth, Eng., 360.
Tiverton, R. I., 337.
Topsfield, 17, 81, 84, 175, 178, 211, 224, 265, 281, 283, 293, 388.
Topsham, Me., 150.
Turners Falls, 160.

Virginia, 79, 310, 348.

Wales, 381.
Watertown, 60, 99, 133, 139, 173, 223-4, 238, 285, 340, 342, 378.
Wethersfield, Ct., 61, 117, 307-8, 341.
Weeks, Eng., 286, 309.
Wells, Me., 17, 79, 112, 149, 174, 207, 251-2, 267, 271, 283, 295, 309, 314, 339, 349-50, 356-7, 376.
Wenham, 164, 190, 224, 364.
Westerly, R. I., 352.
West Newbury, 221-2, 245, 248.
West Point, N. Y., 121.
Weymouth, 213, 267, 281.
Wherwell, Eng., 268.
Wicken-Bonant, Eng., 69.
Wiltshire, Eng., 7, 55.
Windsor, Ct., 117.
Winter Harbor, Me., 83.
Woburn, 301.
Woodbridge, N. J., 38-9, 215, 237, 285-6, 301, 317, 330, 344, 369.
Woodstock, Ct., 72, 143, 258.
Worcester Co., 206.

Yarmouth, 106, 185, 209, 315.
Yarmouth, Eng., 176-7, 272, 330.
York, Me., 63-4, 67, 69-71, 197, 199, 204, 247, 249, 282, 294, 314, 366.

ADDENDA — *Continued.*

P. 33. 31 JEREMIAH[3] ALLEN, m. 1st, July 22, 1716, Rachel Millard; 2d, July 27, 1743, Anne Walker; res. Swansey and Rehoboth; 14 chil.

It was (12) JEREMIAH,[2] then 79 yrs. old, whose will, 1738, ment. wife Hannah; *Jeremiah*,[4] son of "cousin" [nephew] (27) JOHN[3] ALLEN of S.; also "kinsmen" [nephews] (31) JAMES[3] WHEELER and (34) NATHL.[3] WHEELER.

Pp. 33, 191. Erase "prob." in mar. of (9) EPHRAIM HACKETT and (25) DOROTHY[3] ALLEN.

P. 204. S JACOB[3] HOOKE m. (16) MARY[3] MARCH, in 1707. Their dau. *Mary*[4] m. (48) JOHN[4] PIKE in 1728.

Pp. 287, 289. 24 MOSES[3] PIKE prob. m. SUSANNA[3] WORCESTER (7 *Timothy*.[2]]

P. 334. 1 HENRY[1] TRUE. A "Mr. Henry True" was master of "the ketch Returne, of New England," at Barbadoes, Sep., 1656. Per. (i) Henry[1] d. at sea.

P. 355. 26 HENRY[3] WHEELER prob. m. Rachel Squire (Philip) of Boston, b. 1665.

Index of Surnames.

[Names of persons quoted as authority are not inserted.]

Abbey [ee, ye], 43, 181, 224, 315, 340.
Abbott, 323, 338.
Acreman [Akerman], 257, 385.
Adams, 31-2, 103, 132, 136, 166, 225, 227, 238, 245, 253, 259-60, 339, 365, 367.
Aires. [See Ayres.]
Allen [in, ing], 9-16, 20-2, 24, **31-4**. 35-6, 38, 70, 72, 78, **83**, 92, 124, 132, 139, 151, 158, 169, 177-8, 191, 202, 210, 224, 245, 247, 250, 252, 254, 287, 289, 292, 331, 339, 353-5. 375, 377, **378**, **390**, **395**.
Alwood, 60, 63.
Ambrose [os, oss], 11, 15, 21-2, **34-5**, 143, 213, 270, 314-5, 368, 375-6, 378.
Ames, 220-1.
Anderton, 321.
Andrews, 35, 187, 299.
Andros, 31-2, **35**, 287.
Angier, 60, 238, 331.
Annable, 284.
Annis, 44, 92, 246, 367, 371.
Appleton, 34, 68.
Archer, 268.
Armitage, 242.
Ash, 18, 20-1, 25, **35-6**, 56, 131, 149, 194, 206, 328, 332, 378.
Aslet, 36.
Aspinwall, 180.
Atkins, 190.
Atkinson, 289, 356, 367, 380.
Atwater, 117, 302.
Atwood, 67, 226.
Austin, 103, 264, 323.
Averill, 112.
Avery, 151, 370.
Ayer[s], 15, 31, **36-43**, 64, 83, 92, 97, 112, 114, 126, 137, 241, 255, 286, 316, 342-3, 360, 364, **378**, 379, 387.
Ayre[s], 8, 10, **36-43**, 128, 155, 174, 210, 228, 339-40, 374.
Babb, 352.
Bachelder. [See Batchelder.]
Badger, 123, 183, 217, 354, 359, 367, 386.
Baggerly, 43.
Bagley, 13-4, 19, 21, 23, 25, **43-4**, 83, 88, 104, 108, 122, 165, 196, 231, 311, 313, 321, 347, 351, **378**, 383, 387-8.
Baguley, 378.
Bailey, 3-14, 18-9, **44-8**, 55, 58-9, 62, 77-8, 83, 85, 87, 93, 153, 155, 177, 196-7, 213, 222, 313, 344, 378-9, 383, **386**, 387-8.
Baker, 31-2, 85, 157, 200, 246, 281, 336, 340, 376.
Balch, 164.
Ball, 11, **49**, 83, 379.
Barber, 19, **49**, 92.
Barefoot, 345.
Barker, 226, 269, 322-3.
Barnard, 9-11, 13-5, 18-22, 25, **49-53**, 66, 68, 78, 83, 104, 115, 120-1, 143, 156, 159, 179, 190, 196-7, 205-6, 209, 217, 219, 236-7, 241-2, 255, 257-8, 272, 280, 305-6, 322-3, 326, 372, 379.
Barnes, 9-15, 18-20, 22-4, **54**, 83, 125, 127, 157, 174, 195-6, 205-6, 211, 251, 253, 269, 304, 311, 379.
Barnet. [See Barnard.]
Barney, 126.
Barrett, 296, 351.
Barron, 211.
Bartlett, 35, 45-6, **54-9**, 64-5, 97, 107, 109, 120, 131, 147, 153, 164, 188, 205, 209, 221-3, 227, 240-1, 243-4, 293, 313, 318, 324-5, 327, 339, 345-6, 351, 365, 376, 379, 386.
Basset, 188.
Batchelder [lor], 131, 298, 341-2, 379.
Bates, 266.
Batt, 7, 8, 10-2, 15, 45, **59**, **60**, 63, 83, 133, 155, 330-1, 343, 379.
Batter, 7, 63.

Battye, 7.
Baxter, 208.
Bayes, 83.
Bayley. [See Bailey.]
Bayton, 59.
Beadle. [See Beedle.]
Beageley, 378.
Beal[e], 220, 285.
Beamsley, 283.
Bean, 129.
Beckford, 62.
Bedell, 61.
BEEDLE, **61**, 83, 85, 158, 179, 241, 312, 379, 381.
Beetle, 22, 131. [See Bettel.]
Belcher, 280.
Belconger, 220.
Belknap, 39, 247, 269, 317-8.
Bell, 260.
Bendesart, 62, 188.
Bennet, 282.
Benning, 131.
Bernard, 236-7.
Berry, 94, 190.
Best, 211.
Bettel [le], 61, 127, 241.
BICKFORD, **62**, 115.
Bigelow [Biglo], 378.
Bigsbie, 198.
BILEY [ye, e], 7, 8, **10**, 59, 60, **62-3**, **83**, 139-40, 151, 194, 368, 379.
Bill, 33.
BINGLEY, **63**, 92, 94.
Bird, 111, 162, 303.
Birdley, 157.
Birtch, 161.
Bishop, 67, 237.
Bixby, 198.
Black, 126.
Blackleach, 237.
Blackwell, 321.
BLAISDELL, 10-5, 18, 21, 23-5, 38, 54, 58-9, **63-6**, **83-4**, 90-1, 94, 101, 104, 106, 108, 110, 129-30, 159, 179, 191, 195, 205, 207, 213-4, 216, 219, 222, 235, 241, 246, 266, 296, 304, 322, 328-9, 339, 379, 383.
Blakeley, 66, 360.
Blanchard, 301, 329.
Blanford, 232.
Blay, 94.
Blesdale. [See Blaisdell.]
Blodgehead [Blocked], 66.
BLODGETT, 47, **66**, 307.
Bloomfield, 317.
Boad, 362.
Bo[a]r[d]man, 155, 284, 302.
Bodwell, 153, 229, 246.
Bolton, 55.
BOND, **66-7**, 92-3, 111, 303, 307, 360.
Bourne, 155.
Bowden, 67.
Bowdey, 347.
Boyd, 362.
Boyington. [See Boynton.]
BOYNTON, 53, **67-9**, 80, 142, 327, 341, 379.
Brabrick, 171.
Bracket, 376.
BRADBURY, 4, 8, 10-6, 21-2, 24, 26, 31, **69-72**, 73, 85-6, 181, 187, 248-9, 251, 253, 282, 287, 290, 322, 328-9, 334, 357, 363, 376-7.
Bradley, 97, 129, 139, 189, 261-2, 360.
Bradshaw, 187.
Bradstreet, 7, 52, 117, 140, 185, 209, 223, 225, 281, 285, 303, 385.
Bray, 299, 321.
Brewer, 265, 332, 341-2.
Briar, 164.
Bricket, 197.
Bridge[s], 53, 195, 277-8.
Briers, 163.
Brigham, 211.
Brintnal, 355.
Broad, 343.
Brocklebank, 365.
BROWN[e], 8-16, 20-4, 43, 45, 56, 58, 68, **72-8**, 80, 82, 84, 86, 88, 100-2, 113, 120, 123, 129, 137, 142-3, 145-7, 153-6, 158, 166-8, 170, 181-3, 187-9, 197-8, 202, 205-6, 208, 221, 235, 240, 244, 246, 252, 254-5, 259-60, 267-8, 278-9, 284, 290, 299, 305, 308-9, 313, 316, 319, 321, 330-1, 333, 340-1, 343-4, 346-7, **349**, 355, 365, 367, 373, 375-7, 379-84, **386-7**.

Browning, 283.
BUCKMAN, 49, **78-9**, 106, 109, 197, 380.
Bucknum [nam], 78-9, 369.
Budesant, 188.
Bulton, 354.
Bunker, 103, 237.
Bunn, 286.
Burbank, 172, 243, 255.
Burbie, 308.
Burkbe, 220.
Burley, 145, 157, 220.
Burnall, 187.
Burn[h]am [num], 248, 284, 291, 348.
Burpee, 220.
Burrage, 329.
BURROUGH[s], **79**, 86, 124.
Burton, 224.
Busby, 308.
Busley, 82.
Buss, 70.
BUSWELL, 9-16, 21, 24-6, 60, 73, **80-2**, 84, 131, 149-50, 171, 174, 196, 204, 208, 282, 363, 372, 375, 380.
Butler, 103, 321, 337.
Button, 82, 354.
Buttress, 197.
Buzzell. [See Buswell.]
Bylie. [See Biley.]

Calef, 38, 203.
Caldwell, 41.
Call, 111, 192, 337, 347.
Calley [Calee], 139, 221. [See Kelly.]
Camitt, 319.
Cane, 265.
Canny, 96.
Carleton, 121, 226.
Carpenter, 95, 258.
CARR, 8-12, 14, 16, 19-24, 32, 45-6, 61, 73, 82-3, **84-7**, 93-5, 117, 119, 152, 166-8, 179, 192, 193, 245, 248, 271, 287, 312-3, 375-7, 380, 383, 386.
Carrier, 124.
CARTER, 9-16, 21-2, 44, 76, **87-8**, 129, 141-2, 145, 158-9, 230, 241, 371-2, 375, 377.
Case, 265.
Cass, 182.
Caswell, 280.
Cave, 265.
Chadwick, 226.
CHALLIS [ice], 8, 10-1, 13-5, 18-20, 23-5, 54, 64-6, **89-91**, 92, 94, 105, 122, 134-5, 163, 165, 176, 206-7, 209, 266, 269, 306, 311, 313, 347, 380.
Chandler, 51, 72, 112, 130, 162, 171, 193, 214, 234, 306, 338.
Chapman, 41, 149, 340, 364, 372.
CHASE, 37, 49, 59, 63-4, 66, 83, 87, 90, **91-5**, 110, 128, 131, 165, 198, 202, 207-8, 224, 238, 243, 245, 259, 261, 271, 279, 282, 303, 324 328, 338, 351, 354, 359, 380, 386.
Checkley, 302, 357.
Chellis. [See Challis.]
Cheney, 45, 59, 94, 369.
Chester, 143.
Chickley, 356.
Choate, 157, 185.
Church, 314.
Cilley, 99, 130, 174, 317. [See Silley.]
Clark[e], 7, 26, 47, 69, 123, 126, 136, 185-7, 222, 261, 281, 310, 318, 331, 343, **349**.
Cleasby, 177.
Clemens. [See Clement.]
CLEMENT, 6, 37, 58, 83, **95-8**, 141, 154-5, 180, 187, 199, 206, 228, 232, 242, 247, 251, 254, 262-3, 268, 281, 291, 353, 378, 380.
Cleveland, 84.
CLIFFORD, 8-10, 95, **99**, 168, 368.
CLOUGH, 9-12, 14-6, 20-2, 25-6, 65, 75, **99-102**, 113, 130, 146, 154, 160, 164, 170, 179, 189, 203, 213, 233, 243-4, 246, 248, 252, 254-6, 273, 275-6, 317, 372, 375, 377, 380-1.
Cluff. [See Clough.]
Cobbett, 8, 10, 102.
Cobble, 114.
COBHAM, 10-2, 14-6, **102**, 114, 180.
Cocke, 380.
CODMAN [nam], 10, **102**, 380.
COFFIN, 12, 15, 58, 87, **103**, 122, 183-4, 187, 236-7, 250, 260, 288, 314, 383, 386.

Coker, 57, 238.
Colburn, 280, 381.
COLBY, 8, 10-1, 13-5, 18-9, 21-3, 25, 43, 50-1, 59, 64-6, 83, 90, 95, **103-10,** 120, 122, 127-8, 131, 137, 152, 159, 161, 163, 165, 174, 179, 188-9, 192, 196, 205-9, 213-4, 228, 235, 242, 266, 269-71, 292-3, 304-6, 311-2, 317, 345-7, 351, 357, 360-1, 372, 375, 380.
Colcord, 325.
COLE[s], 10-2, 14-7, **111,** 133, 223, 239-40, 242, 286, 297, 308-9.
Colebie. [See Colby.]
Coleman, 109, 162, 236-7, 269, 304.
Collensby, 210.
Collier [yor], 112.
COLLINS, 20, 37, 95, **111-2,** 148, 159, 162, 167, 169, 235, 248, 303, 376-7, 380.
CONNOR [ner], 15, 20-2, 76, 100, **113,** 176, 180, 375.
Converse, 291.
Cook[e], 144, 184, 317, 344.
Copp[s], 195, 202, 293, 338, 382.
Corbett, 209.
Corbin, 143, 258.
Corline, 43.
CORLISS [les], 37, 39, **113-4,** 124, 142, 144, 229, 247.
COTTLE [ell, ill], 13-5, 18, 62, 102, 111, **114-6,** 135, 235, 290, 297, 300.
COTTON, 34, 70-1, 85, 104, **117,** 124, 186, 209, 329.
Courrers, 31-2.
COY[E], 11, **118.**
Cranath, 204.
Cravath, 204.
Cresse, 184.
Crispe, 357.
Crocker, 122.
Cromwell, 183, 356.
Crosby, 117.
Cross, 157.
Cummings, 341, 370.
CURRIER, 4, 10-1, 13-4, 18-20, 22-5, 50-2, 54, 76, 78, 83, 87, 90, 105, 108, **118-24,** 151, 161, 170, 206, 208, 219, 221, 226, 235, 254-6, 270-2, 281, 299, 300, 304-6, 311-3, 316-7, 324-6, 336, 351-2, 372, 380-1.
Curtis, 220.
CUSHING, 34, **124,** 376-7.
Cutler, 321.
Cutter, 72, 301, 385.
Cutting, 166, 223, 248.

Dalton, 126, 167, 180, 252, 255, 271-2.
Dane, 291, 341.
Danford, 94.
Daniels, 339.
Darling, 159, 377.
DAVIS, 21, 23, 25, 36, 40, 42-3, 48, 54, 61, 64, 88, 94, 109, 113-4, **124-31,** 135, 137, 139, 143, 147, 165, 179, 185, 188-9, 192, 196, 201-2, 207, 214-5, 217, 220-2, 241, 273, 280, 296, 305, 311, 313-4, 316-7, 328, 332-3, 337-8, 359, 361, 379, 381, 383-4.
Day, 41, 225-6, 291, 349.
Deane, 291.
Dearborn, 158, 180.
Deare, 188.
DEARING [Deering], **131.**
Deepar, 326.
Denham, 282.
Denne, 340-1.
Dennis, 164.
Den[n]ison, 7, 38, 140, 240, 281, 340.
Dexter, 263.
DIAMOND, 57, **131-2,** 293, 330, 371.
DIBBS, **132,** 251.
DICKI[N]SON, 9-12, 14-6, 21, 31, 118, **132,** 173.
Dighton, 139.
Dike, 158.
Dole, 68, 183-4, 187, 216, 221, 235, 300-1, 309, 319.
Donham, 317.
Donnell, 71.
Dorman, 284.
DOUE, 8, 10-1, 15, 132-3.
DOVE, 60, **132-3,** 334, 378.
DOW, 5, 40, 60, 74, 90, 105, 126-7, 130, **132-7,** 139, 147, 163-4, 172, 179, 196, 201, 222-4, 252, 263, 265, 273-7, 295, 315-6, 378, 381.
DOWNER, 21-2, **138-9,** 148, 165, 202, 214, 246, 326, 375, 377, 381.

Downing, 336.
Drake, 111.
Draper, 192, 318.
Dresser, 68.
Drisco, 174.
DUDLEY, 7, 8, 10, 16, 62, **139-41,** 176, 261.
DUMMER, 5, 8, 10, 15, 17, 96, **141,** 250, 331.
Duncan, 310, 340.
Dunning, 220, 238.
Durrill, 294.
Dustin, 114, 137, 144, 147, 343.
Dutch, 112, 223, 300.
Dyer, 383.
Dymond. [See Diamond.]

Early, 161.
EAS[T]MAN, 8, 10-6, 20-2, 24, 35, 49, 68, 74, 76, 88, 108, 111, 114, 127-8, 131, **141-7,** 156, 158-9, 166, 163, 173, 197, 200, 220, 227, 246, 258, 281, 296-7, 300, 309, 315-6, 318, 333, 342, 359, 375-7, 379, 381.
Eastow, 80-1.
EATON, 5, 10-6, 20-2, 24, 26, 62, 72, 76, 112, 125, 136, 138, **147-51,** 159, 167, 182, 189, 204, 226, 247, 253, 274, 307, 310, 317-8, 334-6, 343, 359, 371, 375-6, 381.
Edwards, 227, 252, 373.
Eires. [See Ayres.]
Elbridge, 154.
Eldred, 106.
Eldridge, 104, 106, 154, 270.
Eletrope, 63.
Ellenwood. 307.
ELLIOT, 12-6, 18, 21-3, 77, 106, 109-10, **151-2,** 191, 195, 214, 265, 278, 308, 339, 371, 373-4, 381.
Ellison, 317.
Elsley. [See Ilsley.]
Elva, 75.
Emerson, 67, 126, 152, 171, 222, 340, 343, 349.
Emmison, 290.
EMERY, 44-6, 55, 57, 89, 94-5, **152-3,** 155, 221, 243-4, 259, 343, 365, 381, 386.
Emmons [Emins], 342.
Epes [Epps], 310, 340.
Errington, 41-2.
Esto. [See Eastow.]
Esty [ey], 81, 175, 225, 388.
Euenson, 125.
EVANS, 73, 94, 100, **154,** 191, 272, 329, 331, 375, **381-2,** 385.
Ewell, 177.
Eyer, Eyres. [See Ay.]

Fales, 176.
Farr, 329.
Farren, 351.
FAVOR, **154,** 158, 270, 351.
FAWNE, 96-7, **154,** 155.
Feaver, Feever. [See Favor.]
FELLOWS [oes], 10-6, 21, 24, 41, 50, 73, 77, 145, **155-6,** 227, 318, 340, 375, 377, 382.
Fernald, 279.
Fessenden, 331.
Field, 365-6.
Filbrook. [See Philbrick.]
Fifield, 146, 235, 282.
Firman, 7.
Fisher, 176.
Fisk[e], 281, 286.
Fitch, 267-8.
FITTS [tz], 8-16, 81, 146, **156-8,** 183, 332-3, 382.
Fitz Randolph, 286.
FLANDERS, 11-6, 20, 22, 52, 64, 88, 100, 107, **112,** 142, 145-6, 148, 154, **158-60,** 169, 191-2, 208, 241, 255-6, 271, 276, 313, 319, 376-7, 380, 382.
FLETCHER, 15, 20, 22, 24, 89, 112, **160,** 194, 286, 334, 375.
Flood, 328.
Fogg, 72, 119, 273.
Folger, 53, 103.
Follansbee, 92-5, 239.
Folsom, 229-30, 238.
FOOT, 13, 18, 21-3, 25, 107, 118-20, 122, **161,** 305, 324, 359, 370, 382.
Ford, 224.
Foss, 81, 199.
Foster, 228-9, 310.

Fouls[h]am, 93, 146, 238. [See Folsom.]
Fowle, 79.
FOWLER, 19, 21-2, 25, 44, 58, 90, 101, 105-6, 109, 111, 131, 134, **162-5**, 178, 188, 191, 219, 223, 227, 239, 267, 269, 298, 302-3, 305, 357, 363, 370, 372.
Fox, 71, 79, 211.
Fraile, 155.
FR[E]AME, 21-3, 90-1, 106, **165**, 173, 267, 304, 382.
Franklin, 268.
FREESE [Frieze], 19, 21, 87, 92, 135, **165-6**, 244, 382.
FRENCH, 9-16, 20-1, 24, 26, 66, 73-4, 86, 112, 139, 142, 146, 148, 150, 160, **166-70**, 171, 175-6, 179, 181, 200, 233, 262, 290, 316, 334, 336, 353-4, 359, 363, 375-7, 379, 382.
Friend, 224.
Frost, 186, 248, 250, 285.
Fry, 277, 328, 376.
FULLER, 8-10, 42, 81, 157, **170-1**, 282, 297, 299, 348, 360.
Furber [bur], 62, 199.

GAGE, 137, **171-2**, 186, 224, 226, 229, 247.
Gale, 172, 349, 387.
Gallop [up], 219, 267.
Gard, 216.
Gard[i]ner, 177, 186, 237, 289, 300-1, 309, 341.
Garland, 91, 134.
Garret, 195.
Gaskill, 266.
Gatchell. [See Getchell.]
Gell, 349.
Gemsene. [See Jameson.]
GEORGE, 13, 18, 21-2, 25, 114, 146, 165, 170, 193, 227, 296, 351, 382.
Gerrish, 176, 183-5, 233.
GETCHELL, 11-6, 22, 42, 106, 110, **173-4**, 213, 219, 266, 295-6, 375, 377.
Gibson, 208.
Gidding, 299.
Gilbert, 223-4.
Gild, 189.
Gile. [See Guile.]
Giles, 174, 335.
GILL, 11-2, 14-6, 21-2, 24, 26, 80, 84, 168, **174-6**, 177, 220, 251, 306, 308, 319, 337, 370, 375-7, 382, 387.
Gilman, 77, 140-1, 229-30.
Gim[p]son. [See Jameson.]
Glidden, 230.
Glover, 193-4.
Godfrey, 99, 125, 173, 178, 197, 203, 206, 228, 269, 317, 342.
Goe, 327.
Gold. [See Gould.]
GOLDSMITH, 21-3, **176**, 214.
GOLDWYER, 11-4, 16, **176**, 262, 286-7, 333, 382.
GOODALE [ell], 4, 9-16, 21, 31, 89, 113, 174-5, **176-7**, 233, 277, 285, 290, 330, 382.
Goodhue [ew], 31-2, 58, 225, 260.
Goodridge, 365-6, 368, 383.
GOODWIN, 19-21, 23, 25, 32, 65, 84, 162, **177-8**, 192, 214, 216, 344, 355, 371-2.
Googe [Gouge], 132, 178, 292, 381.
Gookin, 117, 185.
Gordon [en], 32, 170, 178, 378.
Gott, 224.
Gough, 132, 178.
GOULD [Goold], 13, 15, 18-9, 21-2, 25, 33, 101, 131, 135, **178-9**, 208, 219, 227-8, 231, 282-3, 296, 305, 327, 372, 379, 382.
GOVE [oue], 15-6, 97-8, 113, 132, **180**, 201, 230, 279, 319.
Grafton, 309.
Granath, 204.
Granger, 190, 374.
Grant, 158.
Grath, 189.
GRAVES, 146, **180**, 332.
Gray, 370.
GREELEY, 10-2, 14-6, 20-2, 26, 71, 73, 86-7, 89, 120, 167, 169, **180-2**, 193, 204, 214-5, 255-6, 262, 315, 318, 326, 359, 363, 375-7, 382, 384.
GREEN[e], 21, 91, 113, 133-4, 144, 150, **182**, 197, 226, 230, 249-50, 273, 276, 358-9, 381.

GREENLEAF, 9, 10, 15, 71, 103, 181, **183-7**, 236-7, 249-51, 330-1, 352, 360, 366-8, 382, 386-7.
Greenough, 68, 221.
Gregory, 133, 197.
GRIFFIN, 16, 20-2, 58, 73, 105, 131, 135, 157, 171-2, **187-9**, 272, 297, 341, 373, 382.
Griggs, 217.
GROOM, 5, 11, 104, **189**.
GROTH, 148, **189**.
Guernsey, 145.
GUILE [ld], 100-1, 125, **139**, 273, 275, 278.
Guilford, 217.
Gurdy, 241.

Hackburn, 139.
HACKETT, 18, 20, 22, 26, 33, 50, 154, 159, 164, **190-1**, 222, 298, 332, 373, 375, 377, 381-2, 395.
HADDON [en], 8, 10-1, 13-5, 18, 20, 22-4, 54, 63, 83-4, 151-2, **191**, 212-3, 374, 380-2.
HADLEY, 21, 23, 25, 106, 127, 160, 178, **191-2**, 222, 240, 348, 351.
HADLOCK, 173, 181, **192-3**, 218, 235, 240, 370-1, 382.
Haffield [fell], 102, 193, 214.
Hagar, 198.
Haggett. [See Hackett.]
Haight, 209.
Haines. [See Haynes.]
Hale, 59, 63, 95, 116, 148, 186-7, 215, 221, 234, 249-50, 297, 301, 317, 367.
HALL, 5, 9-12, 14, 16, 41, 49, 60, 62, 70, 89, 102, 119-20, 129, 142, 148, 160, **193-4**, 206, 228, 230, 300, 368, 378.
Ham, 199.
Hammond[ns], 320-1.
Harden [ing], 155, 247, 382.
Hardy, 67, 119, 139-40, 149, 194, 234, 383.
Harriman, 69, 151, 168, 170, 222.
Harris, 31-2, 194, 307, 348, 355.
HARRISON, 8, 10, 15, 63, **195**, 203, 297, 329.
Hart, 218.
Hartshorn[e], 155, 165, 229.
HARVEY, 21-3, 25, 44, 51, 54, 80-2, 107, 131, 134, **195-6**, 222, 241, 304-5, 312, 338, 382.
Haseltine, 137, 151, 224, 226, 244, 246, 343-4.
Haskell, 210, 376.
Haskett, 373.
HASTINGS, 48, 125, 127, **196-7**, 223, 281.
Hatch, 302.
Hathorn, 79.
HAUXWORTH, 8, 10-12, 99, **197**, 273-4, 362.
Haven, 177.
Hawkins, 197.
Hawkswell. [See Hauxworth.]
Hayes, 158-9, 205, 373.
Hayfield. [See Haffield.]
HAYNES, 18-9, 21-3, 31-2, 49, 114, 161, **197**, 202, 247, 373.
Hayward, 329.
Hazelitt, 367.
Hazeltine. [See Haseltine.]
Haz[z]en, 76, 98, 208, 229, 281.
HEALEY, 86-7, 92, 142, **197-8**, 238.
HEARD, 8, 10, 70, 142, **198-200**, 211, 330-1, 340-1, 382.
Hease, 381.
HEATH [Heth], 94, 107, 126, 135-6, 192, **200-2**, 207, 221-4, 252, 262-3, 273, 275, 277, 279, 314, 323-4, 371, 381-3.
Hea[d]rick, 262, 274, 286, 291.
Hered [Heard?], 171.
Herrick, 163-4.
Herriman, 170, 275.
HEWES, 20, 31, 77, 153, **202-3**, 313.
Hewlet, [See Hulett.]
Hibbert, 377.
Hidden, 129.
Higgins, 301.
Hight, 209.
Hilliard, 92.
Hill[s], 93, 183-4, 186, 232, 245, 250, 354, 370.
Hilton, 71, 140, 183, 202, 230, 365-7.
Hinds, 114.
Hoag[e] [Hoeg], 153, 178, 219, 265-6.
Hobart, 17, 210.

Hobbs, 81, 134, 173, 203, 227.
HODGES, 5, 8, 10, 15, 195, **203**.
Hodgkiss, 158.
Holbrook, 79.
HOLDRED[ridge], 10, **203**, 205, 223, 295.
Holland, 301.
Hollis, 89.
Holmes, 65, 257.
Holstead, 48.
Holt, 211, 303.
HONCHIN, **203**. [See Houchin.]
HONIWELL, **203**.
Hook[e], 5, 8, 10-2, 14, 16, 21, 26, 65, 80, 129, 150, 182, **203-5**, 238-9, 289 375, 382, 395.
Hooker, 268.
Hookley. [See Hukley.]
Hooper, 284.
Hopcott, 236.
HORNE, 99, **205**.
Horton, 93-4.
Hopkinson, 261.
Houchin, 203, 356.
Hovey, 69, 171.
How, 53.
Howard, 218.
Howlet, 211, 283.
HOYT, 6, 9-11, 13-5, 18-25, 36, 50-1, 54-5, 57, 64-5, 75, 89, 90, 93, 97-8, 104-5, 108, 110, 119-20, 123, 146, 152, 179, 194, **205-9**, 213-4, 217, 222, 230-1, 235, 240-1, 252, 284, 289, 295, 299, 305, 314, 327-8, 332, 346-7, 351, 358, 361, 371, 376, 378-9, 383, 387.
HUBBARD [erd], 17, 24, 31, 126, 148, 150, 177, **209-11**, 326, 335, 341, 355, 375, 377, 383.
Huckins, 365-6.
Hudson, 142.
Huggins, 99, 343, 345.
Hukley, 86, 211, 330, 383.
HULETT, 9, 10, 15, 162, **211**.
Hull, 199.
Hult, 211.
Hulton, 211.
Hunkins, 114, 274.
HUNT, 21, 23, 25, 35, 101, 106, 110, 142, 207, **211-3**, 214, 291, 339, 346.
Hunter, 374.
HUNTINGTON, 11, 13-4, 18-9, 21-2, 24-5, **44**, **54**, 83-4, 106, 129, 138, 152, 176, **178**, 206, 209, 212, **213-4**, 219-20, 241, 378, 383.
Hunton [oon], 213.
Hurd. [See Heard.]
Huse. [See Hewes.]
Hussey, 134, 236-7, 273, 333.
Hutchins, 36-7, 114, 119, 136-7, 189, 201, 247, 274, 342, 384.
Hutchi[n]son, 192, 253, 278, 281, 356.
Hutton, 163-4.

Ilsbey, 215.
ILSLEY, 9-12, 14-6, 22, 102, 181, 203, **214-6**, 259, 277, 288, 308.
Ingalls, 147, 153, 161, 207, 268, 323.
Ingersol, 64.
Ireland, 175, 382, 387-8.
Ivés, 197.

Jackman, 95, 259, 263, 324-5.
Jackson, 218.
Jacob[s], 58, 92, 95, 164, 249.
Ja[c]ques, 153, 186, 255, 282, 362, 386.
James, 175.
JAMESON, 21-3, 64-5, 173, **216**, 240, **265-6**, 292, 328, 372, 383.
Jarmin, 216.
Jeggles, 161.
Jepson, 302.
Jenkins, 200.
Jem[p]son. [See Jameson.]
JEWELL, 50-1, 131, 206, 208-9, **216-7**, **271**, 290, 293, 296, 299, 330, 332, 383.
Jewett, 47, 68, 104-5, 225, 227, 291, **340-1**.
Jimson. [See Jameson.]
Johnson, 37, 40, 46-8, 77, 97, 107, 117, 121, 125-6, 137, 149-50, 190, 226, 270, 272, 276, 332, 386.
Jolls, 225.
JONES, 18-9, 22-3, 50, 65, 164, 174, 179, 190, 193, 199, 208, 217, **218-9**, 252, **266**, 270, 272, 294, 306, 363, 379.
Jordan, 162-3, 184-5, 224, 227, 243, 382, 384.

Joy, 129, 142-3, 145, 214, **219-20**, 307, 370.
Judkins, 342.
Jurdaine, 183.

Kazzen, 208. [See Kezan.]
Keayne, 140.
Kellogg, 315.
Kelly, 46, 120-1, 127-8, 153, 202-3, 207, **220-3**, 258-9, 290, 357, 370, 333.
Kemball [Kemble]. [See Kimball.]
Kendall, 320.
Kent, 7, 147-8, 184-6, 227, 245, 330-1, 365.
Kerley, 307.
Kerney, 96.
Keyes, 69, 80, 171.
Ke[y]zar, 126, 381.
Kezan, 126. [See Kazzan.]
Kimball, 15, 21, 23, 25, 31, 42-3, 58, 87, 92, 94, 97, 133, 136-7, 142, 149, 151, 155, 162-4, 167, 172, 179, 202, **223-8**, 257, 259, 281, 292-3, 314, 316, 340, 345-6, 349, 359, 379-80, 383.
Kin[d]rick, 58, 300.
King, 111, 171, 297.
Kingsbury, 38, 114, 142, 144, 146, 186, 221, 229, 286, 288.
Kinney, 243-4.
Kinsley, 140.
Kinsman, **228**, 283, 299, 373-4, 383.
Knight, 55-6, 77, 138, 145, 147, 187, 220-1, 233, 248, 257-8, 283, 329.
Knowlton, 21, 225, 228, 234, 339, 361.

Ladd, 9, 10, 114, 172, **228-30**, 247, 317, 383.
Lailon, 365.
Lake, 117-8.
Lamprey, 133.
Lamson, 12, 41, 155, 230, 270, 283.
Lancaster [ckester], 21-3, 44, 88, 179, 206, 209, 217, **230-1**, 313, 347, 372.
Lane, 268, 342.
Langden, 210, 231, 383.
Langstaff, 230.
Large, 21, 23, **231**.
Lathrop, 224, 284, 324.
Law . . . , 115.
Lawson, 94.
Leaver, 47.
Leavitt, 141, 299, 313.
Leighton, 96, 365.
Leonard, 33, 284.
Lester, 347.
Levar, 172.
Leverett, 140.
Lewis, 16, 231, 257, 275.
Libbey, 385.
Light, **231-2**, 285, 287.
Lindall, 133.
Lippitt, 196.
Litchfield, 125.
Little, 40, 49, 75, 215-6, 221, 248, 259, 288, 386-7.
Littlefield, 149, 348-9.
Littlehole, 112.
Locke, 344.
Long, 22, 96, 100, 166, **232-3**, 244, 262, 296, 316, 375, 383.
Longfellow, 366.
Look, 236.
Lord, 38, 124, 156-7, 269.
Lothrop, 138, 357.
Lovejoy, 23, 206, 233, 269, 323.
Low[e], 155, 192, 220, 344, 382.
Lowell, 65, 110, 122, 162, 176, 193, 207, 222, **233-5**, 246, 313, 361, 365, 382-3.
Lowle. [See Lowell.]
Loyd, 356.
Luce, 115.
Lull, 225.
Lumpkin, 340.
Lunt, 152, 248, 256, 328, 343-4, 387.
Lyde, 356.
Lyford, 141.
Lynard, 33.
Lynne, 194.

Mack, 43, **235**.
Mackres[t], 185, 206, **235-6**.
Macy, 4, 8-11, 13-5, 18-9, 77, 103, 118, **236-7**, 288, 379, 383.
Madgett, 262.
Maine, 352.

Makamb, 32.
Malcom, 150.
Malone [oon], 99.
Marble, 53, 360.
Marbury, 356.
MARCH, 95, 164, 204-5, **237-9**, 249, 259-61, 290, 330-1, 334, 377, 383, 385, 395.
Marden, 342, 344.
Margin, 203.
Marion, 195, 342.
Markham, 142, 144.
Marrener, 208.
Marsh, 144, 224, 227, 229, 237, 273, 275, 369, 383.
Marshall, 352.
Marston, 81, 101, 134, 272, 277.
MARTIN [yn], 4, 11, 13-5, 18-9, 21-3, 25, 38, 55-6, 61, 64, 75-6, 83, 88-9, 110, 131, 159, 166, 191-3, 196, 214, 216, 227, **239-42**, 266-7, 269, 281, 345, 348, 351, 370, 372, 377, 379, 383.
Massie, 348.
Mather, 117.
Mattes, 337, 385.
Maverick, 70, 356-7.
Mayhew, 236.
Mayo, 185.
MAXFIELD, 12, 15-6, **242-3**, 375, 377.
Menkins, 253.
Mercer, 23, 243.
MERRILL, 26, 32, 56, 58-9, 72, 82, 86, 92-3, 99, 100, 142, 153, 160, 166, 222, 229, 232, **243-8**, 251, 258-9, 261, 272, 274, 276, 305, 310, 327-8, 330, 334, 336, 343, 359, 362, 365, 380-1, 383-4, 387-8.
Merrow, 274.
Messer, 243.
Mighill, 47, 172, 328, 330, 366.
Miller, 93.
Millerd [ard], 176, 395.
Milliken, 222.
Milward, 176, 285.
Mirick, 230.
Mitchell, 359.
Monday [de]. [See Munday.]
Monsall, 180.
Montague, 144, 340.
MOODY, 12, 34, 70-1, 87, 116, 184, 186, 221, 238, **248-51**, 258-9, 285, 287-8, 331, 366, 375, 377,.
Mooers, 92-3.
Moore[s], 68, 215, 301.
Moree, 362.
Morgan, 162, 284, 345-6, 357.
MORRILL [ell], 4, 8-12, 14-7, 20-2, 24, 26, 32-3, 43, 54, 70, 73-4, 76, 83, 96, 101, 103, 118, 121-2, 132, 135, 150, 158, 160, 170, 174, 201, 208, 219, 243-4, **251-6**, 262, 271, 274, 276, 280, 293, 298, 304-6, 312, 314-6, 326, 329, 331, 335-6, 339-40, 345, 358, 372-3, 375-7, 379-81, 384, 387-8.
Morrison, 227.
MORSE [ss], 4, 49, 71, 76, 94-5, 116, 142-3, 221-2, 226, 238, 244-6, 248-50, **256-62**, 288, 291, 367, 380, 383-4.
Morton, 89.
Moss, **262**.
Mott, 363.
Moulton, 93, 265, 272, 313, 319, 343, 380.
Mountfort, 250.
MOYCE [ys], 9-12, 14-7, 176, 180, 201, **262**, 286, 382.
MUDGETT [Muggitt], 17, 20, 24, 96, 118, 166, 174, 233, 251, 381, **262-3**, 280, 383-4.
Muel, 202, 383.
Mumford, 135.
Muncy, 225.
MUNDAY, 8, 10-2, 14, **263**, 364.
Murford, 75.
MUSSEY [Muzzey], 131, 134-5, **263-4**, 384-5.
Mussiloway, 92, 232.

Nanny, 356.
Nash. [See Ash], 18, 20, 34-6, 56.
Nason, 199.
Nay, 342.
Naylor, 356.
Neal[e], 284, 322.
Needham, 224.
Neff[e], 82, 113, 124.

Nelson, 141, 167, 234, 302.
Nesbitt, 367.
Newbegin, 384.
Newell [hall], 159.
Newland, 11, 264.
Newman, 79, 212, 257.
NICHOLS, 19-23, 25, 65, 91, 108, 130, 135, 165, 216, 228, **265-6**, 321, 328, 337-8.
Noiles, 368.
Norman, 162, 357.
NORTH, 9-12, 14-6, 218, 239, **266**, 308.
Northend, 48.
NORTON, 21, 41-2, 82, 162, 165, 173, 204 :50, **266-7**, 271, 298, 374, 376.
Noulton. [See Knowlton.]
Nourse, 387.
Noyes [se], 25-6, 157, 166, 168, 184, 186, 233, 245, 248, 285, 331, 376-7.
Nudd, 133.
Nute, 199.
Nutter, 230.

Oakes, 186.
Oddihorn, 97-8.
Odiorne, 254.
Odlin, 377.
Oldham, 266.
Oliver, 71, 85, 176, 241, 361.
Ordway, 46, 57, 80-1, 83, 87, 93, 153, 156, 244, 246, 261, 313.
ORMSBY [bee], 12, 15-6, **267-8**, 290.
Orne, 205. [See Horne.]
Osborne, 162, 269, 304.
OSGOOD, 4, 6, 10-6, 18-22, 26, 35, 38, 66, 75, 90, 95-6, 104-6, 119-20, 154, 160, 162, 172, 217-8, 230, 247, 251, 255-6, **268-72**, 295, 298, 303, 316, 332, 336, 358-9, 375-7, 384.
Osilaway, 292, 328.
Otis, 199.

PA[I]GE, 20-1, 26, 99-101, 125, 133-4, 136-7, 149, 159, 189-90, 197, 202, 243-5, 247, 251, 253-4, 271, **272-7**, 305, 310, 316, 318-9, 332, 336-8, 358, 371, 375-7, 381, 384.
Pacy, 140.
Paddack, 237.
Paine, 71.
Palmer, 36-7, 40, 93, 139, 212, 277, 381.
PARKER, 9, 10, 15, 65, 136, 189, 202, 259, 261, 275, **277-8**, 286, 322, 353.
Parrott, 368-9.
Parsons, 356, 377.
PARTRIDGE, 9-12, 14, 91-2, 117, 180, 201, **279-80**, 295, 308, 387.
Pasco [que], 193.
Patre, 174.
Pattee, 189, 303.
Payne 280, 333.
Peach, 280.
Peake, 280.
Pearce, 117, 209, 321, 334. [See Pierce and Peirce.]
Pearson, 261, 356.
Pease, 237.
PEASLEY [ee], 4, 13, 15, 18-9, 49, 50, 97, 120, 125-6, 144, 163, 196, 222, 228, 236, 241, 263, **280-1**, 288, 312, 358-9, 381, 384.
Pecker, 125, 353.
Peirce, 15-6, 232, 285, 376. [See Pearce and Pierce.]
Pell, 68.
Pemberton, 192, 226.
Pengry [grew]. [See Pingry.]
Per[r]in, 261, 307.
PERKINS, 69, 77, 80-1, 91, 134, 136, 169, 171, 264, **281-4**, 310-1, 348-9, 384.
Perley, 260, 341.
Person, 356.
Petcher, 346.
Peters, 284.
Pettee, 284.
Pettingill, 208, 264, 332, 346.
Pettis, 191.
Pettitt, 284.
Petty, 174.
Phelps, 374.
PHILBRICK [brook], 91, 123, 166, 230, 235, **284-5**.
Phillips, 212, 286.

Phips, 267.
Pickard, 291.
Pickman, 309.
PIERCE, 184, 186, 231, 248-50, **285**, 287, 340, 343, 382. [See Pearce and Peirce.]
PIKE, 4, 5, 8, 10-2, 14-7, 21-2, 24, 31-2, 34-6, 38, 69, 70, 77, 85-6, 89, 111, 133, 147, 149, 160, 167, 169, 176, 204, 207, 216, 221-2, 231, 233, 236-7, 249, 252, 258-9, 262, 267, 279, **285-90**, 291, 297, 300, 309, 319, 326, 328, 330, 333-4, 367, 375, 385, 395.
Pile, 236, 290.
Pillsbury, 23, 168, 207, 223, 253, 258-9, 271, 290, 298, 303, 359, 369, 381.
Pindor [er], 118, 304, 311.
PINGRY [ee, in], 96, 212, 262, **290-1**.
Pinkham, 237.
Piper, 184, 187, 260.
Pitts, 145, 220.
Platts, 47-8, 59, 231.
Plummer, 121, 150, 223, 226, 248, 258, 260, 368.
Poole, 225,
Poor[e], 45, 215, 258-60, 323, 367.
Portland, 307.
Potter, 192, 224-5, 227, 349.
Powell, 116.
Prechet. [See Pritchet.]
Prescott, 180.
PRESSEY, 15, 19, 21, 23, 25, 107, 132, 216, 227, 287, **291-2**, 319, 321, 347.
Preston, 63.
Price, 24, 292.
Prince, 220, 341.
PRITCHET [Prichard], 25, 105, **292-3**, 338.
Proctor, 191, 233-4.
PROWSE [Prouse], 21, 23, 25-6, 54, 57, 131, 217, 227, **293**.
Prythatch, 284.
Puddington. [See Purington.]
Pulling, 71.
Purchis, 281.
PURINGTON [Purenton], 134, 219, **294**, 295, 306, 330, 376-7.
Purrier, 295.
Putnam, 45, 73-5, 86, 171.
Pynchon, 209.

Quimby. [See Quinby.]
QUINBY [Quenby], 13, 15, 18, 21, 23, **26**, 65, 145, 173-4, 179, 203, 208-9, **217**, 254, 270, **295-6**, 312.

Rainsford, 174
Ralfe. [See Rolfe.]
Ramack, 231.
Ramsdell, 281.
Randall, 42, 264, 362.
RAWLINS 21, 23, 64, 230, 232, **296**.
Rawlinson. [See Rowlandson.]
Rawson, 8.
Rayner, 223-4.
Raynes, 366.
Rea, 75.
Redding, 211.
Reddington, 226, 283.
Redway, 268.
Remington, 15, 296.
Rendall. [See Randall.]
Rennick, 231.
Renough, 237.
Reynolds, 352.
Rice, 211.
Richardson, 56, 95, 99, 229, 278, 337, **346**.
Ridout, 381.
Riggs, 355.
Rindge, 299, 300.
RING[e], 5, 8, 10, 12, 14-6, 18, 20, 22, **32**, 74, 104, 106, 111, 115-6, 163, 171, **179**, 187-8, 191, 209, 217, 228, 267, **271-2**, **296-300**, 301, 313, 337, 358-9, 375-6, 385.
Rishworth, 356.
Ritter, 47.
Roafe. [See Rolfe.]
Roberts, 139, 199, 200, 210, 229, 387.
ROBINS, 15, **300**.
Robinson, 93, 282, 284, 320.
Roby, 91, 114, 149, 198, 300.
Roe, 132, 373-4.
Roffe. [See Rolfe.]
Rogers, 94-5, 119, 194, 197, 209-10, 261, 313, 317, 362.

Rolenson. [See Rowlandson.]
ROLFE, 8, 10-2, 14-6, 66, 93, 111, 116, 162, 187, 296-7, **300-3**, 309, 331, 358, 380, 383, 385.
Rollins. [See Rawlins.]
Roops, 58.
Root, 145, 340.
Roper, 31-2, 132.
Ropes, 58, 348-9.
Ross, 157, 269.
ROWELL, 8-11, 13-5, 18-9, 21-3, 25, 50, 54, 64, 74, 104-7, 110, 118, 123, 131, 162, 165, 175, 179, 195-6, 208, 243-4, 251, 255-6, 269, 273-4, 294, **303-6**, 311, 351, 374, 377, 380, 382-3, 385.
ROWLANDSON, 12, 14-5, 20, 22, 66-7, 147-8, **306-8**, 348, 384-5.
Ruck, 79.
Ruggles, 185.
Rundlet, 230.
Rupert, Prince, 310, 370.
Ruse, 269.
Rushworth, 356.
Russell[s], 12, 25, 37, 154, 185, 237, 249, 308.
Rust, 55, 58.

Sabin, 268, 277.
SADLER, 8, 10, 12, 111, 174, **308**.
Safford, 94.
Saier. [See Sawyer.]
Salisbury, 268, 385.
Saltonstall, 348.
SAMMON [Salmon], 22-3, **308-9**, 343, 378.
Sanborn, 100, 108, 123, 133-4, 155, 169, 180, 198, 230, 272.
SA[U]NDERS, 5, 7, 8, 10-1, 71, 111, 116, 141, 149, 233, 273, 286, 300-1, **309-10**, 311, 339, 358, 367.
SARGENT, 5, 10-1, 13-4, 18-9, 21-3, 25, 43-4, 54, 61, 87, 89, 91, 104-5, 118, 120, 122-3, 125, 128, 130, 159-60, 192, 196, 208, 220, 235, 249, 252, 254, 265, 282, 296, 298-9, 304, **310-4**, 320-1, 328, 330, 338-9, 346-7, 352, 361, 363, 370, 380-1, 385. [See Serjant.]
Satchwell, 188.
Saturley, 267.
Savery, 93.
Sa[w]yer, 56, 94, 153, 216, 220, 222, **257-8**, 280, 306, 344, 346, 349, 365, **367-8**, 379, 384-7.
Sayward, 314.
Saywood, 251.
Scammon, 21, 294, 378.
Scott, 48, 163, 167, 169, 210, 223.
Scribner, 314.
Scriven, 142, 145, 314-5.
Scullard, 301.
Sears [Seers], 85-6, 139, 202.
Serjant, 155.
Service, 71.
Sever, 182.
SEVERANCE [ns], 8, 10-2, 14-6, 34-5, **103**, 135, 157, 218, 223, 237, 242, 251, **314-5**, 325, 342, 375-6, 378, 381.
Sewall, 248-50, 330-1.
Shatswell, 152, 187-8, 299, 342, 374.
Shattuck, 185, 320.
Shaw, 125, 134, 268, 279, 342.
SHEPHERD [pard], 43, 73-4, 123, 126, 134, **136**, 142, 168, 217, 227-8, 252, 270-1, **273**, **316**, 336, 376-7, 383, 385.
Sherborn, 317.
Sherratt, 187.
Short, 278, 366.
Showell, 17.
Shropshire, 297, 300.
Sibley, **99**, 349.
Silley, **130**, 149, 247, 317, 377. [See Cilley.]
Silloway, 92, 328.
Silver, **25**, 105, 241, 317, 360.
Sim[m]ons, 68, 149, 343, 383.
Simonds, 348. [See Symonds.]
Simpson, 317.
Sinclair, 92.
SINGLETARY [terre], 8, 10-2, 119, 145, 147-9, 181, 229, 275, **317-8**, 379.
Skillings, 191.
Slaterly, 65.
Sleeper, 146, 282, 318.
Small, **366**.
Smallpeese, 318.
Smedley, 217.

SMITH, 21-2, 74, 93, 99, 117, 126, 145-6, 154, 159, 166, 170, 175, 181-2, 186, 190, 198, 203, 221-3, 225, 229, 236-7, 254, 257, 272, 274, 276, 281, 287-8, 291, **318-9**, 321, 342, 374, 376, 379, 382.
Somerby, 103, 183-4, 187, 198, 248-50.
SOMES [Soams, Sooms], 221, 312, **320-1**.
Soper, 369.
Soule, 72.
Sparks, 284.
Spencer, 269, 285.
Spofford [Spaford], 225, 354.
Sprague, 329.
Springer, 290.
Squier [uire], 355, 390, 395.
Stacy, 137, 340, 368.
Stallion, 161.
Stanley, 246.
STA[I]NWOOD, 44, 292, 320, **321**.
STANYAN [ian], 16-7, 70, 279, **322**, 326-7.
Starkweather, 290-1.
Starbuck, 103, 236-7.
STERLING [Starling], 63, 202, **322**, 329.
STEVENS [Stephens], 8, 10-2, 14-6, 21-6, 36, 50, 53-4, 56, 59, 65, 68, 71, 89, 92, 103, 115, 120, 123, 130-1, 151, 179, 181, 187, 206, 208, 210, 216, 232, 245, 252, 254-6, 266, 270, 277, 289, 311-2, **322-8**, 334-5, 337, 359, 363, 365-6, 376-80, 382, 384.
Stewart, 47, 329.
Stickney, 172, 224, 257, 346.
Stiles, 84, 261.
Stockbridge, 318.
STOCKMAN, 21-2, 24, 26, 70, 72, 252, 287, **328-9**, 377, 381-2, 385.
Stone, 211, 340, 354.
Storre, 356.
Story, 136-7, 171, 356.
Stout, 286.
STOWER[s], 63, 322, **329**, 354-5.
STRAW, 132, 217, 245, 272, 295, 314, **330**, 383.
Stuart. [See Stewart.]
Sutton, 189.
Swaddock, 172.
Swain[e], 60, 62-3, 74, 83, 194, 236, 290, 342, 368.
Swan, 37, 39, 69, 143, 281, 323, 340, 347, **384**.
Swayne. [See Swain.]
SWETT, 31, 40, 67, 97, 114, 123, 149, 183-4, 228, 235, 243, 318, 329, **330**, 347.
Switcher, 69.
Syle, 68.
Symes, 289.
Symon, 270, 295.
Symonds, 41, 49, 62, 116, 194, 340, 368. [See Simonds.]
Symson, 317.

Tamson, 366.
TAPPAN, 45, 59, 60, 154-5, 176, 186, 206, 254, 286, 302, **330-1**, 335, 381, 383, 385-6.
Tarr, 368.
TAYLOR [er], 13, 18, 20, 22, 129, 134, **154**, 176, 206, 330, **332**, 341, 374.
Tenney, 47-8, 366.
Tewksbury. [See Tuxbury.]
Thacher, 60, 63, 133, 151.
Thing, 141.
Thomas, 79.
T[H]OM[P]SON, 36, 157, 159, 190, 268, 271, 276, **332**, 376, 383.
Thorlay, 238.
THORN[e], 74, 142, 146, 157-8, 325-6, **333**.
Thorpe, 285.
Thurlley, 348-9.
Thurlow [oe], 197, 244, 257, 340.
Thurston, 93, 366.
Thyng, 141.
Tillotson, 154.
Tilton, 91-2, 142, 145, 198, 319.
Timberly, 35.
Tinney. [See Tenney.]
Titcomb, 54-7, 116, 122, 180, 186, 260, 302, 324.
Todd, 211.
Tole [ll], 67, 211.

Tolman, 79.
TONG[U]E, 129, 280, **333**, 376.
Toppan. [See Tappan.]
Tower, 177.
Towne, 283.
Townsend, 79.
TOWSLY, **333**.
TRAVERS [vis], 38, 40, 156, 178, **333-4**.
Tre[a]dwell, 54, 164, 284, 348.
Trell, 330.
Treswell. [See Trussell.]
TRUE, 16, 20-2, 24-6, 70-2, 85, 122, 124, 133, 148, 150-1, 160, 167, 171, 210, 238-9, 245, 253-5, 271, 286, 326, 331, **334-6**, 338, 358, 376-7, 380-1, 384-5, 395.
Truesdale, 183, 185.
Trull, 351.
TRUSSELL, 111, 298, **337**, 346, 385.
TUCKER, 15, 20-1, 25, 94, 126, 128, 131, 174, 265, 275, 293, 325, 336, **337-8**, 376, 384-5.
Tuckerman, 368.
Tufts, 117.
Tung. [See Tongue.]
Turloar, 36, 39.
Turner, 32, 50, 94, 105-6, 211, 219, 290, 292, 319.
Tuttle, 38, 95.
TUXBURY, 21-3, 57, 65, 152, 195, 213, 310, 312-3, **338-9**, 361, 372, 379, 385.
Twombly, 381.
Tyler, 80, 84, 226, 278.
Tyng, 440.

Upham, 387.

Veazie, 183-4.
Vincent, 138.

Wade, 117, 140.
WADLEIGH [ley], 25, 33, 252-3, 256, 306, **339**, 376.
Wainwright, 283, 285, 347.
WAIT, 42, 155, 225, 255, **339-40**, 382.
Walcott, 281.
Waldron, 205.
Walker, 47, 109, 181-2, 300, 395.
Wales, 350.
Wall, 133-4.
Wallingford [ton], 246, 334.
Wallis, 186, 284, 365.
Walton, 150.
Ward, 161, 209.
Wardwell, 228, 299, 304-5, 383.
WARNER, 69, 198, **340-1**, 348, 382.
Waters, 351.
Wathen [in]. [See Worthen.]
WATSON, 26, 43, 89, 188, 210, 243, 315, **341-2**, 376.
Watten, 370.
Watts, 38, 97, 108, 337.
Weare, 184, 198, 330.
WEBSTER, 36, 45, 48, 56-7, 105, 108, 146, 149, 151-3, 158, 182, 243-4, 246, 252-3, 309, 312, **342-5**, 367, 370, 377, 385.
WEED, 11, 13-4, 18-9, 21-3, 25, 44, 56, 58, 90, 104, 108, 118, 191-2, 206, 212-4, 227, 231, 235, 240-2, 292, 313-4, 337, **345-8**, 360, 363, 371, 380, 382-3, 385.
Weeks [Weaks], 348.
Welch, 190.
WELLS, 9-12, 14-7, 23-4, 56, 65, 95, 98, 108, 148, 151, 154, 176, 183, 192, 207, 225, 241-2, 282-3, 297, 305, 307, 340, **348-53**, 371, 377, 387.
Wensley. [See Winsley.]
WENTWORTH, 32, 73, 167, **353**, 362.
West, 105, 108, 142, 146, 283.
WHEELER, 10, 12, 24, 31, 33, 92, 177, 182, 210, 216, **353-5**, 366, 385, 390, 395.
WHEELWRIGHT, 5, 70, 288, **356-7**, 377.
Whidden, 190.
Whipple, 302, 368.
Whi[t]cher. [See Whittier.]
White, 22, 40, 102, 112, 166, 218, 307-8, 329, 357, 386.
Whitehouse, 264.
Whiting, 117, 190, 192.
Whit[t]aker, 114, 122, 146, 172, 344.
Whitten, 247.
WHITRIDGE [redge, red], 18-9, 43, 104, 320, **357**.
WHITTIER [tere, year], 4, 26, 95, 111, 128, 206, 243, 251-2, 255, 270, 273-4, 280, 298, 300-1, 310, 326, 334-5, 348, **357-60**, 372, 376, 380-2, 384.

Whittingham, 210.
Whittle, 111, 300.
Wiborn, 234.
Wicom[b], 68, 76, 224, 366.
Wiggin[s], 92, 125, 192, 245.
Wigglesworth, 331.
Wil[l]ford, 38, 114, 181.
Wilkins, 265.
Willett, 234, 359.
WILLIAMS, 36, 66-7, 104, 117, 128, 234, 236, 246, 258, 281, 313, **360-2,** 367, 384.
Willibe, 362.
WILLIX [lip], 12, 14, 16, 197, **362.**
Wilson, 126, 183, 269, 308, 354.
Wilterton [Winterton], 384.
Window, 178, 333.
Wingate, 377.
WINSLEY, 7, 8, 10-2, 14-7, 21, 162, 166, 168, 181, 218, 239, 254, 262, 266, 326, 345, **362-4,** 376.
Winslow, 184, 362.
Winthrop, 139-40.
Wintworth. [See Wentworth.]
Wise, 354.
Witham, 320.
Witt, 224.
Woden, 364.
Wollidg[e], 263, 364.
Wolterton, 384.
Wood, 47, 69, 143, 158, 332, 364.
Woodbridge, 7, 17, 115, 140, 218.
WOODDAM, 36-7, **364,** 368.
WOODIN [en, ing], 15-6, **364,** 368.
WOODMAN, 57, 71, 76, 153, 183, 185, 234, 244, 247, 323, 343, 361, **364-8.**
Woodmancy, 85.
Wooton, 281.
WORCESTER [Wooster], 8, 10-1, 14-7, 35, 62, 68, 143, 148, 150, 194, 269, **368-9,** 377, 395.
Wordsworth, 297.
WORTH, 40, 174-5, 221, 237, 259, 286, 344, **369-70.**
WORTHEN, 19, 21-3, 25, 52, 58, 81, 88, 101, 122, 132, 149, 152, 162-3, 178-80, 192, 202, 206, 208, 214, 216, 220, 231, 240, 242, 255, 275, 310, 327, 339, 346-7, 351, **370-2,** 380, 383, 385.
Wyatt, 198, 223-4.
Wycome. [See Wicom.]

YOUNG, 26, 71, 191, 197, 252, 358, **372-3,** 377.
YOUNGLOVE, 151-2, 191, 228, 304, **373-4,** 381-2.

536

HECKMAN
BINDERY, INC.
Bound-To-Please®
JULY 03
N. MANCHESTER, INDIANA 46962